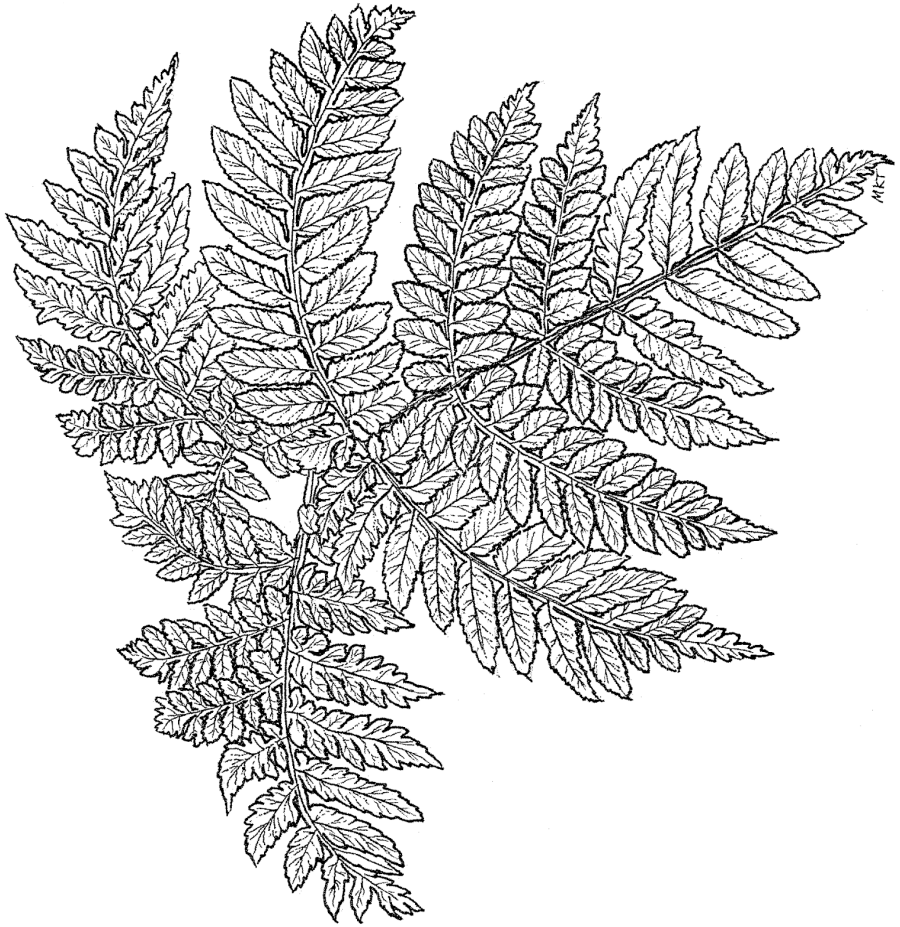
Hawaiian Native & Naturalized Vascular Plants Checklist

(2025 Update)



Edited by:

Clyde T. Imada, Kevin Faccenda, Miles K. Thomas, Timothy Gallaher, Hank Oppenheimer, Barbara Kennedy, and Kalei Arthur

Hawaiian Native & Naturalized Vascular Plants Checklist

(2025 Update)

Edited by:

Clyde T. Imada, Kevin Faccenda, Miles K. Thomas, Timothy Gallaher, Hank Oppenheimer, Barbara Kennedy, and Kalei Arthur
Hawai‘i Biological Survey
Bernice Pauahi Bishop Museum
Honolulu, HI 96817

Bishop Museum Technical Report 75

Honolulu, Hawai‘i
November 06 2025

Published by:

BISHOP MUSEUM
The State Museum of Natural and Cultural History
1525 Bernice Street
Honolulu, Hawai'i 96817-2704, USA

Copyright © 2025 Bishop Museum
All Rights Reserved
Printed in the United States of America

ISSN 1085-455x

Cover illustration: *Pala, Marattia douglasii,* illustrated by Miles K. Thomas

Contribution No. 2025-010 to the Hawai'i Biological Survey

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Introduction 1
Plants of Hawai‘i 1
Overview of the Hawaiian vascular flora 2
Discovery of the Hawaiian flora 2
Patterns among islands 4
Extinctions 5
Non-native & invasive species 5
Criteria for including taxa 6
Figure 1. Decision tree for taxon inclusion 7
Checklist Format 8
Common names 8
Biogeographic statuses 8
Table 1. Definitions for biogeographic origin statuses 9
Figure 2. Decision criteria for determining the biogeographic status of taxa 10
Endangerment statuses 11
Federal statuses 11
IUCN statuses 11
Wetland statuses 12
Island distributions 13
Questionable occurrences 13
Plant Extinction Prevention Program (PEPP) targets 13
Rare on island (ROI) 13
Invasive Species Committee targets 13
Extirpations 14
Citations 15
Explanation of categories included in the citation field 15
Citation examples and explanations 16
Figures
Figure 3. Breakdown of biogeographic statuses by island 19
Figure 4. Pie chart of the largest families 20
Figure 5. Pie chart of IUCN statuses for endemic taxa 20
Figure 6. Cumulative number of accepted endemic taxa described over time and significant authors 21
Figure 7. Number of non-native taxa per island over time 22
Figure 8. Number of herbarium specimens per island over time .23
Figure 9. Number of native species extirpated per island over time 24
Figure 10. Multiple Correspondence Analysis (MCA) ordination of Hawaiian island floras 25
Tables
Table 2. Species tallies by island for the main islands 26
Table 3. Species tallies by island for Papahānaumokuākea 27
Table 4. Species tallies by island group 28
Table 5. Species tallies by major groups of plants 29
Table 6. Largest 35 families in Hawai‘i, sorted by total number of species in this checklist 30
Table 7. Largest 35 families in Hawai‘i, sorted by total number of taxon-island pairs (TIP) 31
Table 8. Largest 35 genera in Hawai‘i, sorted by total number of species in this checklist 32
Table 9. Largest 35 genera in Hawai‘i, sorted by total number of taxon-island pairs (TIP) 33
Table 10. Comparison between checklists over time 34
Table 11. Hawaiian endemic genera 34
Table 12. Miscellaneous statistics 35
Table 13. The 29 plant taxa likely introduced intentionally by Hawaiians (canoe plants) 36
Additional abbreviations 38
Acknowledgments 38
Native and naturalized vascular plants of the Hawaiian Islands (incl. Papahānaumokuākea)
Pteridophytes 39
Gymnosperms 61
Monocots 63
Dicots 120
Appendix A. Synonymy list, arranged alphabetically by old scientific name 297
Appendix B. Deliberate eradications 428
Bibliographic citations 431
Index and finding list of family and genus names 462

Hawaiian Native & Naturalized Vascular Plants Checklist (2025 update)

INTRODUCTION

This edition of the *Hawaiian Native & Naturalized Vascular Plants Checklist*, updated through November 2025, serves as an authoritative reference for accepted names of native and naturalized angiosperm, gymnosperm, and pteridophyte taxa in the Hawaiian Islands. The checklist was compiled by the Botany staff of the Bernice Pauahi Bishop Museum's Department of Natural Sciences under the Hawai'i Biological Survey (HBS), a program established by the Hawai'i State Legislature in 1992 to maintain comprehensive records of Hawai'i's plants, animals, and fungi.

The checklist builds on a long history of botanical inventories. The first version, *Checklist of Native and Naturalized Flowering Plants of Hawai'i* (Imada et al. 1989) was the first ever checklist to include distributional records at an island level. The present edition updates both the *Hawaiian Native and Naturalized Vascular Plants Checklist* (Imada 2012) and the *Hawaiian Naturalized Vascular Plants Checklist (February 2019 update)* (Imada 2019), incorporating all newly published records at the island and state levels along with nomenclatural and taxonomic changes and newly described native species. Additions are included only from published sources supported by voucher specimens; anecdotal reports, casual observations, and unpublished checklists or manuscripts are generally excluded. Similarly, unpublished nomenclatural or taxonomic changes are not adopted until formally published. All proposed additions or changes are reviewed by Bishop Museum botanists, often in consultation with external experts, before inclusion in the checklist.

The taxonomic foundation for the angiosperm (dicots and monocots) sections of the checklist is the *Manual of the Flowering Plants of Hawai'i* (Wagner et al. 1990, 1999), while the fern and lycophyte section is based on *Hawai'i's Ferns and Fern Allies* (Palmer 2003). Gymnosperms have been included in the checklist since their first documented naturalizations in 2002 (Oppenheimer 2002). Taxa known only from cultivation are omitted, and occurrence data for Hawaiian taxa and their island distributions have been verified through herbarium specimens and field records.

The main checklist includes only currently accepted names. Appendix A (p. 297) documents the disposition of names no longer in use, and an index of accepted families and genera (p. 462) helps users navigate the checklist. The index also provides cross-references to families and genera no longer recognized in Hawai'i's native and naturalized flora. While this checklist focuses on vascular plants, other modern references summarize non-vascular groups in Hawai'i, including mosses (Staples et al. 2004), liverworts (Staples & Imada 2006; Freire & Judziewicz 2025), algae (Sherwood & Guiry 2023), and plant diseases (Raabe et al. 2009).

The checklist is part of the Bishop Museum's ongoing effort to maintain authoritative inventories of Hawai'i's flora, with new records regularly disseminated through the *Records of the Hawai'i Biological Survey* series (1994–present)

PLANTS OF HAWAI'I

The *Plants of Hawai'i* website (https://plantsofhawaii.org) is a searchable online database of all plants (including non-vascular plants and algae) recorded from Hawai'i. This site serves as the central repository for information on the flora of the Hawaiian Islands. It provides taxonomic details, synonymy, descriptions, ecological attributes, images, and specimen records for native, naturalized, and cultivated plants, including the vascular plants and other plant groups not treated in this checklist. *Plants of Hawai'i* supports conservation, natural resource management, and environmental education through up-to-date, authoritative data. *Plants of Hawai'i* is continuously updated to reflect current systematic research and new records of occurrence, ensuring that users have access to the most accurate and comprehensive information available. The checklist presented here is also hosted on the *Plants of Hawai'i* platform, where subsequent revisions and additions will be incorporated as they are published, making it the living reference for Hawai'i's vascular flora.

OVERVIEW OF THE HAWAIIAN VASCULAR FLORA

The vascular flora of Hawai‘i comprises 2,976 species, represented by 3,133 total taxa, including subspecies, varieties, and forms (Table 5). These include 21 gymnosperms (<1%), 242 ferns and lycophytes (~8%), and 2,870 flowering plant taxa (~92%). Non-native taxa outnumber native taxa, with 1,737 non-native (~55.5%) compared to 1,396 native taxa (~44.5%). Among native taxa, 89.6% are endemic to Hawai‘i, with endemism rates of 75% in ferns and lycophytes and 91.2% in flowering plants, ranking among the highest rates of plant endemism worldwide (Lowry 2002).

In addition to the 1,092 endemic species (1,251 endemic taxa), the vascular flora includes 29 endemic genera, the most speciose being *Cyanea* (Campanulaceae) with 81 species (87 taxa; Table 11). Many other genera originally described as endemic have since been synonymized with more widespread genera. There are no endemic families of Hawaiian vascular plants. However, Kahakuloaceae, represented by a single species described from Maui, is a recently described endemic family of liverworts (Freire et al. 2023).

The vascular flora of Hawai‘i comprises species from 201 families and 1,064 genera (Table 5). The four most speciose families, in descending order are Poaceae, Asteraceae, Fabaceae, and Campanulaceae (Table 6, Figure 4). High species numbers in these families arise from different processes. For example, in Poaceae and Fabaceae, the majority of species are non-native, often intentionally introduced species, many of which are invasive. Asteraceae owes its high species richness to a combination of native adaptive radiations (44%) and introduced species (56%), reflecting both evolutionary diversification and human-mediated introductions. In contrast, the high number of taxa in Campanulaceae is due to native adaptive radiations, with 97% endemism. These examples highlight the interplay of natural and anthropogenic influences on Hawai‘i’s contemporary plant diversity.

We recorded 317 currently accepted hybrid taxa, of which 103 are included in this checklist based on our inclusion criteria (Figure 1). The list includes three intergeneric hybrids: × *Argyrautia degeneri*, × *Christelliopsis palmeri*, and × *Lindsaeosoria flynnii*. Five formerly included hybrid taxa are now treated as excluded.

Among the 103 included hybrids, 66 are within endemic genera, of which 43 involve species of *Cyrtandra* and 6 involve species of *Dubautia*. Six taxa, all ferns, are hybrids between endemic and indigenous parents; four, also ferns, are hybrids between indigenous parents; and four ferns are hybrids between native and naturalized taxa. Additionally, 23 hybrids are naturalized, the majority of them (14) being stabilized hybrids formed in other regions of the world and subsequently imported to Hawai‘i, whereas 9 are spontaneous, unstabilized hybrids among naturalized taxa.

The Hawaiian native flora is unusually rich in ferns, featuring 164 native species (185 native taxa), comprising 13% of the native flora. This is quite high, as ferns comprise an average of 3.6% of species richness across floras worldwide, although other tropical islands have similar fern richness (Kessler et al. 2010). As hypothesized by Ranker (2016), ferns have the lowest rate of single-island endemism, likely due to their wind-dispersed spores, with only 28 single-island endemic fern taxa (15%) compared to 659 (62%) single-island endemics in dicots and 41 (29%) in monocots. For the Hawaiian ferns and lycophytes, Vernon & Ranker (2013) report 138 colonization events. Among these were 78 lineages for which they were able to make estimates of their origin (~60 unknown), giving an estimated average of ~1.3 derived taxa per inferred colonizing ancestor (roughly 59% were of Asia-Paleotropical origin), proportionally many more than angiosperms (flowering plants), which arose from approximately 260 colonists that successfully dispersed across the Pacific and established on Hawai‘i (Price & Wagner 2018).

Discovery of the Hawaiian flora

The Hawaiian flora was first discovered at least 800 years ago when voyaging Polynesians first landed their canoes on the islands (Weisler et al. 2023). Over time, the Hawaiian people developed a deep knowledge of the flora, extensively using native plants for food, medicine, fiber, fuel, thatching, ornamentation, and religious/ceremonial uses, among others. As such, Hawaiians named most native plants, with nearly every genus being named and many of the more distinct species also receiving unique names. Some names for certain species differ by island, and by individuals or communities within a single island. Some botanists (e.g., Otto

Degener) have applied some *inoa Hawai‘i* (Hawaiian names) to members of an entire genus (e.g., *mā‘oli‘oli* for all species of *Schiedea*). Those *inoa Hawai‘i* that have survived to the present day are recorded in this checklist. Many *inoa Hawai‘i* have been lost due to the steep population decline that resulted from introduced disease and famine that followed the arrival of Captain James Cook. It is impossible to know the full extent of names applied to all members of the native flora.

The first botanical collections following the western scientific tradition were made in 1778 by William Anderson and David Nelson, naturalists on Captain Cook's third Pacific expedition. There was a 28 year gap between these first collections and the first scientific descriptions of Hawaiian plants beginning in 1808. Figure 6 provides a list of some of the most prolific authors of Hawaiian plants. The work of these and many other botanists, along with support from collections staff at the University of Hawai‘i, Bernice Pauahi Bishop Museum, the National Tropical Botanical Garden, the Smithsonian Institution, and other organizations and individual collectors, has resulted in a well-collected and well-described flora of Hawai‘i.

The flora of Hawai‘i has been documented through a series of research expeditions, major floras, checklists, and extensive research (Figure 6). The French botanist Charles Gaudichaud-Beaupré participated in two research voyages in 1819 (*L'Uranie* voyage) and 1836—1837 (*La Bonite* voyage) resulting in the publication of nearly 100 Hawaiian plant species. The American botanist Asa Gray did not visit Hawai‘i but described nearly 200 species based on the collections of early collectors, including David Nelson and botanists William Brackenridge, Charles Pickering, and Titian Peale on the 1840 U.S. Exploring Expedition, under command of Commodore Charles Wilkes. Horace Mann Jr., a student of Asa Gray, published *Enumeration of Hawaiian Plants* (Mann 1867), adding many more new descriptions of Hawaiian taxa. From 1872 to 1875, Heinrich Wawra published a series of 25 articles titled *Beiträge zur Flora der Hawaiischen Inseln* [*Contributions to the Flora of the Hawaiian Islands*], followed by William Hillebrand's landmark *Flora of the Hawaiian Islands* (1888).

In the early twentieth century, Charles N. Forbes published numerous papers, many under the series title *New Hawaiian Plants* (1909–1920), while Joseph F. Rock produced a series of works from 1911 to 1921, most notably *The Indigenous Trees of the Hawaiian Islands* (1913). From the 1930s onward, Harold St. John made other substantial contributions, describing many new species and publishing the *Hawaiian Plant Studies* series (1–37, 1933–1986) as well as *List and Summary of the Flowering Plants in the Hawaiian Islands* (1973). Otto and Isa Degener documented the Hawaiian flora through *Flora Hawaiiensis: The New Illustrated Flora of the Hawaiian Islands* (1932–early 1970s), along with numerous other papers.

More recently, Warren L. Wagner, together with Derral R. Herbst and S.H. Sohmer, authored the *Manual of the Flowering Plants of Hawai‘i* (1990; revised edition 1999) and many additional publications extending to the present. Daniel D. Palmer focused on ferns and lycophytes, publishing *Hawai‘i's Ferns and Fern Allies* (2003) and subsequent works through 2023.

The first descriptions of endemic taxa from Hawai‘i show pulses in new species described related to individual prolific botanists and major floristic projects (Figure 6). While (as expected) the number of accepted taxa described over time is declining, species still continue to be discovered at a rate of 2.4 per year from 1990—2025, down from the previous average of 6.8 species per year from 1820—1990.

In the past two decades, Hawaiian botanical research has advanced through the efforts of scientists and field collectors such as Scott Heintzman, Tim Flynn, Joel Lau, David Lorence, Steve Perlman, Ken Wood, the authors of this checklist, and others. These botanists discovered and described new species, rediscovered rare or thought-to-be-extinct plants, and conducted detailed field surveys across all islands. Modern research increasingly integrates molecular phylogenetics, population genetics, and conservation biology, providing insights into the evolution, endemism, and threats facing Hawai‘i's flora. Ongoing projects continue to document rare and endangered taxa, track new plant arrivals, inform conservation strategies, and expand digital resources such as the *Plants of Hawai‘i* website, ensuring that both historical and newly generated knowledge of Hawai‘i's unique plant biodiversity remains accessible to researchers, conservationists, and the public.

With over 157,000 specimens, the Bernice Pauahi Bishop Museum herbarium (Herbarium Pacificum, BISH) holds the largest collection of vascular plants from Hawai‘i. Other large collections of Hawaiian vascular plants include the U.S. National Herbarium (US), with 43,000 specimens; and the National Tropical Botanical Garden Herbarium (PTBG), with approximately 50,000 specimens. Other smaller collections include HAW, HAVO, HALE, and NY. The greatest number of collections comes from O‘ahu, followed by Kaua‘i, Maui, and Hawai‘i, which have an intermediate number of collections for both native and non-native taxa, followed by the remaining main Hawaiian Islands (Figure 8). Due to access limitations, collections on Kaho‘olawe, Ni‘ihau, and the islands of Papahānaumokuākea are far fewer. Collections of native taxa outnumber those of non-native taxa at an approximately 2:1 ratio. The collection efforts on each island varies over time, likely related to the activity of individual collectors and collection programs (Figure 8).

The majority of the first herbarium-documented occurrences of native species on each of the main Hawaiian Islands were recorded by the first quarter of the 20th century (Figure 7). After this period, new native records on each island grew at a much lower rate. In contrast, the accumulation of non-native taxa followed a very different pattern. Since 1900, non-native species have been added at a consistently higher rate on each island, with no indication of a slowdown, despite increased awareness of the risks posed by invasive species.

Patterns among islands

Kaua‘i, with 653 native species (694 taxa), and Maui, with 648 native species (698 taxa), hold the highest native vascular plant diversity. In addition, Kaua‘i holds the highest number of single-island endemics (247 species/257 taxa; Table 2, Figure 3). This likely reflects the older age of Kaua‘i, allowing time for more adaptive radiations to evolve, and the intermediate age of Maui, which allows for a larger diversity of habitats.

O‘ahu, with 1,765 total species (1,810 taxa), has the greatest overall vascular plant diversity; however, this is due to the greater number of non-natives (1,164 species/1,167 taxa) relative to natives (601 species/643 taxa). In fact, each of the main Hawaiian Islands now has more non-native than native species (Table 2; Figure 10). When examining the extant flora on each island, Moloka‘i has the lowest ratio of extant non-native species to extant native species at 1.18:1, whereas O‘ahu, Maui, and Hawai‘i have a ratio of approximately 2:1, indicating weeds are now twice as rich as natives on many islands. It is important to note that Moloka‘i has had less collection effort than the other islands previously listed, and more collections from that island will undoubtedly change its ratio.

The islands of Hawai‘i and Maui share the most species in common overall (Figure 10), whereas O‘ahu and Ni‘ihau share the fewest species. For only native species, Moloka‘i and Maui share the most taxa both in their contemporary and pre-extirpation floras, and Hawai‘i and Maui share the second most native species (Figure 10). Across the entire flora, O‘ahu has the most unique flora (Figure 10) due largely to the many island-unique non-native species. Kaua‘i, on the other hand, has the most unique native flora (Figure 10) due to its high density of single-island endemics.

An analysis of taxon-island pairs (TIPs), which measures the cumulative number of islands on which a group’s members are found, reveals significant variation in the geographic distribution among native plant families (Table 7). This metric provides insight into differing dispersal and specialization strategies. For instance, native species within the Convolvulaceae (morning glory family) are found on an average of 8.09 islands, indicative of a family with effective long-distance dispersal capabilities due to their buoyant seeds and habitat generalism. In contrast, the native Campanulaceae (lobelioids), a family known for its extensive adaptive radiation, exhibits a much narrower distribution; the average native species in this family is found on only 1.2 islands. This low average island occupancy reflects a high degree of local specialization and little evolutionary pressure for long-distance dispersal. The data indicate that this evolutionary strategy, while a primary driver of Hawai‘i’s unique biodiversity, also results in a high degree of intrinsic vulnerability, where localized threats can impact a species’ entire range.

Among all Hawai‘i’s native vascular plants, each taxon can be found on an average of 2.77 islands (Table 12). The distribution of

number of island records per taxon is very long-tailed, as the majority of taxa (724 taxa or 52% of native taxa) are single-island endemics. There are also 220 native taxa known from each of the 6 high islands and only 37 taxa known or historically known from all 8 main islands. The most widespread species are *Boerhavia repens* and *Tribulus cistoides*, which both occur on 17 islands and are found primarily in lowland, coastal ecosystems.

Extinctions

Of the 1,251 vascular plant taxa endemic to Hawai‘i, 139 (11%) are extinct (Table 4). This, tragically, gives Hawai‘i the unenviable world record as having the most extinctions per unit area (Christenhusz & Govaerts 2024). Of the remaining flora, 338 (30%) are listed as Critically Endangered by the IUCN Red List, 234 (21%) are Endangered, 97 (9%) are Vulnerable, 13 are Near Threatened, 33 are in the Least Concern category, and the remaining 394 (35%) have not yet been assessed by the IUCN (Figure 5). Three taxa are also assessed as extinct by the IUCN but have since been rediscovered. No Hawaiian endemic taxa are currently assessed as Data Deficient. In terms of their U.S. federal protected status, 383 are listed as Endangered and 10 are listed as Threatened (USFWS). Of these protected species, 58 are extinct.

Unfortunately, even many of these widespread native taxa are extirpated on at least one island, with 266 extant taxa (19%) having recorded island-level extirpations summing to 376 island-level extirpations known among extant taxa (Table 12). This is in addition to the 143 taxa which are extinct or extirpated statewide, which have 178 island-level extirpations. This sums to 554 native island-level extirpations (Table 12). The pressures driving extinctions are acting widely across the flora and are not necessarily limited to the most specialist single-island endemic taxa. Furthermore, native extirpations do not show any trend of slowing, as they have been increasing continuously since the eighteenth century (Figure 9). Notably, Lāna‘i shows the highest proportion of extirpated native taxa, reflecting its relatively smaller size and high levels of disturbance. Some of these extirpations may be false positives due to Lāna‘i being less surveyed than other islands, but we do not believe these false positives to be especially common.

The concept of functional extinctions/extirpations is used to indicate the population of a taxon has been reduced to the extent that it is not contributing meaningfully to ecological interactions among its symbionts (Nic Lughadha et al. 2020). While these have not been quantified directly for the Hawaiian flora, if we use species considered rare on island or Plant Extinction Prevention Program (PEPP) targets as a proxy for functional extinctions, 338 taxon-island records are functionally extirpated (Table 12). Adding this to other extirpations, this raises the total to 893 functional or complete extirpations, or 23% of native taxon-island records. This is perhaps an underestimate, as there are many taxa with population sizes in the low hundreds on a given island, therefore exceeding the PEPP threshold of 50 individuals, but which are also likely functionally extirpated.

Non-native & invasive species

Direct anthropogenic influence on the flora of Hawai‘i began with the arrival of the first Polynesians from islands in the South Pacific at least 800 years ago (Weisler et al. 2023). Hawaiians cleared land for habitation and introduced new plants and animals (pigs, dogs, chickens, and the Polynesian rat) to the islands. Plants brought by Polynesians prior to the arrival of Europeans are referred to as “Polynesian introductions” or “canoe plants,” referring to their pathway of human-mediated dispersal. Although some debate remains for a few species regarding their status as either Polynesian introductions, indigenous, or a combination of both, there are up to 29 species we believe to be intentionally introduced by Polynesians (Table 13). Of these, 16 have since become naturalized, nine remain only in cultivation, three (*Cordia subcordata*, *Pandanus tectorius*, and *Solanum opacum*) were likely indigenous in addition to being brought by the first Hawaiians and continue to be found in natural populations, and one (*Solanum viride*) is extirpated from Hawai‘i.

The arrival of Europeans in 1778 rapidly accelerated human impact on the Hawaiian flora through land-use changes and a dramatically increased rate of introductions of animal and plant species. These introduced plants began to compete with and displace natives, and the invasive animals began to trample, browse,

and parasitize both native plants and their symbionts, including pollinators and dispersers.

In 1900, only 134 naturalized taxa were documented in Hawai‘i. This number stands in stark contrast to the 1,706 naturalized or questionably taxa present in the islands today. Between 1900 and 2025, Hawai‘i has accumulated naturalized taxa at an overall rate of 12.6 taxa per year. This rate has increased slightly over time, from 12 taxa per year during 1900–1999 to 13.9 taxa per year from 1990–2025, although the apparent increase may reflect greater effort in identifying new naturalized taxa. Among the islands, O‘ahu has experienced the highest annual rate of naturalization (8.2 taxa per year), followed by Maui (7.9), Hawai‘i (7.8), Kaua‘i (6.1), Moloka‘i (4.3), and Lāna‘i (3.4). This is approximately 350,000 times the rate at which plants naturally dispersed to Hawai’i before human settlement, estimated at approximately one species per ~25,000 years (assuming the flora arose over 10,000,000 years and 395 original colonists).

Statewide, of the 1,737 non-native taxa—including stabilized non-native hybrids—44 are extirpated from Hawai‘i, at least nine of which were deliberately eradicated (Table 12). At the level of individual islands, there have been 309 taxon-island extirpations involving 238 taxa. At least 66 of these extirpations resulted from deliberate eradication efforts, with Midway Island having the greatest number of species removed (18 taxa eradicated).

In summary, Hawai‘i is simultaneously facing an extinction crisis and an invasive species crisis. This is not a coincidence, as invasive species are one of the major threats to endangered species (Rønsted et al. 2022). To prevent further extinctions, restoration and protection of ecosystems must occur at a landscape scale, not only focusing on plants, but the birds, insects, snails, and all other creatures linked to plants through various mutualisms and other ecological connections. Current conservation actions are limited by funding and do not appear sufficient for plant conservation if one were to use the rate of extirpations as a benchmark, as they are continuing to increase (Figure 9). In addition to managing natives, efforts to prevent the spread and establishment of invasive species must be practiced at a much larger scale than is being done at present, as seen by the continuing number of new naturalizations (Figure 7) and the relatively small number of successful eradications (Appendix B).

CRITERIA FOR INCLUDING TAXA

The scope of this checklist includes all vascular plants reported from the Hawaiian Archipelago, spanning from Kure to Hawai‘‘i Island. Non-vascular organisms such as algae, mosses, liverworts, hornworts, lichens, and fungi are excluded. Plant names are accepted only if supported by recent systematic treatments (including floras, molecular phylogenetic studies, and monographs), with names based on misidentified or non-Hawaiian material omitted. Taxa found solely in cultivation, including artificial hybrids, are excluded (Figure 1). Most taxa which reproduce entirely vegetatively (via rhizomes, stolons, plantlets, or otherwise) are excluded, with the exception of *Agave sisalana*, *Epipremnum aureum*, *Furcraea foetida*, *Phyllostachys* sp., and *Zingiber zerumbet*, and others as they are dominant across the landscape despite their vegetative reproduction.

There are approximately 317 natural hybrids known to occur in Hawai‘i, many only known from the holotype specimen. We included only those that have modern usage or have been documented from multiple specimens, so as not to inflate the checklist with rare hybrids (Figure 1). Hybrids were further subdivided into two categories: stabilized or unstabilized. Stabilized hybrids reproduce vigorously and spread beyond the overlapping range of the parent taxa; this largely includes taxa that formed as hybrids in other parts of the world but have since become naturalized in Hawai‘i. Unstabilized hybrids form in areas where both parents occur but do not spread beyond the overlap region. Unstabilized hybrids are omitted from any tally because their presence more accurately reflects a specific application of our inclusion criteria rather than a significant, stable component of the native flora’s biogeography.

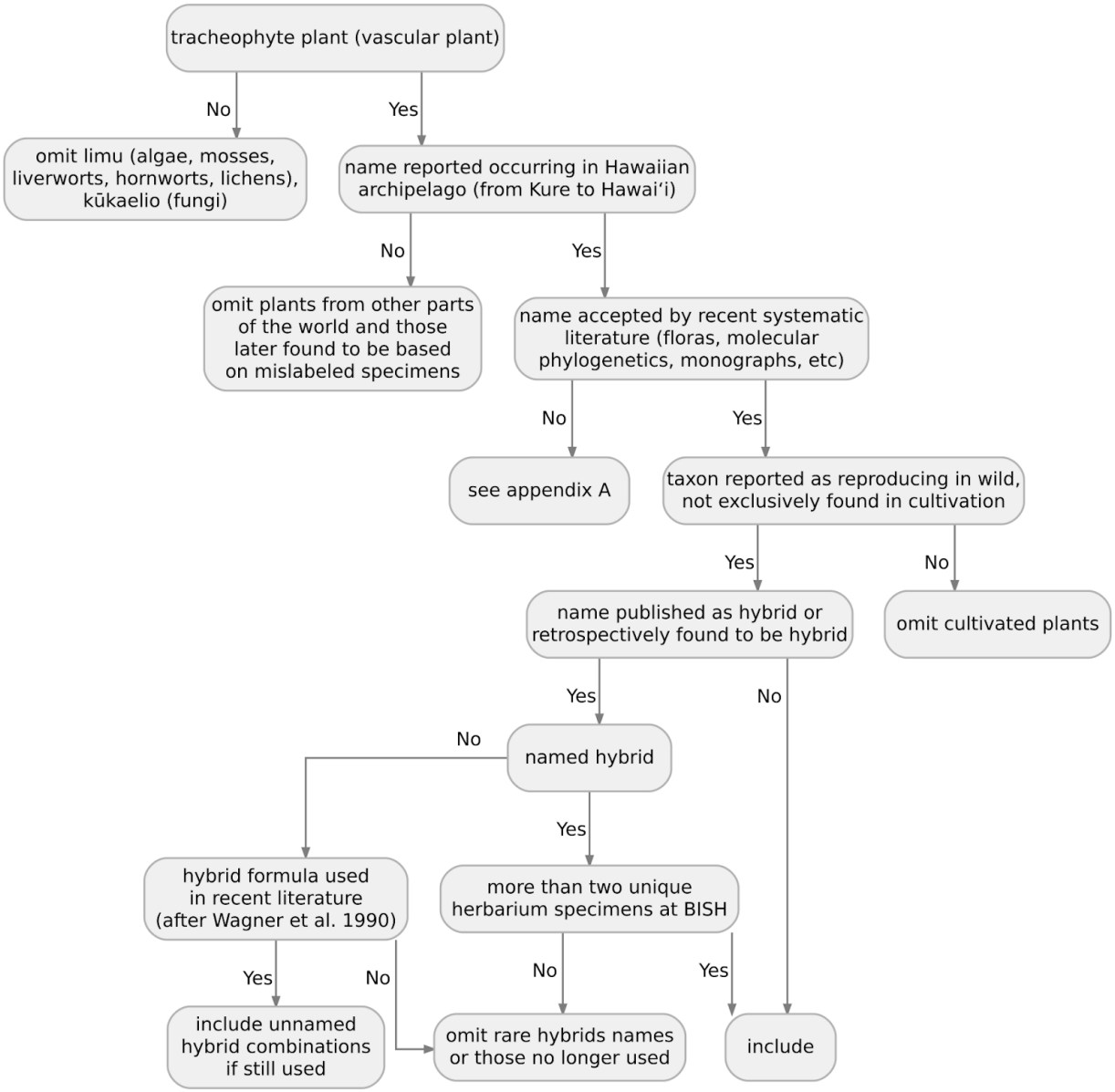


Figure 1. Decision tree for taxon inclusion.

CHECKLIST FORMAT

In this checklist, ferns and lycophytes are listed first, followed by gymnosperms, monocots, and dicots (including both eudicots and other families previously considered to be part of the dicot group). A nested alphabetic arrangement is followed within each group: family, genus, species, and infraspecies.

This checklist adopts the family classification system for monocots and dicots adopted by the Angiosperm Phylogeny Group (APG 2016; continuously updated on the APG website http://www.mobot.org/MOBOT/research/APweb/welcome.html), instead of the Cronquist system used in the *Manual* (Wagner et al. 1990). Likewise, family classifications for ferns and lycophytes now follow those recommended by Smith et al. (2006) as updated by the Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group (2016) and Palmer and Thomas (in press), instead of those used in Palmer (2003). Abbreviations of author names follow Brummitt and Powell (1992), and are currently kept up-to-date by IPNI (International Plant Names Index: http://www.ipni.org). An alternate source is the POWO (Plants of the World Online) website (https://powo.science.kew.org/), which also displays standardized author abbreviations.

Common names

Common names are provided in brackets after the scientific name when they are listed in the *Manual of the Flowering Plants of Hawai‘i*, Rock (1920), Palmer (2003), Hall (2004), Staples and Herbst (2005), or when a name was given at the time a species was published as a new state record. In some cases, the *Manual* applied a common name broadly to an entire genus, and that name has subsequently been applied to every species of that genus in this checklist. However, this may not reflect traditional or historical usage, and it is often unclear which taxa such names were originally intended to describe. As a result, some applications may be inaccurate, and in many cases, we may never know precisely how these names were used in the past.

For native species, examples include names such as *‘ākia* or *kauhi* applied to the genus *Wikstroemia*, which are here duplicated across all species. Because of the variable and inconsistent nature of common names, many have inevitably been excluded. Within brackets, names are subjectively ordered with the most frequently used name first.

In general, Hawaiian names are listed first for native species and English names first for non-native species, with exceptions where a Hawaiian name is more widely used for a non-native (e.g., *kiawe*, *laua‘e*). Hawaiian names from Ni‘ihau recorded by Wichman and St. John (1990) are also included and noted as “Ni‘ihau via St. John.” These are presented verbatim; they include the *‘okina* but not the *kahakō*.

Biogeographic Statuses

Taxa were assigned a status based on a combination of geographic, historical, and ecological evidence (Figure 2). A taxon occurring only in Hawai‘i is considered endemic. Taxa first transported to Hawai‘i after European contact in 1778 and now reproducing on the modern landscape are classified as naturalized. Taxa documented only in one or two historical records and with uncertain establishment are either excluded or provisionally treated as questionably naturalized. For taxa not introduced after European contact, ethnographic, archaeological, and biogeographical evidence are considered; taxa deliberately transported by Polynesians (“canoe plants”) are classified as indigenous if archaeological evidence indicates pre-Polynesian occurrence or as Polynesian introductions otherwise. Taxa naturally occurring more broadly in the Pacific are classified as indigenous, or as “indigenous/naturalized?” if evidence is inconclusive (Table 1, Figure 2). If a status cannot confidently be determined, the two possible statuses are given with a question mark.

Several species may be either indigenous or accidentally or intentionally introduced by the migration of Polynesians to the Hawaiian Islands via canoe. Sources such as Handy and Handy (1972), Nagata (1985), Wagner et al. (1990), Abbott (1992), and Ziegler (2002) list these species in their works. These species of ambiguous origin include but are not limited to *Cyclosorus interruptus*, *Digitaria setigera*, *Ipomoea cairica*, *Heteropogon contortus*, *Oxalis corniculata*, *Ludwigia octovalvis*, and *Rorippa*

sarmentosa (e.g., St. John 1978). For the scope of this checklist, we treat them as indigenous as they are widely distributed weedy taxa and it is nearly impossible to prove whether they dispersed to Hawai‘i by the wind, in the stomach or on the feet of wetland birds, rafted to Hawai‘i on oceanic currents, or in a canoe.

There are several culturally significant species which were expected to be imported to Hawai‘i by canoe, but archaeological/genetic evidence also suggests that the species occurred naturally in Hawai‘i well before humans arrived. Examples include *hala* (*Pandanus tectorius*; see Burney et al. 2001, Gallaher 2014) and *kou* (*Cordia subcordata*). These are noted as Polynesian introductions in Table 13 but are treated as indigenous in the main checklist, as we give priority to the first introduction. Similarly, species such as *niu* (*Cocos nucifera*) are considered a Polynesian introduction even though many plants have also been introduced after European contact.

A species is extinct or extirpated statewide if it is no longer known to occur in the wild from each island where it historically occurred in Hawai‘i. These are indicated with a † appended to the status. The same methodology applies in the island level extirpation section, see methodology below. A species with a † is extinct if its status is endemic but is otherwise extirpated.

Table 1. Definitions for biogeographic origin statuses

end	endemic, occurring only in the Hawaiian Islands
ind	indigenous, occurring naturally in the Hawaiian Islands (arrived without human assistance) but also elsewhere in the world
ind/ nat?	collected in the Hawaiian Islands by early botanists but evidence of indigeneity is inconclusive
nat	naturalized, introduced by man after European contact and now established and maintaining or spreading their populations by vegetative or sexual means
pol	Polynesian introduction, canoe plant (intentional introduction)
nat?	questionably naturalized, species not confirmed to be truly naturalized on any island, includes present-day adventive and escaped plants that have not yet formed populations large enough to demonstrate they are clearly naturalized. Focused fieldwork would be able to clarify the position of these
excl	taxa now excluded from the Hawaiian flora due to lack of convincing evidence of naturalization. Most excluded species are based on one or two old specimens not seen again in over 50 years. Records with nat? statuses will transition to excluded status after they have not been observed again after 50 years

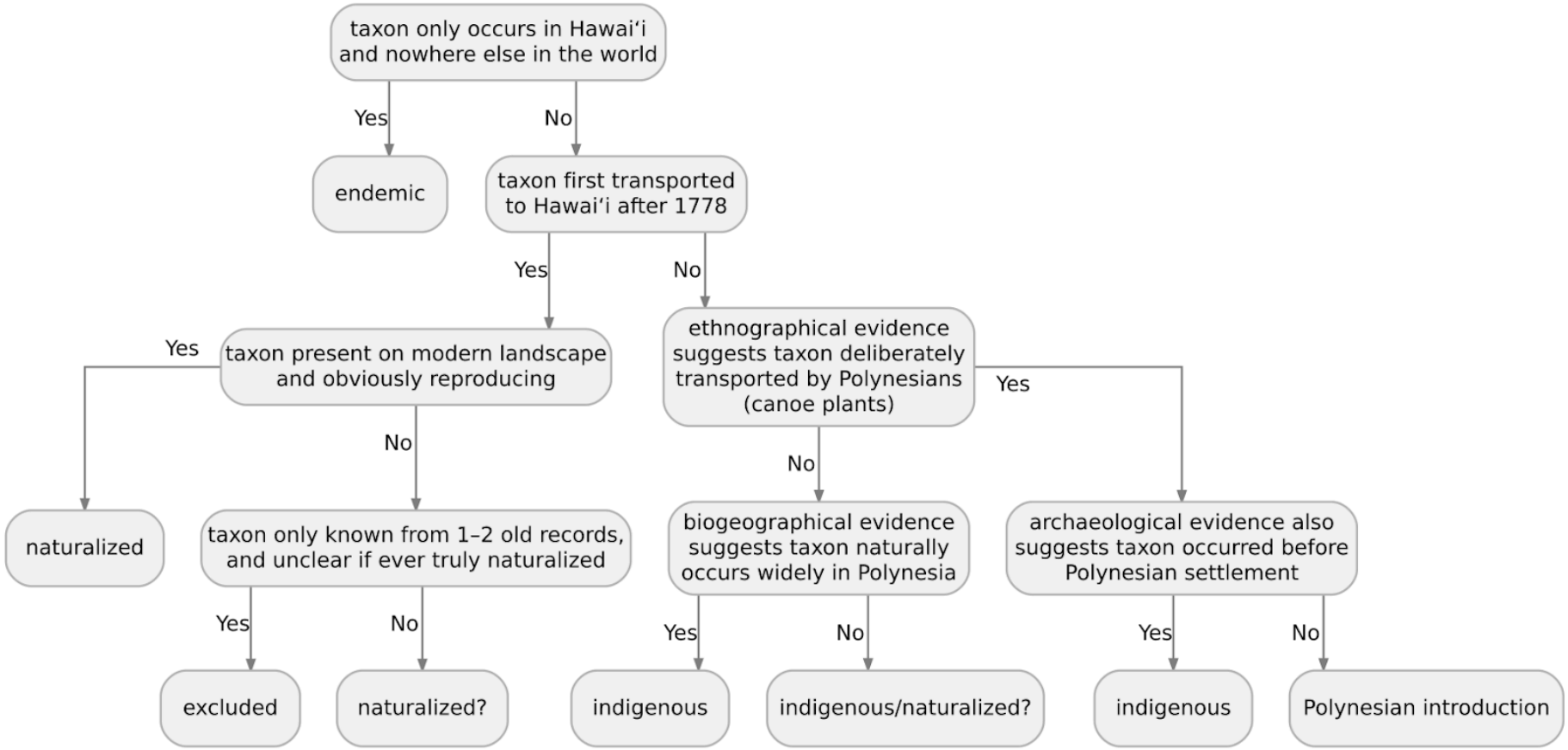


Figure 2. Decision criteria for determining the biogeographic status of taxa.

Endangerment statuses

In addition to the Federal and IUCN statuses provided in this checklist, taxon level statuses have also been assessed by Wagner et al. (1990) and The Hawai‘i Natural Heritage Program of The Nature Conservancy of Hawai‘i. These statuses are fully listed in Wagner, Bruegmann et al. (1990) but are not provided here as they have not been updated recently.

Federal statuses

The Endangered Species Act (ESA) is a U.S. federal law enacted in 1973 that protects critically imperiled species from extinction by making it illegal to harm, harass, or kill listed species and by requiring recovery plans and habitat conservation. The following definitions are taken verbatim from the Endangered Species Act of 1973:

- **Endangered (E):** Any species which is in danger of extinction throughout all or a significant portion of its range other than a species of the Class Insecta determined by the Secretary to constitute a pest whose protection under the provisions of this Act would present an overwhelming and overriding risk to man.
- **Species of Concern (SOC):** Taxa whose conservation status is of concern to the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, but for which further information is still needed. Such species receive no legal protection and use of the term does not necessarily imply that a species will eventually be proposed for listing.
- **Threatened (T):** Any species which is likely to become an endangered species within the foreseeable future throughout all or a significant portion of its range.

IUCN statuses

The IUCN Red List is the world’s most comprehensive inventory of the conservation status of plant and animal species, providing a scientifically rigorous assessment of extinction risk that guides global conservation priorities and policy decisions. It serves as a critical tool for governments, NGOs, and researchers to identify which species need protection most urgently and to track biodiversity trends over time. Assessment data from the IUCN Red List of Threatened Species was downloaded in October 2025 (version 2025-2). See IUCN (2012) for the full assessment criteria as they are too detailed to summarize here. In some cases, extinction statuses differ between this checklist and the IUCN Red List data.

- Extinct (EX): A taxon is Extinct when there is no reasonable doubt that the last individual has died. A taxon is presumed Extinct when exhaustive surveys in known and/or expected habitat, at appropriate times (diurnal, seasonal, annual) throughout its historic range have failed to record an individual. Surveys should be over a time frame appropriate to the taxon’s life cycle and life form.
- Extinct in the Wild (EW): A taxon is Extinct in the Wild when it is known only to survive in cultivation, in captivity, or as a naturalized population (or populations) well outside the past range. A taxon is presumed Extinct in the Wild when exhaustive surveys in known and/or expected habitat, at appropriate times (diurnal, seasonal, annual) throughout its historic range have failed to record an individual. Surveys should be over a time frame appropriate to the taxon’s life cycle and life form.
- Critically Endangered (CR): A taxon is Critically Endangered when the best available evidence indicates that it meets any of the criteria A to E for Critically Endangered (see Section V), and it is therefore considered to be facing an extremely high risk of extinction in the wild.
- Endangered (EN): A taxon is Endangered when the best available evidence indicates that it meets any of the criteria A to E for Endangered (see Section V), and it is therefore considered to be facing a very high risk of extinction in the wild.
- Vulnerable (VU): A taxon is Vulnerable when the best available evidence indicates that it meets any of the criteria A to E for Vulnerable (see Section V), and it is therefore considered to be facing a high risk of extinction in the wild.

- Near Threatened (NT): A taxon is Near Threatened when it has been evaluated against the criteria but does not qualify for Critically Endangered, Endangered, or Vulnerable now, but is close to qualifying for or is likely to qualify for a threatened category in the near future.
- Least Concern (LC): A taxon is of Least Concern when it has been evaluated against the criteria and does not qualify for Critically Endangered, Endangered, Vulnerable, or Near Threatened status. Widespread and abundant taxa are included in this category
- Data Deficient (DD): A taxon is Data Deficient when there is inadequate information to make a direct, or indirect, assessment of its risk of extinction based on its distribution and/or population status. A taxon in this category may be well studied, and its biology well known, but appropriate data on abundance and/or distribution are lacking. Data Deficient is therefore not a category of threat. Listing of taxa in this category indicates that more information is required and acknowledges the possibility that future research will show that threatened classification is appropriate. It is important to make positive use of whatever data are available. In many cases great care should be exercised in choosing between DD and a threatened status. If the range of a taxon is suspected to be relatively circumscribed, and a considerable period of time has elapsed since the last record of the taxon, threatened status may well be justified.

Wetland statuses

The National Wetland Plant List is a standardized list maintained by the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers that categorizes plant species by their probability of occurring in wetlands versus uplands, assigning each species a wetland indicator status. It serves as an essential tool for identifying and delineating wetlands for regulatory purposes under the Clean Water Act, helping determine which areas receive federal protection as wetland ecosystems. Wetland statuses are from the *National Wetland Plant List v.3* (USACE 2023) publication by the United States Army Corps of Engineers for the Hawai‘i and Pacific Islands Region. These values are defined as follows:

- Obligate (OBL): Almost always occur in wetlands
- Facultative Wetland (FACW): Usually occur in wetlands, but may occur in non-wetlands
- Facultative (FAC): Occur in wetlands and non-wetlands
- Facultative Upland (FACU): Usually occur in non-wetlands, but may occur in wetlands
- Upland (UPL): Almost never occurs in wetlands

Island distributions

Island abbreviation codes are compiled here and are also located at the foot of each checklist page. East Maui and West Maui were separated out if they were listed as such in a publication. However, if a distribution is listed as "Maui," it cannot be assumed that the taxon has been documented by vouchers on both East and West Maui, and no effort was made to clarify that status for this edition of the checklist. No effort was made to similarly designate distribution by region on other islands, (e.g., Koʻolau vs. Waiʻanae on Oʻahu). Separate distribution lists were included for the small islands of Kaʻula and Lehua. Lehua distribution records were infrequently included in the *Manual*, and the bulk of distribution records included in this checklist were derived from Wood and LeGrande (2006). Distribution records from Kaʻula were not included in the *Manual*, and the records listed here were included on the basis of voucher specimens stored at the Bishop Museum. Voucher records from Molokini, an islet off East Maui, were not included in this edition of the checklist and species from that island are included with Maui.

Main Hawaiian Islands

EM	East Maui
H	Hawaiʻi
K	Kauaʻi
Ka	Kahoʻolawe
Kl	Kaʻula Rock
L	Lānaʻi
Le	Lehua
M	Maui
Mo	Molokaʻi
Ni	Niʻihau
O	Oʻahu
WM	West Maui

Papahānaumokuākea

FF	French Frigate Shoals (Lalo)
GP	Gardner Pinnacles (ʻŌnūnui, ʻŌnūiki)
Ku	Kure (Hōlanikū)
La	Laysan (Kamole)
Li	Lisianski (Kapou)
Mi	Midway (Kuaihelani)
N	Nihoa
Ne	Necker (Mokumanamana)
PH	Pearl & Hermes (Holoikauaua)

Questionable occurrences

Island abbreviations are followed by "?" when the taxon is not currently considered to be truly naturalized but has, in the recent or distant past, been noted as such in the literature, or as displaying tendencies toward becoming naturalized. A "?" is also used when the occurrence on that island is not backed by a herbarium specimen or if it is unclear that the species is truly naturalized and reproducing in the wild; this will be explained in the citation for these cases. A questionable occurrence encompasses several naturalization concepts used over time in Hawaiʻi, including adventive, casual, and waif.

Plant Extinction Prevention Program (PEPP) targets

The Hawaiʻi Plant Extinction Prevention Program (PEPP) is a collaborative conservation initiative that focuses on protecting Hawaiʻi's rarest native plants, particularly species with fewer than 50 individuals remaining in the wild. Island abbreviations are followed by "**ρ**" when the taxon is a PEPP target, defined as having less than 50 wild individuals known to occur on all islands. The official PEPP list also includes some currently undescribed taxa which are omitted from this list (PEPP 2025).

Rare on island (ROI)

Island abbreviations are followed by "®" when they are treated as rare on island (ROI) by the Plant Extinction Prevention Program. ROI is defined as any taxa with a multi-island distribution and relatively few individuals on one or more of the islands within its natural range.

Invasive Species Committee targets

Island abbreviations are followed by skull-and-crossbones "☠" when the taxon is an eradication target (as of 2025) on an island. Eradication targets will shift over time as species are eradicated or if new populations are found that are beyond feasible eradication. Please contact 643-PEST (808-643-7378) or visit https://www.643pest.org/ if you have found any of these species.

Extirpations

Island abbreviations are followed by a dagger symbol "†" when a taxon is extirpated from an island, here defined as having no known wild individuals according to recent surveys, and/or not being observed in 50 years. The last year a taxon was observed on an island is given after the dagger symbol. Approximately 40 local field botanists reviewed these extirpations for accuracy. A species indicated as extirpated on an island may still be present in cultivation or as outplanted restoration individuals. The complete set of extirpation statuses included in this checklist is a novel dataset that was assembled in the summer of 2025. As it is impossible to prove a negative, we expect that the passage of time and continued fieldwork will locate populations of some taxa considered extirpated here and we eagerly invite corrections. The best form of documentation to submit is a dried, pressed specimen of the plant from a given island, but photos are also sufficient if pressing a specimen is not an option. Please address correspondence to botany@bishopmuseum.org.

Extirpation statuses were obtained from the staff of the Plant Extinction Prevention Program (PEPP), which manages many rare taxa and maintains their own database of which plants are still present on each island based on contemporary fieldwork (PEPP 2025). Any species treated by PEPP as possibly extirpated, extirpated, possibly extinct, extinct in the wild, or extirpated in the wild are here treated as extirpated.

For non-PEPP taxa, a database was built by combining herbarium data from the Bernice Pauahi Bishop Museum (BISH), the National Tropical Botanical Garden (PTBG), the Rock Herbarium at the University of Hawai'i (HAW), the Smithsonian Institution (US), and many other herbaria from the Global Biodiversity Information Facility (GBIF) into one specimen database. Another database was built using all the observations of plants from the citizen science platform iNaturalist for the Hawaiian Islands. These databases were assembled in April 2025. For each taxon in the checklist, the most recent year it was observed on an island was found from each database. This list was carefully reviewed—especially when different sources had major differences in the most recent year for a taxon on an island—to ensure that the record was correctly identified and entered in the database. Extirpation data were not compiled for unstabilized hybrids, as they may form again spontaneously even if they are currently extirpated.

Taxa were considered extirpated from an island if they had not been observed in any database in 50 years (i.e., before 1975), if fieldworkers observed the last individuals die, or if recent exhaustive surveys failed to find any individuals. We admit the selection of this 50-year threshold was arbitrary. Our criteria are much looser than those used by the IUCN, which states "there is no reasonable doubt that the last individual has died" (IUCN 2012). However, ours is practically applied across all 9,406 taxon-island pairs in our checklist. We further refined the draft list of species not seen in over 50 years by recruiting many field botanists who work across the Hawaiian Islands for peer review. As a result of their feedback, many extirpations are cited here as personal communications with the fieldworker who noted the absence of that taxon; in such citations, we add the year of the most recent herbarium specimen of the taxon from the island.

We also noted whether a species was deliberately eradicated as part of an invasive species control program (largely the Invasive Species Committees) and have listed these taxa in Appendix B. In compiling the list of deliberate eradications, only recent deliberate eradications could be located. Some older deliberate eradications may have unintentionally been omitted from this appendix.

Mahalo to Michael Ade, Kathy Akamine, Ane Bakutis, Jane Beachy, Kari Bogner, Lori Buchanan, Keahi Bustamente, Susan Ching, Tim Flynn, Danielle Frohlich, Jean Fujikawa, Jake Gross, Scott Heintzman, Susan Deans, Paul Higashino, Spencer Kashiwa, Kapua Kawelo, Matt Keir, Maya LeGrande, Dave Lorence, Woody Mallinson, Sierra McDaniel, Caitlin Morrison, Molly Murphy, Zach Pezzillo, Jonathan Plissner, Mike Ross, Rachel Rounds, Forrest Starr, Kim Starr, Chelsea Tamayo, Josh VanDeMark, Adam Williams, Ken Wood, and Naomi Worcester for helping review extirpation data.

The small size of islands within Papahānaumokuākea (Northwestern islands) allows for complete inventories to be made rather easily. As such, we compiled information from recent surveys, principally by Forest & Kim Starr. If a species had not been found in several recent surveys, it was also considered extirpated. Absence of

a † should not be taken as a guarantee that a population still exists on a given island, as we expect many false negatives in this database.

Citations

The citation field in the right-hand column of the checklist provides a chronological, citation-based account of changes in island distribution and scientific names for each taxon dating back to Wagner et al. (1990 [for dicots and monocots]), Palmer (2003 [for pteridophytes]), and Oppenheimer (2002 [for gymnosperms]). The citations add new island records, new naturalized records, scientific name changes, and assorted notes. In most cases, a page number for the citation is included to aid quick access to information. Scientific names are abbreviated after the first mention of a name, or if it is the currently accepted name. For example, "*Diospyros hillebrandii*" is abbreviated as "*D. hillebrandii*," likewise, "*Metrosideros polymorpha* var. *pseudorugosa*" = "*M. p.* var. *pseudorugosa.*"

Explanation of categories included in the citation field:

- **COMBNOV** (*combinatio nova,* new combination) = a new combination created when a taxon is transferred from one genus to another and the same specific epithet is used. *Ex.* *Canthium odoratum* (G.Forst.) Seem. = *Psydrax odorata* (G.Forst.) A.C.Sm. & S.P.Darwin.
- **DESCR** (description) = the cited source includes a description of the taxon; the quality may range from a few essential diagnostic characters to a detailed botanical description.
- **EXTINCT** = published record announcing that a taxon is globally extinct.
- **FORMANOV** = a newly described form.
- **KEY** = the cited source includes a key that treats the taxon; the key may range in scope from a few closely related taxa in a genus to a regional key including extra-Hawaiian taxa.
- **Misapplied** = a scientific name that is incorrectly applied in a sense different from that of the original author. Such errors can begin as simple misidentifications but become misapplied by virtue of subsequent widespread adoption or perpetuation in publications. The misapplication can be widespread in scope (as with some popular but misidentified cultivated plants) or restricted to a small region (e.g., misidentification of the Hawaiian endemic tree fern *Cibotium menziesii* as *C. chamissoi* by Skottsberg in 1942). In Appendix A, misapplied names are referred to using the format *incorrect name* sensu *author/year citation,* non *author citation for authentic taxon*.
- **new island record** = these are generally noted by island abbreviations in parentheses following a bibliographic citation (e.g., Herbst & Wagner 1996:9 (WM) notes a new island record from West Maui on page 9 of their paper).
- **NEWNAT** (new naturalization) = a newly documented naturalized record for the state; includes both records for taxa previously known from in Hawai‘i but not in a naturalized condition (i.e., new naturalized record), and those previously unknown in the state (i.e., new state record).
- **NOMNOV** (*nomen novum,* new name) = a newly coined name necessitated for nomenclatural reasons; it is not a new taxon. *Ex.* When the genus *Rollandia* was synonymized into *Cyanea,* the binomial *Rollandia angustifolia* (Hillebr.) Rock should have become a COMBNOV as *Cyanea angustifolia*. However, the latter name had already been published for a different species [*C. angustifolia* (Cham.) Hillebr.], therefore Lammers (1993) coined a new epithet for the taxon, *C. koolauensis* Lammers, Givnish & Sytsma.
- **NOTHOSPNOV** = a newly described hybrid.
- **RANGE EXT** = Range extension of a taxon within an island it was already published as occurring on.
- **REDISCOVER** = published record noting that a taxon thought to be extinct has been relocated; could refer to rediscovery on a single island of a multi-island taxon.
- **RESURRECT** = a taxon previously treated as a synonym is restored to recognized status; restored status may involve a COMBNOV or STATNOV. *Ex. Stenogyne sherffii* O. Deg., a synonym of *S. kaalae* Wawra in Wagner et al. (1990), was

resurrected (Wagner & Weller 1999) as a subspecies, *S. kaalae* subsp. *sherffii* (O.Deg.) W.L.Wagner & Weller (both a COMBNOV and STATNOV).

- **SPNOV** (*species nova,* new species) = a newly described species, based on an original type.
- **STATNOV** (*status novus,* new status) = indicates that a name change involves a change in the rank (status) of a described taxon, such as a change from subspecific or varietal rank to full species, or vice versa. *Ex. Delissea undulata* subsp. *kauaiensis* becoming *D. kauaiensis* (Lammers 2005).
- **SUBSPNOV** = a newly described subspecies.
- **Syn.** (*synonymum,* synonym) = a taxonomic name rejected in favor of another name. Two kinds: *nomenclatural* synonyms are based on the same original type material. *Ex. Evodia molokaiensis* (Hillebr.) Drake, *Pelea molokaiensis* Hillebr., and *Melicope molokaiensis* (Hillebr.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone are all different combinations for the same plant originally described by Hillebrand in 1888; if any of the three is currently considered the accepted name, the other two automatically become nomenclatural synonyms. *Taxonomic* synonyms are based on different original type material, and their synonymization is based on the botanist's taxonomic judgement. By botanical code, the oldest available validly published legitimate name must be used, and all others become taxonomic synonyms. Using the previous example, *Pelea foetida* H. Lév. (published 1911) and *P. stellata* H. St. John (publ. 1944) are taxonomic synonyms of *Pelea molokaiensis* Hillebr. (publ. 1888) [which itself is now a nomenclatural synonym of *Melicope molokaiensis* (Hillebr.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone].
- **VARNOV** (new variety) = a newly named variety.

Citation examples and explanations

Ex. 1. Scaevola gaudichaudiana Cham. (Dicot, Goodeniaceae). Wagner et al. 1990:784 (K, O).

This is a typical opening citation for taxa treated in the *Manual*. This entry indicates that the species description starts on page 784, and that it occurs on Kaua‘i and O‘ahu. No name or distributional changes have occurred since 1990. Such opening citations for taxa treated in Wagner et al. (1990) and Palmer (2003), which include full descriptions and relevant keys, do not include the annotations “DESCR” or “KEY.” (but see *Ex. 8*).

Ex. 2. Crepidomanes draytonianum (Brack.) Ebihara & K.Iwats. (Pteridophyte, Hymenophyllaceae). Palmer 2003:253 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Vandenboschia draytoniana*]); Ebihara et al. 2006:238/Snow et al. 2011:13 (COMBNOV, Syn. *V. draytoniana* = *C. draytonianum*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:187 (remove L [no evidence of presence]).

Palmer (2003) treated this species under the name *Vandenboschia draytoniana*, present on the six major islands (excluding Ni‘ihau and Kaho‘olawe). Ebihara et al. (2006) transferred the species to *Crepidomanes*, creating the new combination that was secondarily reported by Snow et al. 2011. Faccenda et al. in 2025 removed Lāna‘i from its distribution, as there are no recorded vouchers or reports of the species from that island.

Ex. 3. Kadua flynnii (W.L.Wagner & Lorence) W.L.Wagner & Lorence (Dicot, Rubiaceae). Wagner & Lorence 1998:311 (SPNOV/K, DESCR)/Herbst & Wagner 1999:31 [as *Hedyotis flynnii*]; Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:24 (COMBNOV, Syn. *H. flynnii* = *K. flynnii*).

Hedyotis flynnii was described as a new species from Kaua‘i by Wagner & Lorence in 1998 (secondarily reported by Herbst & Wagner in 1999). In 2005, the species was transferred to *Kadua* (secondarily reported by Kennedy et al. in 2010).

Ex. 4. Cyanea kolekoleensis (H.St.John) Lammers (Dicot, Campanulaceae). St. John 1987b:344 (SPNOV/K [as *Delissea kolekoleensis*], DESCR); Lammers 1992:130/Herbst & Wagner

1999:16 (COMBNOV, Syn. *D. kolekoleensis* = C. *kolekoleensis*, KEY, DESCR); Wood 2012:92 (EXTINCT, DESCR); PEPP 2025 (REDISCOVER).

This citation showcases *Delissea kolekoleensis*, one of Harold St. John's newly published species from 1987, too late for the *Manual* to pass judgement on the taxon. Lammers in 1992 accepted the species, but transferred it from *Delissea* to *Cyanea,* and included a key and species description. In 2012, Wood speculated that the species might be extinct, but the Plant Extinction Prevention Program reported its rediscovery in its 2025 report.

Ex. 5. Celosia argentea L. (Dicot, Amaranthaceae). Oppenheimer 2003:5 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:101 (DESCR); Starr & Starr 2022a:13 (WM).

This species was published as a new naturalization record for Hawai'i Island and the state in 2003, accompanied by a description. The species was later treated in *A Tropical Garden Flora* (Staples & Herbst 2005), in which a description was included. The latter citation is a good indicator that the taxon is cultivated in the Hawaiian Islands. In 2022 a new naturalized record was reported for West Maui.

Ex. 6. Cyanea mauiensis (Rock) Lammers (Dicot, Campanulaceae). Wagner et al. 1990:451 (Syn. *C. grimesiana* var. *mauiensis* = *C. g.* subsp. *grimesiana*); Lammers 1998:31/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17 (RESURRECT/M, COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *C. g.* var. *mauiensis* = *C. mauiensis*, KEY); Lammers 2004:86 (KEY); Wood et al. 2019/Munro 665 BISH (EXTINCT, 1918).

In this entry, the currently accepted species (*Cyanea mauiensis)* was originally a synonym *(C. grimesiana* var. *mauiensis)* of *C. grimesiana* subsp. *grimesiana* in the *Manual*. When Lammers resurrected the taxon in 1998, he elevated the taxonomic status of var. *mauiensis* to full species under a new combination. Wood et al. in 2019 considered the species extinct, since it was last collected in 1918.

Ex. 7. Polyscias lallanii R.Kr.Singh & Sanjeet Kumar (Dicot, Araliaceae). Wagner et al. 1990:229 (K [as *Munroidendron racemosum*]); Herbst & Wagner 1996:9 (REDISCOVER/K); Lowry & Plunkett 2010:74 (COMBNOV, Syn. *M. racemosum* = *Polyscias racemosa* [nom. illeg.]); Singh & Kumar 2024:18 (NOMNOV, *P. racemosa* = *P. lallanii*); Lowry et al. 2024:80 (NOMNOV, *P. racemosa* = *P. munroi* [nom. illeg.]).

Treated in the *Manual* as *Munroidendron racemosum*, this Hawaiian endemic genus was synonymized into *Polyscias* by Lowry & Plunkett in 2010 as *P. racemosa*. It was later realized that the new combination was illegitimate, as the binomial *P. racemosa* had previously been published in 1905 for a plant from Mauritius. Finally, in May 2024 Lowry et al. published the replacement name *P. munroi,* thus returning the honorific for the species to George Munro, well-known local naturalist and Lāna'i ranch manager. Unfortunately, just a month prior, Singh & Kumar (2024) had published their own replacement name, *P. lallanii,* honoring the lead author's father. Following botanical code, *P. lallanii* has priority and *P. munroi* became a superfluous, illegitimate name.

Ex. 8. Hyparrhenia hirta (L.) Stapf (Monocot, Poaceae). Wagner et al. 1990:1554 (Mo?, L? [adventive], DESCR); Wagner & Herbst 1995:24 (NEWNAT/Mo, L); Herbst & Clayton 1998:28 (KEY); Faccenda 2023c:123 (EM, H).

This entry introduces a category of plants that were included in the *Manual* but only as a short note. This situation applies when all island distributions in the *Manual* citation are accompanied by question marks, for reasons provided in brackets. In this case, the species was considered to be adventive (not fully naturalized) on Moloka'i and Lāna'i. These short notes in the Manual often do not include any descriptive information, but If diagnostic characters are provided, "DESCR" is appended to the entry. Later, in 1995, populations on those two islands were published as the first records of naturalization of *H. hirta* in the state. It was included in a key to species in the 1998 Herbst & Clayton paper. In 2023, Faccenda reported that *H. hirta* was also naturalized on East Maui and Hawai'i.

Ex. 9. Sporobolus elongatus R.Br. (Monocot, Poaceae). Herbst & Clayton 1998:36 (NEWNAT/L? [as *S. elongatus*; single spm.], KEY, NEWNAT/H [as *S. pyramidalis*], KEY); Snow 2008:41 (O, H, *S. pyramidalis* misapplied = *S. elongatus*); Faccenda 2022:85 (Mi); Starr & Starr 2022b/Herbst 6380 BISH (Mi†, 1980); Faccenda,

Yorkston & Morden 2024:39, 46, 51 (ID confirmed via ITS sampling, K, Mo, EM, WM, KEY); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:148 (L nat. confirmed).

This entry includes misapplied names. In 1998, *Sporobolus elongatus* (on Lāna‘i) and *S. pyramidalis* (on Hawai‘i) were both treated as new naturalizations in the state. In 2008, Snow added O‘ahu to the distribution of *S. elongatus,* based on a specimen collected on the University of Hawai‘i, Mānoa campus, previously misidentified as *S. pyramidatus* (authentic *S. pyramidatus* still remaining a part of the naturalized Hawaiian flora). Snow also added Hawai‘i Island to the distribution of *S. elongatus,* based on reidentification of the specimen misidentified as *S. pyramidalis* by Herbst & Clayton (1998). *Sporobolus pyramidalis* was thus removed as a naturalized element in the Hawaiian flora. Faccenda (2022) added Midway, but a Starr & Starr Midway survey report from the same year did not record it, and it was then considered to be extirpated from the island, with the last collection made in 1980. Faccenda & Sprague (2024) confirmed its naturalized status on Lāna‘i. Faccenda et al. (2024) confirmed the ID of Hawaiian material using sequencing techniques.

Ex. 10. Cyrtandra × *honolulensis* Wawra (Dicot, Gesneriaceae). Wagner et al. 1990:737 (O, parentage: *C. cordifolia* × C. *sandwicensis*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid.

In this checklist, type specimens identified as hybrids between two parent taxa are included as named hybrids. In this case, the *Manual* (p. 737) noted two type specimens as representing a cross between *Cyrtandra cordifolia* and *C. sandwicensis*. The name *C. honolulensis* Wawra (1872) was published before *C. piligyna* H.St.John & Storey (1950) and was thus chosen to represent this hybrid combination.

FIGURES

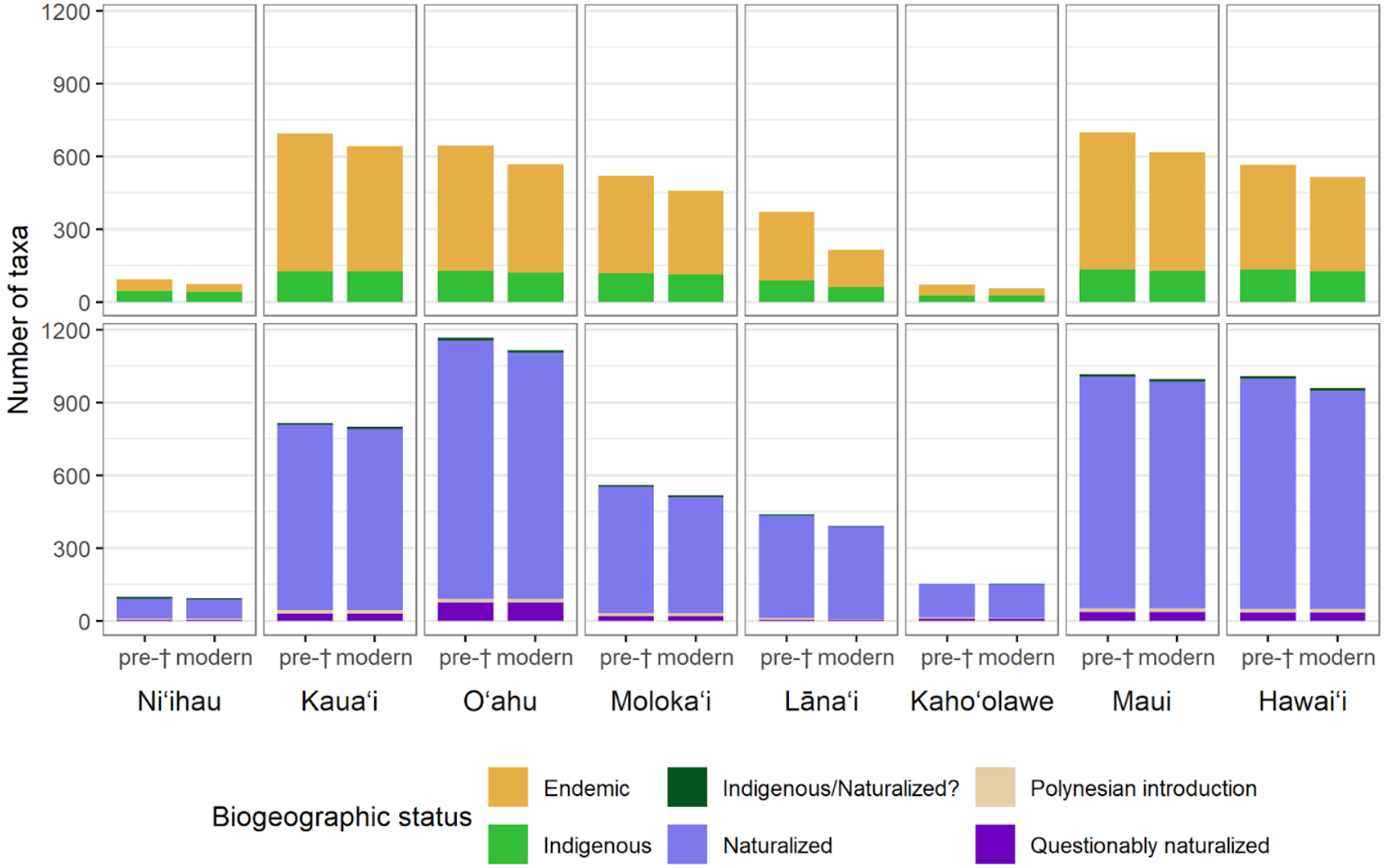


Figure 3. Breakdown of biogeographic statuses across the main islands. Bars are labeled as either pre-† (pre-extirpations): tallying now extirpated taxa, or modern: subtracting extirpated taxa. Unstabilized hybrids and excluded species are omitted.

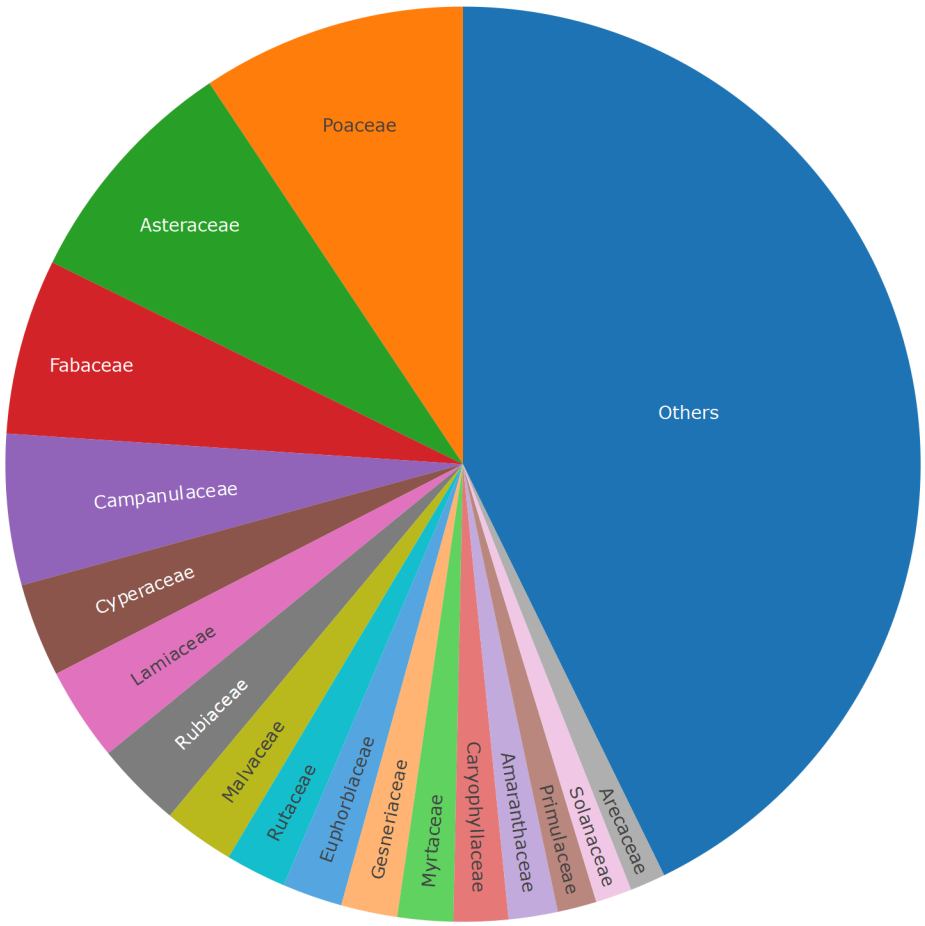


Figure 4. Pie chart of the largest families across the entire Hawaiian land plant flora. Also see table 6 for exact counts. Hybrids and excluded taxa are not omitted from this chart.

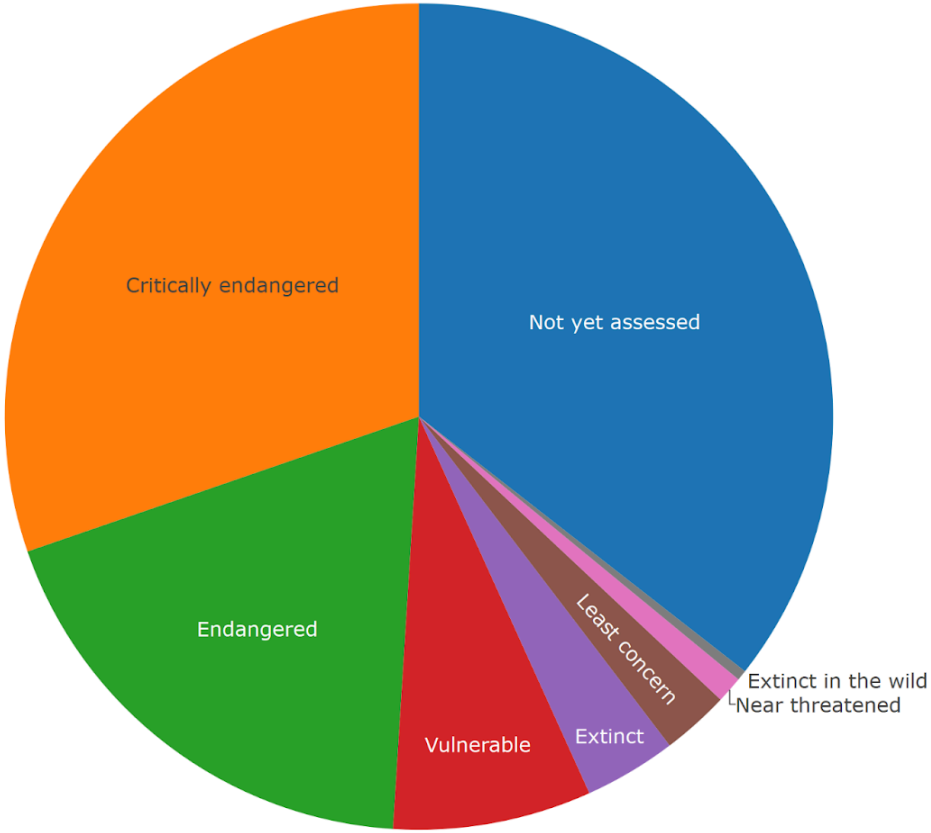


Figure 5. Pie chart of the IUCN statuses for endemic taxa. Note that the EX and EW categories as defined by the IUCN are much stricter than the definitions used in this checklist and dramatically underrepresent the true number of extinctions. According to PEPP (2025), there are 30 taxa extinct in the wild compared to 5 listed by the IUCN. Similarly, this checklist tallies 139 extinct/extinct in the wild taxa compared to 50 by IUCN. The majority (52) of these extinct taxa are not assessed by the IUCN, whereas 41 are assessed as CR, with the remainder agreeing between this checklist and the IUCN.

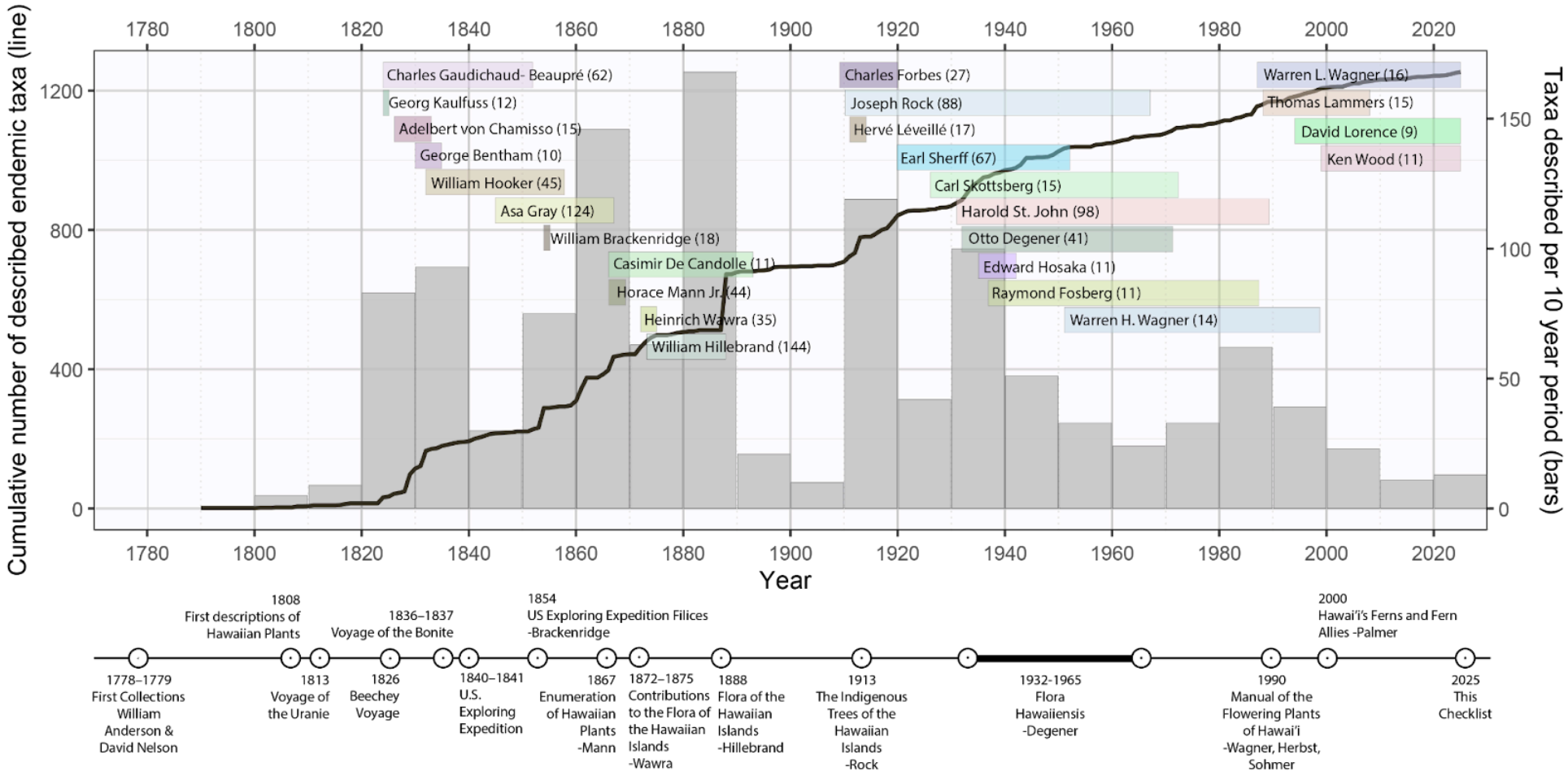


Figure 6. Number of accepted endemic taxa described over time based on the publication year of the basionym of each accepted name or its oldest synonym, hybrids excluded. The black line shows the cumulative number of taxa, the grey vertical bars show the number of taxa described per 10-year interval, and the colored horizontal bars show the time period during which the most prolific plant authors were active, along with (in parentheses) the number of currently accepted plant names authored by that botanist. A selection of significant botanical events and publications are listed on the bottom timeline. The basionym is the oldest name which a current name is based on ignoring any changes between genera or ranks. For example, *Cyanea quercifolia* (Hillebr.) E.Wimm. was published in 1943 but was a new combination based on *Cyanea solanacea* var. *quercifolia* Hillebr., published in 1888. Therefore, the basionym year is 1888. Sometimes the basionym year is not the oldest name for a taxon. For example, *Cyanea pohaku* Lammers was published in 1988 but was based on *Clermontia haleakalensis* Rock (1913). However, *Clermontia haleakalensis* is not the basionym, as when this species was transferred to *Cyanea*, the name *Cyanea haleakalaensis* H.St.John blocked using the same basionym and forced the creation of *Cyanea pohaku*.

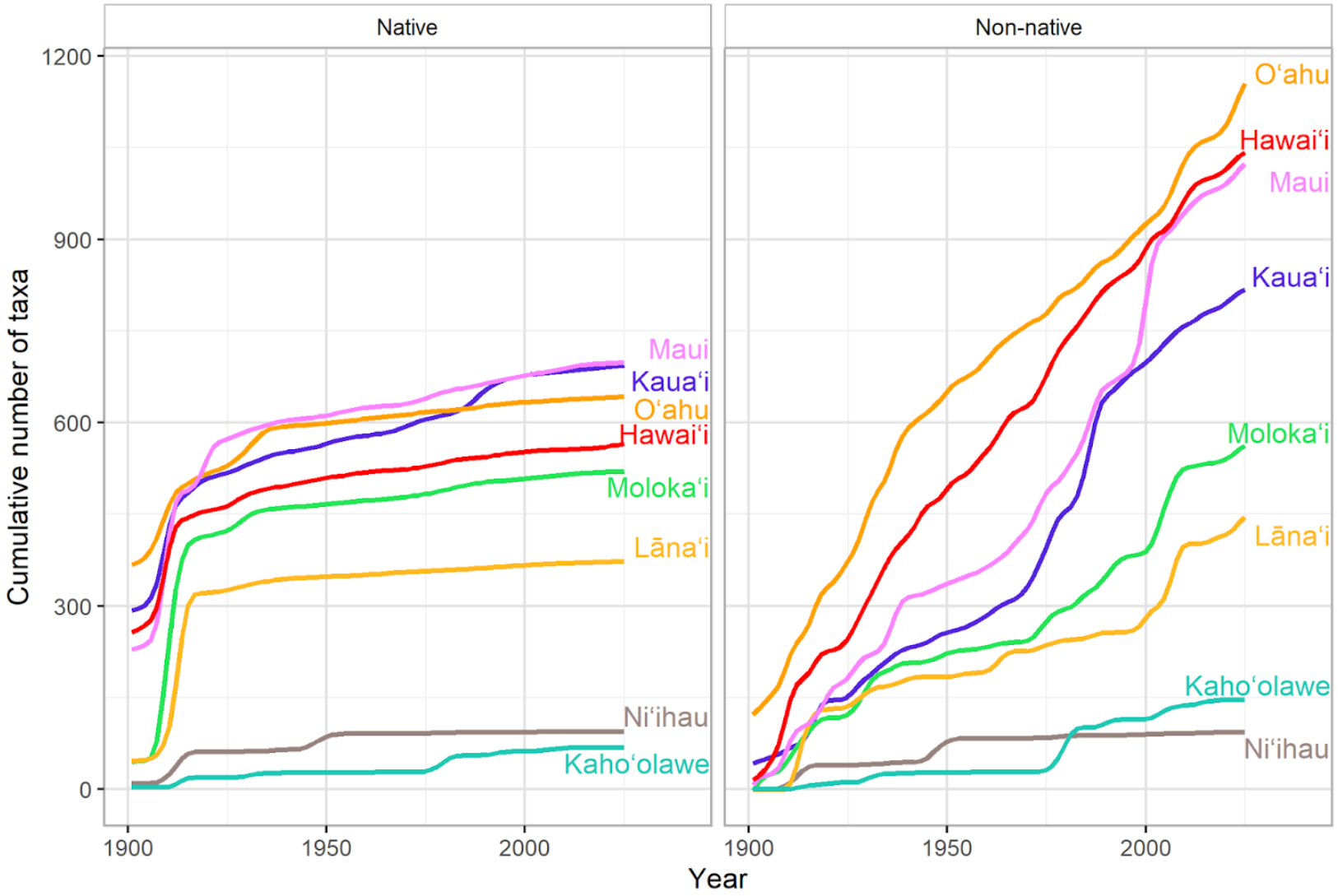


Figure 7. Number of native or naturalized/questionably naturalized taxa known from each island based on the year the first herbarium specimen was recorded at BISH or PTBG. Native taxa include endemic and indigenous taxa, all others are non-native. Excluded taxa and unstabilized hybrids are not included. As this excludes collections from Hillebrand and those in European herbaria, the number of taxa is expected to be lower than the number reported in the literature for each island in the very early 1900s. The x axis starts at 1900, approximately when the BISH herbarium opened. Lines are smoothed using a monotone increasing constraint spline.

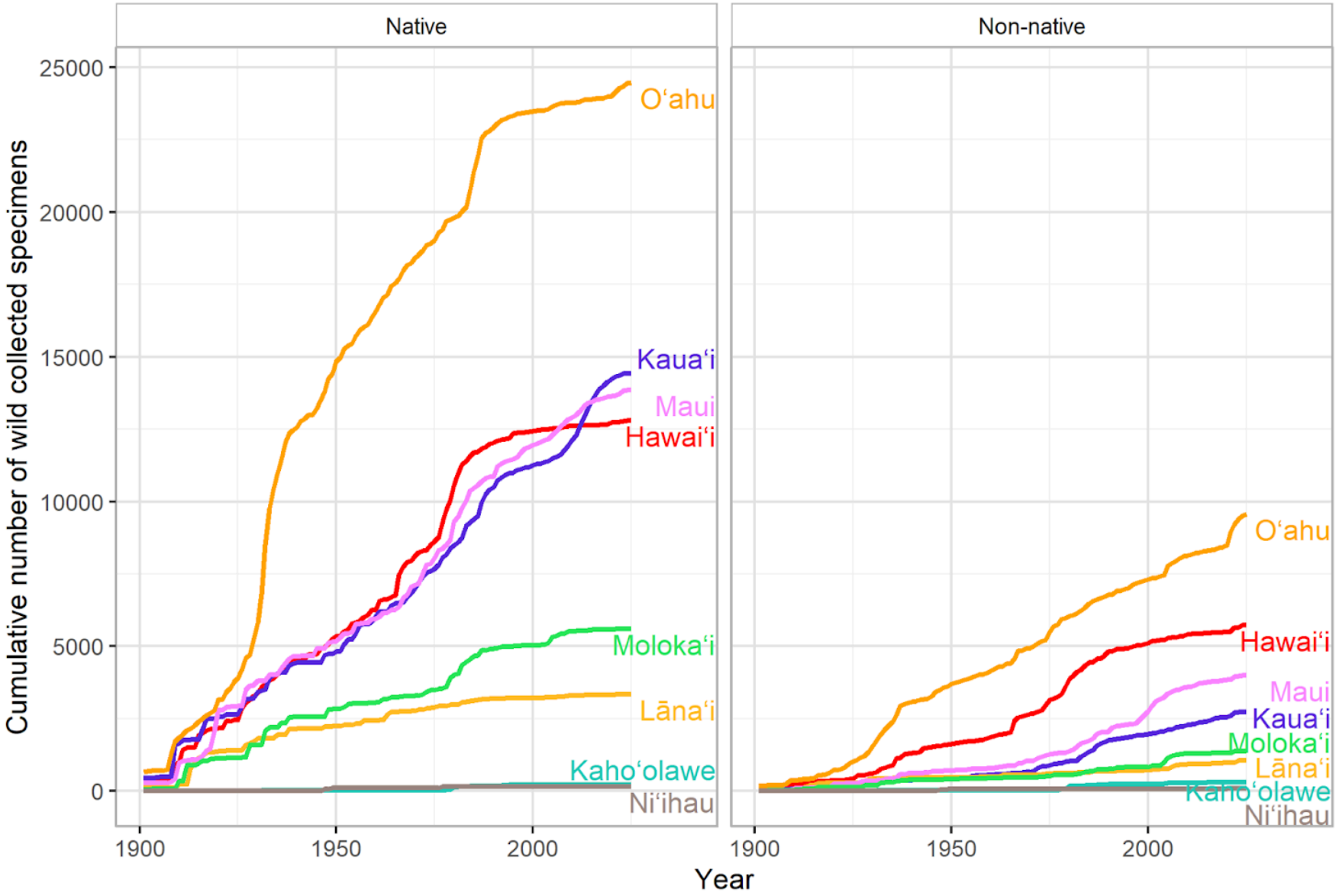


Figure 8. Number of unique, wild-collected herbarium specimens at BISH and PTBG from each island over time. Duplicate specimens with the same collector and collection number were removed. Native taxa include endemic and indigenous taxa, all others are non-native.

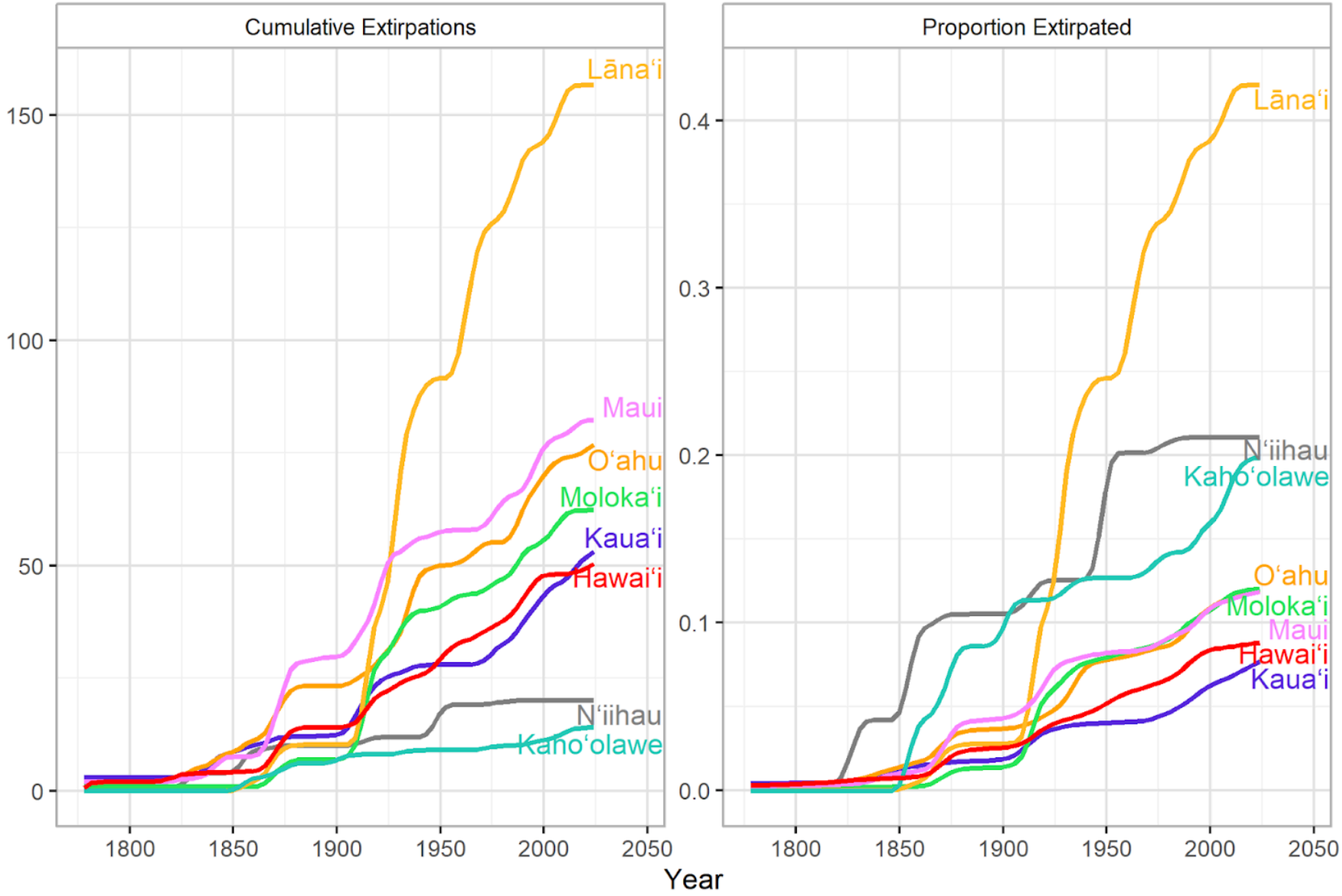


Figure 9. Number of native species now recognized as extirpated on each island by the last year that a species was recorded on an island. Since species became extirpated sometime after their final sighting, the true extinction curves would be shifted rightward from the plotted positions. Lines are smoothed using a monotone increasing constraint spline.

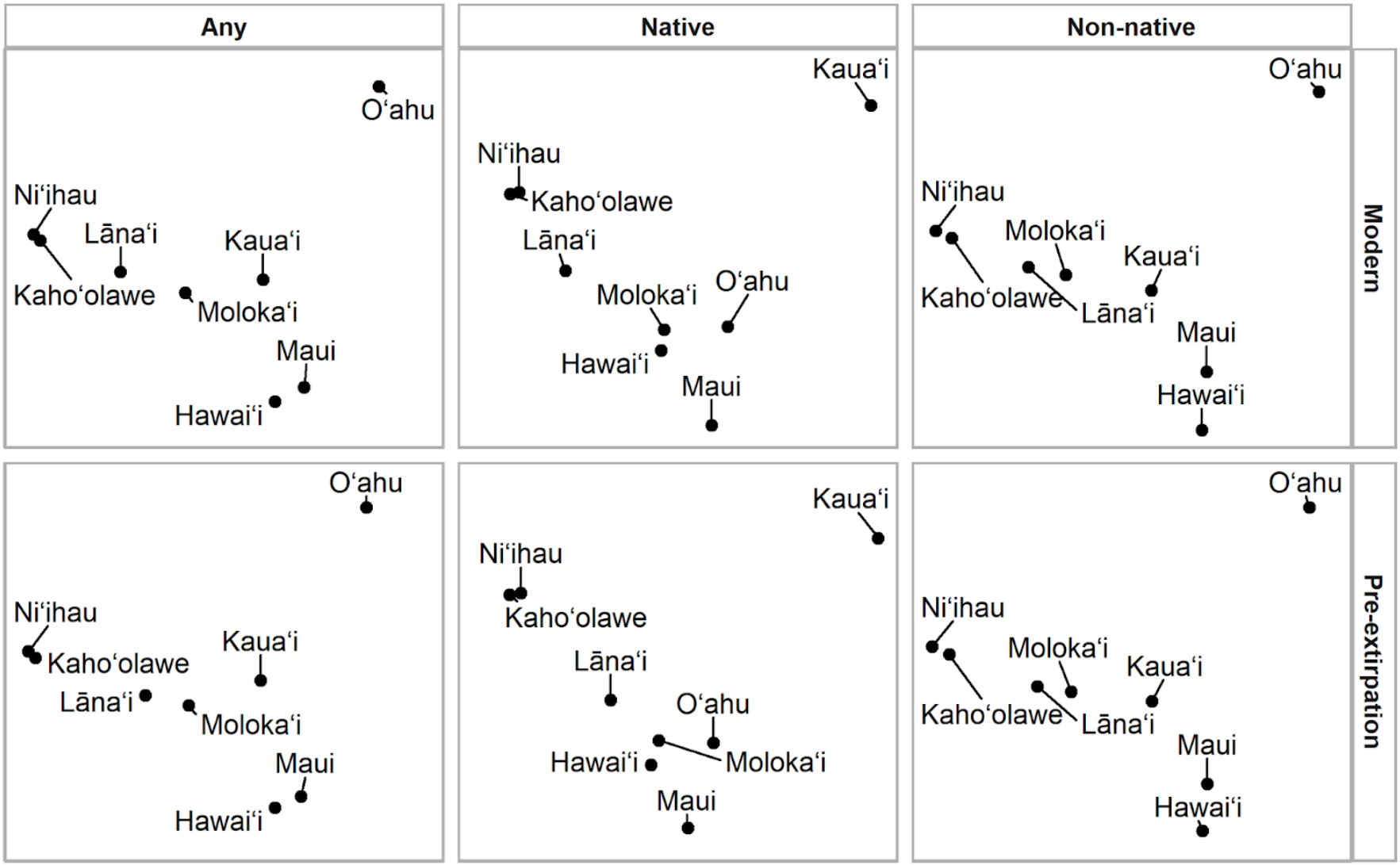


Figure 10. Multiple Correspondence Analysis (MCA) ordination of Hawaiian island floras. MCA is a statistical technique that visualizes similarity patterns by positioning islands closer together when they share similar plants. Islands plotted near each other have more similar plant communities, while those farther apart are more distinct. Each island's position is determined by analyzing thousands of taxa presence/absence/extirpation statuses and condensing this information into two interpretable but unitless dimensions. The contemporary row treats extirpated taxa as their own category, whereas the pre-extirpation row treats extirpated/extinct taxa as present. The two axes plotted encompass 45—56% of the variation of the data. Unstabilized hybrids and excluded taxa are omitted from this chart.

TABLES

Table 2. Species tallies by island for the main islands. Total taxa including subspecies or varieties are tallied inside the parentheses. All rows include both extant and extirpated/extinct taxa except those tallying extirpations (rows prefixed by a dagger, †); subtract the extirpated row to obtain contemporary (extant-only) counts. In these tables native is defined as endemic or indigenous species; all other statuses are non-native. Excluded species and unstabilized hybrids are not tallied.

	Niʻihau	Kauaʻi	Oʻahu	Molokaʻi	Lānaʻi	Maui	Kahoʻolawe	Hawaiʻi
Native families	43	105	105	100	89	105	31	103
Non-native families	30	139	154	100	90	137	34	147
Total families	57	170	177	144	127	168	51	176
Native genera	73	261	252	243	205	262	52	253
Non-native genera	83	497	669	355	290	601	113	585
Total genera	141	689	835	547	455	784	154	759
Single-island endemic sp.	2	247 (257)	163 (173)	44 (46)	13	112 (116)	1	105 (112)
Endemic sp.	48 (50)	518 (567)	465 (514)	371 (402)	262 (282)	506 (565)	40 (43)	390 (432)
Indigenous sp.	45	135 (127)	136 (129)	126 (119)	95 (90)	142 (133)	29 (28)	142 (133)
Indigenous/naturalized? sp.	6	8	12	7	5	10	1	10
Polynesian introduced sp.	5	16	15	14	8	15	3	15
Questionable naturalized sp.	6	29	77	19	4	38	11	35
Naturalized sp.	81	760 (761)	1059 (1062)	518 (519)	421 (422)	948 (954)	139	945 (949)
Native sp.	93 (95)	653 (694)	601 (643)	497 (521)	357 (372)	648 (698)	69 (71)	532 (565)
Non-native sp.	98	813 (815)	1164 (1167)	558 (559)	438 (439)	1011 (1017)	154	1005 (1009)
Total sp.	191 (193)	1466 (1509)	1765 (1810)	1055 (1080)	795 (811)	1659 (1715)	223 (225)	1537 (1574)
† Single-island endemic sp.	2	22	25 (28)	11	7	30	1	16
† Endemic sp.	18	50 (51)	66 (70)	54 (56)	124 (128)	75 (78)	11 (12)	43 (45)
† Indigenous sp.	2	3	8	7	31	6	3	7
† Indigenous/naturalized? sp.	1	0	4	0	2	1	0	0
† Polynesian introduced sp.	0	1	0	2	4	0	1	0
† Naturalized sp.	2	15	49	40	41	20	0	48
† Native sp.	20	53	74 (77)	61 (62)	155 (157)	81 (82)	14	50 (51)
† Non-native sp.	3	16	53	42	47	21	1	48
† Total sp.	23	69	127 (130)	103 (104)	202 (205)	102 (103)	15	98 (100)
Unstabilized native hybrids	NA	10	39	4	4	21	0	16
Unstabilized naturalized hybrids	NA	6	9	1	1	6	1	2
Unstabilized hybrids	NA	16	48	5	5	27	1	18
% † Non-native taxa	3	2	5	8	11	2	1	5
% † Endemic taxa	36	9	14	14	46	14	28	10
% † Native taxa	21	8	12	12	44	12	20	9
Ratio extant non-native sp. to extant native sp.	1.3	1.33	2.11	1.18	1.98	1.74	2.78	1.99

Table 3. Species tallies by island for Papahānaumokuākea and Kaua‘i islets. Total taxa including subspecies or varieties are tallied inside the parentheses. All rows include both extant and extirpated/extinct taxa except those tallying extirpations (rows prefixed by a dagger, †); subtract the extirpated row to obtain contemporary (extant-only) counts. In these tables native is defined as endemic or indigenous species; all other statuses are non-native. Excluded species and unstabilized hybrids are not tallied.

	Kure	Midway	Pearl & Hermes	Lisianski	Laysan	Gardner Pinnacles	French Frigate Shoals	Necker	Nihoa	Ka‘ula	Lehua
Native families	16	20	11	11	22	1	9	5	15	12	17
Non-native families	15	33	6	5	9	0	12	0	5	5	14
Total families	24	38	15	13	23	1	16	5	17	14	26
Native genera	21	27	12	13	27	1	10	5	17	15	23
Non-native genera	36	94	10	5	14	0	23	0	7	10	37
Total genera	51	110	21	16	34	1	31	5	23	24	57
Single-island endemic sp.	0	0	0	0	2	0	0	0	3	0	0
Endemic sp.	10	11	7	4	16	0	1	3	13	6	11 (12)
Indigenous sp.	14	19 (20)	7	10	16 (17)	1	9	2	8	12	15 (14)
Indigenous/naturalized? sp.	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1
Polynesian introduced sp.	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0
Questionable naturalized sp.	1	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	5
Naturalized sp.	42	128	10	5	13	0	24	0	7	11	38
Native sp.	24	30 (31)	14	14	32 (33)	1	10	5	21	18	26
Non-native sp.	44	133	10	5	14	0	24	0	7	11	44
Total sp.	68	163 (164)	24	19	46 (47)	1	34	5	28	29	70
† Single-island endemic sp.	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0
† Endemic sp.	4	4	2	0	6	0	0	0	1	2	1 (2)
† Indigenous sp.	0	4	1	1	1	0	3	0	2	3	3
† Indigenous/naturalized? sp.	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
† Polynesian introduced sp.	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
† Naturalized sp.	13	41	2	1	4	0	11	0	2	0	2
† Native sp.	4	8	3	1	7	0	3	0	3	5	4
† Non-native sp.	13	41	2	1	4	0	11	0	2	0	2
† Total sp.	17	49	5	2	11	0	14	0	5	5	6
Unstabilized native hybrids	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Unstabilized naturalized hybrids	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1
Unstabilized hybrids	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1
% † Non-native taxa	30	31	20	20	29	NA	46	NA	29	0	5
% † Endemic taxa	40	45	29	0	38	NA	0	0	8	33	17
% † Native taxa	17	29	21	7	21	0	30	0	14	28	15
Ratio extant non-native sp. to extant native sp.	1.55	4.38	0.73	0.31	0.4	0	1.86	0	0.28	0.85	1.91

Table 4. Species tallies by island group. Total taxa including subspecies or varieties are tallied inside the parentheses. All rows include both extant and extirpated/extinct taxa except those tallying extirpations (rows prefixed by a dagger, †); subtract the extirpated row to obtain contemporary (extant-only) counts. In these tables native is defined as endemic or indigenous species; all other statuses are non-native. Excluded species and unstabilized hybrids are not tallied. **NHWI** = Ku, Mi, PH, Li, La, GP, FF, Ne, N; **MAIN** = Kl, Le, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H; **KAUA'I** = Kl, Le, Ni, K; **O'AHU** = O; **MAUI NUI** = Mo, L, M, Ka; **HAWAI'I** = H.

	NWHI	MAIN	KAUA'I	O'AHU	MAUI NUI	HAWAI'I	ALL ISLANDS
Native families	30	108	106	105	106	103	108
Non-native families	36	180	139	154	140	147	181
Total families	45	200	171	177	171	176	201
Native genera	42	280	265	252	266	253	280
Non-native genera	105	891	498	669	628	585	896
Total genera	132	1060	692	835	812	759	1064
Single-island endemic sp.	5	669 (721)	250 (260)	163 (173)	169 (175)	105 (112)	674 (726)
Endemic sp.	26	1086 (1243)	529 (579)	465 (514)	575 (653)	390 (432)	1092 (1251)
Indigenous sp.	27 (28)	156 (145)	139 (131)	136 (129)	145 (136)	142 (133)	156 (145)
Indigenous/naturalized? sp.	1	14	10	12	11	10	14
Polynesian introduced sp.	2	16	16	15	15	15	16
Questionable naturalized sp.	3	96	30	77	46	35	96
Naturalized sp.	140	1595 (1603)	763 (764)	1059 (1062)	1030 (1037)	945 (949)	1602 (1610)
Native sp.	53 (54)	1242 (1388)	668 (710)	601 (643)	720 (789)	532 (565)	1248 (1396)
Non-native sp.	146	1721 (1730)	819 (821)	1164 (1167)	1101 (1109)	1005 (1009)	1728 (1737)
Total sp.	199 (200)	2963 (3118)	1486 (1530)	1765 (1810)	1821 (1898)	1537 (1574)	2976 (3133)
† Single-island endemic sp.	1	112 (117)	24	25 (28)	49	16	113 (118)
† Endemic sp.	4	130 (136)	55 (56)	66 (70)	95 (99)	43 (45)	133 (139)
† Indigenous sp.	4	6	2	8	5	7	4
† Indigenous/naturalized? sp.	0	3	1	4	2	0	3
† Polynesian introduced sp.	0	1	1	0	0	0	1
† Naturalized sp.	45	37	12	49	31	48	40
† Native sp.	8	136 (142)	57	74 (77)	100 (103)	50 (51)	137 (143)
† Non-native sp.	45	41	14	53	33	48	44
† Total sp.	53	177 (183)	71	127 (130)	133 (136)	98 (100)	181 (187)
Unstabilized native hybrids	1	86	16	48	31	18	86
Unstabilized naturalized hybrids	0	74	10	39	25	16	74
Unstabilized hybrids	1	12	6	9	6	2	12
% † Non-native taxa	31	2	2	5	3	5	3
% † Endemic taxa	15	11	10	14	15	10	11
% † Native taxa	15	10	8	12	13	9	10
Ratio extant non-native sp. to extant native sp.	2.24	1.52	1.32	2.11	1.72	1.99	1.52

Table 5. Species tallies by major groups of plants. Total taxa including subspecies or varieties are tallied inside the parentheses if different than the number of species. In these tables native is defined as endemic or indigenous species; all other statuses are non-native. Excluded species and unstabilized hybrids are not tallied.

Group	Dicot	Gymnosperm	Monocot	Pteridophyte	All	% of total flora
Native families	69	0	16	23	108	-
Non-native families	129	4	28	20	181	-
Total families	137	4	32	28	201	-
Native genera	169	0	51	60	280	-
Non-native genera	649	9	203	35	896	-
Total genera	746	9	228	81	1064	-
Endemic species	878 (997)	0	99 (115)	115 (139)	1092 (1251)	36.6%
Indigenous species	65 (62)	0	42 (37)	49 (46)	156 (145)	5.2%
Indigenous or naturalized? species	9	0	4	1	14	0.5%
Naturalized Polynesian introduced species	8	0	8	0	16	0.5%
Questionably naturalized species	80	3	11	2	96	3.2%
Naturalized species	1079 (1085)	18	452 (454)	54	1603 (1611)	53.8%
Non-native species	1176 (1182)	21	475 (477)	57	1728 (1737)	58.1%
Native species	943 (1059)	0	141 (152)	164 (185)	1248 (1396)	41.9%
Total species	2118 (2241)	21	616 (629)	221 (242)	2976 (3133)	100%

Table 6. The largest 35 families in Hawai‘i, sorted by total number of species in this checklist. Total taxa including subspecies or varieties are tallied inside the parentheses. In these tables native is defined as endemic or indigenous species; all other statuses are non-native. Excluded species and unstabilized hybrids are not tallied.

Family	Genera	Non-native genera	Native genera	**Species**	Non-native species	Native species	Single-island endemic species	Extinct native species	% Extinct native taxa	% Native species
Poaceae	95	86	20	289 (293)	241 (242)	48 (51)	7	3 (4)	8	17
Asteraceae	99	90	12	228 (262)	127 (129)	101 (133)	84 (96)	10 (14)	11	44
Fabaceae	86	81	15	191 (192)	168 (168)	23 (24)	5	2	8	12
Campanulaceae	9	4	6	148 (166)	5	143 (161)	129 (141)	35 (41)	25	97
Lamiaceae	26	23	5	100 (104)	39 (39)	61 (65)	44 (46)	23 (27)	42	61
Cyperaceae	16	11	14	96 (102)	54 (54)	42 (48)	6	2	4	44
Rubiaceae	25	17	8	88 (95)	29 (29)	59 (66)	29 (33)	2 (4)	6	67
Malvaceae	27	23	9	76 (78)	44	32 (34)	24 (24)	8 (9)	26	42
Rutaceae	7	6	2	65 (67)	6	59 (61)	41 (42)	3	5	91
Gesneriaceae	1	0	1	60 (62)	0	60 (62)	51 (52)	4	6	100
Caryophyllaceae	15	14	2	59 (60)	16	43 (44)	35	7 (8)	18	73
Euphorbiaceae	12	11	2	55 (67)	37	18 (30)	13 (18)	0 (1)	3	33
Myrtaceae	16	16	3	53 (61)	45	8 (16)	5 (7)	0	0	15
Amaranthaceae	14	13	4	50 (55)	36 (37)	14 (18)	7	2	11	28
Primulaceae	4	2	3	46	7	39	27	1	3	84
Solanaceae	11	9	3	41	31	10	3	1	10	24
Arecaceae	14	13	1	38 (39)	14 (15)	24	19	0	0	63
Convolvulaceae	15	12	6	34 (34)	23	11	0	0	0	32
Piperaceae	2	2	1	31	6	25	9	2	8	81
Brassicaceae	14	14	2	31	25	6	4	1	17	19
Acanthaceae	13	13	0	31	31	0	0	0	NA	0
Apocynaceae	22	19	4	30 (30)	22	8	4	1	12	27
Pteridaceae	10	6	6	29	15	14	2	0	0	48
Polypodiaceae	11	6	6	28 (32)	11	17 (21)	3	0	0	61
Dryopteridaceae	6	1	6	28 (33)	1	27 (32)	6	0	0	96
Aspleniaceae	2	1	2	28 (33)	1	27 (32)	7 (8)	2 (4)	12	96
Urticaceae	11	7	7	27 (28)	12	15 (16)	8 (9)	0	0	56
Araliaceae	7	6	2	27 (29)	11	16 (18)	12 (13)	0	0	59
Araceae	16	16	1	27	26	1	0	0	0	4
Rosaceae	10	8	4	26 (26)	21	5	0	1	20	19
Plantaginaceae	12	11	2	26 (30)	22 (23)	4 (7)	2	0	0	15
Orchidaceae	15	12	3	25	22	3	0	0	0	12
Polygonaceae	8	8	1	21 (22)	18 (19)	3	1	0	0	14
Melastomataceae	10	10	0	18	18	0	0	0	NA	0
Loganiaceae	1	0	1	18 (20)	0	18 (20)	14 (15)	0	0	100

Table 7. The largest 35 families in Hawai‘i, sorted by total number of taxon-island pairs (TIP). This list differs from the previous table in that rather than taxa or species being tabulated, taxon-island pairs are tallied. For example, the native species *Heteropogon contortus* is present on 9 islands and contributes 9 TIP towards the Poaceae total. In these tables native is defined as endemic or indigenous species; all other statuses are non-native. Excluded species and unstabilized hybrids are not tallied.

Family	**Total TIP**	Non-native TIP	Native TIP	Total TIP extirpations	Non-native TIP extirpations	Native TIP extirpations	Avg. islands per taxa	Avg. islands per non-native taxa	Avg. islands per native taxa
Poaceae	1177	946	231	142	100	42	4.02	3.91	4.53
Asteraceae	763	537	226	71	31	40	2.91	4.16	1.7
Fabaceae	634	529	105	50	33	17	3.3	3.15	4.38
Cyperaceae	361	149	212	28	0	28	3.54	2.76	4.42
Rubiaceae	238	75	163	21	1	20	2.51	2.59	2.47
Malvaceae	236	146	90	20	6	14	3.03	3.32	2.65
Amaranthaceae	215	150	65	28	12	16	3.91	4.05	3.61
Lamiaceae	212	109	103	51	9	42	2.04	2.79	1.58
Campanulaceae	205	12	193	54	0	54	1.23	2.4	1.2
Myrtaceae	205	160	45	4	2	2	3.36	3.56	2.81
Euphorbiaceae	192	129	63	13	7	6	2.87	3.49	2.1
Solanaceae	174	121	53	22	9	13	4.24	3.9	5.3
Convolvulaceae	167	78	89	14	5	9	4.91	3.39	8.09
Dryopteridaceae	133	6	127	13	0	13	4.03	6	3.97
Pteridaceae	131	57	74	6	1	5	4.52	3.8	5.29
Caryophyllaceae	125	63	62	23	7	16	2.08	3.94	1.41
Brassicaceae	120	102	18	14	11	3	3.87	4.08	3
Aspleniaceae	120	4	116	17	0	17	3.64	4	3.62
Rutaceae	116	12	104	13	0	13	1.73	2	1.7
Polypodiaceae	116	25	91	14	0	14	3.62	2.27	4.33
Acanthaceae	103	103	0	2	2	0	3.32	3.32	NA
Primulaceae	99	22	77	6	0	6	2.18	3.14	2
Apocynaceae	92	71	21	3	2	1	3.07	3.23	2.62
Piperaceae	87	12	75	10	0	10	2.81	2	3
Plantaginaceae	86	64	22	11	6	5	2.87	2.78	3.14
Gesneriaceae	79	0	79	6	0	6	1.27	NA	1.27
Araceae	76	72	4	2	2	0	2.81	2.77	4
Araliaceae	75	34	41	3	0	3	2.59	3.09	2.28
Rosaceae	74	58	16	4	2	2	2.85	2.76	3.2
Urticaceae	73	25	48	4	1	3	2.61	2.08	3
Nyctaginaceae	69	17	52	7	2	5	6.9	8.5	6.5
Cucurbitaceae	67	26	41	11	2	9	3.72	6.5	2.93
Arecaceae	65	34	31	3	0	3	1.67	2.27	1.29
Verbenaceae	65	65	0	3	3	0	4.64	4.64	NA
Orchidaceae	64	48	16	2	0	2	2.56	2.18	5.33

Table 8. The largest 35 genera in Hawai‘i, sorted by total number of species in this checklist. Total taxa including subspecies or varieties are tallied inside the parentheses. In these tables native is defined as endemic or indigenous species; all other statuses are non-native. Excluded species and unstabilized hybrids are not tallied.

Genus	**Species**	Non-native species	Native species	Single-island endemic species	Extinct native species	% Extinct native taxa	% Native species
Cyanea	81 (87)	0	81 (87)	78 (83)	18 (21)	24	100
Cyrtandra	60 (62)	0	60 (62)	51 (52)	4	6	100
Melicope	56 (57)	1	55 (56)	39 (40)	3	5	98
Cyperus	42 (46)	30	12 (16)	3	2	12	29
Euphorbia	37 (49)	20	17 (29)	13 (18)	0 (1)	3	46
Schiedea	36 (37)	0	36 (37)	30 (30)	4 (5)	14	100
Phyllostegia	32 (35)	0	32 (35)	24 (25)	12 (15)	43	100
Dubautia	27 (38)	0	27 (38)	26 (32)	1	3	100
Asplenium	27 (32)	1	26 (31)	7 (8)	2 (4)	13	96
Peperomia	26	1	25 (25)	9	2	8	96
Eragrostis	26	18	8	0	1	12	31
Pritchardia	24	0	24 (24)	19	0	0	100
Bidens	24 (32)	4	20 (28)	17 (19)	0	0	83
Solanum	23	18	5	1	1	20	22
Clermontia	23 (32)	0	23 (32)	19 (24)	1 (2)	6	100
Stenogyne	22 (23)	0	22 (23)	17 (18)	7 (8)	35	100
Kadua	22 (25)	0	22 (25)	11 (13)	2 (4)	16	100
Myrsine	21	0	21	14 (14)	0	0	100
Paspalum	20	20	0	0	0	NA	0
Lipochaeta	20 (23)	0	20 (23)	14 (15)	4 (5)	22	100
Digitaria	20	19	1	0	0	0	5
Eucalyptus	19	19	0	0	0	NA	0
Geniostoma	18 (20)	0	18 (20)	14 (15)	0	0	100
Lysimachia	18	1	17	13	1	6	94
Ipomoea	16	10	6	0	0	0	38
Coprosma	16	0	16	10	0	0	100
Sicyos	15	1	14	5	1	7	93
Pittosporum	15	4	11	7	0	0	73
Panicum	15 (17)	3	12 (14)	2	0	0	80
Lobelia	15 (17)	1	14 (16)	10 (11)	1 (2)	12	93
Delissea	15 (16)	0	15 (16)	15 (16)	12 (13)	81	100
Crotalaria	15	15	0	0	0	NA	0
Passiflora	14	14	0	0	0	NA	0
Hibiscus	13	4	9	8	0	0	69
Amaranthus	13	11	2	1	1	50	15

Table 9. The largest 35 genera in Hawai‘i, sorted by total number of taxon-island pairs (TIP). This list differs from the previous table in that rather than species or taxa being tabulated, taxon-island pairs are tallied. In this case, the native species *Cyanea angustifolia* is present on four islands and therefore contributes four island records towards the *Cyanea* total. In these tables native is defined as endemic or indigenous species; all other statuses are non-native. Excluded species and unstabilized hybrids are not tallied.

Genus	**Total TIP**	Non-native TIP	Native TIP	Total TIP extirpations	Non-native TIP extirpations	Native TIP extirpations	Avg. islands per taxa	Avg. islands per non-native taxa	Avg. islands per native taxa
Cyperus	167	97	70	18	0	18	3.63	3.23	4.38
Euphorbia	144	87	57	11	7	4	2.94	4.35	1.97
Asplenium	114	4	110	16	0	16	3.56	4	3.55
Eragrostis	114	68	46	12	6	6	4.38	3.78	5.75
Cyanea	94	0	94	25	0	25	1.08	NA	1.08
Ipomoea	94	40	54	9	3	6	5.88	4	9
Solanum	90	59	31	15	6	9	3.91	3.28	6.2
Melicope	87	1	86	11	0	11	1.53	1	1.54
Digitaria	85	78	7	6	5	1	4.25	4.11	7
Cyrtandra	78	0	78	6	0	6	1.27	NA	1.27
Peperomia	77	2	75	10	0	10	2.96	2	3
Panicum	77	8	69	13	2	11	4.53	2.67	4.93
Paspalum	73	73	0	2	2	0	3.65	3.65	NA
Eucalyptus	70	70	0	0	0	0	3.68	3.68	NA
Bidens	67	25	42	4	1	3	2.09	6.25	1.5
Cenchrus	65	57	8	14	8	6	5.91	6.33	4
Dryopteris	63	0	63	7	0	7	3.94	NA	3.94
Kadua	60	0	60	12	0	12	2.4	NA	2.4
Sporobolus	55	45	10	1	1	0	5.5	5	10
Portulaca	55	27	28	10	0	10	7.86	9	7
Crotalaria	54	54	0	6	6	0	3.6	3.6	NA
Amaranthus	53	47	6	8	3	5	4.08	4.27	3
Lipochaeta	52	0	52	12	0	12	2.26	NA	2.26
Phyllostegia	51	0	51	23	0	23	1.46	NA	1.46
Dubautia	51	0	51	5	0	5	1.34	NA	1.34
Adenophorus	51	0	51	9	0	9	4.25	NA	4.25
Schiedea	50	0	50	12	0	12	1.35	NA	1.35
Lepidium	49	35	14	5	2	3	4.08	5	2.8
Sida	49	36	13	1	1	0	6.12	5.14	13
Passiflora	48	48	0	4	4	0	3.43	3.43	NA
Chloris	48	48	0	6	6	0	6.86	6.86	NA
Senna	46	39	7	2	2	0	4.18	3.9	7
Sicyos	45	4	41	9	0	9	3	4	2.93
Carex	44	4	40	4	0	4	3.38	2	3.64
Scaevola	43	0	43	9	0	9	4.3	NA	4.3

Table 10. Comparison of number of species between Wagner et al. (1990), Imada (2012), and the current checklist. The number of taxa (when there are multiple subsp. or var. for one species) is included in parentheses after the number species. Only taxa were tabulated for the 2012 checklist. Of the 1,963 taxa treated in Wagner et al. (1990), 468 have since changed to a different scientific name in this checklist.
* 2025 is the first time that species were excluded. A total of 129 species are treated as excluded, and thus not tallied in this table, the majority of which were included in previous checklists.

	1990	**2012**	**2025**
Endemic, angiosperms	850 (995)	(1076)	977 (1112)
Endemic, all taxa	-	(1244)	1092 (1251)
Indigenous, angiosperms	106 (99)	(99)	115 (99)
Indigenous, all taxa	-	(142)	156 (145)
Non-native, angiosperms	861 (869)	(1409)	1650 (1659)*
Non-native, all taxa	-	(1467)	1728 (1737)*
Any nativity, angiosperms	1817 (1963)	(2713)	2733 (2869)*
Any nativity, all taxa	-	(2983)	2976 (3133)*
Number of extinct species	109	-	133 (139)

Table 11. Hawaiian endemic genera accepted in this checklist. Unstabilized hybrids are not tallied in the number of species or taxa.

Family	**Genus**	**Number of species (taxa)**
Apocynaceae	*Pteralyxia*	2
Asteraceae	*Argyroxiphium*	5 (6)
Asteraceae	*Dubautia*	27 (38)
Asteraceae	*Hesperomannia*	4
Asteraceae	*Lipochaeta*	20 (23)
Asteraceae	*Remya*	3
Asteraceae	*Wilkesia*	2
Begoniaceae	*Hillebrandia*	1
Blechnaceae	*Sadleria*	6
Campanulaceae	*Brighamia*	2
Campanulaceae	*Clermontia*	23 (32)
Campanulaceae	*Cyanea*	81 (87)
Campanulaceae	*Delissea*	15 (16)
Campanulaceae	*Trematolobelia*	8
Caryophyllaceae	*Schiedea*	36 (37)
Fabaceae	*Kanaloa*†	1
Lamiaceae	*Haplostachys*	5
Lamiaceae	*Stenogyne*	22 (23)
Malvaceae	*Hibiscadelphus*	8
Malvaceae	*Kokia*	4
Nyctaginaceae	*Rockia*	1
Poaceae	*Dissochondrus*	1
Polypodiaceae	*Adenophorus*	10 (12)
Rubiaceae	*Bobea*	4
Solanaceae	*Nothocestrum*	4
Thelypteridaceae	*Hoiokula*	2
Urticaceae	*Neraudia*	5 (6)
Urticaceae	*Touchardia*	2
Violaceae	*Isodendrion*	4

Table 12. Miscellaneous statistics. Percentages are calculated out of the top row in each subtable below a thick border.

	Value	%
Avg. # of islands each native known from (standard deviation)	2.77 (2.50)	-
Avg. # of islands each non-native known from (standard deviation)	3.20 (2.50)	-
Avg. # of islands each native extant on (standard deviation)	2.63 (2.37)	-
Avg. # of islands each non-native extant on (standard deviation)	3.10 (2.40)	-
Total # of non-native taxon-island pairs	5550	-
Total # of non-native taxon-island pairs questionably naturalized	228	4.1%
Total # of non-native taxon-island pairs now extirpated (deliberate or not)	309	5.5%
Total # non-native taxon-island pairs deliberately eradicated (this surely an underestimate as only recent eradications could be tallied; see Appendix B)	66	1.2%
Total # of non-native taxa	1737	-
Total # of non-native taxa deliberately eradicated statewide	9	0.5%
Total # of non-native taxa extirpated statewide	44	2.5%
Total # of excluded taxa	129	-
Total # of native taxon-island pairs	3856	-
Total # of native taxon-island pairs considered rare on island (ROI)	85	2.2%
Total # of extant native taxon-island pairs managed by PEPP	253	6.5%
Total # of native taxon-island pairs now extirpated among extinct species	189	4.9%
Total # of native taxon-island pairs now extirpated	554	14%
Total # of native taxon-island pairs functionally extirpated (including PEPP, ROI, or extirpated)	893	23%

	Value	%
Total # of native taxa	1396	-
Total # of indigenous taxa	145	10%
Total # of endemic taxa	1251	90%
Total # of native taxa extirpated on at least one island	407	29%
Total # of native taxa managed by PEPP (excluding extinct in wild taxa)	215	15%
Total # of native taxa functionally extirpated on at least one island (including PEPP, ROI, or extirpated)	621	44%
Total # of native taxa federally listed as endangered	442	32%
Total # of native taxa now extinct (or extirpated for indigenous sp.)	143	10%
Total # of single-island endemic taxa	726	-
Total # of single-island endemic taxa extinct	118	16%
Total # of single-island endemic taxa functionally extinct (including PEPP or extinct [roi status only given to taxa found on multiple islands])	284	39%

Table 13. The 29 plant taxa likely introduced intentionally by Polynesian settlers to the Hawaiian Islands. See further discussion on page 8 & 9

Group	Family	Name	Status	Approx. # of cultivars	Varieties reference
Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	*Aleurites moluccanus* (L.) Willd. [kukui, kukui nut, candlenut]	Naturalized	1	None listed in Pukui & Elbert (1986)
Monocot	Araceae	*Alocasia macrorrhizos* (L.) G.Don [ʻape, elephant ear, giant taro, metallic taro]	Naturalized	2	Pukui & Elbert 1986
Dicot	Moraceae	*Artocarpus altilis* (Parkinson) Fosberg [ʻulu, breadfruit]	Only in cultivation	1	Zerega et al. 2006
Dicot	Moraceae	*Broussonetia papyrifera* (L.) L'Hér. ex Vent. [Wauke, poʻaʻaha, wauke lau nui, wauke mālolo, paper mulberry]	Only in cultivation	1	
Dicot	Calophyllaceae	*Calophyllum inophyllum* L. [kamani, Alexandrian laurel]	Naturalized	1	Hillebrand (1888: 40)
Monocot	Arecaceae	*Cocos nucifera* L. [niu, coconut palm]	Naturalized	3	Pukui & Elbert (1986) mentions 3 varieties
Monocot	Araceae	*Colocasia esculenta* (L.) Schott [kalo, taro, dasheen]	Naturalized	300–400	Kagawa-Viviani et al. (2018)
Dicot	Cordiaceae	*Cordia subcordat*a Lam. [kou]	Indigenous	1	None listed in Pukui & Elbert (1986)
Monocot	Asparagaceae	*Cordyline fruticosa* (L.) A.Chev. [kī, ti, ti leaf]	Naturalized	1	None listed in Pukui & Elbert (1986)
Monocot	Zingiberaceae	*Curcuma longa* L. [ʻōlena, turmeric]	Only in cultivation	1	None listed in Pukui & Elbert (1986)
Monocot	Dioscoreaceae	*Dioscorea alata* L. [uhi, ube, winged yam]	Only in cultivation	9	Kagawa-Viviani et al. (2018)
Monocot	Dioscoreaceae	*Dioscorea bulbifera* L. [hoi, air potato, bitter yam]	Naturalized	1	
Monocot	Dioscoreaceae	*Dioscorea pentaphylla* L. [piʻa, piʻa Hawaiʻi, fiveleaf yam]	Naturalized	1	
Dicot	Convolvulaceae	*Ipomoea batatas* (L.) Lam. [ʻuala, sweet potato]	Naturalized	250	Kagawa-Viviani et al. (2018)
Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	*Lagenaria siceraria* (Molina) Standl. [ipu, long squash, white-flowered gourd, bottle gourd]	Only in cultivation	6	Pukui & Elbert (1986)
Dicot	Rubiaceae	*Morinda citrifolia* L. [noni, Indian mulberry]	Naturalized	1	None listed in Pukui & Elbert (1986)
Monocot	Musaceae	*Musa* × *paradisiaca* L. [maiʻa, banana]	Only in cultivation	40	Kagawa-Viviani et al. (2018)
Monocot	Pandanaceae	*Pandanus tectorius* Parkinson ex Du Roi [hala, pū hala, screwpine, pineapple tree]	Indigenous	5	Pukui & Elbert (1986)
Dicot	Piperaceae	*Piper methysticum* G.Forst. [ʻawa, kava, kavakava, sakau, yangona]	Only in cultivation	35	Kagawa-Viviani et al. (2018)

Group	Family	Name	Status	Approx. # of cultivars	Varieties reference
Monocot	Poaceae	*Saccharum officinarum* L. [kō, sugar cane]	Only in cultivation	50+	Kagawa-Viviani et al. (2018)
Monocot	Poaceae	*Schizostachyum glaucifolium* (Rupr.) Munro [‘ohe, ‘ohe Hawai‘i]	Only in cultivation	1	None listed in Pukui & Elbert (1986)
Dicot	Solanaceae	*Solanum opacum* Mill. [polopolo, pōpolo, pōpolohua, ‘olohua, glossy nightshade]	Indigenous	1	None listed in Pukui & Elbert (1986)
Dicot	Solanaceae	*Solanum viride* G.Forst. ex Biehler [porohiti (Tahitian, Hawaiian names lost)]	Extirpated	1	
Dicot	Myrtaceae	*Syzygium malaccense* (L.) Merr. & L.M.Perry [‘ōhi‘a ‘ai, Malay apple, mountain apple]	Naturalized	1	
Monocot	Dioscoreaceae	*Tacca leontopetaloides* (L.) Kuntze [pia, Polynesian arrowroot]	Naturalized	1	None listed in Pukui & Elbert (1986)
Dicot	Malvaceae	*Talipariti tiliaceum* L. [hau]	Indigenous	1	
Dicot	Fabaceae	*Tephrosia purpurea* (L.) Pers. var. *purpurea* [‘auhola, ‘auhuhu, hola]	Naturalized	1	
Dicot	Malvaceae	*Thespesia populnea* (L.) Sol. ex Corrêa [milo, portia tree]	Naturalized	1	
Monocot	Zingiberaceae	*Zingiber zerumbet* (L.) Roscoe ex Sm. [‘awapuhi, ‘awapuhi kuahiwi, ‘ōpuhi, shampoo ginger, wild ginger]	Naturalized	1	None listed in Pukui & Elbert (1986)

Additional abbreviations

cult. = cultivated
ex. = example
f. = 1. forma; 2. Lat. *filius* (son; e.g., L.f. = son of Linnaeus)
Haw'n = Hawaiian
hwy = highway
incl. = including
nom. illeg. = nomen illegitimate, name invalid
nat. = naturalized/naturalization/naturalizing
pers. comm. = personal communication
pers. obs. = personal observation
re-IDed = reidentified
sp. = species (singular)
spm(s.) = specimen(s)
spp. = species (plural)
subsp. = subspecies
var. = variety

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

In-house support from the hard-working *Herbarium Pacificum* staff, led by Collections Manager Barbara Kennedy and supported by Collections Technicians Pumehana Imada, Zachary Lim, Lauren Mau, Amirah Waite, and Nicholas Walvoord, was invaluable. Special thanks to Neal Evenhuis, editor of Hawai'i Biological Survey publications, for encouraging publication of this checklist. Warren L. Wagner, Smithsonian Institution, is thanked for continuing to maintain the excellent *Flora of the Hawaiian Islands* website https://naturalhistory2.si.edu/botany/hawaiianflora/, the source for many of the updates included in this checklist.

This checklist update was made possible only because of the outstanding fieldwork, research, and taxonomic interpretation provided by the list of authors included in the bibliography. All are here acknowledged in appreciation for helping to advance our understanding of the current status of the native and naturalized vascular plant flora of the Hawaiian Islands. Locally, following publication of the *Manual*, much fieldwork has been conducted statewide on documenting the distribution of naturalized plants. The past and present list of field biologists most busily documenting them include Randy Bartlett, Jane Beachy, Keali'i Bio, Kelsey Brock, Marie Bruegmann, Susan Ching, Pat Conant†, Curt Daehler, Kevin Faccenda, Tim Flynn, Danielle Frohlich, Derral Herbst†, Scott Heintzman, Bob Hobdy†, Guy Hughes, Shelley James, Kapua Kawelo, Barbara Kennedy, Alex Lau, Joel Lau, Lloyd Loope†, Dave Lorence, J. Scott Meidell, Ken Nagata, Hank Oppenheimer, Dan Palmer†, James Parker, Bobby Parsons, Steve Perlman, Linda Pratt, Tom Ranker, Neil Snow, George Staples, Forest & Kim Starr, Talbert Takahama, Natalia Tangalin, Miles Thomas, Kim Uyehara, Josh VanDeMark, Mashuri Waite, Warren L. Wagner, Adam Williams, Ken Wilson, Ken Wood, and Mike Wysong. The hard-working staffs of the Army Natural Resources Program O'ahu and the Kaua'i, O'ahu, Moloka'i-Maui, and Hawai'i Invasive Species Committees are thanked for bringing to light many new naturalizing plant taxa.

Checklists such as this one become outdated as soon as they are published, and error corrections, queries, or new information are much appreciated; they can be relayed to the authors at botany@bishopmuseum.org.

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Aspleniaceae**														
Asplenium acuminatum Hook. & Arn. [lola]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:55 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Munro 53 BISH (L†, 1927)
Asplenium adiantum-nigrum L. [ʻiwaʻiwa]	ind			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:55 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Munro 563 BISH (L†, 1930)
Asplenium aethiopicum (Burm.f.) Bech. [ʻiwaʻiwa a Kāne]	ind			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:55 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:156 (remove L [no evidence of presence])
Asplenium caudatum G.Forst. [ʻiwa, ʻalae]	ind			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:62 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *A. horridum* var. *horridum*], K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *A. horridum* var. *glabratum*]); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005– (Syn. *A. horridum* var. *horridum* = *A. caudatum*; accessed Jul 2020); Ranker et al. 2019:62 (Syn. *A. horridum* var. *glabratum* = *A. caudatum*); Salgado 2020:177 (*A. caudatum* misapplied = *A. horridum*); Palmer & Thomas in press (Syn. *A. horridum* = *A. caudatum*); Munro 139 BISH (L†, 1927)
Asplenium contiguum Kaulf. var. *contiguum*	ind			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:58 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Lindsay et al. 2013/Ranker et al. 2019:62 (status change from end to ind, reported from Vanuatu and Thailand); Salgado 2023 (treats *A. contiguum* as endemic to HI, adds *A. lepturus* C.Presl as indigenous to HI); Palmer & Thomas in press (Syn. *A. lepturus* = *A. contiguum* var. *contiguum*); Munro 183 BISH (L†, 1927)
Asplenium contiguum Kaulf. var. *hirtulum* C.Chr.	end			facu			K				M			Palmer 2003:58 (K, M)
Asplenium dielerectum Viane f. *alexandri* (Hillebr.) Miles K.Thomas [palapalai lau liʻi]	end	e	cr				K **ρ**		Mo †		M **ρ**			Palmer 2003:117 (K, Mo, M [as *Diellia erecta* f. *alexandri*]); Wood 2006:16 (REDISCOVER/K [as *D. erecta* f. *alexandri*]); Thomas & Gallaher 2023:212 (COMBNOV, Syn. *Diellia erecta* f. *alexandri* = *Asplenium dielerectum* f. *alexandri*); PEPP 2025/Forbes 129.Mo BISH (Mo†, 1912)
Asplenium dielerectum Viane f. *dielerectum* [palapalai lau liʻi]	end	e	cr				K **ρ**	O **ρ**	Mo †	L †	M **ρ**		H **ρ**	Palmer 2003:117 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H, Syn. *Diellia erecta* = *D. laciniata*); Snow et al. 2011:12 (Syn. *D. erecta* = *Asplenium dielerectum*); Wagner et al. 2012:103/Lorence et al. 2013:170 (RESURRECT/K, Syn. *D. laciniata* = *Asplenium diellaciniatum*, remove K [re-IDed as *A. diellaciniatum*], KEY); Thomas & Gallaher 2023:212 (now f. *dielerectum* with recognition of f. *alexandri*); Palmer & Thomas in press (K, Syn. *A. diellaciniatum* = *A. dielerectum* f. *dielerectum*); PEPP 2025/Wood 11174-A PTBG (Mo†, 2005); PEPP 2025/Munro 814 BISH (L†, 1929)
Asplenium dielfalcatum Viane	end	e	cr					O						Palmer 2003:119 (O [as *Diellia falcata*]); Snow et al. 2011:12 (Syn. *D. falcata* = *A. dielfalcatum*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Aspleniaceae (continued)**														
Asplenium dielmannii Viane	end	e	cr				K **ρ**							Palmer 2003:120 (K [as *Diellia mannii*]); Aguraiuja & Wood 2003:134 (REDISCOVER/K); Wood 2007:13 (REDISCOVER/K); Snow et al. 2011:12 (Syn. *D. mannii* = *A. dielmannii*); Lorence et al. 2013:170 (KEY)
Asplenium dielpallidum N.Snow	end	e	cr				K **ρ**							Palmer 2003:120 (K [as *Diellia pallida*]); Snow et al. 2011:12 (COMBNOV, Syn. *D. pallida* = *A. dielpallidum*); Lorence et al. 2013:170 (KEY)
Asplenium × *flagrum* W.H.Wagner & D.D.Palmer	end × ind			facu			K				M			Palmer 2003:76 (K, parentage: *A. hobdyi* × *A. normale*); Oppenheimer 2008:23 (EM); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Asplenium haleakalense W.H.Wagner	end	soc									M			Palmer 2003:60 (EM); Kennedy et al. 2010:20 (H); Palmer & Thomas in press (remove H [re-IDed as *A. sphenotomum*])
Asplenium hobdyi W.H.Wagner	end			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:60 (K, Mo, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:157 (O)
Asplenium insiticium Brack. [pi‘ipi‘i lau manamana, ‘anali‘i]	ind			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:63 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Palmer & Thomas in press (remove L [no spm.])
Asplenium × *joellaui* N.Snow	end							O						Palmer 2003:122 (O [as *Diellia* × *lauii*], parentage: *A. dielfalcatum* × *A. unisorum* [as *D. falcata* × *D. unisora*]); Snow et al. 2011:12 (COMBNOV, Syn. *D.* × *lauii* = *Asplenium* × *laui*); Snow 2011:161 (NOMNOV Syn. *A.* × *laui* [nom. illeg.] = *A.* × *joellaui*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Asplenium kaulfussii Schltdl. f. *bipinnatum* (Hillebr.) D.D.Palmer [kūau, ‘iwa‘iwa o Kāne]	end†							O †						Palmer 2003:65 (O); Forbes 2524.O BISH (O†, 1919)
Asplenium kaulfussii Schltdl. f. *dareoides* (Hillebr.) W.H.Wagner [kūau]	end†							O †						Palmer 2003:65 (O); Anon. s.n. BISH 446026 (O†, 1922)
Asplenium kaulfussii Schltdl. f. *gemmiparum* (Hillebr.) D.D.Palmer [kūau]	end						K	O			M ®			Palmer 2003:65 (K, O, L, M); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:157 (remove L [no evidence of presence])
Asplenium kaulfussii Schltdl. f. *kaulfussii* [kūau]	end						K	O	Mo		M ®		H	Palmer 2003:66 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:157 (remove L [no evidence of presence])
Asplenium × *kokeense* W.H.Wagner	ind			facu			K	O			M			Palmer 2003:76 (K, parentage: *A. aethiopicum* × *A. polyodon*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:157 (O, EM); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Asplenium laciniatum D. Don subsp. *tenuicaule* (Hayata) Fraser-Jenk.	ind†										M †		H †	Palmer & Thomas in press (M, H); Anon. s.n. BISH 3363 (M†, 1890); Lack s.n. BISH 3366 (H†, 1880)
Asplenium leucostegioides Baker	end†	soc									M †			Palmer 2003:119 (EM [as *Diellia leucostegioides*]); Snow et al. 2011:12 (Syn. *D. leucostegioides* = *A. leucostegioides*); Wood et al. 2019/Baldwin 5 BISH (EXTINCT, 1879)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Aspleniaceae (continued)**														
Asplenium lobulatum Mett. [pi‘ipi‘i lau manamana, ‘anali‘i]	ind			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:66 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Munro 220 BISH (L†, 1927)
Asplenium macraei Hook. & Grev. [‘iwa‘iwa lau li‘i, ‘i‘iwa lau li‘i]	ind			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:66 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Ranker et al. 2019:63/Lorence & Wagner 2019b:90 (status change from end to ind, reported from Marquesas & Samoa); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Munro 48 BISH (L†, 1927)
Asplenium monanthes L.	ind										M		H	Palmer 2003:68 (M, H)
Asplenium musifolium Mett. [‘ēkaha, ēkaha kuahiwi, ākaha, ēkahakaha, bird’s-nest fern]	ind						K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:70 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *A. nidus*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:28 (DESCR); Thomas, Tribble, et al. 2025 (*A. nidus* misapplied, in part = *A. musifolium*); Forbes 97.L BISH (L†, 1913)
Asplenium nidus L. [bird’s-nest fern]	nat						K	O			M		H	Palmer 2003:70 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:28 (DESCR); Thomas, Tribble, et al. 2025 (remove Mo, L [re-IDed as *A. musifolium*], status change from ind to nat)
Asplenium normale D.Don	ind			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:70 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Palmer & Thomas in press/Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:157 (remove L [no evidence of presence])
Asplenium peruvianum Desv. var. *insulare* (C.V.Morton) D.D.Palmer	end	e									M		H	Palmer 2003:70 (M, H)
Asplenium polyodon G.Forst. [pūnana manu]	ind			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:71 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Munro 268 BISH (L†, 1915)
Asplenium schizophyllum C.Chr.	end	soc		facu			K						H	Palmer 2003:73 (K, H)
Asplenium × *sphenocookii* W.H.Wagner	end × ind			facu			K							Palmer 2003:76 (K, parentage: *A. polyodon* × *A. sphenotomum*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Asplenium sphenotomum Hillebr.	end			facu			K		Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:73 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Palmer & Thomas in press (remove O [re-ID as *A. insiticium*]); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:157 (remove L [no evidence of presence])
Asplenium trichomanes L. subsp. *densum* (Brack.) W.H.Wagner [‘oāli‘i, ‘owāli‘i]	end			upl				O ?			M		H	Palmer 2003:74 (EM, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:158 (O? [observed but uncollected])
Asplenium unisorum (W.H.Wagner) Viane	end	e	cr					O **ρ**						Palmer 2003:122 (O [as *Diellia unisora*]); Snow et al. 2011:12 (Syn. *D. unisora* = *A. unisorum*)
Asplenium × *waikamoi* W.H.Wagner & D.D.Palmer	end × ind			facu							M			Palmer 2003:76 (EM, parentage: *A. acuminatum* × *A. aethiopicum*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Aspleniaceae (continued)**														
Hymenasplenium unilaterale (Lam.) Hayata [pāmoho]	ind			facu			K	O	Mo	L†	M		H	Palmer 2003:58 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Asplenium excisum*]) 74 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Asplenium unilaterale*]); Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:582 (Syn. *A. unilaterale* = *Hymenasplenium unilaterale*); Palmer & Thomas in press (*A. excisum* misapplied = *Hymenasplenium unilaterale*); Degener 30155 BISH (L†, 1963)
▶ **Athyriaceae**														
Athyrium haleakalae K.R.Wood & W.L.Wagner	end		cr				K				M		H ®	Wood & Wagner 2017:116 (SPNOV/EM, DESCR, KEY); Wood & Walsh 2022:27 (K); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:57 (H)
Athyrium microphyllum (Sm.) Alston [ʻākōlea]	end			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:76 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Deparia cataracticola M.Kato	end		en	facw			K							Kato 2001:3 (SPNOV/K, DESCR, KEY)
Deparia fenzliana (Luerss.) M.Kato	end							O	Mo†	L†	M ®			Kato 2001:7 (KEY); Palmer 2003:109 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Palmer & Thomas in press (remove K [re-IDed as *Deparia prolifera*]); Degener 20123 US (Mo†, 1949); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Wood 12752 BISH (L†, 2008); Note: remove H [no spms. or populations known]
Deparia kaalaana (Copel.) M.Kato	end†	e					K†				M†		H†	Kato 2001:7 (KEY); Palmer 2003:109 (K, EM, H); Oppenheimer & Bustamente 2014b (REDISCOVER); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT); Faurie 294 MICH (K†, 1909); PEPP 2025/Oppenheimer H41305 BISH (M†, 2013); Hillebrand 1888/PEPP 2025 (H†, 1871)
Deparia marginalis (Hillebr.) M.Kato	end						K		Mo	L†	M		H	Kato 2001:7 (KEY); Palmer 2003:111 (K, Mo, L, M, H); Forbes 365.L BISH (L†, 1917)
Deparia petersenii (Kunze) M.Kato subsp. *petersenii*	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Kato 2001:7 (KEY); Palmer 2003:111 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *D. petersenii*]); Ranker et al. 2019:66 (Syn. *D. petersenii* = *D. p.* subsp. *petersenii*)
Deparia prolifera (Kaulf.) Hook. & Grev.	end			fac			K	O	Mo	L†	M		H	Kato 2001:7 (KEY); Palmer 2003:111 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Fosberg 12603 US (L†, 1935)
Diplazium arnottii Brack. [hōʻiʻo, pohole (Maui)]	end			facu				O	Mo	L†	M		H	Palmer 2003:123 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:163 (remove K [no evidence of presence]); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Wood 12056 PTBG (L†, 2006)
Diplazium esculentum (Retz.) Sw. [warabi, hōʻiʻo, pohole, edible fern, vegetable fern, paca]	nat		lc	facw			K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:125 (K, O, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:29 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:21 (Mo); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:163 (remove L [no evidence of nat.])
Diplazium molokaiense W.J.Rob.	end	e	cr				K†	O†	Mo†	L†	M ρ			Palmer 2003:125 (K, O, Mo, L, M); Wood 2007:14 (REDISCOVER/WM); PEPP 2025/Forbes 438 K BISH (K†, 1909); PEPP 2025/Skottsberg 396 BISH (O†, 1922); PEPP 2025/Forbes 372.Mo BISH (Mo†, 1912); PEPP 2025/Forbes 364.L BISH (L†, 1917)

Status: end=endemic; ind=indigenous; nat=naturalized; pol=Polynesian

Islands: **Ku**=Kure; **Mi**=Midway; **PH**=Pearl & Hermes; **Li**=Lisianski; **La**=Laysan; **GP**=Gardner Pinnacles; **FF**=French Frigate Shoals; **Ne**=Necker; **N**=Nihoa; **Kl**=Kaʻula Rock; **Le**=Lehua; **Ni**=Niʻihau; **K**=Kauaʻi; **O**=Oʻahu; **Mo**=Molokaʻi; **L**=Lānaʻi; **M**=Maui; **Ka**=Kahoʻolawe; **H**=Hawaiʻi

Symbols: †=extirpated/extinct; ?=questionable; ×=excluded taxa; ®=rare on island; **ρ**=Plant Extinction Prevention Program target; 🎯=eradication target, report to 643pest.org

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Athyriaceae (continued)**														
Diplazium sandwichianum (C.Presl) Diels [hō‘i‘o, pohole (Maui)]	end			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:125 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
▶ **Blechnaceae**														
Blechnopsis orientalis (L.) C.Presl [Walmart ‘ama‘u]	nat			facu				O						Lau & Frohlich 2012:10 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR [as *Blechnum orientale*]); Gasper et al. 2016:205/Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:583 (Syn. *Blechnum orientale* = *Blechnopsis orientalis*)
Blechnum appendiculatum Willd.	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:79 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H, *B. occidentale* misapplied = *B. appendiculatum*); Staples & Herbst 2005:31 (DESCR [as *B. occidentale*])
Doodia kunthiana Gaudich. [‘ōkupukupu, pāmoho, ‘ōkupukupu lau ‘i‘i]	end						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:129 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Doodia lyonii O.Deg.	end	soc					K	O			M		H †	Palmer 2003:131 (K, O, M, H); Rock 8371 BISH (H†, 1910)
Sadleria cyatheoides Kaulf. [‘ama‘u, ma‘u, ma‘uma‘u, pua‘a ‘ehu‘ehu, ‘ama‘uma‘u]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:231 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:31 (DESCR)
Sadleria pallida Hook. & Arn. [‘ama‘u ‘i‘i, ‘i‘i, ‘i‘i‘i, ‘ama‘u, ma‘u, ma‘uma‘u, pua‘a ‘ehu‘ehu, ‘ama‘uma‘u]	end			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:233 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Sadleria souleyetiana (Gaudich.) T.Moore [‘ama‘u, ma‘u, ma‘uma‘u, pua‘a ‘ehu‘ehu, ‘ama‘uma‘u]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:233 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Sadleria squarrosa (Gaudich.) T.Moore [‘apu‘u]	end			facw			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:234 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Sadleria unisora (Baker) W.J.Rob. [‘apu‘u]	end		en	facw			K							Palmer 2003:234 (K)
Sadleria wagneriana D.D.Palmer & Flynn [‘ama‘u, ma‘u, ma‘uma‘u, pua‘a ‘ehu‘ehu, ‘ama‘uma‘u]	end		cr	facw			K							Palmer 2003:234 (K)
▶ **Cibotiaceae**														
Cibotium chamissoi Kaulf. [hāpu‘u, hapu]	end			fac				O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:95 (O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:36 (DESCR); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Hobdy 2192 BISH (L†, 1984)
Cibotium glaucum (Sm.) Hook. & Arn. [hāpu‘u, hāpu‘u pulu, hapu]	end			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:95 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:36 (DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Cibotiaceae (continued)**														
Cibotium × *heleniae* D.D.Palmer [hāpu‘u, hapu]	end			facu				O			M			Palmer 2003:98 (O, parentage: *C. chamissoi* × *C. menziesii*); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:59 (WM); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cibotium menziesii Hook. [hāpu‘u ‘i‘i, ‘i‘i, ‘i‘i‘i, hapu, he iʻi]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:96 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:36 (DESCR)
Cibotium nealiae O.Deg. [hāpu‘u, hapu]	end		en	facu			K							Palmer 2003:96 (K)
Cibotium × *palmeri* Miles K.Thomas [hāpu‘u, hapu]	end							O						Palmer 2003:96 (O, parentage: *C. glaucum* × *C. menziesii*); Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:238 (NOTHOSPNOV/O); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
▶ **Cyatheaceae**														
Sphaeropteris cooperi (Hook. ex F.Muell.) R.M.Tryon [Australian tree fern, scaly tree fern]	nat						K	O	Mo ☠	L	M	Ka ?	H	Palmer 2003:243 (K, O, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:32 (DESCR [as *Cyathea cooperi*]); Oppenheimer 2008:26 (L); Palmer & Thomas in press (Mo); Paul Higashino pers. comm. 2025 (Ka? [observed but no spm. from under rain catchment])
▶ **Cystopteridaceae**														
Cystopteris douglasii Hook. var. *douglasii*	end	soc						O †			M		H	Palmer 2003:108 (EM, H [as *C. douglasii*]); Thomas & Gallaher 2023:212 (now var. *douglasii* with addition of var. *sandwicensis*); Susan Ching pers. comm. 2025 (O†, 2017)
Cystopteris douglasii Hook. var. *sandwicensis* (Brack.) Miles K.Thomas	end						K	O		L †	M ®			Palmer 2003:108 (K, O, L, WM [as *C. sandwicensis*]); Thomas & Gallaher 2023:212 (COMBNOV/STATNOV, Syn. *C. sandwicensis* = *C. d.* var. *sandwicensis*); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Munro 170 BISH (L†, 1913)
Cystopteris fragilis (L.) Bernh.	ind												H	Palmer & Thomas in press (H, *C. douglasii* misapplied, in part = *C. fragilis*)
▶ **Davalliaceae**														
Davallia solida (G.Forst.) Sw. var. *fejeensis* (Hook.) Noot. [lacy hare's-foot fern, rabbit's-foot fern, shinobu]	nat							O						Nooteboom 1994:204 (VARNOV, STATNOV, DESCR, KEY [as *D. solida* var. *fejeensis*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:33 (DESCR [as *D. fejeensis*]); Frohlich & Lau 2008:5 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Palmer & Thomas in press (Syn. *D. fejeensis* = *D. solida* var. *fejeensis*)
▶ **Dennstaedtiaceae**														
Hypolepis dicksonioides (Endl.) Hook.	nat							O			M		H	Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:174 (NEWNAT/O, M, H, KEY)
Hypolepis hawaiiensis Brownsey var. *hawaiiensis* [olua]	end			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:168 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:174 (KEY), 175 (remove L [no evidence of presence])
Hypolepis hawaiiensis Brownsey var. *mauiensis* (Hillebr.) D.D.Palmer [olua]	end	e		facu							M ρ		H ?	Palmer 2003:168 (WM); Oppenheimer 2008:27 (EM); Palmer & Thomas in press (H?, reported but needs verification)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Dennstaedtiaceae (continued)**														
Microlepia × *adulterina* W.H.Wagner	ind			facu			K	O					H	Palmer 2003:186 (K, O, H parentage: *M. speluncae* × *M. setosa* [as *M. strigosa*]); Note: stabilized hybrid
Microlepia setosa (Sm.) Alston var. *mauiensis* (W.H.Wagner) Miles K.Thomas [palapalai, palai]	end	e		facu			K	O ®			M		H ®	Palmer 2003:186 (M, H [as *M. strigosa* var. *mauiensis*]); Imada & Kennedy 2020:76 (O [as *M. strigosa* var. *mauiensis*]); Thomas & Gallaher 2023:214 (COMBNOV, Syn. *M. strigosa* var. *mauiensis* = *M. setosa* var. *mauiensis*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:175 (K)
Microlepia setosa (Sm.) Alston var. *setosa* [palapalai, palai]	ind			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:186 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *M. strigosa* var. *strigosa*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:34 (DESCR [as *M. strigosa*]); Thomas & Gallaher 2023:214 (Syn. *M. strigosa* var. *strigosa* = *M. setosa* var. *setosa*)
Microlepia speluncae (L.) T.Moore	ind			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H ®	Palmer 2003:184 (K, O, H); Oppenheimer 2004:11 (WM); Oppenheimer 2008:28 (Mo)
Pteridium aquilinum (L.) Kuhn subsp. *decompositum* (Gaudich.) Lamoureux ex J.A.Thomson [kīlau, kīlau pueo, kīlau a pueo, paiʻā, paʻi, bracken fern]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:224 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as var. *decompositum*]); Thomson 2004:800 (Syn. *P. a.* var. *decompositum* = *P. a.* subsp. *decompositum*)
▶ **Dicksoniaceae**														
Dicksonia fibrosa Colenso [golden tree fern, wheki ponga]	nat												H	Lorence & Flynn 2006:1 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR, KEY)
Dicksonia squarrosa (G.Forst.) Sw.	nat												H	Staples & Herbst 2005:36 (DESCR); Parker et al. 2024:137 (NEWNAT/H)
▶ **Dryopteridaceae**														
Arachniodes insularis W.H.Wagner	end			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H †	Palmer 2003:49 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Josh VanDeMark pers. comm. 2025 (H†, 1995)
Ctenitis latifrons (Brack.) Copel. [ʻākōlea]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:100 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Ctenitis squamigera (Hook. & Arn.) Copel. [pauoa, pauuoa]	end	e	cr				K	O	Mo †	L	M			Palmer 2003:100 (K, O, Mo, L, M); Wood 2012:94 (REDISCOVER/K); Welton 1341 BISH (Mo†, 1991)
Cyrtomium caryotideum (Wall. ex Hook. & Grev.) C.Presl [kāʻapeʻape, ʻāhina kuahiwi]	ind						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:104 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Cyrtomium falcatum (L.f.) C.Presl [Japanese holly fern]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:106 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:37 (DESCR)
Dryopteris crinalis (Hook. & Arn.) C.Chr. var. *crinalis* [palapalai ʻaumakua]	end			obl			K	O	Mo		M		H †	Palmer 2003:139 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:176 (remove L [no evidence of presence]); Rock s.n. BISH 16618 (H†, 1920)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Dryopteridaceae (continued)**														
Dryopteris crinalis (Hook. & Arn.) C.Chr. var. *podosora* (W.H.Wagner & Flynn) D.D.Palmer [palapalai ʻaumakua]	end	e	cr	obl			K **ρ**							Palmer 2003:139 (K [as *D. c.* var. *podosorus*]); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *podosora*)
Dryopteris fuscoatra (Hillebr.) W.J.Rob. var. *fuscoatra* [ʻiʻi]	end			fac			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:140 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *D. fusco-atra* var. *fusco-atra*]); Degener 35750 BISH (L†, 1964); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *fuscoatra*)
Dryopteris fuscoatra (Hillebr.) W.J.Rob. var. *lamoureuxii* Fraser-Jenk. [ʻiʻi]	end			fac							M			Palmer 2003:140 (EM [as *D. fusco-atra* var. *lamoureuxii*]); Oppenheimer 2011:7 (WM); INPI 2025 (spelling change to *fuscoatra*)
Dryopteris glabra (Brack.) Kuntze var. *flynnii* D.D.Palmer [kīlau, hohiu]	end	soc	cr	fac			K							Palmer 2003:143 (K)
Dryopteris glabra (Brack.) Kuntze var. *glabra* [kīlau, hohiu]	end			fac			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:143 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *D. g.* vars. *alboviridis*, *hobdyana*, *nuda*, & *soripes*]); Palmer & Thomas in press (Syns. *D. g.* vars. *alboviridis*, *hobdyana*, *nuda*, and *soripes* = *D. g.* var. *glabra*); Munro 91 BISH (L†, 1927)
Dryopteris glabra (Brack.) Kuntze var. *pusilla* (Hillebr.) Fraser-Jenk. [kīlau, hohiu]	end	e	cr	fac			K				M			Palmer 2003:144 (K); Palmer & Thomas in press (EM)
Dryopteris hawaiiensis (Hillebr.) W.J.Rob.	end			facu			K †	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:146 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Heller 2587 BISH (K†, 1895)
Dryopteris mauiensis C.Chr.	end			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:146 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:177 (remove L [no evidence of presence])
Dryopteris rubiginosa (Brack.) Kuntze	end			fac			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:194 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Nothoperanema rubiginosa*]); Smith et al. 2006:717/Snow et al. 2011:13/Zhang & Zhang 2012:1206 (Syn. *N. rubiginosa* = *D. rubiginosa*); Degener 35260 NY (L†, 1963)
Dryopteris sandwicensis (Hook. & Arn.) C.Chr.	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:147 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Degener 35262 BISH (L†, 1963)
Dryopteris subbipinnata W.H.Wagner & Hobdy	end			facu							M		H	Palmer 2003:147 (EM, WM, H)
Dryopteris tetrapinnata W.H.Wagner & Hobdy	end	soc									M			Palmer 2003:149 (EM)
Dryopteris unidentata (Hook. & Arn.) C.Chr. var. *paleacea* (Hillebr.) Herat ex Fraser-Jenk. [ʻakole]	end			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:150 (K, O, Mo, M, H)
Dryopteris unidentata (Hook. & Arn.) C.Chr. var. *unidentata* [ʻakole]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:151 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Forbes 59.L BISH (L†, 1913)
Dryopteris wallichiana (Spreng.) Hyl. subsp. *wallichiana* [ʻiʻo nui, laukahi]	ind			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:151 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Palmer & Thomas in press (subsp. *wallichiana* added)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Dryopteridaceae (continued)**														
Elaphoglossum aemulum (Kaulf.) Brack. [ʻēkaha, ʻopeha, laukahi nunui]	end			fac			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:154 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Degener 30142 BISH (L†, 1964)
Elaphoglossum alatum Gaudich. [hoe a Māui, ʻēkaha]	end			fac				O						Palmer 2003:154 (O)
Elaphoglossum crassicaule Copel. [hoe a Māui, ʻēkaha]	end		en	facu			K							Palmer 2003:155 (K)
Elaphoglossum crassifolium (Gaudich.) W.R.Anderson & Crosby [hoe a Māui, ʻēkaha, lanakia wahine, laukahi launui]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:156 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Degener 30144 BISH (L†, 1964)
Elaphoglossum fauriei Copel. [hoe a Māui, ʻēkaha]	end			facu				O	Mo					Palmer 2003:156 (O, Mo)
Elaphoglossum paleaceum (Hook. & Grev.) Sledge [māku‘e]	ind			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:158 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Oppenheimer 2010:35 (L)
Elaphoglossum parvisquameum Skottsb. [hoe a Māui, ʻēkaha]	end			facu					Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:158 (Mo, L, M, H); St.John 18839 BISH (L†, 1938)
Elaphoglossum pellucidum Gaudich. [hoe a Māui, ʻēkaha ʻula]	end		cr	facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:158 (K, O, Mo, M, H)
Elaphoglossum wawrae (Luerss.) C.Chr. [laukahi, hoe a Māui, ʻēkaha]	end			fac			K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:160 (K, O, Mo, M, H)
Polystichum bonseyi W.H.Wagner & Hobdy	end										M		H	Palmer 2003:218 (EM, H)
Polystichum haleakalense Brack.	end										M		H †	Palmer 2003:220 (EM, H); Horner s.n. MICH 1487125 (H†, 1940)
Polystichum hillebrandii Carruth. [ka‘upu, papa‘oi]	end										M		H	Palmer 2003:220 (M, H)
▶ **Gleicheniaceae**														
Dicranopteris linearis (Burm.f.) Underw. var. *linearis* [uluhe, unuhe]	ind		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:115 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *D. linearis* f. *linearis*]); Thomas & Gallaher 2023:213 (Syn. *D. linearis* f. *linearis* = *D. l.* var. *linearis*)
Dicranopteris linearis (Burm.f.) Underw. var. *tomentosa* (Luerss.) Miles K.Thomas [uluhe, unuhe]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:115 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *D. linearis* f. *emarginata*]); Thomas & Gallaher 2023:213 (COMBNOV&STATNOV, Syn. *D. linearis* f. *emarginata* = *D. linearis* var. *emarginata*); Thomas 2025:89 (COMBNOV, Syn. *D. linearis* var. *emarginata* = *D. linearis* var. *tomentosa*)
Diplopterygium pinnatum (Kunze) Nakai [uluhe lau nui]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:127 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Sticherus owhyhensis (Hook.) Ching [uluhe, unuhe]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:247 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Degener 28518 BISH (L†, 1963)

Status: end=endemic; ind=indigenous; nat=naturalized; pol=Polynesian

Islands: **Ku**=Kure; **Mi**=Midway; **PH**=Pearl & Hermes; **Li**=Lisianski; **La**=Laysan; **GP**=Gardner Pinnacles; **FF**=French Frigate Shoals; **Ne**=Necker; **N**=Nihoa; **Kl**=Kaʻula Rock; **Le**=Lehua; **Ni**=Niʻihau; **K**=Kauaʻi; **O**=Oʻahu; **Mo**=Molokaʻi; **L**=Lānaʻi; **M**=Maui; **Ka**=Kahoʻolawe; **H**=Hawaiʻi

Symbols: †=extirpated/extinct; ?=questionable; ×=excluded taxa; ®=rare on island; ρ=Plant Extinction Prevention Program target; 🎯=eradication target, report to 643pest.org

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Hymenophyllaceae**														
Callistopteris baldwinii (D.C.Eaton) Copel.	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:81 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Crepidomanes draytonianum (Brack.) Ebihara & K.Iwats.	end			facw			K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:253 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Vandenboschia draytoniana*]); Ebihara et al. 2006:238/Snow et al. 2011:13 (COMBNOV, Syn. *V. draytoniana* = *C. draytonianum*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:187 (remove L [no evidence of presence])
Crepidomanes parvulum (Poir.) Nivart, Senterre & Dubuisson	ind						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:162 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Gonocormus minutus*], EM, H [as *G. prolifer*]); Ebihara et al. 2006:238/Snow et al. 2011:13 (Syn. *G. minutus* = *Crepidomanes minutum*, Syn. *G. prolifer* = *Crepidomanes proliferum*); Ranker et al. 2019:57 (Syn. *C. proliferum* = *C. minutum*); Dubuisson et al. 2021:123 (Syn. *C. minutum* = *C. parvulum*)
Hymenophyllum lanceolatum Hook. & Arn. [palai hinahina]	end						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:242 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Sphaerocionium lanceolatum*]); Ebihara et al. 2006:230/Snow et al. 2011:13 (Syn. *S. lanceolatum* = *H. lanceolatum*)
Hymenophyllum obtusum Hook. & Arn. [palai lau li‘i]	end						K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:243 (O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Sphaerocionium obtusum*]); Ebihara et al. 2006:230/Snow et al. 2011:13 (Syn. *S. obtusum* = *H. obtusum*); Wood & Walsh 2022:31 (K); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:187 (remove L [no evidence of presence])
Hymenophyllum recurvum Gaudich. [‘ōhi‘a kū]	end			facw			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:182 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Mecodium recurvum*]); Ebihara et al. 2006:231/Snow et al. 2011:13 (Syn. *M. recurvum* = *H. recurvum*); St.John 18842 BISH (L†, 1938)
Vandenboschia cyrtotheca (Hillebr.) Copel.	end			facw			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:251 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Vandenboschia davallioides (Gaudich.) Copel. [palai hihi, kīlau]	end			facw			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:253 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Fosberg 12596 BISH (L†, 1935)
Vandenboschia tubiflora F.S.Wagner	end		en	facw			K							Palmer 2003:253 (K)
▶ **Isoetaceae**														
Isoetes hawaiiensis W.C.Taylor & W.H.Wagner	end	soc		obl				O †			M		H	Palmer 2003:266 (WM, H [as *Isoëtes hawaiiensis*]); Hotchkiss & Juvik 1999:122 (O†, occurred approximately 20,000 years ago at Ka‘au Crater based on sediment cores with no modern evidence of presence); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *Isoetes*)
▶ **Lindsaeaceae**														
Lindsaea ensifolia Sw. var. *ensifolia*	nat			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:174 (K, O, M, H); Oppenheimer 2008:29 (Mo)

Status: end=endemic; ind=indigenous; nat=naturalized; pol=Polynesian

Islands: **Ku**=Kure; **Mi**=Midway; **PH**=Pearl & Hermes; **Li**=Lisianski; **La**=Laysan; **GP**=Gardner Pinnacles; **FF**=French Frigate Shoals; **Ne**=Necker; **N**=Nihoa; **Kl**=Ka‘ula Rock; **Le**=Lehua; **Ni**=Ni‘ihau; **K**=Kaua‘i; **O**=O‘ahu; **Mo**=Moloka‘i; **L**=Lāna‘i; **M**=Maui; **Ka**=Kaho‘olawe; **H**=Hawai‘i

Symbols: †=extirpated/extinct; ?=questionable; ×=excluded taxa; ®=rare on island; ρ=Plant Extinction Prevention Program target; 🎯=eradication target, report to 643pest.org

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Lindsaeaceae (continued)**														
Lindsaea repens (Bory) Thwaites var. *macraeana* (Hook. & Arn.) Mett. ex Kuhn [laukahi]	end			fac			K †	O ®	Mo †		M †		H †	Palmer 2003:174 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:191 (remove L [no evidence of presence]); Ken Wood pers. comm. 2025 (K†, 1993); Hitchcock 15014 US (Mo†, 1916); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025/Imada 2002-99 BISH (M†, 2002); Yuncker 3354 F (H†, 1932)
× *Lindsaeosoria flynnii* W.H.Wagner	ind × nat			facu			K	O						Palmer 2003:174 (K, parentage: *Lindsaea ensifolia* × *Sphenomeris chinensis*); Frohlich & Lau 2014:10 (O); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Odontosoria chinensis (L.) J.Sm. [pala‘ā, palapala‘ā, Pala‘e, pā‘ū o Pala‘e, uini]	ind			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:245 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Sphenomeris chinensis*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:35 (DESCR [as *O. chinensis*]); Ranker et al. 2019 (Syn. *S. chinensis* = *O. chinensis*)
▶ **Lycopodiaceae**														
Huperzia × *carlquistii* Beitel & W.H.Wagner	end × ind			fac				O			M			Palmer 2003:265 (O, WM, parentage: *H. erubescens* × *H. subintegra*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Huperzia erosa Beitel & W.H.Wagner	end			fac			K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:261 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:191 (remove L [no evidence of presence])
Huperzia erubescens (Brack.) Holub	ind			facw			K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:262 (K, O, Mo, M, H)
Huperzia × *gillettii* Beitel & W.H.Wagner	end × ind			fac			K	O			M		H	Palmer 2003:265 (K, O, Mo, M, H, parentage: *H. serrata* × *H. subintegra*); Palmer & Thomas in press (remove Mo [no spms.]); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Huperzia haleakalae (Brack.) Holub	excl			fac							M ×			Palmer 2003:262 (EM); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:191/Palmer & Thomas in press (exclude from Haw'n flora, single known Haw'n spm. from 1840s likely incorrectly attributed to Haleakalā, more likely from British Columbia, where it is still extant)
Huperzia serrata (Thunb.) Trevis.	ind			facw			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:262 (K, O, Mo, L, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:192 (WM); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Forbes 268.L BISH (L†, 1915)
Huperzia subintegra (Hillebr.) Beitel & W.H.Wagner	end			fac			K	O	Mo		M			Palmer 2003:263 (K, O, Mo, M)
Huperzia × *sulcinervia* (Spring) Trevis.	ind			fac			K	O		L			H	Palmer 2003:263 (O, L, H, parentage: *H. erubescens* × *H. serrata*); Palmer & Thomas in press (K); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Lycopodium venustulum Gaudich. var. *venustulum*	ind			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:271 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Munro 438 BISH (L†, 1915)
Lycopodium venustulum Gaudich. var. *verticale* W.H.Wagner	end			facu									H	Palmer 2003:271 (H)
Palhinhaea cernua (L.) Vasc. & Franco [wāwae‘iole, hulu ‘iole, huluhulu a ‘iole, huhulu a ‘iole]	ind			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:269 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Lycopodiella cernua*]); Øllgard 2012/Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:569 (Syn. *L. cernua* = *P. cernua*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Lycopodiaceae (continued)**														
Phlegmariurus filiformis (Sw.) W.H.Wagner	ind						K	O	Mo		M		H ®	Palmer 2003:265 (O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Huperzia filiformis*]); Wood 2012:95 (K); Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:570 (Syn. *H. filiformis* = *P. filiformis*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:192 (remove L [no evidence of presence])
Phlegmariurus × *koolauensis* W.H.Wagner	end × ind			fac				O						Palmer 2003:259 (O [as *Huperzia* × *koolauensis*], parentage: *H. nutans* × *H. phyllantha*); Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:570 (Syn. *H.* × *koolauensis* = *P.* × *koolauensis*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Phlegmariurus mannii (Hillebr.) W.H.Wagner	end	e					K †		Mo		M		H †	Palmer 2003:256 (K, EM, WM, H [as *Huperzia mannii*]); Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:570 (Syn. *H. mannii* = *P. mannii*); Palmer & Thomas in press (Mo); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025/Brodie 4043 BISH (K†, 1920); Degener 20330 BISH (H†, 1949)
Phlegmariurus nutans (Brack.) W.H.Wagner	end	e	cr	facu			K †	O ρ						Palmer 2003:257 (K, O [as *Huperzia nutans*]); Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:570 (Syn. *H. nutans* = *P. nutans*); PEPP 2025/Forbes 253.K BISH (K†, 1909)
Phlegmariurus phyllanthus (Hook. & Arn.) R.D.Dixit [wāwae'iole]	ind						K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:257 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Huperzia phyllantha*]); Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:570 (Syn. *H. phyllantha* = *P. phyllanthus*); Munro 268 BISH (L†, 1928)
Phlegmariurus stemmermanniae A.C.Medeiros & W.H.Wagner	end	e									M †		H ρ	Palmer 2003:257 (EM, H [as *Huperzia stemmermanniae*]); Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:570 (Syn. *H. stemmermanniae* = *P. stemmermanniae*); PEPP 2025/Medeiros 2220 MICH (M†, 1995)
▶ **Lygodiaceae**														
Lygodium japonicum (Thunb.) Sw. [Japanese climbing fern]	nat			facu				O					H	Palmer 2003:176 (H); Wilson 2003:5 (O); Frohlich & Lau 2012:47 (O, RANGE EXT [Hālawa, Kāneʻohe, Nuʻuanu])
▶ **Marattiaceae**														
Angiopteris evecta (G.Forst.) Hoffm. [mule's-foot fern, giant fern]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka ?	H	Palmer 2003:48 (O, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:39 (DESCR); Wood 2006:18 (K); Oppenheimer 2010:37 (Mo); Paul Higashino pers. comm. 2025 (Ka? [observed but no spm. from under rain catchment])
Marattia douglasii (C.Presl) Baker [pala, kapuaʻi lio]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:178 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Munro 941 BISH (L†, 1930)
▶ **Marsileaceae**														
Marsilea minuta L.	nat		lc					O						Wilson 2003:5 (NEWNAT/O [as *M. crenata*]); Nagalingum et al. 2007:22/Whitten et al. 2012:130 (Syn. *M. crenata* = *M. minuta*)
Marsilea villosa Kaulf. [ʻihiʻihi, ʻihi lāʻau (Niʻihau)]	end	e	en	obl		Ni		O	Mo					Palmer 2003:180 (Ni, O, Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:40 (DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Nephrolepidaceae**														
Nephrolepis brownii (Desv.) Hovenkamp & Miyam. [Asian sword fern]	nat			fac	N, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Palmer 2003:193 (N, K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *N. multiflora*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:40 (KEY [as *N. multiflora*]), 41 (DESCR); Wood & LeGrande 2006:24 (Le); Imada 2007:38 (Ni); Hovenkamp & Miyamoto 2005:293 (Syn. *N. multiflora* = *N. brownii*); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005— (accessed Feb 2019, Ka added)
Nephrolepis × *copelandii* W.H.Wagner	ind × nat			facu				O			M		H	Palmer 2003:193 (O, H, parentage: *N. cordifolia* × *N. brownii* [as *N. multiflora*]); Oppenheimer 2004:14 (WM); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Nephrolepis cordifolia (L.) C.Presl [kupukupu]	ind			fac			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:189 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:40 (DESCR, KEY); Hovenkamp & Miyamoto 2005:294 (DESCR, KEY); Fosberg 12437 BISH (L†, 1935)
Nephrolepis exaltata (L.) Schott [ni‘ani‘au, ‘ōkupukupu, pāmoho, kupukupu, palapalai]	ind		lc	facu		Ni	K	O	Mo	L †	M	Ka ?	H	Palmer 2003:190 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *N. e.* subsp. *hawaiiensis*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:40 (KEY), 41 (DESCR); Hovenkamp & Miyamoto 2005:300/Palmer & Thomas in press (Syn. *N. e.* subsp. *hawaiiensis* = *N. exaltata*, status change from end to ind); Ranker et al. 2019:68 (maintain endemic subsp. *hawaiiensis*, not followed); Paul Higashino pers. comm. 2025 (Ka? [observed but no spm. under rain catchment]); Herbst 4037 HAW (L†, 1974)
Nephrolepis falcata (Cav.) C.Chr. 'Furcans' [fishtail fern, hi‘ui‘a]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo		M			Palmer 2003:190 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:40 (KEY), 41 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:195 (remove L, H [no evidence of nat.])
Nephrolepis hirsutula (G.Forst.) C.Presl 'Superba'	nat			fac			K				M			Palmer 2003:190 (K, EM)
Nephrolepis × *medlerae* W.H.Wagner	ind × nat			facu				O			M			Palmer 2003:193 (O, parentage: *N. brownii* × *N. exaltata* [as *N. exaltata* subsp. *hawaiiensis* × *N. multiflora*]); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:62 (EM); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
▶ **Ophioglossaceae**														
Ophioderma pendulum (L.) C.Presl var. *falcatum* (C.Presl) R.T.Clausen [puapua moa, laukahi]	ind						K	O	Mo †		M		H	Palmer 2003:196 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *O. pendulum* subsp. *falcatum*]); Smith et al. 2006:709/Wagner et al. 2012:105 (Syn. *O. p.* subsp. *falcatum* = *O. pendulum*); Ranker et al. 2019:56 (subsp. *falcatum* recognized); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:197 (remove L [no evidence of presence]); St. John 23534 BISH (Mo†, 1963); Note: changed rank to var. as no published name exists for using the subsp. rank
Ophioderma pendulum (L.) C.Presl var. *pendulum* [puapua moa, laukahi]	ind						K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:196 (O, Mo, EM, WM, H [as *O. pendulum* subsp. *pendulum*]); Smith et al. 2006:709/Wagner et al. 2012:105 (no subsp. recognized); Ranker et al. 2019:56 (subsp. *falcatum* recognized, thus this again becomes subsp. *pendulum*); Palmer & Thomas in press (K); Note: changed rank to var. as no published name exists for using the subsp. rank

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Ophioglossaceae (continued)**														
Ophioglossum nudicaule L.f. [adder's tongue]	ind/ nat?		lc	fac			K	O †					H	Palmer 2003:198 (K, O, H); Miles K. Thomas pers. obs./Doty 26831 BISH (O†, 1987)
Ophioglossum petiolatum Hook. [adder's tongue]	ind			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H †	Palmer 2003:199 (K, O, L, M, H); Oppenheimer 2010:37 (Mo); Munro 332 BISH (L†, 1914); Karimoto 29 HAW (H†, 1972)
Ophioglossum polyphyllum A.Braun ex Seub. [pololei, adder's tongue]	ind						K	O	Mo †	L †	M	Ka ?	H	Palmer 2003:199 (K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Cooke Jr. 1268a BISH (Mo†, 1924); Stemmermann 3715B BISH (L†, 1979); Note: no BISH spms. from Ka, as of Mar 2025, record retained (Maya LeGrande pers. comm.)
Sceptridium subbifoliatum (Brack.) Lyon [makou, makau]	end†	soc					K †	O †	Mo †	L †	M †		H †	Palmer 2003:238 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *S. subbifoliatum*]); Snow et al. 2011:14 (Syn. *S. subbifoliatum* = *Botrychium subbifoliatum*); Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:571/Ranker et al. 2019:56 (Syn. *B. subbifoliatum* = *S. subbifoliatum*); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT); Forbes 104.K BISH (K†, 1909); Hillebrand 1888 (O†, 1871); Forbes 454.Mo BISH (Mo†, 1912); Munro s.n. BISH 629 (L†, 1916); Hillebrand s.n. BISH 646 (M†, 1871); Rock s.n. BISH 17809 (H†, 1917)
▶ **Polypodiaceae**														
Adenophorus × *abbottiae* W.H.Wagner	end						K	O						Palmer 2003:36 (K, O, parentage: *A. hymenophylloides* × *A. tamariscinus*); Ranker et al. 2019:70/Palmer & Thomas in press (recognize *A.* × *abbottiae*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Adenophorus abietinus (D.C.Eaton) K.A.Wilson	end						K	O		L †	M			Palmer 2003:33 (K, O, L, EM, WM); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Forbes 215.L BISH (L†, 1913)
Adenophorus × *bishopii* W.H.Wagner ex Miles K.Thomas	end							O						Palmer 2003:41 (O, parentage: *A. oahuensis* × *A. pinnatifidus*); Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:242 (NOTHOSPNOV/O); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Adenophorus × *carsonii* Ranker	end												H	Palmer 2003:36 (H, parentage: *A. hymenophylloides* × *A. tripinnatifidus*); Ranker et al. 2019:70/Palmer & Thomas in press (recognize *A.* × *carsonii*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Adenophorus epigaeus (L.E.Bishop) W.H.Wagner	end		en				K							Palmer 2003:33 (K)
Adenophorus haalilioanus (Brack.) K.A.Wilson	end		en				K	O						Palmer 2003:38 (K, O)
Adenophorus hymenophylloides (Kaulf.) Hook. & Grev. [pai, pa‘i, palai huna]	end						K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:34 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Munro 412 BISH (L†, 1915)
Adenophorus oahuensis (Copel.) L.E.Bishop	end							O						Palmer 2003:39 (O)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Polypodiaceae (continued)**														
Adenophorus periens L.E.Bishop [palai lā‘au]	end	e	cr				K ρ	O †	Mo †	L †	M †		H †	Palmer 2003:39 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT); Nyberg et al. 2023:164 (REDISCOVERY/K); Topping 3788 NY (O†, 1935); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs. (Mo†, 1990); Mann 283 BISH (L†, 1864); Lyon s.n. BISH 432209 (M†, 1929); Perlman 16426 PTBG (H†, 1998)
Adenophorus pinnatifidus Gaudich. var. *pinnatifidus*	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:41 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Wagner 65483 MICH (L†, 1965)
Adenophorus pinnatifidus Gaudich. var. *rockii* (Copel.) D.D.Palmer	end			facu			K	O	Mo		M			Palmer 2003:41 (K, O, Mo, M)
Adenophorus tamariscinus (Kaulf.) Hook. & Grev. var. *montanus* (Hillebr.) L.E.Bishop [wahine noho mauna]	end								Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:35 (Mo, M, H)
Adenophorus tamariscinus (Kaulf.) Hook. & Grev. var. *tamariscinus* [wahine noho mauna]	end						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:35 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Adenophorus tenellus (Kaulf.) Ranker [kolokolo, mahinalua]	end						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:165 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Grammitis tenella*]); Ranker 2008:171/Snow et al. 2011:14 (Syn. *G. tenella* = *A. tenellus*)
Adenophorus tripinnatifidus Gaudich.	end						K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:35 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Fosberg 12394 US (L†, 1935)
Campyloneurum phyllitidis (L.) C.Presl [long strap fern]	nat							O						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:203 (NEWNAT/O)
Drynaria meyeniana (Schott) Christenh.	nat							O						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:203 (NEWNAT/O)
Drynaria rigidula (Sw.) Bedd. [basket fern]	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:46 (DESCR [as *D. rigidula*]); Lau & Frohlich 2013:10 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Lindsay et al. 2017:153 (Syn. *D. rigidula* = *Aglaomorpha rigidula*); Christenhusz & Schneider 2012:465/Wilson 2016:1150 (Syn. *A. rigidula* = *D. rigidula*)
Lepisorus thunbergianus (Kaulf.) Ching [pākahakaha, ‘ēkaha ‘ākōlea, pua‘a kuhinia]	ind			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:172 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Microsorum grossum (Langsd. & Fisch.) S.B.Andrews [laua‘e, maile-scented fern, wart fern]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka ?	H	Warren et al. 1994:26 (Ka? [as *Phymatosorus scolopendria*, observed but no spm.]); Palmer 2003:205 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *P. grossus*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:43 (DESCR [as *M. scolopendria*]); Oppenheimer 2006:13 (NEWNAT/WM [as *P. scolopendria*]); Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:591 (Syn. *P. grossus* = *M. grossum*, Syn. *P. scolopendria* = *M. scolopendria*); Palmer & Thomas in press (*M. scolopendria* misapplied = *M. grossum*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Polypodiaceae (continued)**														
Microsorum spectrum (Kaulf.) Copel. var. *pentadactylum* (Hillebr.) D.D.Palmer [peʻahi, lauaʻe]	end			facu			K				M ?			Palmer 2003:188 (K, EM? [5-lobed fronds of var. *spectrum* at Nāhiku, EM, need confirmation])
Microsorum spectrum (Kaulf.) Copel. var. *spectrum* [peʻahi, lauaʻe]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:188 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Munro s.n. BISH 21960 (L†, 1927)
Oreogrammitis baldwinii (Baker) Parris	end		en				K							Palmer 2003:163 (K [as *Grammitis baldwinii*]); Parris 2007:256 (Syn. *G. baldwinii* = *O. baldwinii*)
Oreogrammitis forbesiana (W.H.Wagner) Parris	end						K		Mo		M			Palmer 2003:163 (K, Mo, M [as *Grammitis forbesiana*]); Parris 2007:260 (Syn. *G. forbesiana* = *O. forbesiana*)
Oreogrammitis hookeri (Brack.) Parris [māku'e lau li'i]	end						K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:165 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Grammitis hookeri*]); Parris 2007:260 (Syn. *G. hookeri* = *O. hookeri*); Ranker et al. 2019 (change in status from ind to end); Wagner 65484 MICH (L†, 1965)
Phlebodium aureum (L.) J.Sm. [golden polypody, rabbit's foot fern, lauaʻe haole]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:203 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:42 (KEY), 44 (DESCR)
Platycerium bifurcatum (Cav.) C.Chr. [common staghorn fern, common elkhorn fern]	nat						K	O			M		H	Palmer 2003:210 (O, EM, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:45 (DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:138 (K)
Platycerium superbum de Jonch. & Hennipman [giant staghorn fern, large elkhorn fern]	nat?							O ?						Palmer 2003:210 (O); Staples & Herbst 2005:45 (DESCR); Note: treated as questionable as no nat. spms. have been found
Polypodium pellucidum Kaulf. var. *pellucidum* ['ae, 'ae lau nui]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:216 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *P. p.* var. *pellucidum*]) 216 (K, O, Mo, L [as *P. pellucidum* f. *opacum*]), 216 (K, EM [as *P. p.* var. *acuminatum*]); Oppenheimer 2004:16 (WM [as *P. pellucidum* f. *opacum*]); Palmer & Thomas in press (Syns. *P. p.* var. *acuminatum*, *P. pellucidum* f. *opacum* = *P. p.* var. *pellucidum*); Degener 24279 US (L†, 1957)
Polypodium pellucidum Kaulf. var. *vulcanicum* Skottsb. ['ae, 'ae lau nui]	end			facu					Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:216 (Mo, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:204 (L†, 1927)
Pyrrosia angustata (Sw.) Ching	nat							O						Palmer & Thomas in press (O)
Pyrrosia lanceolata (L.) Farw.	nat							O						Palmer & Thomas in press (O)
Pyrrosia longifolia (Burm.f.) C.V.Morton	nat							O						Frohlich & Lau 2014:13 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Pyrrosia piloselloides (L.) M.G.Price	nat							O						Lau & Frohlich 2012:21 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Stenogrammitis saffordii (Maxon) Labiak [kihe]	end						K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:169 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Lellingeria saffordii*]); Labiak 2011:147 (Syn. *L. saffordii* = *S. saffordii*); Wagner 65485 MICH (L†, 1965)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Psilotaceae**														
Psilotum complanatum Sw. [moa, moa nahele, pipi, flat stemmed whiskfern]	ind			fac			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:272 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Tejero-Díez et al. 2024:210 (Syn. *P. complanatum* = *P.* × *complanatum*, not followed); Degener 31149 NY (L†, 1964)
Psilotum × *intermedium* W.H.Wagner	ind			facu			K	O		L	M			Palmer 2003:272 (K, O, L, M, parentage: *P. complanatum* × *P. nudum*); Tejero-Díez et al. 2024:210 (Syn. *P.* × *intermedium* = *P.* × *complanatum*, not followed); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Psilotum nudum (L.) P.Beauv. [moa, moa nahele, pipi, ʻoʻomoa, upright whiskfern]	ind		lc	facu	Mi†	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka ?	H	Palmer 2003:272 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:46 (DESCR); Kennedy et al. 2010:23 (Mi); Starr & Starr 2008/Caum 35 BISH (Mi†, 1923); Note: no BISH spms. from Ka, as of Mar 2025, retained based on Warren et al. (1994)
▶ **Pteridaceae**														
Actiniopteris australis (L.f.) Link [eyelash fern]	nat							O						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:205 (NEWNAT/O)
Adiantum capillus-veneris L. [ʻiwaʻiwa, ʻiwaʻiwa hāwai, ʻiwaʻiwa kahakaha, maidenhair fern, Venus'-hair fern]	ind		lc	facu		Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:43 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:47 (KEY), 49 (DESCR)
Adiantum 'Edwinii'	nat							O		L	M			Palmer 2003:43 (L, WM); Lau & Frohlich 2012:21 (O, DESCR)
Adiantum diaphanum Blume	nat							O						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:206 (NEWNAT/O, KEY)
Adiantum hispidulum Sw. [five-finger maidenhair, rosy maidenhair, rough maidenhair]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka ?	H	Palmer 2003:43 (K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:47 (KEY), 49 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:206 (KEY); Note: no BISH spms. from Ka?, as of Mar 2025
Adiantum macrophyllum Sw.	nat							O			M ?			Staples & Herbst 2005:47 (KEY), 49 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2015:38 (NEWNAT/O); Palmer & Thomas in press (EM, Hāna, observed but uncollected)
Adiantum raddianum C.Presl [delta maidenhair]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka ?	H	Palmer 2003:45 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:47 (KEY), 50 (DESCR); Paul Higashino pers. comm. 2025 (Ka? [plants observed no spm. from under rain catchment])
Adiantum tenerum Sw. [brittle maidenhair, fan maidenhair, ʻiwaʻiwa hāuli]	nat			facu				O			M			Palmer 2003:45 (O, EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:47 (KEY), 50 (DESCR)
Adiantum trapeziforme L. [diamond maidenhair, giant maidenhair]	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:47 (KEY), 50 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2020:62 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Pteridaceae (continued)**														
Ceratopteris thalictroides (L.) Brongn. [swamp fern, water fern, hihiawai]	nat		lc	facw			K	O					H	Palmer 2003:83 (K, O [as *C. thalictroides*]); Imada 2007:39 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:42 (DESCR); Masuyama & Watano 2010:79 (VARNOV, KEY, DESCR [as *C. gaudichaudii* var. *vulgaris*]); Palmer & Thomas in press (Syn. *C. gaudichaudii* var. *vulgaris* = *C. thalictroides*)
Cheilanthes viridis (Forssk.) Sw. [green cliff brake]	nat						K	O		L	M		H	Palmer 2003:85 (K, O, M, H); Oppenheimer 2007:30 (L)
Coniogramme pilosa (Brack.) Hieron. [loʻulu]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:98 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Doryopteris angelica K.R.Wood & W.H.Wagner	end	e	cr				K							Palmer 2003:132 (K); Yesilyurt 2005:550 (distribution listed as K, O, Mo, L, not followed, KEY, DESCR)
Doryopteris decipiens (Hook.) J.Sm. [kumuniu, ʻiwaʻiwa, manawahua]	end				Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Palmer 2003:132 (Le, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Yesilyurt 2005:552 (distribution listed as K, O, Mo, L, M, H, KEY, DESCR); Wood & LeGrande 2006:28 (Le)
Doryopteris decora Brack.	end						K		Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:133 (K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Yesilyurt 2005:553 (distribution listed as K, O, Mo, L, M, H, KEY, DESCR); 557 (RESURRECT, Syn. *D. tryonii*/K, KEY, DESCR, not followed); Palmer & Thomas in press (remove O [re-IDed as *D.* × *subdecipiens*], Syn. *D. tryonii* = *D. decora*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:206 (remove Ka [no evidence of presence]); Carrie Tribble pers. comm. 2025 (The taxonomy of Haw'n *Doryopteris* is not supported by molecular phylogenetic results and *D. decora* is within the variation of *D. decipiens*, research is ongoing)
Doryopteris × *subdecipiens* W.H.Wagner	end						K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Palmer 2003:133 (K, O, L, M, Ka, H, parentage: *D. decipiens* × *D. decora*); Yesilyurt 2005:553 (distribution listed as K, L, H, KEY, DESCR, not followed); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:64 (Mo); Carrie Tribble pers. comm. 2025 (the taxonomy of Haw'n *Doryopteris* is not supported by molecular phylogenetic data and *D.* × *subdecipiens* may not be a hybrid, but within the variation of *D. decipiens*, research is ongoing); Note: treated as stabilized hybrid
Doryopteris takeuchii (W.H.Wagner) W.H.Wagner	end	e						O						Palmer 2003:133 (O); Yesilyurt 2005:555 (distribution listed as O, L, KEY, DESCR, not followed)
Haplopteris elongata (Sw.) E.H.Crane [ʻoheʻohe, mana, laukahi lau liʻiliʻi]	ind						K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:166 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:206 (remove L [no evidence of presence])
Pellaea ternifolia (Cav.) Link [kalamoho lau liʻi, laukahi, kalamoho]	ind			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:201 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Forbes 235.L BISH (L†, 1913)
Pityrogramma austroamericana Domin [goldfern, goldback fern; tattoo fern]	nat			facu		Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Palmer 2003:207 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:51 (DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Pteridaceae (continued)**														
Pityrogramma calomelanos (L.) Link [silverfern, silverback fern]	nat			fac		Ni	K	O	Mo	L †	M	Ka ?	H	Palmer 2003:209 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:51 (DESCR); Degener 28519 NY (L†, 1963); Note: no BISH spms. from Ka, as of Mar 2025
Pityrogramma × *mckenneyi* W.H.Wagner [fool's goldfern]	nat							O						Palmer 2003:209 (O, parentage: *P. austroamericana* × *P. calomelanos*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Pteris cretica L. ['ōali, 'owāli'i, cretan brake]	ind						K	O	Mo †	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:225 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:51 (DESCR); Hillebrand 1888 (Mo†, 1871); Rock s.n. BISH 23349 (L†, 1910)
Pteris hillebrandii Copel.	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:227 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); St.John 18790 BISH (L†, 1938)
Pteris irregularis Kaulf. [mānā, 'āhewa (O'ahu), 'iwa puakea (Maui)]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:227 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Zach Pezzillo pers. comm. 2025/Munro 256 BISH (L†, 1928)
Pteris lydgatei (Baker) Christ	end	e	cr	facw				O ρ	Mo ρ		M ρ			Palmer 2003:229 (O, Mo, WM [as *P. lidgatei*]); Oppenheimer 2008:33 (REDISCOVER/Mo); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *lydgatei*)
Pteris terminalis Wall. ex J.Agardh var. *terminalis* [waimakanui, 'iwa]	ind			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:227 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *P. excelsa*]); Ebihara et al. 2017:76 (Syn. *P. excelsa* [nom. illeg.] = *P. t.* var. *terminalis*)
Pteris tremula R.Br. [Australian brake, trembling brake]	nat									L	M			Oppenheimer 2007:30 (NEWNAT/EM); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:149 (L [as cf. *tremula*])
Pteris tripartita Sw.	nat			facu				O						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:206 (NEWNAT/O, KEY)
Pteris vittata L. [ladder brake, Chinese brake]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:229 (K, O, M, H); Oppenheimer 2004:17 (L); Staples & Herbst 2005:52 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2008:34 (Mo)
▶ **Salviniaceae**														
Azolla filiculoides Lam. [large mosquito fern, ferny azolla]	nat			obl			K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:78 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Wilson 2003:5 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:30 (DESCR); Imada & Kennedy 2020:86 (NEWNAT/O [as *A. caroliniana*]); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:210 (*A. caroliniana* misapplied = *A. filiculoides*); Note: remove L [no spms. to substantiate its presence, Jun 2025]
Salvinia molesta D.S.Mitch. [Kariba weed, giant salvinia]	nat			obl			K	O					H	Palmer 2003:237 (O, H); Wilson 2003:6 (NEWNAT/O, H, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:52 (DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:143 (K)
▶ **Schizaeaceae**														
Microschizaea robusta (Baker) C.F.Reed ['ōali'i makali'i, haili o Pua]	ind			obl			K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:241 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Schizaea robusta*]); Ke et al. 2022 (Syn. *S. robusta* = *M. robusta*); Palmer & Thomas in press (status change from end to ind, also occurs in French Polynesia); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:211 (remove L [no evidence of presence])
Microschizaea skottsbergii (Selling) C.F.Reed var. *mauiensis* (Selling) C.F.Reed	end†										M †			Selling 1944:73 (VARNOV/WM†, known only from sub-fossil spores from peat at Pu'u Kukui [as *Schizaea skottsbergii* var. *mauiensis*]); Reed 1947:135 (Syn. *S. s.* var. *mauiensis* = *M. s.* var. *mauiensis*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Schizaeaceae (continued)**														
Microschizaea skottsbergii (Selling) C.F.Reed var. *skottsbergii*	end†						K†		Mo†					Selling 1944:73 (SPNOV/K†, Mo†, known only from spores from peat deposits in montane bogs [as *Schizaea skottsbergii*]); Reed 1947:135 (Syn. *S. skottsbergii* = *M. skottsbergii*)
▶ **Selaginellaceae**														
Selaginella arbuscula (Kaulf.) Spring [lepelepe a moa]	ind			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:274 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Ranker et al. 2019:56/Lorence & Wagner 2019b:83 (status change from end to ind, range now includes Society Islands, Marquesas)
Selaginella deflexa Brack.	end			obl			K	O†	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:275 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Wilkes s.n. BISH 436560 (O†, 1840)
Selaginella kraussiana (Kunze) A.Braun [spreading selaginella, spreading spike moss]	nat			facw				O			M		H	Palmer 2003:275 (O, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:53 (DESCR)
Selaginella pallescens (C.Presl) Spring	nat?										M?			Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:67 (EM? [adventive, Waiohuli])
Selaginella sp. [misapplied *S. laxa* Spring]	nat						K							Gardner 1997:278 (report of *S.* cf. *laxa* from K); Ranker et al. 2019:56 (NEWNAT/K [as *S. laxa*]); Palmer & Thomas in press (DESCR)
Selaginella stellata Spring	nat			facu									H	Palmer 2003:277 (H); Wilson 2003:6 (H, earlier spm.)
Selaginella umbrosa Lem. ex Hieron.	nat			facu									H	Palmer 2003:277 (H); Wilson 2003:6 (NEWNAT/H); Staples & Herbst 2005:53 (DESCR)
▶ **Tectariaceae**														
Tectaria gaudichaudii (Mett.) Maxon [ʻiwaʻiwa lau nui]	end						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:249 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Tectaria incisa Cav.	nat			facu			K	O			M		H	Palmer 2003:249 (K, O, H); Imada 2007:36 (EM)
▶ **Thelypteridaceae**														
Amauropelta globulifera (Brack.) Holttum [palapalai a Kamapuaʻa, palapalai o Kamapuaʻa]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:47 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *A. globulifera*]); Snow et al. 2011:15 (Syn. *A. globulifera* = *Thelypteris globulifera*); Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585/Fawcett & Smith 2021:26 (Syn. *T. globulifera* = *A. globulifera*)
Christella dentata (Forssk.) Brownsey & Jermy [downy wood fern, paiʻiʻihā]	nat			fac		Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Palmer 2003:88 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Christella dentata*]); Imada 2007:39 (Ni); Snow et al. 2011:15 (Syn. *Christella dentata* = *Cyclosorus dentatus*); Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585/Fawcett & Smith 2021:36 (Syn. *Cyclosorus dentatus* = *Christella dentata*); Imada & Kennedy 2020:86 (Ka)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Thelypteridaceae (continued)**														
Christella × *intermedia* (W.C.Shieh & J.L.Tsai) D.D.Palmer	nat			facu			K	O			M			Palmer 2003:91 (K, O, M, parentage: *C. dentata* × *C. parasitica*); Snow et al. 2011:15 (Syn. *Christella* × *intermedius* = *Cyclosorus* × *intermedia*); Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585 (Syn. *Cyclosorus* × *intermedia* = *Christella* × *intermedia*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Christella parasitica (L.) H.Lév. [downy wood fern]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:90 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Christella parasitica*]); Snow et al. 2011:15 (Syn. *Christella parasitica* = *Cyclosorus parasiticus*); Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585/Fawcett & Smith 2021:36 (Syn. *Cyclosorus parasiticus* = *Christella parasitica*)
× *Christelliopsis palmeri* (W.H.Wagner) Miles K.Thomas	end × nat			facu			K	O						Palmer 2003:91 (K, O, parentage: *Christella cyatheoides* × *C. dentata*); Snow et al. 2011:15 (Syn. *Christella* × *palmeri*, unpublished name = *Cyclosorus* × *palmeri*); Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585 (Syn. *Cyclosorus* × *palmeri* = *Christella* × *palmeri*, unpublished name); Thomas & Gallaher 2023:215 (COMBNOV, Syn. *Cyclosorus palmeri* = × *Christelliopsis palmeri*); Note: stabilized hybrid
Cyclosorus interruptus (Willd.) H.Itô [neke, uiui, palai, palae]	ind		lc	facw			K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:102 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:216 (remove L [no evidence of presence])
Hoiokula pendens (D.D.Palmer) S.E.Fawc. & A.R.Sm.	end						K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2005:81 (SPNOV/K, O, Mo, EM, WM, H [as *Pneumatopteris pendens*], DESCR, KEY); Snow et al. 2011:15 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. pendens* = *Cyclosorus pendens*); Wood 2012:100 (REDISCOVER/K); Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585 (Syn. *C. pendens* = *P. pendens*); Fawcett & Smith 2021:49 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. pendens* = *Hoiokula pendens*)
Hoiokula sandwicensis (Brack.) S.E.Fawc. & A.R.Sm. [hō‘i‘o kula]	end			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:214 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Pneumatopteris sandwicensis*]); Palmer 2005:81 (KEY); Snow et al. 2011:15 (Syn. *P. sandwicensis* = *Cyclosorus sandwicensis*); Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585 (Syn. *C. sandwicensis* = *P. sandwicensis*); Fawcett & Smith 2021:49 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. sandwicensis* = *H. sandwicensis*)
Macrothelypteris torresiana (Gaudich.) Ching [mariana maiden fern]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Palmer 2003:176 (K, O, M, H); Oppenheimer 2016:26 (Mo)
Menisciopsis boydiae (D.C.Eaton) S.E.Fawc. & A.R.Sm.	end	e	en	fac				O			M			Palmer 2003:87 (O, EM [as *Christella boydiae*]); Snow et al. 2011:15 (Syn. *Christella boydiae* = *Cyclosorus boydiae*); Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585 (Syn. *Cyclosorus boydiae* = *Christella boydiae*); Fawcett & Smith 2021:53 (COMBNOV, Syn. *C. boydiae* = *M. boydiae*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Thelypteridaceae (continued)**														
Menisciopsis cyatheoides (Kaulf.) S.E.Fawc. & A.R.Sm. [kikawaiō, kikawaioa, pakikawaiō]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:88 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Christella cyatheoides*]); Snow et al. 2011:15 (Syn. *Christella cyatheoides* = *Cyclosorus cyatheoides*); Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585 (Syn. *Cyclosorus cyatheoides* = *Christella cyatheoides*); Fawcett & Smith 2021:53 (COMBNOV, Syn. *Christella cyatheoides* = *M. cyatheoides*)
Menisciopsis wailele (Flynn) S.E.Fawc. & A.R.Sm.	end	soc	cr	facw			K							Palmer 2003:90 (K [as *Christella wailele*]); Snow et al. 2011:15 (Syn. *Christella wailele* = *Cyclosorus wailele*); Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585 (Syn. *Cyclosorus wailele* = *Christella wailele*); Fawcett & Smith 2021:53 (COMBNOV, Syn. *C. wailele* = *M. wailele*)
Pseudophegopteris keraudreniana (Gaudich.) Holttum [waimakanui, ʻākōlea, alaʻalai]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Palmer 2003:222 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Wagner 65490 MICH (L†, 1965)
Reholttumia hudsoniana (Brack.) S.E.Fawc. & A.R.Sm. [laukahi]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Palmer 2003:212 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Pneumatopteris hudsoniana*]); Palmer 2005:81 (KEY); Snow et al. 2011:15 (Syn. *P. hudsoniana* = *Cyclosorus hudsonianus*); Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585 (Syn. *C. hudsonianus* = *P. hudsoniana*); Fawcett & Smith 2021:78 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. hudsoniana* = *R. hudsoniana*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Araucariaceae**														
Araucaria columnaris (G.Forst.) Hook. [Cook pine, columnar pine]	nat		lc				K	O	Mo	L	M			Oppenheimer 2002:20 (NEWNAT/WM, KEY); Staples & Herbst 2005:58 (DESCR, KEY); Oppenheimer 2007:19 (Mo); Oppenheimer 2008:23 (L); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005– (accessed Feb 2019, O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:156 (K)
Araucaria cunninghamii Mudie [hoop pine, Moreton Bay pine]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:58 (KEY), 59 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:156 (NEWNAT/O)
▶ **Cupressaceae**														
Callitris columellaris F.Muell. [white cypress pine]	nat		lc				K	O			M			Oppenheimer 2002:20 (NEWNAT/WM, KEY); Staples & Herbst 2005:62 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:34 (O); Brock et al. 2023:122 (K)
Callitris endlicheri (Parl.) F.M.Bailey [black cypress pine]	nat		lc					O						Lau & Frohlich 2012:14 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Cryptomeria japonica (Thunb. ex L.f.) D.Don [Japanese cedar, sugi, tsugi]	nat		nt								M			Oppenheimer 2002:20, 22 (NEWNAT/WM, KEY); Staples & Herbst 2005:75 (DESCR, KEY)
Hesperocyparis lusitanica (Mill.) Bartel [Mexican cypress, Portuguese cypress]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:64 (KEY, DESCR [as *Cupressus lusitanica*]); Frohlich & Lau 2012:34 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Adams et al. 2009:181 (COMBNOV, Syn. *C. lusitanica* = *H. lusitanica*)
Hesperocyparis macrocarpa (Hartw.) Bartel [Monterey cypress]	nat		vu								M			Oppenheimer 2002:19 (EM? [as *Cupressus macrocarpa*, sparingly reproducing in Polipoli]); Staples & Herbst 2005:64 (KEY, DESCR); Starr et al. 2008:44 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Adams et al. 2009:182 (COMBNOV, Syn. *C. macrocarpa* = *H. macrocarpa*)
Juniperus bermudiana L. [Bermuda juniper]	nat		cr					O		L	M			Oppenheimer 2002:20, 21 (NEWNAT/WM, KEY); Staples & Herbst 2005:65 (KEY), 66 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2008:26 (L); Lau & Frohlich 2013:6 (O)
▶ **Pinaceae**														
Pinus caribaea Morelet var. *hondurensis* (Sénécl.) W.H.Barrett & Golfari [Caribbean pine]	nat		lc								M			Oppenheimer 2003:19 (NEWNAT/EM, WM, KEY); Staples & Herbst 2005:70 (KEY, DESCR)
Pinus elliottii Engelm. [slash pine]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo					Wysong et al. 2007:6 (NEWNAT/Mo); Frohlich & Lau 2012:43 (K, O)
Pinus jeffreyi Balf. [Jeffrey pine]	nat?		lc								M ?			Oppenheimer 2003:19 (M? [nat. but no spm.], KEY)
Pinus parviflora (Siebold & Zucc.) var. *pentaphylla* (Mayr) A.Henry [white pine, goyomatsu]	nat		lc						Mo					Staples & Herbst 2005:70 (KEY), 71 (DESCR [as *P. pentaphylla*]); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:62 (NEWNAT/Mo [as *P. pentaphylla*]); Farjon 2001 (Syn. *P. pentaphylla* = *P. parviflora* var. *pentaphylla*)
Pinus patula Schiede ex Schltdl. & Cham. [Jelecote pine, Mexican weeping pine, pino triste]	nat		lc								M			Oppenheimer 2002:20, 21 (NEWNAT/EM, KEY); Oppenheimer 2003:19 (KEY); Staples & Herbst 2005:70 (KEY), 71 (DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Pinaceae (continued)**														
Pinus pinaster Aiton [maritime pine, cluster pine]	nat?		lc								M ?			Oppenheimer 2002:19 (EM? [sparingly reproducing in Polipoli/Kula Forest Reserve area]); Oppenheimer 2003:19 (KEY)
Pinus radiata D.Don [Monterey pine]	nat		en								M			Oppenheimer 2002:20, 21 (NEWNAT/EM, KEY); Oppenheimer 2003:19 (KEY)
Pinus taeda L. [loblolly pine]	nat		lc	upl			K ?			L			H	Staples & Herbst 2005:70 (KEY), 71 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2008:31 (NEWNAT/L, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:51 (K? [adventive, Mākaha Valley]); Parker & Parsons 2012b:71 (H)
▶ **Podocarpaceae**														
Afrocarpus falcatus (Thunb.) C.N.Page [yellow wood, musengera, African fern pine]	nat		lc								M			Oppenheimer 2002:20, 22 (NEWNAT/EM, KEY [as *Nageia falcata*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:73 (DESCR); Page 1988:383/Barker et al. 2004:630 (COMBNOV, Syn. *N. falcata* = *A. falcatus*)
Afrocarpus mannii (Hook.f.) C.N.Page [muze]	nat?		en					O ?						Daehler & Baker 2006:17 (O? [adventive, Lyon Arboretum], DESCR)
Dacrycarpus imbricatus (Blume) de Laub.	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:72 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:10 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Podocarpus elatus R.Br. ex Endl. [brown pine, pine tint podocarpus]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:74 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:20 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Podocarpus macrophyllus (Thunb.) Sweet [southern yew, yew pine, Japanese yew, kusumaki]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:74 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:20 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Alismataceae**														
Echinodorus berteroi (Spreng.) Fassett	excl			obl				O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:1354 (O? [as *E. rostratus*, single spm. in 1939 as a pond escape in Kahuku, not seen since], DESCR); Lehtonen 2008:530 (Syn. *E. rostratus* = *E. berteroi*)
Limnocharis flava (L.) Buchenau	nat						K	O						Staples & Herbst 2005:696 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:151 (NEWNAT/K, O)
Sagittaria latifolia Willd. [arrowhead, swamp potato]	nat		lc	obl			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1355 (K, O, M); Imada et al. 2000:9 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:591 (DESCR)
Sagittaria platyphylla (Engelm.) J.G.Sm.	nat							O						Frohlich & Lau 2014:7 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
▶ **Amaryllidaceae**														
Crinum asiaticum L. [spider lily]	nat						K	O						Staples & Herbst 2005:684 (KEY, DESCR); Faccenda 2024a:73 (NEWNAT/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:153 (K)
Hippeastrum striatum (Lam.) H.E.Moore [amaryllis, Barbados lily, orange lily]	nat			facu			K		Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1463 (K, H [as *H. puniceum*]); Herbst & Wagner 1999:23 (*H. puniceum* misapplied = *H. striatum*); Staples & Herbst 2005:678 (KEY), 689 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:9 (EM, WM); Oppenheimer 2008:29 (Mo, L)
Hymenocallis littoralis (Jacq.) Salisb. [beach spider lily]	nat?			fac					Mo ?					Staples & Herbst 2005:689 (DESCR [as *H. pedalis*]); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:64 (Mo? [as *H. pedalis*, adventive, Papio Gulch]); Hammel et al. 2003:53 (Syn. *H. pedalis* = *H. littoralis*)
Zephyranthes citrina Baker [yellow rain lily, zephyr lily]	nat						K	O			M			Lorence et al. 1995:40 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Staples et al. 2002:12 (O, EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:693 (KEY), 694 (DESCR)
Zephyranthes minuta (Kunth) D.Dietr. [large pink rain lily]	nat						K			L	M			Staples & Herbst 2005:693 (KEY), 694 (DESCR [as *Z. grandiflora*]); Oppenheimer 2011:8 (NEWNAT/L, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2019:3 (EM); POWO 2025 (Syn. *Z. grandiflora* [nom. illeg.] = *Z. minuta*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:153 (K)
▶ **Araceae**														
Aglaonema commutatum Schott [aglaonema, chinese evergreen]	nat			facu				O						Staples & Herbst 2005:595 (KEY), 597 (DESCR); Imada 2007:34 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Alocasia cucullata (Lour.) G.Don [Chinese taro, Chinese ʻape]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Staples et al. 2003:8 (NEWNAT/EM, H, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:598 (KEY, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:18 (Mo); Imada 2007:35 (O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:155 (K)
Alocasia macrorrhizos (L.) G.Don [ʻape, elephant's ear plant, giant taro]	pol			fac			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1356 (K, O, Mo, M); Staples & Woolliams 1997:15 (KEY); Imada et al. 2000:10 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:598 (KEY), 599 (DESCR)
Anthurium cuspidatum Mast.	nat?							O ?						Lau & Frohlich 2013:13 (O? [as *A. urbanii*, adventive, Kāneʻohe, Likeke Trail]); Croat & Ortiz 2016:150 (Syn. *A. urbanii* = *A. cuspidatum*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Araceae (continued)**														
Anthurium pentaphyllum (Aubl.) G.Don var. *bombacifolium* (Schott) Madison	nat?							O ?						Daehler & Baker 2006:13 (O? [adventive, Lyon Arboretum], DESCR)
Anthurium scandens (Aubl.) Engl. subsp. *scandens*	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:600 (KEY); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:155 (NEWNAT/O)
Anthurium schlechtendalii Kunth × *Anthurium* sp.	nat							O						Frohlich & Lau 2014:7 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Note: stabilized hybrid
Caladium bicolor (Aiton) Vent. [fancy-leaved caladium, heart of Jesus]	nat			fac							M		H	Staples & Herbst 2005:601 (DESCR); Resslar 2010:44 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:55 (EM)
Colocasia esculenta (L.) Schott [kalo, taro, dasheen]	pol		lc	obl			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1357 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:594 (KEY), 602 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:155 (remove Ni [no evidence of nat.]), L† [no specimens known, but surely occurred]
Dieffenbachia seguine (Jacq.) Schott [spotted dumb cane]	nat			facu			K	O			M			Staples & Herbst 2005:603 (KEY), 604 (DESCR [as *D. maculata*]); Lorence & Flynn 2006:2 (NEWNAT/K); Oppenheimer 2007:18 (WM); Acevedo-Rodríguez & Strong 2012:61 (Syn. *D. maculata* = *D. seguine*); Lau & Frohlich 2013:5 (O [as *D. maculata*])
Epipremnum aureum (Linden & André) G.S.Bunting [taro vine, pothos, golden pothos]	nat						K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1359 (K, O, M, H [as *E. pinnatum*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:605 (accepted as *E. pinnatum* 'Aureum'); Faccenda & Strong 2024:171 (*E. pinnatum* misapplied = *E. aureum*, K, O, Mo, WM, H, KEY)
Epipremnum pinnatum (L.) Engl.	nat			fac			K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:1359 (K, O, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:594, 595 (KEY), 604 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:18 (Mo); Faccenda & Strong 2024:172 (*E. pinnatum* misapplied, in part = *E. aureum*, remove Mo, M, H [re-IDed as *E. aureum*], KEY)
Lemna aequinoctialis Welw. [lesser duckweed, water lentil]	ind/ nat?		lc	obl			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1457 (K, O, Mo, M, H? [as *L. perpusilla*, reported but spm. from H]); Wagner et al. 1997:58 (H, *L. perpusilla* misapplied = *L. aequinoctialis*, KEY); Staples & Herbst 2005:675 (DESCR)
Lemna obscura (Austin) Daubs [duckweed]	nat			obl			K	O					H	Wagner et al. 1997:58 (NEWNAT/O, H, KEY); Imada & Kennedy 2020:71 (K, DESCR)
Monstera adansonii Schott	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:606 (KEY); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:156 (NEWNAT/O)
Monstera siltepecana Matuda	nat										M			Staples & Herbst 2005:606 (KEY, DESCR); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:56 (NEWNAT/EM)
Philodendron erubescens K.Koch & Augustin [blushing philodendron, red leaf philodendron]	nat						K				M			Flynn & Lorence 2002:14 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:608 (KEY, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:19 (EM); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:156 (WM)

Status: end=endemic; ind=indigenous; nat=naturalized; pol=Polynesian

Islands: **Ku**=Kure; **Mi**=Midway; **PH**=Pearl & Hermes; **Li**=Lisianski; **La**=Laysan; **GP**=Gardner Pinnacles; **FF**=French Frigate Shoals; **Ne**=Necker; **N**=Nihoa; **Kl**=Ka'ula Rock; **Le**=Lehua; **Ni**=Ni'ihau; **K**=Kaua'i; **O**=O'ahu; **Mo**=Moloka'i; **L**=Lāna'i; **M**=Maui; **Ka**=Kaho'olawe; **H**=Hawai'i

Symbols: †=extirpated/extinct; ?=questionable; ×=excluded taxa; ®=rare on island; ρ=Plant Extinction Prevention Program target; ☠=eradication target, report to 643pest.org

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Araceae (continued)**														
Philodendron hederaceum (Jacq.) Schott var. *hederaceum*	nat			facu			K	O			M		H	Staples & Herbst 2005:608 (KEY), 610 (DESCR [as *P. scandens*]); Daehler & Baker 2006:13 (O? [adventive, Lyon Arboretum], DESCR [as *P. scandens* subsp. *scandens* f. *micans*]); Oppenheimer 2008:23 (NEWNAT/K, EM, DESCR); Faccenda 2024b:123/Croat 1997:460 (O, H, Syn. *P. scandens* = *P. h.* var. *hederaceum*)
Philodendron lacerum (Jacq.) Schott [Jamaican fingers]	nat						K	O?			M			Oppenheimer 2004:9 (NEWNAT/EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:607 (KEY), 610 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:13 (O? [adventive, Lyon Arboretum, 2005], DESCR); Faccenda 2024b:124 (K)
Philodendron radiatum Schott	nat						K							Flynn & Lorence 2002:15 (NEWNAT/K [as *P. pinnatifidum*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:607 (KEY); Faccenda 2024b:124 (*P. pinnatifidum* misapplied = *P. radiatum*)
Pistia stratiotes L. [water lettuce]	nat		lc	obl			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1359 (K, O, Mo, M); Staples & Herbst 2005:594 (KEY), 610 (DESCR); Imada & Kennedy 2020:71 (H)
Spirodela polyrhiza (L.) Schleid. [giant duck weed]	ind		lc	obl			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1458 (O); Wagner et al. 1997:59 (M, H, KEY); Imada et al. 2000:12 (K); Staples et al. 2002:11 (DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:675 (DESCR); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005— (status change from nat? to ind)
Spirodela punctata (G.Mey.) C.H.Thomps.	ind/ nat?		lc	obl				O					H	Wagner et al. 1997:59 (NEWNAT/O, H [as *S. punctata*], KEY); Staples et al. 2002:11 (Syn. *S. punctata* = *Landoltia punctata*, DESCR); Ward 2011 (Syn. *L. punctata* = *S. punctata*)
Syngonium podophyllum Schott [arrowhead vine, nephthytis]	nat						K	O			M			Staples & Herbst 2005:612 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2006:10 (NEWNAT/WM); Oppenheimer 2011:6 (O); Brock et al. 2023:112 (K)
Wolffia globosa (Roxb.) Hartog & Plas	nat		lc	obl				O	Mo †					Wagner et al. 1997:59 (NEWNAT/O, Mo, KEY); Hitchcock 15116 US (Mo†, 1916)
Xanthosoma robustum Schott [elephant's ear, ʻape]	nat						K	O	Mo		M		H	Staples & Woolliams 1997:13 (NEWNAT/K, O [as *X. roseum*], KEY); Imada et al. 2000:10 (H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:2 (EM, WM); Herbst et al. 2004:3 (Syn. *X. roseum* = *X. robustum*); Staples & Herbst 2005:613 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2019:3 (Mo)
Zantedeschia aethiopica (L.) Spreng. [common calla]	nat		lc	fac			K				M			Wagner et al. 1990:1360 (K, M)
▶ **Arecaceae**														
Archontophoenix alexandrae (F.Muell.) H.Wendl. & Drude [king palm, alexandra palm]	nat		lc					O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1362 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:618 (KEY, DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:4 (O, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2011:6 (EM)
Arenga pinnata (Wurmb) Merr. [sugar palm]	nat		lc					O					H	Daehler & Baker 2006:5 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012b:66 (H)
Caryota mitis Lour. [dwarf fishtail palm, wine palm]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:619 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:5 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Arecaceae (continued)**														
Coccothrinax barbadensis (Lodd. ex Mart.) Becc. [silver thatch palm]	nat						K	O						Staples & Herbst 2005:617 (KEY), 620 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:29 (NEWNAT/K, O, DESCR)
Cocos nucifera L. [niu, coconut palm]	pol			facu	La		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1362 (La, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:617 (KEY), 620 (DESCR); Wichman & St. John 1990 (remove Ni [plants only noted as cult.])
Licuala spinosa Wurmb [licuala palm]	nat		lc					O						Lau & Frohlich 2012:8 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Livistona chinensis (Jacq.) R.Br. ex Mart. [Chinese fan palm, fountain palm]	nat		lc	facu			K	O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:1364 (O); Oppenheimer 2003:5 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:623 (KEY, DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:12 (O); Oppenheimer 2011:6 (K)
Phoenix sp. [date palm]	nat							O ?	Mo ?		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1361 (O? [possibly reproducing along Kamehameha Hwy between Haleʻiwa and Waimea, and near Kāneʻohe, presumed hybrid between *P. dactylifera* and *P. sylvestris*]); Oppenheimer 2003:6 (NEWNAT/EM, Mo? [observed nat. but no spm.], DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:624 (KEY), 625 (DESCR); Note: the taxonomy of this palm in Hawaiʻi has not been critically examined and these nat. populations may be a mixture of *P. dactylifera* and hybrids
Phoenix sylvestris (L.) Roxb.	nat										M			Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:56 (NEWNAT/EM)
Pinanga coronata (Blume ex Mart.) Blume [ivory cane palm, coronata palm]	nat							O			M		H	Staples & Herbst 2005:617 (KEY); Daehler & Baker 2006:5 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012b:66 (H); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:56 (EM)
Pritchardia arecina Becc. [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end	soc	en	fac							M			Wagner et al. 1990:1367 (EM); Hodel 2007:S-10/Hodel 2012:67 (KEY, DESCR)
Pritchardia bakeri Hodel [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end	e	cr					O ρ						Hodel 2009:173/Hodel 2012:70 (SPNOV/O, DESCR)
Pritchardia beccariana Rock [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end	soc	en	fac									H	Wagner et al. 1990:1369 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:625 (KEY); Hodel 2007:S-11/Hodel 2012:73 (KEY, DESCR)
Pritchardia flynnii Lorence & Gemmill [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end	soc	en	facu			K							Lorence & Gemmill 2004:185 (SPNOV/K, DESCR); Hodel 2007:S-12/Hodel 2012:76 (KEY, DESCR)
Pritchardia forbesiana Rock [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end	soc	en	fac					Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1369 (WM); Hodel 2007:S-13/Hodel 2012:77 (Mo, KEY, DESCR)
Pritchardia glabrata Becc. & Rock [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end	soc	en	facu						L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1365 (*P. lanaiensis*, *P. elliptica* unplaced, ID doubtful), 1369 (WM [as *P. glabrata*]); Herbst & Wagner 1999:13 (*P. lanaiensis*, RESURRECT/L); Hodel 2007:S-14/Hodel 2012:80 (L, Syn. *P. elliptica* & *P. lanaiensis* = *P. glabrata*, KEY, DESCR)
Pritchardia gordonii Hodel [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end		cr										H ρ	Hodel 2007:S-15/Hodel 2012:84 (SPNOV/H, KEY, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Arecaceae (continued)**														
Pritchardia hardyi Rock [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end	e	cr	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1370 (K); Hodel 2007:S-18/Hodel 2012:86 (KEY, DESCR)
Pritchardia hillebrandii Becc. [loulu lelo, loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end	soc	cr	fac					Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:1370 (Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:625 (KEY), 626 (DESCR); Hodel 2007:S-18/Hodel 2012:91 (KEY, DESCR)
Pritchardia kaalae Rock [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end	e	cr	facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1370 (O); Hodel 2007:S-20/Hodel 2012:95 (KEY, DESCR)
Pritchardia kahukuensis Caum [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end		en					O						Wagner et al. 1990:1372 (Syn. *P. kahukuensis* = *P. martii*); Hodel 2007:S-20 (O, RESURRECT, DESCR, KEY); Wagner et al. 2012:77 (*P. kahukuensis* not recognized, not followed); Hodel 2012:99 (KEY, DESCR)
Pritchardia lanigera Becc. [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end	e	en	fac									H	Wagner et al. 1990:1371 (H); Hodel 2007:S-22/Hodel 2012:101 (KEY, DESCR)
Pritchardia lowreyana Rock ex Becc. [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end	soc	vu	facu				O	Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:1371 (Mo); Hodel 2007:S-23/Hodel 2012:105 (KEY, DESCR); Hodel 2009:177 (O)
Pritchardia maideniana Becc. [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end	e	cr	facu									H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:1367 (H [as *P. affinis*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:625 (KEY); Hodel 2007:S-26/Hodel 2012:111 (Syn. *P. affinis* = *P. maideniana*, KEY, DESCR)
Pritchardia martii (Gaudich.) H.Wendl. [loulu hiwa, loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end	soc	en	fac				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1372 (O); Hodel 2007:S-27/Hodel 2012:116 (KEY, DESCR)
Pritchardia minor Becc. [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end	soc	en	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1372 (K); Hodel 2007:S-33/Hodel 2012:122 (KEY, DESCR)
Pritchardia munroi Rock [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end	e	cr	facu					Mo **ρ**		M **ρ**			Wagner et al. 1990:1373 (Mo); Hodel 2007:S-36/Hodel 2012:125 (WM, KEY, DESCR)
Pritchardia napaliensis H.St.John [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end	e	cr	fac			K							St. John 1988a:177 (SPNOV/K [as *P. limahuliensis*], DESCR); Wagner et al. 1990:1373 (K [as *P. napaliensis*]); Herbst & Wagner 1999:13 (accept *P. limahuliensis* as a new species); Hodel 2007:S-37/Hodel 2012:129 (Syn. *P. limahuliensis* = *P. napaliensis*, KEY, DESCR)
Pritchardia perlmanii Gemmill [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end	soc	cr				K							Gemmill 1998:18 (SPNOV/K, DESCR); Herbst & Wagner 1999:13 (DESCR); Hodel 2007:S-38/Hodel 2012:131 (KEY, DESCR)
Pritchardia remota Becc. [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end	e	en	facu	La†, N	Ni †	K †							Wagner et al. 1990:1367 (Ni [as *P. aylmer-robinsonii*]), 1373 (N [as *P. remota*]); Burney et al. 2001:632 (K†, based on fossil evidence at Māhāʻulepū); Hodel 2007:S-39/Hodel 2012:135 (Syn. *P. aylmer-robinsonii* = *P. remota*, KEY, DESCR); Athens et al. 2007 (La†, based on pollen core, identification hypothesized to be this species); Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025 (Note: recently introduced to Mi for restoration and not yet established); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025/St.John 22813 BISH (Ni†, 1947)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Arecaceae (continued)**														
Pritchardia schattaueri Hodel [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end	e	cr										H ρ	Wagner et al. 1990:1374 (H); Hodel 2007:S-41/Hodel 2012:139 (KEY, DESCR)
Pritchardia viscosa Rock [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end	e	cr	fac			K ρ							Wagner et al. 1990:1374 (K); Hodel 2007:S-43/Hodel 2012:142 (KEY, DESCR)
Pritchardia waialealeana Read [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end		cr	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1374 (K); Hodel 2007:S-43/Hodel 2012:146 (KEY, DESCR)
Pritchardia woodii Hodel [loulu, hāwane, wāhane]	end		cr								M			Hodel 2007:S-44 (SPNOV/EM, KEY, DESCR); Hodel 2007:S-44/Hodel 2012:149 (KEY, DESCR)
Ptychosperma propinquum (Becc.) Becc. ex Martelli [Macarthur palm]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:617 (KEY), 626 (DESCR [as *P. macarthurii*]); Daehler & Baker 2006:6 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Baker et al. 2024:505 (Syn. *P. macarthurii* = *P. propinquum*, DESCR, KEY)
Roystonea regia (Kunth) O.F.Cook [royal palm, Cuban royal palm]	nat		lc	facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1361 (O? [as *R. elata* & *R. regia*, possibly sparingly nat. in Kalihi and Nu‘uanu Valleys, and in Kāne‘ohe]); Staples & Herbst 2005:628 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2007:9 (NEWNAT/O); Acevedo-Rodríguez & Strong 2012:80 (Syn. *R. elata* = *R. regia*)
Syagrus romanzoffiana (Cham.) Glassman [queen palm, feathery coconut palm, monkey nut palm]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:617 (KEY), 628 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:6 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Washingtonia filifera (T.Moore & Mast.) H.Wendl. ex de Bary var. *filifera* [California fan palm, California washingtonia]	nat			facu				O			M			Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:3 (NEWNAT/WM, KEY [as *W. filifera*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:629 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2010:5 (O); Villanueva-Almanza et al. 2021 (Syn. *W. filifera* = *W. filifera* var. *filifera*)
Washingtonia filifera (T.Moore & Mast.) H.Wendl. ex de Bary var. *robusta* (H.Wendl.) Parish [Mexican fan palm, Mexican washingtonia]	nat		lc	fac				O			M			Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:3 (NEWNAT/WM, KEY [as *W. robusta*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:630 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2010:5 (O); Villanueva-Almanza et al. 2021 (Syn. *W. robusta* = *W. filifera* var. *robusta*)
▶ **Asparagaceae**														
Agave sisalana Perrine [sisal, sisal hemp, century plant, malina]	nat			facu	Mi?†		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1348 (K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:580 (KEY), 581 (DESCR); Starr & Starr 2008 (Mi, observed but no spm.); Holthuijzen 2017 (Mi†, 2008)
Asparagus aethiopicus L. [asparagus fern, sprengeri]	nat		lc				K	O		L	M		H	Lorence & Flynn 1999:4 (NEWNAT/K [as *A. densiflorus*]); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:6 (WM); Kraus 2003:76 (O); Oppenheimer 2003:14 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:681 (KEY), 682 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:26 (L); Faccenda & Strong 2024:172 (*A. densiflorus* misapplied = *A. aethiopicus*, DESCR)
Asparagus asparagoides (L.) Druce [bridal creeper]	nat										M			Starr et al. 2002:20 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asparagaceae (continued)**														
Asparagus falcatus L.	nat?							O ?						Frohlich & Lau 2010:11 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Wagner et al. 2012:84 (O record adventive)
Asparagus setaceus (Kunth) Jessop [climbing asparagus fern, plumosa]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Lorence et al. 1995:40 (NEWNAT/K [as *A. setaceus*], DESCR); Imada et al. 2000:13 (O); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:6 (WM); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:9 (EM); Starr et al. 2002:21 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:681 (KEY), 682 (DESCR, *A. setaceus* misapplied = *A. plumosus*); Starr et al. 2006:36 (Mo); Oppenheimer 2008:29 (L); Jessop 1966 (Syn. *A. plumosus* = *A. setaceus*)
Cordyline fruticosa (L.) A.Chev. [kī, ti, ti leaf]	pol		lc	fac		Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka †	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1348 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Warren et al. 1994:11 (Ka†); Staples & Herbst 2005:578 (KEY), 581 (DESCR)
Dracaena aubryana Brongn. ex É.Morren	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:583 (KEY, DESCR); Faccenda 2024a:73 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Dracaena aurea H.Mann [hala pepe, leʻie]	end		en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:1352 (K [as *Pleomele aurea*]); Lu & Morden 2014:101 (COMBNOV Syn. *P. aurea* = *Chrysodracon aurea*); Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018 (Syn. *C. aurea* = *D. aurea*)
Dracaena auwahiensis (H.St.John) Jankalski [hala pepe, leʻie]	end		vu						Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1352 (Mo, M [as *Pleomele auwahiensis*]); Jankalski 2008:21 (COMBNOV Syn. *P. auwahiensis* = Dracaena *rockii*); Jankalski 2012:24 (COMBNOV Syn. *P. auwahiensis* = *D. auwahiensis*); Lu & Morden 2014:101 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. auwahiensis* = *Chrysodracon auwahiensis*); Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018 (Syn. *C. auwahiensis* = *D. auwahiensis*)
Dracaena fernaldii (H.St.John) Jankalski [hala pepe, leʻie]	end	e	en	fac						L				Wagner et al. 1990:1352 (L [as *Pleomele fernaldii*]); Jankalski 2008:20 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. fernaldii* = *Dracaena fernaldii*); Lu & Morden 2014:101 (COMBNOV, *P. fernaldii* = *Chrysodracon fernaldii*); Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018 (Syn. *C. fernaldii* = *D. fernaldii*)
Dracaena forbesii (O.Deg.) Jankalski [hala pepe, leʻie]	end	e	en					O						Wagner et al. 1990:1352 (O [as *Pleomele forbesii*]); Jankalski 2008:21 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. forbesii* = *Dracaena forbesii*); Lu & Morden 2014:101 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. forbesii* = *Chrysodracon forbesii*); Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018 (Syn. *C. forbesii* = *D. forbesii*)
Dracaena halapepe (H.St.John) Jankalski [hala pepe, leʻie]	end		vu					O						Wagner et al. 1990:1352 (O [as *Pleomele halapepe*]); Jankalski 2008:21 (COMBNOV Syn. *P. halapepe* = *Dracaena halaapepe*); Lu & Morden 2014:101 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. halapepe* = *Chrysodracon halapepe*, note orthographic error in basionym "*haalapepe*"); Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018 (Syn. *C. halapepe* = *D. halapepe*)
Dracaena halemanuensis Jankalski	end		en				K							St. John 1987x:55 (SPNOV/K [as *Pleomele stenophylla*]); Jankalski 2008:21 (RESURRECT/K, COMBNOV, NOMNOV, Syn. *P. stenophylla* = *Dracaena halemanuensis*); Jankalski 2015:28 (COMBNOV, Syn. *D. halemanuensis* = *Chrysodracon stenophylla*); Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018 (Syn. *C. stenophylla* = *D. halemanuensis*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asparagaceae (continued)**														
Dracaena hawaiiensis (O.Deg. & I.Deg.) Magnacca [hala pepe, leʻie]	end	e	en										H	Wagner et al. 1990:1354 (H [as *Pleomele hawaiiensis*]); Jankalski 2008:21 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. hawaiiensis* = *Dracaena konaensis*); Lu & Morden 2014:101 (COMBNOV, *P. hawaiiensis* = *Chrysodracon hawaiiensis*); Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018 (Syn. *Chrysodracon* = *Dracaena*); Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:237 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. hawaiiensis* = *D. hawaiiensis*)
Dracaena trifasciata (Prain) Mabb. [bowstring hemp, mother in law's tongue, snake plant]	nat						K	O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:1347 (noted as cultivated but not nat. [as *Sansevieria trifasciata*]); Imada et al. 2000:9 (NEWNAT/O); Flynn & Lorence 2002:14 (K); Starr et al. 2003:23 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:588 (DESCR); Lu & Morden 2014:98/Mabberley 2017:1101 (Syn. *S. trifasciata* = *D. trifasciata*)
Furcraea foetida (L.) Haw. [Mauritius hemp]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1350 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:578 (KEY), 586 (DESCR); Starr & Starr 2011:23 (Ka)
Yucca aloifolia L. [Spanish bayonet or Spanish dagger]	nat		dd				K							Brock et al. 2023:114 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR)
▶ **Asphodelaceae**														
Aloe aff. *littoralis* Baker	nat		lc					O						Faccenda 2024a:75 (NEWNAT/O)
Aloe vera (L.) Burm.f. [aloe vera, common aloe, star aloe]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M			Lorence et al. 1995:21 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:3 (O); Oppenheimer 2003:4 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:592 (DESCR); Wysong et al. 2007:1 (Mo); Oppenheimer 2011:5 (L)
Dianella caerulea Sims var. *assera* R.J.F.Hend.	nat							O						Lau & Frohlich 2012:18 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Dianella lavarum O.Deg.	end						K	O			M		H	Degener 1932a (SPNOV/M, H, DESCR, KEY); Wagner et al. 1990:1462 (Syn. *D. lavarum* = *D. sandwicensis*); Muscat et al. 2019 (RESURRECT based on genetics); Note: added K, O based on BISH spms.
Dianella multipedicellata O.Deg.	end						K	O		L	M		H	Degener 1932b (SPNOV/O, DESCR, KEY); Wagner et al. 1990:1462 (Syn. *D. multipedicellata* = *D. sandwicensis*); Muscat et al. 2019 (RESURRECT based on genetics); Note: added K, L, M, H based on BISH spms.
Dianella sandwicensis Hook. & Arn. [ʻukiʻuki, ʻuki]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1462 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005— (status change from ind to end)
Phormium tenax J.R.Forst. & G.Forst. [New Zealand flax, New Zealand hemp]	nat			fac			K		Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:1350 (K, Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:578 (KEY), 589 (DESCR)
▶ **Asteliaceae**														
Astelia argyrocoma A.Heller ex Skottsb. [paʻiniu]	end		en				K	O†						Wagner et al. 1990:1460 (K); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:158 (O); Gillett 1769 US (O†, 1965)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteliaceae (continued)**														
Astelia menziesiana Sm. [kaluaha, pua‘akuhinia, pa‘iniu, wewehiwa, pāhiwa]	end			facw			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1460 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Degener 28576 BISH (L†, 1963)
Astelia waialealae Wawra [pa‘iniu]	end	e	cr	obl			K ρ							Wagner et al. 1990:1461 (K)
▶ **Bromeliaceae**														
Aechmea bracteata (Sw.) Griseb.	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:634 (KEY); Frohlich & Lau 2008:4 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Wagner et al. 2012:77 (O record adventive, not followed)
Aechmea cephaloides J.A.Siqueira & Leme	nat							O						Lau & Frohlich 2015:35 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Aechmea fulgens Brongn.	nat?										M ?			Staples & Herbst 2005:633 (KEY), 634 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2019:7 (EM? [adventive, lower Nāhiku])
Guzmania lindenii (André) Mez	nat							O						Frohlich & Lau 2010:6 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Guzmania monostachia (L.) Rusby ex Mez [West Indian tufted air plant]	nat							O			M			Staples & Herbst 2005:638 (KEY); Frohlich & Lau 2010:7 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Starr & Starr 2013a:34 (EM); Oppenheimer 2019:5 (WM)
Neoregelia sp.	nat										M			Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:58 (NEWNAT/WM)
Tillandsia balbisiana Schult.f.	nat							O						Frohlich & Lau 2010:7 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Tillandsia bulbosa Hook.	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:641 (KEY); Frohlich & Lau 2010:7 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Tillandsia caput-medusae É.Morren	nat										M			Staples & Herbst 2005:641 (KEY); Oppenheimer 2006:11 (NEWNAT/EM)
Tillandsia fasciculata Sw.	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:642 (KEY); Frohlich & Lau 2010:8 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Tillandsia gardneri Lindl.	nat							O			M			Staples & Herbst 2005:642 (KEY); Frohlich & Lau 2010:8 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Starr & Starr 2013a:34 (EM)
Tillandsia juncea (Ruiz & Pav.) Poir.	nat						K	O ?						Staples & Herbst 2005:642 (KEY); Frohlich & Lau 2010:8 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Wagner et al. 2012:78 (O record adventive); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:165 (K)
Tillandsia polystachia (L.) L. [air plant]	nat						K	O						Staples & Herbst 2005:642 (KEY); Frohlich & Lau 2010:9 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:165 (K)
Tillandsia recurvata (L.) L.	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:641 (KEY); Frohlich & Lau 2010:9 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Tillandsia stricta Sol. ex Sims	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:642 (KEY); Frohlich & Lau 2010:10 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Tillandsia usneoides (L.) L. [Spanish moss, Pele's hair, Dole's beard, ‘umi‘umi o Dole]	nat		lc	upl				O						Staples & Herbst 2005:641 (KEY), 643 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2007:9 (NEWNAT/O); Wagner et al. 2012:78 (O record adventive, not followed)
Werauhia gladioliflora (H.Wendl.) J.R.Grant	nat						K	O ?						Frohlich & Lau 2012:50 (O? [adventive, Lyon Arboretum]); Jablonski et al. 2024:191 (NEWNAT/K)

Status: end=endemic; ind=indigenous; nat=naturalized; pol=Polynesian

Islands: **Ku**=Kure; **Mi**=Midway; **PH**=Pearl & Hermes; **Li**=Lisianski; **La**=Laysan; **GP**=Gardner Pinnacles; **FF**=French Frigate Shoals; **Ne**=Necker; **N**=Nihoa; **Kl**=Ka‘ula Rock; **Le**=Lehua; **Ni**=Ni‘ihau; **K**=Kaua‘i; **O**=O‘ahu; **Mo**=Moloka‘i; **L**=Lāna‘i; **M**=Maui; **Ka**=Kaho‘olawe; **H**=Hawai‘i

Symbols: †=extirpated/extinct; ?=questionable; ×=excluded taxa; ®=rare on island; **ρ**=Plant Extinction Prevention Program target; 🎯=eradication target, report to 643pest.org

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Bromeliaceae (continued)**														
Werauhia sanguinolenta (Cogn. & Marchal) J.R.Grant	nat							O			M			Lau & Frohlich 2012:11 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Jablonski et al. 2024:192 (EM)
▶ **Cannaceae**														
Canna indica L. [Indian shot, canna, ali‘ipoe]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1375 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:645 (DESCR); Herbst 4038 BISH (L†, 1974)
▶ **Commelinaceae**														
Aneilema beniniense (P.Beauv.) Kunth	nat							O						Faccenda 2024a:79 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Callisia fragrans (Lindl.) Woodson [fragrant callisia]	nat						K	O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:1378 (K, O); Starr et al. 2003:26 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:647 (DESCR)
Callisia repens (Jacq.) L. [inch plant, Argentine ivy]	nat			facu				O						Staples & Herbst 2005:647 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2010:10 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Commelina benghalensis L. [hairy honohono, dayflower]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1379 (K, O, M, H); Oppenheimer 2003:9 (Mo)
Commelina diffusa Burm.f. [honohono, dayflower]	nat		lc	facw	Mi†		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1379 (Mi, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Starr & Starr 2008/Chisholm s.n. BISH 116380 (Mi†, 1931)
Commelina erecta L.	excl		lc					O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:1379 (O? [reportedly sparingly nat., upper Mānoa Valley, 1925, no spms. seen], DESCR)
Dichorisandra thyrsiflora J.C.Mikan [blue ginger]	nat?						K ?							Staples & Herbst 2005:646 (KEY), 647 (DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:146 (K [adventive, Wailua, 2021])
Gibasis geniculata (Jacq.) Rohweder	excl							O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:1376 (O? [as *Tradescantia geniculata*, last reported from Pauoa Valley, 1919]); POWO 2025 (Syn. *T. geniculata* = *G. geniculata*)
Murdannia nudiflora (L.) Brenan [doveweed, honohono wai, makolokolo]	nat			facu									H	Wagner et al. 1990:1380 (H)
Palisota bracteosa C.B.Clarke	nat			facu				O						Herbst et al. 2004:5 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Tradescantia fluminensis Vell. [variegated wandering Jew]	nat			fac							M		H	Staples & Herbst 2005:648 (KEY), 650 (DESCR); Staples et al. 2006:6 (NEWNAT/EM, H, DESCR)
Tradescantia spathacea Sw. [oyster plant, Moses in the cradle]	nat			facu			K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:1376 (noted as occurring in cult.); Staples & Herbst 2005:648 (KEY), 649 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2010:10 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:33 (K)
Tradescantia zebrina Bosse [wandering Jew, honohono ‘ula]	nat			fac			K		Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1376 (noted as occasional escape); Lorence & Flynn 1997:10 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:4 (WM); Starr et al. 2004:21 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:648 (KEY), 649 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:22 (Mo)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Costaceae**														
Costus dubius (Afzel.) K.Schum. [African costus]	nat							O						Daehler & Baker 2006:6 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Costus guanaiensis Rusby	nat										M			Staples & Herbst 2005:651 (KEY), 653 (DESCR [as *C. guanaiensis* var. *macrostrobilus*]); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:59 (NEWNAT/EM)
Costus malortieanus H.Wendl. [stepladder plant]	nat		lc								M			Staples & Herbst 2005:651 (KEY), 652 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2016:24 (NEWNAT/EM)
Costus pulverulentus C.Presl	nat							O						Wagner et al. 1990:1381 (O? [an escape in Lyon Arboretum, Mānoa Valley], DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:651 (KEY), 652 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:6 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Costus scaber Ruiz & Pav.	nat						K	O						Staples & Herbst 2005:651 (KEY), 653 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:14 (O? [adventive], DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:33 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2013:6 (O)
Costus woodsonii Maas [Indian head ginger, red spiral flag, scarlet spiral flag]	nat		lc	facu			K ?	O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:1381 (O? [adventive, Lyon Arboretum, Mānoa Valley], DESCR); Oppenheimer 2004:11 (NEWNAT/EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:651 (KEY), 652 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:7 (O, DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:147 (K? [adventive, Hanalei, 2007])
Dimerocostus strobilaceus Kuntze [cañagria]	nat?							O ?						Staples & Herbst 2005:651 (KEY), 653 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:14 (O? [adventive, Lyon Arboretum, observed but uncollected])
Hellenia speciosa (J.Koenig) S.R.Dutta [crepe ginger, Malay ginger, spiral flag]	nat		lc	fac			K	O		L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1381 (L [as *Costus speciosus*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:18 (K); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:4 (EM, WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:651 (KEY), 652 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2008:5 (O); Specht & Stevenson 2006:159/Wagner et al. 2012:79 (COMBNOV, Syn. *Costus speciosus* = *Cheilocostus speciosus*); Govaerts 2013:64 (COMBNOV, Syn. *Cheilocostus speciosus* = *Hellenia speciosa*); Degener 28616 NY (L†, 1963)
▶ **Cyperaceae**														
Bolboschoenus maritimus (L.) Palla subsp. *paludosus* (A.Nelson) T.Koyama [makai, kaluhā]	ind			obl		Ni	K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1384 (Ni, K, O, Mo, M); Staples et al. 2002:9 (H)
Bulbostylis capillaris (L.) Kunth ex C.B.Clarke	nat		lc	upl									H	Wagner et al. 1990:1386 (H)
Carex alligata Boott	end			facw			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1388 (K, O, Mo, M, H)
Carex brevicaulis Thouars	ind										M			Wagner et al. 1990:1435 (EM [as *Uncinia brevicaulis*]); Global Carex Group 2015:30 (Syn. *U. brevicaulis* = *C. brevicaulis*)
Carex echinata Murray subsp. *echinata*	ind		lc	obl			K †				M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1388 (K, M, H [as *C. echinata*]); Reznicek 2002 (add subsp. *echinata*); Cranwell 2955 BISH (K†, 1938)
Carex inversa R.Br.	nat												H	Shaw & Douglas 1995:249/Herbst & Wagner 1999:19 (NEWNAT/H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Cyperaceae (continued)**														
Carex kauaiensis R.W.Krauss	end		en	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1388 (K)
Carex longii Mack.	nat		lc	fac					Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1387 (H? [as *C. ovalis*, single spm. in 1956 from Kahua Ranch, Kohala]); Strong & Wagner 1997:37 (NEWNAT/EM, H [as *C. longii*], DESCR, KEY); Wagner & Herbst 2003:51 (*C. ovalis* misapplied = *C. longii*); Oppenheimer 2010:35 (Mo)
Carex meyenii Nees	ind			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1389 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:169 (remove Ni, Ka [no evidence of presence])
Carex montis-eeka Hillebr.	end			obl			K		Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1390 (K, Mo, M); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:169 (H)
Carex nealiae R.W.Krauss	end			obl							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1390 (M, H [as *C. thunbergii*]); Dragon & Barrington 2009:1898, 1906/Wagner et al. 2012:79 (*C. thunbergii* misapplied = *C. nealae*, status change from ind? to end); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *C. nealiae*)
Carex subfusca W.Boott	ind			fac							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1389 (M, H [as *C. macloviana* subsp. *subfusca*]); Ball & Reznicek 2002 (Syn. *C. m.* subsp. *subfusca* = *C. subfusca*)
Carex uncinata L.f.	ind			fac			K		Mo †		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1436 (K, Mo, M, H [as *Uncinia uncinata*]); Global Carex Group 2015:37 (Syn. *U. uncinata* = *C. uncinata*); Hillebrand 1888 (Mo†, 1871)
Carex wahuensis C.A.Mey. subsp. *rubiginosa* (R.W.Krauss) T.Koyama	end			facu			K	O †	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1392 (K, O, L, M, H); Kennedy et al. 2010:21 (Mo); Caum s.n. BISH 116798 (O†, 1933); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Munro 408a BISH (L†, 1915)
Carex wahuensis C.A.Mey. subsp. *wahuensis*	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1392 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *C. w.* subsp. *wahuensis*], O [as *C. w.* subsp. *herbstii*]); Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:239 (Syn. *C. w.* subsp. *herbstii* = *C. w.* subsp. *wahuensis*)
Cladium mariscus (L.) Pohl subsp. *jamaicense* (Crantz) Kük. [ʻuki, sawgrass]	ind			obl			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1393 (K, O, Mo, M, H [as *C. jamaicense*]); Hoenselaar et al. 2010/POWO 2025 (Syn. *C. jamaicense* = *C. m.* subsp. *jamaicense*)
Cyperus aggregatus (Willd.) Endl. [inflated scale flatsedge]	nat								Mo		M			Starr & Starr 2015a:24 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Faccenda 2023b:73 (Mo)
Cyperus alternifolius L. subsp. *flabelliformis* Kük. [umbrella sedge, ʻahuʻawa haole]	nat		lc	facw	Mi		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1395 (Mi, K, O, M [as *C. alternifolius* subsp. *flabelliformis*]); Tucker 1994:20/Strong & Wagner 1997:41 (Syn. *C. a.* subsp. *flabelliformis* = *C. involucratus*); Imada et al. 2000:11 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:656 (KEY, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:23 (Mo); Imada et al. 2008:12 (L); Verloove 2014:191 (Syn. *C. involucratus* = *C. a.* subsp. *flabelliformis*)
Cyperus brevifolius (Rottb.) Hassk. [greenhead sedge, kiliʻoʻopu, kaluhā, manunēnē, mauʻu mokae, green kyllinga]	nat		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1411 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Kyllinga brevifolia*]); Larridon et al. 2014 (Syn. *K. brevifolia* = *C. brevifolius*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Cyperaceae (continued)**														
Cyperus compressus L.	nat		lc	fac			K				M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1395 (H); Wagner & Herbst 1995:18 (EM); Oppenheimer 2006:12 (Mo); Wood 2006:17 (K, Mo); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:169 (remove Mo [re-IDed as *C. polystachyos*])
Cyperus confertus Sw.	nat												H	Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:3 (NEWNAT/H); Strong & Wagner 1997:39 (DESCR)
Cyperus congestus Vahl	excl							O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:1416 (O [as *Mariscus congestus*, only 2 spms. from ‘Ewa Plains, 1916]); Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1899 (Syn. *M. congestus* = *C. congestus*)
Cyperus croceus Vahl	nat		lc					O					H	Faccenda 2023b:73 (NEWNAT/O, H, DESCR)
Cyperus cyperoides (L.) Kuntze	nat		lc	fac						L				Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:4 (NEWNAT/H); Strong & Wagner 1997:40 (DESCR, KEY); Faccenda 2023b:74 (L); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:169 (remove H [re-IDed as *C. phleoides*])
Cyperus difformis L.	nat		lc	obl			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1395 (K, O); Starr et al. 2002:19 (WM); Starr et al. 2006:35 (EM); Imada & Kennedy 2020:75 (H)
Cyperus eragrostis Lam.	nat		lc	obl									H	Staples et al. 2003:10 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)
Cyperus esculentus L. [chufa]	nat		lc	facw									H	Wagner et al. 1990:1396 (H); Strong & Wagner 1997:41 (H); Wood 2006:17 (K); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:169 (remove K [re-IDed as *C. polystachyos*])
Cyperus fauriei Kük.	end	e							Mo	L †	M		H ®	Wagner et al. 1990:1417 (Mo, L, H [as *Mariscus fauriei*]); Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900 (Syn. *M. fauriei* = *C. fauriei*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:170 (EM, WM); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Munro 825B BISH (L†, 1930)
Cyperus flavescens L.	nat		lc				K						H	Faccenda 2023b:74 (NEWNAT/K, H, DESCR)
Cyperus fulvus R.Br.	nat									L				Oppenheimer & Bogner 2019:22 (NEWNAT/L)
Cyperus gracilis R.Br. [McCoy grass, mau‘u hunehune]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1396 (K, O, M); Hughes 1995:3 (Mo); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:7 (L); Starr et al. 2003:27 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:656 (KEY, DESCR); Starr & Starr 2011:25 (Ka)
Cyperus haspan L.	nat		lc	facw			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1396 (K, M, H [as *C. halpan*]); Tucker 1994:50/Hughes 1995:4 (Mo, spelling change to *haspan*); Wood 2006:17 (O); Oppenheimer 2008:27 (L)
Cyperus hillebrandii Boeckeler var. *decipiens* (Hillebr.) Kük.	end						K	O		L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1418 (K, O, L, WM [as *Mariscus hillebrandii* subsp. *decipiens*]); Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900 (Syn. *M. h.* subsp. *decipiens* = *C. h.* var. *decipiens*); Munro 514b BISH (L†, 1930)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Cyperaceae (continued)**														
Cyperus hillebrandii Boeckeler var. *hillebrandii*	end							O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1418 (O, L, EM, H [as *Mariscus hillebrandii* subsp. *hillebrandii*]); Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900 (Syn. *M. h.* subsp. *hillebrandii* = *C. h.* var. *hillebrandii*); Imada & Kennedy 2020:75 (Mo); Degener 22179 BISH (L†, 1952)
Cyperus hypochlorus Hillebr. var. *brevior* Kük. [ʻahuʻawa]	end						K	O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1418 (K, O, Mo, M [as *Mariscus hypochlorus* subsp. *brevior*]); Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900 (Syn. *M. h.* subsp. *brevior* = *C. h.* var. *brevior*)
Cyperus hypochlorus Hillebr. var. *hypochlorus* [ʻahuʻawa]	end						K	O †	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1418 (K, O, Mo, M, H [as *Mariscus hypochlorus* subsp. *hypochlorus*]); Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900 (Syn. *M. h.* subsp. *hypochlorus* = *C. h.* var. *hypochlorus*); Meebold s.n. BISH 451842 (O†, 1932)
Cyperus iria L.	nat		lc	facw									H	Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:170 (NEWNAT/H)
Cyperus javanicus Houtt. [ʻahuʻawa, ʻehuʻawa]	ind			facw	Mi†, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1420 (Mi, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Mariscus javanicus*]); Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900 (Syn. *M. javanicus* = *C. javanicus*); Wood & LeGrande 2006:23 (Le); Starr & Starr 2008/Herbst 6430 BISH (Mi†, 1980); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Munro 150 BISH (L†, 1927)
Cyperus laevigatus L. [makaloa, makoloa, ehuʻawa]	ind		lc	obl	Ku?, La	Ni		O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1398 (La, Ni, O, Mo, M, H); Naomi Worcester pers. comm. 2025 (Ku? recently introduced for restoration and now established, but no spms.)
Cyperus laevis R.Br.	nat									L				Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:171 (NEWNAT/L)
Cyperus melanospermus (Nees) Valck.Sur.	nat										M			Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:171 (NEWNAT/EM)
Cyperus meyenianus Kunth	nat			facw			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1420 (K, O [as *Mariscus meyenianus*]); Hughes 1995:4 (Mo); Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900 (Syn. *M. meyenianus* = *C. meyenianus*); Oppenheimer 2003:10 (H); Oppenheimer 2006:12 (WM); Oppenheimer & Bogner 2019:22 (L); Faccenda 2023b:76 (remove L [re-IDed as *C. cyperoides*])
Cyperus mindorensis (Steud.) Huygh [white head sedge, kiliʻoʻopu, mauʻu mokae]	nat		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1413 (K, O, M, H [as *Kyllinga nemoralis*]); Oppenheimer 2003:11 (Mo, L); Larridon et al. 2014:39 (Syn. *K. nemoralis* = *C. mindorensis*)
Cyperus neokunthianus Kük.	end†	e									M †			Wagner et al. 1990:1420 (WM [as *Mariscus kunthianus*]); Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900 (Syn. *M. kunthianus* = *C. neokunthianus*); Wood et al. 2019/Degener 8402 NY (EXTINCT, 1927)
Cyperus papyrus L. [papyrus, bulrush, kaluhā]	nat		lc	obl			K	O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:1398 (K); Staples et al. 2003:10 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:656 (KEY, DESCR); Faccenda 2023b:76 (O)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Cyperaceae (continued)**														
Cyperus pennatiformis Kük. var. *bryanii* Kük.	end	e	cr		La									Wagner et al. 1990:1421 (La [as *Mariscus pennatiformis* subsp. *bryanii*]); Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900 (Syn. *M. p.* subsp. *bryanii* = *C. p.* var. *bryanii*)
Cyperus pennatiformis Kük. var. *pennatiformis*	end	e					K †	O †			M			Wagner et al. 1990:1421 (K, O, M, H [as *Mariscus pennatiformis* subsp. *pennatiformis*]); Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900 (Syn. *M. p.* subsp. *pennatiformis* = *C. p.* var. *pennatiformis*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:171 (remove H [no evidence of presence]); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025/Wood 6965 BISH (K†, 1997); MacDaniels 575 BISH (O†, 1927)
Cyperus phleoides (Nees ex Kunth) Hillebr. var. *hawaiiensis* (H.Mann) Kük.	end			facu		Ni	K	O	Mo †	L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1423 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M [as *Mariscus phleoides* subsp. *hawaiiensis*]); Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900 (Syn. *M. p.* subsp. *hawaiiensis* = *C. p.* var. *hawaiiensis*); Pekelo Jr. MR17 BISH (Mo†, 1973); Munro 290 BISH (L†, 1920)
Cyperus phleoides (Nees ex Kunth) Hillebr. var. *phleoides*	end			facu			K		Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1423 (K, Mo, L, M, H [as *Mariscus phleoides* subsp. *phleoides*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:18 (Ka); Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900 (Syn. *M. p.* subsp. *phleoides* = *C. p.* var. *phleoides*)
Cyperus pilosus Vahl	nat		lc	facw			K						H	Wagner et al. 1990:1399 (K); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:171 (H)
Cyperus polystachyos Rottb.	ind/ nat?		lc	facw	Ku?, Mi, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1425 (Mi, Ni, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Pycreus polystachyos* subsp. *holosericeus*], K, O, Mo, M, H [as *P. p.* subsp. *polystachyos*]); Tucker 1994:72/Herbst & Wagner 1999:20/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1901 (Syn. *P. p.* subsp. *holosericeus* & *P. p.* subsp. *polystachyos* = *C. polystachyos*); Wood & LeGrande 2006:23 (Le); Naomi Worcester pers. comm. 2025 (Ku?, recently introduced to for restoration and now established, but no spm.); Note: first recorded by Macrae in 1825 on O, nat. in S. Pacific and may similarly be here?
Cyperus prescottianus Hook. & Arn. [pu‘uka‘a, kili‘o‘opu, kiolohia, mau‘u pu‘uka‘a, pūko‘a, pu‘uko‘a]	end	soc		facw			K †	O **ρ**	Mo †		M **ρ**		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1434 (K, O, Mo, M, H [as *Torulinium odoratum* subsp. *auriculatum*]); Tucker 1994:180/Herbst & Wagner 1999:20/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1901 (Syn. T. o. subsp. *auriculatum* = *Cyperus odoratus*); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005– (Syn. *C. odoratus* = *C. prescottianus*; accessed Oct 2022); PEPP 2025/Degener 2251 US (K†, 1926); PEPP 2025/Fosberg 13472 US (Mo†, 1936); PEPP 2025/Rock 12756 BISH (H†, 1912)
Cyperus prolifer Lam. [dwarf papyrus]	nat			obl			K							Strong & Wagner 1997:41 (NEWNAT/K, KEY, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:656 (KEY), 657 (DESCR)
Cyperus rigidifolius Steud.	nat		lc								M		H	Imada & Kennedy 2020:75 (NEWNAT/EM, H, DESCR [as *C. stoloniferus*]); Faccenda & Strong 2024:174 (*C. stoloniferus* misapplied = *C. rigidifolius*, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Cyperaceae (continued)**														
Cyperus rockii Kük.	end†	soc	ex	fac			K †							Wagner et al. 1990:1423 (K [as *Mariscus rockii*]); Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1901 (Syn. *M. rockii* = *C. rockii*); Wood et al. 2019/Rock s.n. BISH 681275 (EXTINCT, 1916)
Cyperus rotundus L. [nut grass, nutsedge, kili‘o‘opu, pipiwai (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat		lc	facu	Ku, Mi, FF	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1399 (Ku, Mi, Ni, K, O, L, M, H); Hughes 1995:4 (Mo); Strong & Wagner 1997:42 (FF)
Cyperus sandwicensis Kük.	end			facu			K	O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1424 (K, O, Mo, M [as *Mariscus sandwicensis*]); Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1901 (Syn. *M. sandwicensis* = *C. sandwicensis*)
Cyperus sanguinolentus Vahl	nat		lc	facw				O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:1427 (H [as *Pycreus sanguinolentus*]); Tucker 1994:66/Herbst & Wagner 1999:20/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1901 (Syn. *P. sanguinolentus* = *C. sanguinolentus*); Frohlich & Lau 2008:5 (O)
Cyperus sesquiflorus (Torr.) Mattf. & Kük. subsp. *sesquiflorus*	nat								Mo				H	Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:171 (NEWNAT/Mo, H)
Cyperus sphacelatus Rottb. [roadside flatsedge]	nat			fac			K		Mo		M		H	Oppenheimer 2008:27 (NEWNAT/Mo); Faccenda 2023b:77 (K, EM, H)
Cyperus trachysanthos Hook. & Arn. [pu‘uka‘a (Ni‘ihau), ka‘a (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	end	e	en	facw		Ni †	K	O	Mo †	L †				Wagner et al. 1990:1399 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025/Christensen 136 BISH (Ni†, 1977); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Rock 8712 BISH (Mo†, 1910); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Munro 677 BISH (L†, 1919)
Cyperus trinervis R.Br.	nat			facw									H	Wagner et al. 1990:1400 (H)
Cyperus virens Michx.	nat			facw							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1400 (H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:172 (WM)
Eleocharis erythropoda Steud. [kohekohe, pīpīwai, spikerush]	ind		lc			Ni		O †				Ka		Wagner et al. 1990:1402 (Ni, O, Ka [as *E. calva*]); Smith et al. 2002 (Syn. *E. calva* = *E. erythropoda*); Forbes 2360.O BISH (O†, 1916)
Eleocharis exigua (Kunth) Roem. & Schult. [spikerush]	nat			obl			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1403 (K, O, M [as *E. radicans*]); Imada et al. 2000:12 (H); POWO 2025 (Syn. *E. radicans* = *E. exigua*)
Eleocharis geniculata (L.) Roem. & Schult. [spikerush]	nat		lc	obl			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1402 (K, O, Mo); Oppenheimer 2003:10 (WM); Imada et al. 2008:12 (L); Imada & Kennedy 2020:76 (H)
Eleocharis obtusa (Willd.) Schult. [kohekohe, pīpīwai, spikerush]	ind		lc	obl			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1403 (K, O, Mo, M, H)
Eleocharis olivacea Torr. [spikerush]	nat			obl									H	Strong & Wagner 1997:43 (NEWNAT/H, KEY, DESCR)
Eleocharis retroflexa (Poir.) Urb.	nat		lc										H	Faccenda 2023b:78 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)
Eleocharis schaffneri Boeckeler [spikerush]	nat			obl			K							Strong & Wagner 1997:43 (NEWNAT/K, KEY, DESCR)
Fimbristylis aestivalis (Retz.) Vahl	nat			facw			K	O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:1404 (K); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:7 (H); Faccenda 2023b:79 (O)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Cyperaceae (continued)**														
Fimbristylis complanata (Retz.) Link	nat		lc										H	Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:173 (NEWNAT/H)
Fimbristylis cymosa R.Br. subsp. *spathacea* (Roth) T.Koyama [mauʻu ʻakiʻaki]	ind			facu	Mi, La, FF†	Ni	K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1405 (Mi, La, FF, Ni, K, O, WM, H); Starr & Martz 1999/Long 2511 BISH (FF†, 1964)
Fimbristylis cymosa R.Br. subsp. *umbellatocapitata* (Hillebr.) T.Koyama [mauʻu ʻakiʻaki]	ind			facu	Ku, Mi, La, Le†	Ni	K †	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1405 (Ku, Mi, La, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *F. c.* subsp. *umbellato-capitata*]); Wood & LeGrande 2006:23 (Le†, 2002); Hobdy 88 BISH (K†, 1969); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *umbellatocapitata*)
Fimbristylis dichotoma (L.) Vahl	ind		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1405 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Oppenheimer 2007:23 (L)
Fimbristylis ferruginea (L.) Vahl	nat		lc	obl				O						Strong & Wagner 1997:44 (NEWNAT/O, KEY, DESCR)
Fimbristylis hawaiiensis Hillebr.	end	soc											H	Wagner et al. 1990:1406 (H)
Fimbristylis littoralis Gaudich. [grass-like fimbristylis]	nat		lc	obl			K	O			M		H	Strong & Wagner 1997:45 (NEWNAT/K [as *F. miliacea*], KEY, DESCR); Imada et al. 2000:12 (H); Oppenheimer 2003:11 (EM); Strong 2004:1069/Imada 2007:35 (Syn. *F. miliacea* = *F. littoralis*); Imada & Kennedy 2020:76 (O)
Fimbristylis schoenoides (Retz.) Vahl	nat		lc	facw									H	Wagner et al. 1990:1406 (H)
Fimbristylis squarrosa Vahl	nat		lc										H	Faccenda 2023b:79 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)
Gahnia aspera (R.Br.) Spreng. subsp. *globosa* (H.Mann) J.Kern	end		en				K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:1408 (O); Lorence et al. 1995:34 (K)
Gahnia beecheyi H.Mann	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1409 (K, O, L, M, H); Hughes 1995:4 (Mo)
Gahnia lacera (A.Rich.) Steud.	nat									L				Wagner et al. 1990:1410 (L [as *G. lanaiensis*]); Koyama et al. 2010:30 (Syn. *G. lanaiensis* = *G. lacera*, status changed from end to nat)
Gahnia vitiensis Rendle subsp. *kauaiensis* (Benl) T.Koyama	end		en	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1410 (K)
Machaerina angustifolia (Gaudich.) T.Koyama [ʻuki, ʻoheʻohe lau moʻo]	ind			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1414 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Machaerina mariscoides (Gaudich.) J.Kern subsp. *meyenii* (Kunth) T.Koyama [ʻahaniu, ʻuki]	end			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1414 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Morelotia gahniiformis Gaudich.	end						K		Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1409 (Mo, L, M, H [as *Gahnia gahniiformis*]); Lorence et al. 1995:34/Wagner & Herbst 2003:52 (K, Syn. *G. gahniiformis* = *M. gahniiformis*, status change from ind to end)
Oreobolus furcatus H.Mann	end			facw			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1424 (K, O, Mo, M); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:59 (H)
Rhynchospora caduca Elliott [angle stem beaksedge, beak rush]	nat			facw			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1428 (M, H); Wagner & Herbst 1995:18 (K); Wagner et al. 1997:56 (O); Wysong et al. 2007:4 (Mo)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Cyperaceae (continued)**														
Rhynchospora chinensis Nees & Meyen subsp. *spiciformis* (Hillebr.) T.Koyama [kuolohia]	ind			facw			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1428 (K, Mo, M, H); Kennedy et al. 2010:21 (O)
Rhynchospora globularis (Chapm.) Small [beak rush]	nat			fac									H	Wagner et al. 1990:1429 (H)
Rhynchospora inexpansa (Michx.) Vahl	nat							O						Lau & Frohlich 2015:36 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Rhynchospora radicans (Schltdl. & Cham.) H.Pfeiff. subsp. *microcephala* (Bertero ex Spreng.) W.W.Thomas [beak rush]	nat			facw							M		H	Strong & Wagner 1997:46 (NEWNAT/H, KEY, DESCR); Herbst et al. 2004:6 (EM)
Rhynchospora rugosa (Vahl) Gale subsp. *lavarum* (Gaudich.) T.Koyama [pu‘uko‘a]	ind			facw			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1429 (K, O, Mo, M, H)
Rhynchospora sclerioides Hook. & Arn. [kuolohia]	ind						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1430 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Rhynchospora tenuis Willd. ex Link subsp. *tenuis*	nat						K		Mo					Imada 2007:36 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2008:27 (Mo)
Schoenoplectiella juncoides (Roxb.) Lye [kaluhā]	ind			obl			K						H	Wagner et al. 1990:1431 (K, H [as *Schoenoplectus juncoides*]); Lye 2003:25/Wagner et al. 2012:82 (COMBNOV, Syn. *Schoenoplectus juncoides* = *Schoenoplectiella juncoides*); Note: first recorded on H in 1980, all individuals are from disturbed habitats such as reservoirs and kalo fields. It is therefore likely that it was recently anthropogenically introduced to the island and it is only truly native to K
Schoenoplectiella triangulata (Roxb.) J.Jung & H.K.Choi	nat		lc	obl							M		H	Strong & Wagner 1997:47 (NEWNAT/H, KEY, DESCR [as *Schoenoplectus mucronatus*]); Wagner & Herbst 2003:54 (add subsp. *mucronatus*); Jung & Choi 2010:230 (COMBNOV, Syn. *Schoenoplectus mucronatus* = *Schoenoplectiella mucronata*); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:60 (EM); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:173 (*Schoenoplectiella mucronata* misapplied = *S. triangulata*)
Schoenoplectus californicus (C.A.Mey.) Soják [kaluhā, ‘aka‘akai (Ni‘ihau), California bulrush]	nat			obl		Ni	K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1431 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:174 (remove L [no evidence of nat.])
Schoenoplectus tabernaemontani (C.C.Gmel.) Palla [‘aka‘akai, ‘aka‘akai naku, kaluhā, naku, nānaku, neki, great bulrush]	ind		lc	obl		Ni	K	O	Mo †		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1432 (Ni, K, O, Mo, H [as *S. lacustris* subsp. *validus*]); Smith 1995:98/Kennedy et al. 2010:21 (Syn. *S. lacustris* subsp. *validus* = *S. tabernaemontani*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:174 (WM); Hitchcock 15112 BISH (Mo†, 1916)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Cyperaceae (continued)**														
Schoenus apogon Roem. & Schult.	nat			obl									H	Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:4 (NEWNAT/H); Strong & Wagner 1997:48 (H, KEY, DESCR)
Scleria gaertneri Raddi	nat		lc						Mo		M			Faccenda 2023b:80 (NEWNAT/Mo, EM, DESCR)
Scleria testacea Nees	ind		lc	fac							M ?†		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1434 (WM?†, 1871; H [WM noted by Hillebrand, no spms. known]); Oppenheimer 2008:27 (Mo); Faccenda 2023b:81 (remove Mo [re-IDed as *S. gaertneri*])
▶ **Dioscoreaceae**														
Dioscorea bulbifera L. [hoi, bitter yam, air potato]	pol						K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1437 (K, O, Mo, M, H)
Dioscorea pentaphylla L. [pi‘a, pi‘a Hawai‘i]	pol			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1437 (K, O, Mo, M, H)
Tacca leontopetaloides (L.) Kuntze [pia, Polynesian arrowroot]	pol		lc	fac			K	O	Mo †		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1612 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:756 (DESCR); St.John 12696 BISH (Mo†, 1932)
▶ **Eriocaulaceae**														
Eriocaulon scariosum Sm. [pipewort]	nat			obl									H	Wagner et al. 1990:1440 (H [as *E.* sp. A]); Herbst & Wagner 1999:20 (*E.* sp. *A* identified as *E. scariosum*)
▶ **Heliconiaceae**														
Heliconia bihai (L.) L. [lobster claw, jacquinii heliconia]	nat			facu				O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:1441 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:662 (KEY), 663 (DESCR); Faccenda 2024b:126 (O)
Heliconia latispatha Benth. [latispatha heliconia, golden lobster claw]]	nat			facu			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1441 (EM, H); Lorence & Flynn 1997:10 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:661 (KEY), 665 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:8 (O)
Heliconia metallica Planch. & Linden ex Hook.	nat			facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1441 (O); Staples & Herbst 2005:662 (KEY), 665 (DESCR)
Heliconia stricta Huber [firebird heliconia]	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:662 (KEY), 666 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2015:37 (NEWNAT/O)
▶ **Hydrocharitaceae**														
Elodea densa (Planch.) Casp. [anacharis, ditch moss]	nat			obl			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1443 (K, O, Mo, H [as *Egeria densa*]); Oppenheimer 2003:14 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:666 (DESCR); Bernardini & Lucchese 2018/POWO 2025 (Syn. *Egeria densa* = *Elodea densa*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:186 (remove Mo [no evidence of nat.])
Halophila decipiens Ostenf.	ind		lc	obl	Mi			O					H	McDermid et al. 2002 (NEWNAT/Mi, O, H, DESCR); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005— (accessed Feb 2019, status change from nat to ind)
Halophila hawaiiana Doty & B.C.Stone	end		vu	obl	Mi, PH		K	O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1443 (K, O, Mo, M); DeFelice 1999:3 (Mi); McDermid et al. 2003 (DESCR); Kennedy et al. 2010:22 (PH)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Hydrocharitaceae (continued)**														
Najas guadalupensis (Spreng.) Magnus [common water nymph, southern naiad]	nat		lc	obl				O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:1466 (noted as *Najas* sp.); Herbst & Wagner 1996:11 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR); Imada 2007:37 (O)
Najas marina L.	ind/ nat? †		lc	obl				O †						Wagner et al. 1990:1466 (noted as erroneous recorded based on single Chamisso reference [as *N. major*]); Shannon & Wagner 1996:14/Limu Woman 269 US (O†, 1905 [single spm., Waikīkī, 1905])
Vallisneria americana Michx. [eelgrass, tapegrass, val]	nat		lc	obl			K				M		H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:1442 (K?, H? [possibly nat. in waterways, e.g., Wailua River, and Wailoa estuary, Hilo, H]); Staples et al. 2003:13 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:667 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2008:29 (WM)
Vallisneria spiralis L. [eelgrass, tapegrass, val]	nat		lc				K ?	O					H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:1442 (K?, H? [possibly nat. in waterways, e.g., Wailua River, K and Wailoa estuary, Hilo, H]); Staples et al. 2003:13 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:667 (DESCR)
▶ **Hypoxidaceae**														
Curculigo capitulata (Lour.) Kuntze [molineria, palm grass]	nat			facu			K	O						Flynn & Lorence 2002:15 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR [as *Molineria capitulata*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:678 (KEY), 690 (DESCR); Kocyan et al. 2011/POWO 2025 (Syn. *M. capitulata* = *C. capitulata*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:187 (O)
▶ **Iridaceae**														
Aristea compressa Buchinger ex Baker	nat			facu									H	Wagner et al. 1990:1445 (H [as *A. gerrardii*]); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:4 (NEWNAT/H [as *Aristea* cf. *compressa*]); Staples et al. 2003:13 (*A.* cf. *compressa* misapplied = *A. gerrardii*); Goldblatt & Manning 2020/POWO 2025 (Syn. *A. gerrardii* = *A. compressa*)
Crocosmia × *crocosmiiflora* (Lemoine) N.E.Br. [montbretia]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1446 (K, O, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:669 (KEY, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2010:36 (Mo); Note: stabilized hybrid
Dietes iridioides (L.) Sweet ex Klatt [African iris, dietes]	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:670 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:39 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Gladiolus dalenii Van Geel [gladiolus]	nat						K	O			M		H	Starr et al. 2004:23 (NEWNAT/EM, H, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:25 (WM); Frohlich & Lau 2014:9 (O); Brock et al. 2023:128 (K)
Neomarica candida (Hassl.) Sprague	nat							O			M ?			Staples & Herbst 2005:672 (DESCR [as *N. gracilis*]); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:66 (WM? [as *N. gracilis*, adventive, Honolua Valley]); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:187 (O, *N. gracilis* misapplied = *N. candida*)
Sisyrinchium acre H.Mann [mauʻu lāʻili, mauʻu hōʻula ʻili]	end	soc		facu							M ®		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1446 (EM, H)
Sisyrinchium micranthum Cav.	nat			fac				O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1447 (EM, H [as *S. exile*], H? [as *S. rosulatum*]); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:4 (Mo); Lau & Frohlich 2013:8 (O); Weakley et al. 2023 (Syn. *S. exile*, *S. rosulatum* = *S. micranthum*)

Status: end=endemic; ind=indigenous; nat=naturalized; pol=Polynesian

Islands: Ku=Kure; **Mi**=Midway; **PH**=Pearl & Hermes; **Li**=Lisianski; **La**=Laysan; **GP**=Gardner Pinnacles; **FF**=French Frigate Shoals; **Ne**=Necker; **N**=Nihoa; **Kl**=Kaʻula Rock; **Le**=Lehua; **Ni**=Niʻihau; **K**=Kauaʻi; **O**=Oʻahu; **Mo**=Molokaʻi; **L**=Lānaʻi; **M**=Maui; **Ka**=Kahoʻolawe; **H**=Hawaiʻi

Symbols: †=extirpated/extinct; ?=questionable; ×=excluded taxa; ®=rare on island; ρ=Plant Extinction Prevention Program target; ☠=eradication target, report to 643pest.org

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Iridaceae (continued)**														
Trimezia martinicensis (Jacq.) Herb. [walking iris]	nat							O						Wagner et al. 1990:1449 (O); Staples & Herbst 2005:672 (DESCR)
Trimezia steyermarkii R.C.Foster [walking iris]	nat							O			M			Staples & Herbst 2005:673 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2014:10 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2019:6 (EM)
Watsonia borbonica (Pourr.) Goldblatt [bugle lily, watsonia]	nat						K				M			Wagner et al. 1990:1449 (EM); Lorence et al. 1995:39 (K); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:9 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:668 (KEY), 673 (DESCR)
Watsonia meriana (L.) Mill. [bugle lily]	nat										M			Oppenheimer 2004:12 (NEWNAT/EM)
▶ **Joinvilleaceae**														
Joinvillea ascendens Gaudich. ex Brongn. & Gris subsp. *ascendens* [ʻohe]	end	e					K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1450 (K, O, Mo, M, H)
▶ **Juncaceae**														
Juncus acuminatus Michx. [rush, bog rush]	nat		lc	obl									H	Wagner et al. 1990:1452 (M, H); Frohlich & Lau 2020:60 (O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:187 (remove O, M [re-IDed as *J. prismatocarpus* subsp. *prismatocarpus*], KEY)
Juncus bufonius L. [common rush, toad rush]	nat		lc	facw			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1452 (K, Mo, M, H); Wagner & Herbst 1995:21 (O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:188 (KEY)
Juncus effusus L. [Japanese mat rush, bog rush, goza grass]	nat		lc	obl			K ☠	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1453 (Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:674 (DESCR); Imada 2007:37 (O); Frohlich & Lau 2012:40 (K); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:188 (KEY)
Juncus ensifolius Wikstr. [rush, bog rush]	nat			facw							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1453 (M? [reported but no spm.], H); Oppenheimer 2004:13 (EM); Faccenda & Daehler 2024:35 (Mo); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:187 (remove Mo [re-IDed as *J. prismatocarpus* subsp. *prismatocarpus*], KEY)
Juncus planifolius R.Br. [broad-leaved rush, bog rush]	nat			facw			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1453 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:9 (L); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:188 (KEY)
Juncus polyanthemus Buchenau [rush, bog rush]	nat			obl					Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1454 (O, M [as *J. polyanthemos*]); Imada & Kennedy 2020:78 (H); Faccenda & Daehler 2024:35 (Mo); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:188 (KEY); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *polyanthemus*); Note: remove O [based on cult. record from water lily pond, Haleʻiwa, Clay s.n., BISH 78196, 19.vii.1972]
Juncus prismatocarpus R.Br. subsp. *prismatocarpus*	nat						K ?	O	Mo		M		H	Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:188 (NEWNAT/K?, O, Mo, WM, H, KEY)
Juncus tenuis Willd. [path rush, bog rush]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo †		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1454 (K, Mo, EM, H); Frohlich & Lau 2014:10 (O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:188 (KEY); St.John 12360 BISH (Mo†, 1932)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Juncaceae (continued)**														
Luzula hawaiiensis Buchenau var. *glabrata* (Hillebr.) O.Deg. & I.Deg.	end			facu			K		Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1455 (K, Mo, M)
Luzula hawaiiensis Buchenau var. *hawaiiensis*	end			facu			K				M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1455 (K, L, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:188 (remove L [no evidence of presence])
Luzula hawaiiensis Buchenau var. *oahuensis* (O.Deg. & Fosberg) O.Deg. & I.Deg.	end			facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1455 (O)
▶ **Marantaceae**														
Calathea crotalifera S.Watson [rattlesnake plant]	nat							O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1464 (O); Staples & Herbst 2005:698 (KEY), 700 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2010:42 (H); Oppenheimer & Bustamente 2014a:20 (EM)
Goeppertia zebrina (Sims) Nees [zebra plant]	nat?										M ?			Staples & Herbst 2005:698 (KEY), 703 (DESCR [as *Calathea zebrina*]); Oppenheimer 2019:7 (EM? [adventive, Honolulu Nui]); Borchsenius et al. 2012:626 (Syn. *C. zebrina* = *G. zebrina*)
Pleiostachya pruinosa (W.Bull ex Regel) K.Schum. [wheat calathea]	nat						K	O						Staples & Herbst 2005:697 (KEY), 706 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:8 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:132 (K)
Stromanthe tonckat (Aubl.) Eichler	nat							O						Daehler & Baker 2006:9 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Thalia geniculata L. [alligator flag]	nat		lc					O						Faccenda 2024a:89 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
▶ **Musaceae**														
Musa × *paradisiaca* L. [mai‘a, banana]	excl			facu			K ×	O ×	Mo ×	L ×	M ×		H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1465 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [plants sterile triploids, widely planted across landscape and reproducing vegetatively]) Staples & Herbst 2005:707 (KEY [as *Musa acuminata* × *M. balbisiana*]), 708 (DESCR)
Musa troglodytarum L. [mai‘a hē‘ī, mai‘a Polapola, fe‘i banana, borabora]	excl			facu			K ×	O ×	Mo ×		M ×		H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1466 (K?, O, Mo?, M?, H? [only spm. at BISH is from 1960 in Pālolo Valley, O]); Whistler 1991:61 (status change from pol to nat); Staples & Herbst 2005:707 (KEY), 710 (DESCR)
Musa velutina H.Wendl. & Drude [pink-fruited banana, self-peeling banana]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:707 (KEY), 710 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:9 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
▶ **Orchidaceae**														
Anoectochilus sandvicensis Lindl.	end	soc	vu	facw			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H ®	Wagner et al. 1990:1469 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Degener 35113 A (L†, 1963)
Arundina graminifolia (D.Don) Hochr. [bamboo orchid]	nat			facu			K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1471 (K, O, EM, H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:7 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:716 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Bogner 2019:22 (L)
Cymbidium dayanum Rchb.f.	nat							O					H	Ackerman et al. 2011:1 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR); Pratt & Bio 2012:78 (H, RANGE EXT [Kaʻu Distr.]); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:197 (O)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Orchidaceae (continued)**														
Dendrobium 'Jaquelyn Thomas'	nat							O						Lau & Frohlich 2013:15 (O? [adventive, west Makaleha]); Faccenda 2024a:91 (O nat. confirmed)
Dendrobium antennatum Lindl. [antelope dendrobium]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:722 (KEY, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2010:13 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Dendrobium crumenatum Sw.	nat							O						Frohlich & Lau 2010:13 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Dendrobium discolor Lindl.	nat		lc					O						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:198 (NEWNAT/O)
Dendrobium hybrid	nat						K	O						Ackerman et al. 2011:2 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Wagner et al. 2012:85 (O record adventive, not followed); Brock et al. 2023:133 (K); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Dendrobium lineale Rolfe	nat		lc					O						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:198 (NEWNAT/O)
Dendrobium mirbelianum Gaudich.	nat		lc					O						Frohlich & Lau 2012:41 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Dendrobium rhombeum Lindl.	nat							O						Frohlich & Lau 2012:42 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Epidendrum calanthum Rchb.f. & Warsz.	nat							O					H ?	Faccenda 2024a:92 (NEWNAT/O, H? [obs. but no spm.])
Epidendrum nocturnum Jacq. [night smelling epidendrum]	nat							O						Frohlich & Lau 2012:42 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2014:12 (O, RANGE EXT [now scattered in N Waiʻanae and Koʻolau Mts.])
Epidendrum × *obrienianum* Rolfe [scarlet orchid, butterfly orchid, baby orchid]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1472 (K, O, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:726 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2013:18 (Mo); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:198 (remove L [no evidence of nat.]); Note: stabilized hybrid
Epidendrum radicans Pax ex Lindl.	nat						K							Staples & Herbst 2005:725 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:198 (NEWNAT/K)
Habenaria rodeiensis Barb.Rodr.	nat							O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:1468 (M? [as *Habenaria* sp., reported as nat. in in Kula pasture, 1983]); Herbst & Wagner 1999:24 (NEWNAT/EM [as *H. rodeiensis*]); Oppenheimer 2006:12 (WM); Lau & Frohlich 2012:19 (O); Imada & Kennedy 2020:78 (K); Brock et al. 2023:134 (remove K [re-IDed as *Polystachya concreta*])
Liparis hawaiensis H.Mann [ʻawapuhi a Kanaloa]	end	soc		fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1472 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Phaius tankervilleae (Banks) Blume [Chinese ground orchid, nun's orchid, nun's hood]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1473 (K, O, L, H [as *Phaius tankarvilleae*]); Oppenheimer et al. 1999:9 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:732 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:28 (Mo); Oppenheimer 2008:31 (EM); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *tankervilleae*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Orchidaceae (continued)**														
Platanthera holochila (Hillebr.) Kraenzl.	end	e	cr	facw			K **ρ**	O †	Mo **ρ**		M **ρ**			Wagner et al. 1990:1474 (K, O, Mo, M [as *Platanthera holochila*]); Hallé 1980:1481 (COMBNOV, Syn. *Platanthera holochila* = *Peristylus holochila*, not followed); Efimov 2008:49 (COMBNOV, Syn. *Platanthera holochila* = *Limnorchis holochila*, not followed); PEPP 2025/Neal s.n. BISH 146602 (O†, 1938)
Polystachya concreta (Jacq.) Garay & H.R.Sweet	nat						K	O	Mo		M			Staples et al. 2003:17 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2013:18 (WM); Oppenheimer 2016:25 (Mo); Brock et al. 2023:134 (K)
Spathoglottis plicata Blume [Malayan ground orchid, Philippine ground orchid]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1476 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:736 (DESCR)
Vanda merrillii Ames & Quisumb.	nat										M			Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:199 (NEWNAT/WM)
Vanda tricolor Lindl.	nat							O			M			Staples & Herbst 2005:737 (KEY, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2006:12 (NEWNAT/WM); Frohlich & Lau 2010:14 (O)
Vanilla planifolia Andrews [vanilla]	nat		en					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:737 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:17 (O? [adventive, Lyon Arboretum, observed but uncollected]); Faccenda 2024a:93 (O nat. confirmed)
Zeuxine strateumatica (L.) Schltr. [soldier's orchid]	nat		lc	upl				O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:1468 (M?); Oppenheimer 2003:18 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:199 (O)
Zygopetalum maculatum (Kunth) Garay subsp. *maculatum*	nat							O						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:199 (NEWNAT/O)
▶ **Pandanaceae**														
Freycinetia arborea Gaudich. [‘ie‘ie, ‘ie]	ind			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1478 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Pandanus tectorius Parkinson [hala, pū hala, screwpine]	ind		lc	fac		Ni †	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1479 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:739 (KEY, DESCR); Wichman & St. John 1990:53 [only one plant seen in 1947, likely died off by now]/St.John 22790 BISH (Ni†, 1947)
▶ **Poaceae**														
Agrostis canina L.	excl		lc	facu									H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1491 (H? [single spm., Glenwood, 1912], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:18 (KEY)
Agrostis capillaris L. [Rhode Island bent, colonial bent, browntop]	nat			upl							M			Herbst & Clayton 1998:18 (NEWNAT/EM, KEY)
Agrostis gigantea Roth	nat												H	Faccenda 2025b:111 (NEWNAT/H)
Agrostis hyemalis (Walter) Britton, Sterns & Poggenb. [winter bent]	nat			fac				O						Snow & Lau 2010:46 (NEWNAT/O)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Agrostis sandwicensis Hillebr.	end			facu			K †	O †	Mo †		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1492 (O? [reported by Hillebrand in 1888, no spm. found], M, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:18 (K, KEY); Faccenda 2025b:112 (O†, 1871; Mo†, 1909); Rock s.n. BISH 117779 (K†, 1916)
Agrostis stolonifera L. [redtop bentgrass, creeping bentgrass, marsh bent]	nat		lc	facu			K	O †	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1494 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:18 (KEY); Hatheway 339 BISH (O†, 1950)
Aira caryophyllea L. [silver hairgrass]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1495 (Mo, M, H); Lorence & Flynn 1997:11 (K); Wood 2006:18 (O); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:145 (L)
Alopecurus pratensis L. [meadow foxtail]	excl												H ×	Judziewicz 2017:1 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR); Faccenda 2025b:112 (exclude from checklist, no plants seen at site in 2024 visit)
Anatherum bicorne (L.) P.Beauv. [bicornis grass]	nat			fac			K						H	Snow & Lau 2010:46 (NEWNAT/K, *A. glomeratus* & *A. virginicus* & *Schizachyrium scoparium* misapplied, in part = *Andropogon bicornis*, KEY, DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2015:37 (H); Faccenda 2023c:138 (KEY); Vorontsova et al. 2023:12 (Syn. *Andropogon bicornis* = *Anatherum bicorne*); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:38 (ID confirmed via ITS sampling)
Anatherum tenuispatheum (Nash) Sorrie & Weakley [beardgrass, bushy bluestem]	nat			fac	Mi			O					H	Herbst & Clayton 1998:18 (NEWNAT/K, *Schizachyrium condensatum* misapplied, in part = *Andropogon glomeratus*); Starr et al. 2002:22 (Mi [as *A. virginicus*]); Snow & Lau 2010:47 (Mi, O, H, remove K [re-IDed as *A. bicornis*], add var. *pumilus*, KEY); Faccenda 2022:43 (Syn. *A. g.* var. *pumilus* = *A. tenuispatheus*); Faccenda 2023c:138 (KEY); Weakley et al. 2024:53 (Syn. *Andropogon tenuispatheus* = *Anatherum tenuispatheum*)
Anatherum virginicum (L.) Spreng. [broomsedge, yellow bluestem, Virginia bluestem]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1497 (O, H [as *Andropogon virginicus*]); Hughes 1995:8 (Mo); Oppenheimer et al. 1999:9 (WM); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:7 (L); Imada et al. 2000:14 (K); Starr et al. 2002:22 (Mi); Snow & Lau 2010:48 (add var. virginicus to selected K & O spms., remove Mi [re-IDed as *A. glomeratus* var. *pumilus*], remove L [re-IDed as *Hyparrhenia hirta*], KEY); Faccenda 2022:43 (add var. *virginicus*); Faccenda 2023c:138 (KEY); Vorontsova et al. 2023:13 (Syn. *Andropogon virginicus* = *Anatherum virginicum*); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:145 (L [as *A. virginicus* var. *virginicus*])
Anthephora hermaphrodita (L.) Kuntze	excl		lc					O ×						Herbst & Clayton 1998:19 (NEWNAT/O [single spm. Makapu‘u 1981]); Faccenda 2025b:112 (not relocated at site in 2023 visit)
Anthoxanthum odoratum L. [sweet vernalgrass]	nat			upl			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1498 (Mo, M, H); Lorence et al. 1995:44 (K); Snow & Davidse 2011:17 (O)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Aristida adscensionis L. [annual three awn, sixweeks three awn]	nat								Mo †				H	Wagner et al. 1990:1482 (O?, Mo?, H? [adventive], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:19 (O spm. unidentifiable to species); Faccenda 2022:43, 44 (remove O [re-IDed as *A. divaricata*], KEY); Munro 128 BISH (Mo†, 1903); Note: BISH spms. confirm nat. on H
Aristida divaricata Humb. & Bonpl. ex Willd.	excl							O ×					H ×	Faccenda 2022:43, 44 (O? [Poamoho, 1938, 1939], H? [South Kohala, 1949], DESCR, KEY)
Arrhenatherum elatius (L.) P.Beauv. ex J.Presl & C.Presl var. *elatius* [tall oatgrass, false oat grass]	nat			upl							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1482 (H? [as *A. elatius*, single spm., Kūkaʻiau pasture, Hāmākua coast, 1936], DESCR); Starr et al. 2003:29 (NEWNAT/EM); Faccenda 2022:44 (H); Faccenda 2025b:112 (Syn. *A. elatius* = *A. e.* var. *elatius*)
Arthraxon hispidus (Thunb.) Makino	excl			facu									H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1482 (H? [single spm., 27-mile marker in Volcano, 1972], DESCR)
Arundo donax L. [Spanish reed, giant reed]	nat		lc	fac			K ☠	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1498 (K, O, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:742 (KEY, DESCR); Kennedy et al. 2010:22 (L)
Avena barbata Pott ex Link [wild oat]	nat							O †		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1499 (O? [Schofield Barracks 1916, along outer slope of Diamond Head 1967], DESCR); Staples et al. 2002:13 (NEWNAT/H); Faccenda 2023c:85 (EM); Faccenda 2025b:112 (L); Herbst 364 BISH (O†, 1967)
Avena fatua L. [wild oat]	nat		lc				K †	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1499 (K, O, L, M, H); Faccenda 2025b:112 (remove L [re-IDed as *A. barbata*]); Lee 236 BISH (K†, 1925)
Avena sativa L. [cultivated oat, common oat, ʻoka]	nat			fac				O †	Mo		M		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1500 (O, M, H); Faccenda 2022:44 (Mo); Herbst 118 BISH (O†, 1966); Hosaka 2005 BISH (H†, 1938)
Axonopus compressus (Sw.) P.Beauv. [broad-leaved carpetgrass]	nat		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Oppenheimer 2003:19 (NEWNAT/Mo, EM, WM, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2004:15 (O); Starr et al. 2004:26 (K, EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:742 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:29 (H); Oppenheimer 2016:25 (L); Faccenda 2023c:132 (KEY)
Axonopus fissifolius (Raddi) Kuhlm. [narrow-leaved carpetgrass]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1500 (K, O, L, M, H); Hughes 1995:8 (Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:743 (DESCR); Faccenda 2023c:132 (KEY)
Bothriochloa barbinodis (Lag.) Herter [fuzzy top, mauʻuhaole (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat			upl		Ni		O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1502 (Ni, O, Mo, M); Herbst & Clayton 1998:19/Faccenda 2023c:100 (KEY); Starr et al. 2006:38 (H); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:63 (L)
Bothriochloa bladhii (Retz.) S.T.Blake [Australian bluestem, intermediate blustem]	nat			facu				O	Mo		M †		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1502 (Mo?, H? [spm. from pastures]); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1997:18 (NEWNAT/EM); Herbst & Clayton 1998:19 (KEY); Starr et al. 2006:38 (Ka); Snow 2008:38 (O); Frohlich & Lau 2010:14 (O, same as Snow 2008); Faccenda 2023c:85, 99, 100 (H confirmed nat., remove Ka [re-IDed as *Dichanthium annulatum* var. *annulatum*], KEY); Baldwin s.n. BISH 786586 (M†, 1958); Note: BISH spms. confirm nat. on Mo

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Bothriochloa ischaemum (L.) Keng [King Ranch bluestem, KR bluestem, yellow bluestem]	nat							O	Mo				H †	Faccenda 2022:45 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR); Faccenda 2023c:86, 100 (O, Mo, KEY); Hosaka 4009 BISH (H†, 1956)
Bothriochloa laguroides (DC.) Herter	excl										M ×		H ×	Herbst & Clayton 1998:19 (NEWNAT/EM [single spm., Makawao Agric. Exp. Sta. pasture, 1941], KEY); Faccenda 2022:45 (H?); Faccenda 2023c:100 (KEY); Faccenda 2025b:112 (add subsp. *laguroides*); Scrivanti & Anton 2011 (recognize at species level)
Bothriochloa macra (Steud.) S.T.Blake [redleg grass]	nat					Ni		O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Faccenda 2023c:86, 99, 100 (NEWNAT/Ni, O, Mo, EM, Ka, H, DESCR, KEY); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:145 (L)
Bothriochloa pertusa (L.) A.Camus [pitted beardstem, pitted bluegrass, white pili grass, paniau (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat				Mi		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1503 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:19 (KEY); Starr & Martz 2000:11 (Mi); Faccenda 2023c:88, 99 (remove Ni [re-IDed as *B. macra*], KEY); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:38, 40 (ID confirmed via ITS sampling)
Bouteloua curtipendula (Michx.) Torr.	excl							O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:1482 (O? [single spm., Tantalus, 1916], DESCR)
Bouteloua dactyloides (Nutt.) Columbus [American buffalo grass]	nat							O						Faccenda 2023c:89 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Briza maxima L. [big quaking grass]	nat						K				M		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1504 (K, M, H); Forbes s.n. BISH 118112 (H†, 1937)
Briza minor L. [little quaking grass]	nat			facu			K	O †	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1505 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Imada et al. 2000:14 (H); Herbst 74 BISH (O†, 1966); Munro 435 BISH (L†, 1915)
Bromus carinatus Hook. & Arn. [California brome]	nat												H	Faccenda 2022:46, 50 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR, KEY)
Bromus catharticus Vahl [rescue grass, rescue brome]	nat				Mi		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1508 (Mi, O, Mo, M, H [as *B. willdenowii*]); Lorence & Flynn 1997:11 (K); Herbst & Clayton 1998:20 (Syn. *B. willdenowii* = *B. catharticus*, KEY); Oppenheimer 2008:31 (L); Faccenda 2022:50 (KEY)
Bromus diandrus Roth [ripgut grass]	nat						K	O	Mo †		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1508 (K, H [as *B. rigidus*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:20 (KEY); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:7 (EM); Oppenheimer 2008:32 (L); Snow 2008:38 (Syn. *B. rigidus* = *B. diandrus*); Starr & Starr 2011:32 (EM, high elev record); Imada & Kennedy 2020:79 (O); Faccenda 2022:47, 50 (Mo? [Kauluwai, 1903], KEY); Faccenda 2023c:90 (remove L [re-IDed as *B. madritensis*]); Munro 115 BISH (Mo†, 1903)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Bromus hordeaceus L. [soft chess, soft brome]	nat			upl			K	O			M		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1505 (O?, M? [as *B. molliformis*, adventive], DESCR), 1507 (K, O, M, H [as *B. mollis*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:20 (Syn. *B. mollis* = *B. hordeaceus* subsp. *hordeaceus*, *B. molliformis* = *B. h.* subsp. *molliformis*, KEY); Wysong et al. 2007:6 (Mo); Snow 2008:39 (Syn. *B. h.* subsp. *molliformis* & *B. h.* subsp. hordaceus = *B. hordeaceus*); Faccenda 2022:50 (KEY); Faccenda 2023c:90 (remove Mo [re-IDed as *B. madritensis*]); Fagerlund 1069 BISH (H†, 1945)
Bromus japonicus Houtt.	excl										M ×		H ×	Faccenda 2022:48, 50 (M? [Makawao, 1939], H? [Waikiʻi, 1937], DESCR, KEY)
Bromus madritensis L. [Spanish brome, Mediterranean brome]	nat			upl			K		Mo	L	M		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1505 (Mo?, M?, H? [adventive], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:20 (KEY); Herbst & Wagner 1999:25 (NEWNAT/Mo, EM, H); Faccenda 2022:48, 50 (K, L, KEY); Herbst 389 BISH (H†, 1967)
Bromus rubens L. [red brome]	excl												H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1507 (Mo?, H? [adventive], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:20 (KEY); Herbst & Wagner 1999:25 (NEWNAT/Mo, H); Imada & Kennedy 2020:79 (K, WM); Faccenda 2022:49, 50 (remove K, Mo, M [re-IDed as *B. madritensis*], only 2 H spms., 1921 & 1940, KEY)
Bromus secalinus L. [bromegrass, chess]	excl												H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1507 (H? [single spm., Kīpuka Puaulu, 1943], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:20/Faccenda 2022:50 (KEY)
Bromus squarrosus L. var. *villosus* J.G.Gmel.	excl										M ×			Wagner et al. 1990:1507 (EM? [reported by Hillebrand in 1888 from ʻUlupalakua, no spm.], DESCR); Faccenda 2022:49 (exclude, spm. not found)
Bromus sterilis L. [sterile brome]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:1507 (H? [known from 2 spms. from Hāmākua pastures, 1936 & 1938], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:20 (KEY); Oppenheimer 2008:32 (NEWNAT/Mo, WM); Imada & Kennedy 2020:79 (H); Faccenda 2022:50 (remove Mo, M [re-IDed as *B. madritensis*], KEY)
Bromus tectorum L. [cheatgrass, downy brome]	nat										M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1507 (EM? [adventive], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:20/Faccenda 2022:50 (KEY); Imada & Kennedy 2020:80 (NEWNAT/EM); Faccenda 2023c:90 (H)
Calamagrostis arenaria (L.) Roth [dunegrass]	nat†			facu	Mi†									Wagner et al. 1990:1482 (Mi? [as *Ammophila arenaria*, introduced to stabilize sand dunes, apparently persisting vegetatively, spm. in 1923 & 1962], DESCR); Faccenda 2022:50 (Syn. *A. arenaria* = *C. arenaria*); Starr & Starr 2008/Lamoureux 2281 BISH (Mi†, 1962)
Calamagrostis expansa (Munro ex Hillebr.) Hitchc.	end	e	vu	fac							M ®		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1509 (M); Herbst & Clayton 1998:21 (H); Peterson et al. 2022 (COMBNOV, Syn. *C. expansa* = *Greeneochloa expansa*, not followed [as taxonomy of *C. hillebrandii* still unclear, see Faccenda 2025b:113])
Calamagrostis hillebrandii (Munro ex Hillebr.) Hitchc.	end	e	en	facw					Mo †		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1509 (Mo? [reported by Hitchcock in 1922 from central Mo, spm. not seen], WM); Faccenda 2025b:113 (Mo, ID confirmed); Hitchcock 15186 US (Mo†, 1916)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Capillipedium spicigerum S.T.Blake	nat							O						Faccenda 2022:50 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Faccenda 2023c:99 (KEY)
Cenchrus agrimonioides Trin. var. *agrimonioides* [kāmanomano, kūmanomano]	end	e	en			Ni †		O		L †	M ®		H ?†	Wagner et al. 1990:1512 (O, L, M); Herbst & Clayton 1998:21/Faccenda 2023c:93 (KEY); Faccenda 2025b:113 (Ni†, 1826); Hillebrand 1888:505 (H?†, 1871 [no spm. known]); Paul Higashino pers. comm. 2025 (abundantly planted for restoration on Ka, not yet recruiting from seed); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Munro 286 BISH (L†, 1927)
Cenchrus agrimonioides Trin. var. *laysanensis* F.Br. [kāmanomano, kūmanomano]	end†	e	ex		Ku†, Mi†, La†									Wagner et al. 1990:1512 (Ku, Mi, La); Herbst & Clayton 1998:21 (KEY); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT); Starr et al. 2001 (Ku†, 1961); Bryan s.n. BISH 552775 (Mi†, 1902); Rock 8729 BISH (La†, 1911)
Cenchrus americanus (L.) Morrone [pearl millet]	excl			upl							M ×			Oppenheimer 2007:29 (NEWNAT/WM [as *Pennisetum glaucum*], DESCR); Chemisquy et al. 2010:127 (Syn. *P. glaucum* = *C. americanus*); Wagner et al. 2012:98 (use Panicum glaucum as replacement name for *P. glaucum*, not followed); Faccenda 2023c:93, 94, 140 (KEY); Faccenda 2025b:113 (exclude from checklist, no convincing evidence of nat.)
Cenchrus ciliaris L. [buffelgrass, blue buffelgrass]	nat		lc	facu	Mi†, Le		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1512 (K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:21 (KEY); Starr & Martz 2000:11 (Mi); Wood & LeGrande 2006:25 (Le); Faccenda 2023c:90, 92, 93 (rhizomatous glaucous cv. noted on K, O, Mo, H, KEY); Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025 (Mi†, 2024)
Cenchrus clandestinus (Hochst. ex Chiov.) Morrone [kikuyu grass]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1578 (O, L, M, H [as *Pennisetum clandestinum*]); Hughes 1995:9 (Mo); Wagner & Herbst 1995:24 (K); Herbst & Clayton 1998:32/Faccenda 2023c:92 (KEY); Chemisquy et al. 2010:127/Wagner et al. 2012:98 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. clandestinum* = *C. clandestinus*)
Cenchrus complanatus (Nees) Morrone	nat							O †		L †	M ?		H †	Herbst & Clayton 1998:32 (NEWNAT/O, L, H [as *Pennisetum complanatum*], KEY); Chemisquy et al. 2010:127/Wagner et al. 2012:98 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. complanatum* = *C. complanatus*); Faccenda 2022:51 (EM? [nat. or persisting from old agric. exper. plots, 2003]); Faccenda 2023c:93 (KEY); Cooke Jr. s.n. BISH 120173 (O†, 1938); Hosaka 1959 BISH (L†, 1939); Hosaka 3580 BISH (H†, 1948)
Cenchrus × *cupreus* (Thorpe) Govaerts	excl										M ×			Faccenda 2022:51 (NEWNAT/EM, WM, DESCR); Faccenda 2023c:92, 94 (KEY); Faccenda 2025b:113 (exclude from checklist, no plants observed on revisit in 2022); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cenchrus echinatus L. [common sandbur, ʻumeʻalu, mauʻu kukū, sunbur, pokies]	nat		lc	facu	Ku, Mi†, PH, Li, La†, FF†, N, Kl, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1512 (Ku, Mi, Li, La, FF, N, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:21/Faccenda 2023c:93 (KEY); Starr et al. 2002:22 (PH); Wood & LeGrande 2006:25 (Le); Holthuijzen 2017 (Mi†, 2023); Starr & Starr 2013b (La†, 2002); Starr & Martz 1999/Herbst 6226 BISH (FF†, 1978); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spms. (R. Daehler 9, D. Herbst 6214)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Cenchrus elegans (Hassk.) Veldkamp [burgundy giant, foxtail bamboo]	excl							O ×					H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1578 (noted as cult. and occasionally escaping [as *Pennisetum macrostachyum*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:32 (KEY); Staples & Herbst 2005:742 (KEY), 750 (DESCR [as *P. m.* var. *atropurpureum*]); Chemisquy et al. 2010:127 (Syn. *P. macrostachyum* = *Cenchrus caninus*, var. atropurpureum not placed); Veldkamp 2014:68 (Syn. *C. caninus* = *C. elegans*); Parker & Parsons 2016:20 (NEWNAT/H); Faccenda 2022:53 (O? [but spms. not clearly nat.]); Faccenda 2023c:92 (KEY); Parker et al. 2024:138 (H†, plants now gone)
Cenchrus longisetus M.C.Johnst. [feathertop fountain grass]	excl												H ×	Herbst & Clayton 1998:32, 33 (NEWNAT/H [as *Pennisetum villosum*], KEY); Wagner et al. 2012:99 (Syn. *P. villosum* = *C. villosus*); Verloove 2012:78 (*C. villosus* [nom. illeg.] = *C. longisetus*); Faccenda 2023c:91, 93 (H spm. apparently cult., exclude, KEY)
Cenchrus × *peregrinus* Faccenda [hybrid fountain grass, fountain grass kikuyu hybrid]	nat												H	Faccenda, Yorkston, Ross, et al. 2024:159 (NOTHOSPNOV/H, DESCR, parentage: *C. clandestinus* × *C. setaceus*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cenchrus purpureus (Schumach.) Morrone [elephant grass, cane grass, Napier grass, horse cane]	nat		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1579 (K, O, L, M, H [as *Pennisetum purpureum*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:32/Faccenda 2023c:93 (KEY); Oppenheimer 2003:22 (Mo); Starr & Starr 2011:30 (Ka); Chemisquy et al. 2010:129/Wagner et al. 2012:99 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. purpureum* = *C. purpureus*)
Cenchrus setaceus (Forssk.) Morrone [fountain grass, pampas grass (Hawai'i)]	nat		lc				K	O	Mo ?†	L ☠	M ☠	Ka ☠	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1581 (K, O, L, H [as *Pennisetum setaceum*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:32/Faccenda 2023c:93 (KEY); Starr et al. 2006:39 (EM, Ka); Chemisquy et al. 2010:129/Wagner et al. 2012:99 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. setaceum* = *C. setaceus*); MoMISC 2016 (Mo? observed but no spm.); Lori Buchanan pers. comm. 2025 (Mo†, 2004)
Cenchrus setigerus Vahl [cow sandbur]	nat		lc				K		Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:1511 (Mo? [adventive, Kaluako‘i District, 1976], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:21 (KEY); Starr et al. 2004:26 (NEWNAT/K); Faccenda 2023c:91, 93 (Mo nat. confirmed, KEY)
Cenchrus setosus Sw. [missiongrass, feathery pennisetum, giant buffelgrass]	nat		lc	facu				O		L	M ?		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1579 (O, L, H [as *Pennisetum polystachion*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:32 (KEY); Starr et al. 2002:23 (EM); Starr et al. 2003:30/Starr & Starr 2011:30 (EM, WM); Starr et al. 2004:27 (K); Chemisquy et al. 2010:129/Wagner et al. 2012:99 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. polystachion* = *Cenchrus polystachios*); Faccenda 2023c:91, 93 (EM? [photo of plant at Kaupō], *C. polystachios* misapplied = *C. setosus*, remove K, EM, WM [re-IDed as *C. ciliaris*], KEY)
Cenchrus tribuloides L. [dune sandbur]	nat		lc	upl								Ka		Lorence et al. 1995:44 (NEWNAT/Ka); Herbst & Clayton 1998:21/Faccenda 2023c:93 (KEY)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Chloris barbata Sw. [swollen fingergrass, mau‘u lei]	nat			facu	Ku†, Mi, Kl, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1514 (Ku, Mi, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:21 (Ka); Wood & LeGrande 2006:25 (Le); Faccenda 2023c:96 (KEY); Starr et al. 2001/Herbst 6298 BISH (Ku†, 1979); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spm. (R. Daehler 5, 21.i.1976)
Chloris divaricata R.Br. [stargrass]	nat				Mi†	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1515 (Ni, L, M, Ka [as *C. d.* var. divaricata]); Wagner et al. 1990:1515 (K, O [as *C. d.* var. *cynodontioides*]); Starr & Martz 2000:11 (Mi [as *C. d.* var. divaricata]); Oppenheimer 2003:20 (WM [as *C. d.* var. *cynodontioides*]); Faccenda 2023c:94, 96 (Mo, H?, KEY, Syn. *C. d.* var. *cynodontioides* = *C. divaricata*); Faccenda 2025b:113 (H, confirmed nat. at Pololū lookout); Starr & Starr 2022b/Starr 990508-1 BISH (Mi†, 1999)
Chloris gayana Kunth [Rhodes grass]	nat			facu		Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1515 (Ni, O, L, M, H); Hughes 1995:8 (Mo); Faccenda 2023c:94, 96 (K, KEY)
Chloris × *pseudosagrana* Faccenda	nat							O						Faccenda, Yorkston, Ross, et al. 2024:159 (NOTHOSPNOV/O, DESCR, parentage: *C. barbata* × *C. divaricata*); Note: unstabilized hybrid
Chloris pycnothrix Trin. [African stargrass]	nat							O						Faccenda 2023c:94, 96 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR, KEY); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:38, 40 (ID confirmed via ITS sampling)
Chloris radiata (L.) Sw. [radiate fingergrass, plushgrass]	nat		lc	facu	Le?		K	O	Mo	L†	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1515 (K, O, L, M, H); Oppenheimer 2003:20 (Mo); Wood & LeGrande 2006:25 (Le? [observed but no spm.]); Faccenda 2023c:96 (KEY); Hitchcock 14722 US (L†, 1916)
Chloris truncata R.Br. [black windmill grass]	nat							O†			M†	Ka		Wagner et al. 1990:1513 (O? [adventive], EM? [from ‘Ulupalakua], Ka? [adventive], DESCR); Herbst & Wagner 1999:25 (NEWNAT/O, Ka); Faccenda 2023c:96 (KEY); Hitchcock 13849 BISH (O†, 1916); Hosaka 1795 BISH (M†, 1937)
Chloris virgata Sw. [feather fingergrass]	nat			facu	Ku†, Mi		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1515 (Ku, K, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:21 (O); Imada et al. 2000:14 (O); Starr & Martz 2000:11 (Mi); Wood & LeGrande 2006:25 (Le); Faccenda 2023c:96 (KEY); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:202 (remove Le [re-IDed as *C. barbata*]); Starr et al. 2001/Lamoureux 2805 BISH (Ku†, 1964)
Chrysopogon aciculatus (Retz.) Trin. [mānienie ‘ula, pi‘ipi‘i, pilipili ‘ula, golden beardgrass]	ind			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1516 (K, O, Mo, L, H); Oppenheimer et al. 1999:9 (WM)
Coix lacryma-jobi L. var. *lacryma-jobi* [Job's-tears, pū‘ohe‘ohe, kūkaekōlea, pūpū kolea, ‘ohe‘ohe]	nat			facw			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1517 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Faccenda 2025b:113 (updated to var. *lacryma-jobi*)
Cortaderia jubata (Lemoine) Stapf [jubata pampas grass, jubata grass]	nat			facu							M☠			Loope & Medeiros 1992:7 (NEWNAT/EM); Meidell et al. 1998:8 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:744 (DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Cortaderia selloana (Schult. & Schult.f.) Asch. & Graebn. [pampas grass]	nat			facu				O †			M ☠			Loope & Medeiros 1992:7 (EM? [reported but no spm.]); Staples & Herbst 2005:744 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2010:15 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Faccenda 2023c:96 (confirmed nat. on EM); Jean Fujikawa pers. comm. 2025 (O†, 2013)
Cymbopogon refractus (R.Br.) A.Camus [barbwire grass, soap grass, wild citronella grass, manienie mahiki (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat					Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1519 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:21 (Ni, L)
Cynodon aethiopicus Clayton & J.R.Harlan [Bermuda grass, Puerto Rican stargrass, African bermuda grass]	nat											Ka ?	H †	Herbst & Clayton 1998:22 (NEWNAT/O, H, KEY); Oppenheimer 2004:15 (WM); Faccenda 2022:53 (Ka? [from planting]); Faccenda 2023c:97 (remove O [re-IDed as *C. dactylon*], remove WM [re-IDed as *C. nlemfuensis*]); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:38, 43 (ID confirmed via ITS sampling, KEY); Shipman s.n. BISH 118466 (H†, 1963)
Cynodon aethiopicus Clayton & J.R.Harlan × *C. nlemfuensis* Vanderyst	nat										M	Ka		Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:40, 43 (NEWNAT/WM, Ka, KEY); Note: stabilized hybrid
Cynodon dactylon (L.) Pers. [Bermuda grass, mānienie, mānienie haole, mamenie]	nat			facu	Ku, Mi, PH, La, FF†	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1520 (Ku, Mi, PH, La, FF, K, O, L, M, Ka, H); Wichman & St. John 1990:58 (Ni, observed but uncollected, well established and common); Herbst & Clayton 1998:22 (Mo, KEY); Staples & Herbst 2005:745 (DESCR); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:43 (KEY); Starr & Martz 1999/Herbst 6319 BISH (FF†, 1979)
Cynodon nlemfuensis Vanderyst [giant Bermuda grass, mānienie nui]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1520 (Mo?, H? [adventive], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:22 (KEY); Herbst & Wagner 1999:25 (NEWNAT/Mo, H); Oppenheimer 2003:20 (WM); Imada & Kennedy 2020:80 (O); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:38, 42, 43 (K, L, ID confirmed via ITS sampling, KEY)
Cyrtococcum patens (L.) A.Camus	nat							O						Faccenda 2022:53 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Dactylis glomerata L. [cocksfoot, orchard grass]	nat			upl			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1521 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Starr & Starr 2011:32 (EM, high elev record)
Dactyloctenium aegyptium (L.) Willd. [beach wiregrass, crowfoot grass]	nat				Ku?, Mi		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1521 (O, Mo, M, Ka, H); Lorence & Flynn 1997:11 (K); Wagner et al. 1997:60 (Mi); Oppenheimer 2007:29 (L); Naomi Worcester pers. comm. 2025 (Ku?, observed but uncollected)
Deschampsia cespitosa (L.) P.Beauv. subsp. *nubigena* (Hillebr.) Faccenda [kalamaloa]	end			fac			K		Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1524 (K, Mo, M, H [as *D. nubigena*]); Snow & Davidse 2011:17 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR [as *D. caespitosa* subsp. *beringensis*]); Faccenda 2025b:114 (L† [1871], COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *D. nubigena* = *D. c.* subsp. *nubigena*, *D. caespitosa* subsp. *beringensis* misapplied = *D. c.* subsp. *nubigena*, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Dichanthelium acuminatum (Sw.) Gould & C.A.Clark [hairy rosette panicgrass]	nat†		lc										H†	Faccenda 2022:54 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR); Degener 33369 BISH (H†, 1973)
Dichanthelium cynodon (Reichardt) C.A.Clark & Gould	end			obl			K	O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1525 (K, Mo, M [as *D. cynodon*]); Aliscioni et al. 2003:816/Wagner & Herbst 2003:60 (maintain *Dichanthelium* as distinct from *Panicum*); Wood 2012:97 (O)
Dichanthelium hillebrandianum (Hitchc.) C.A.Clark & Gould	end			facw			K	O	Mo†		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1526 (K, Mo, M, H [as *D. hillebrandianum*]); Aliscioni et al. 2003:816/Wagner & Herbst 2003:60 (maintain *Dichanthelium* as distinct from *Panicum*); Wood 2012:97 (O); Herbst 2962 BISH (Mo†, 1973)
Dichanthelium isachnoides (Munro ex Hillebr.) C.A.Clark & Gould	end			obl			K		Mo†		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1526 (K, Mo, M [as *D. isachnoides*]); Aliscioni et al. 2003:816/Wagner & Herbst 2003:60 (maintain *Dichanthelium* as distinct from *Panicum*); Forbes 190.Mo BISH (Mo†, 1912)
Dichanthelium koolauense (H.St.John & Hosaka) C.A.Clark & Gould	end	soc		obl				O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:1526 (O [as *D. koolauense*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:30 (WM [as *Panicum koolauense*]); Aliscioni et al. 2003:816/Wagner & Herbst 2003:60 (maintain *Dichanthelium* as distinct from *Panicum*)
Dichanthium annulatum (Forssk.) Stapf var. *annulatum* [Angleton grass, airport grass]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H†	Wagner et al. 1990:1528 (O [as *Dichanthium annulatum*]); Hughes 1995:8 (Mo); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:10 (WM); Faccenda 2023c:97, 100 (now called var. *annulatum*, K, EM, Ka, H, KEY); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:146 (L); Hosaka 3614 BISH (H†, 1950)
Dichanthium annulatum (Forssk.) Stapf var. *papillosum* (Hochst. ex A.Rich.) de Wet & Harlan [papillose bluestem]	nat							O	Mo		M		H†	Faccenda 2023c:98, 100 (NEWNAT/O, Mo, WM, H, KEY); Hosaka s.n. BISH 786738 (H†, 1950)
Dichanthium aristatum (Poir.) C.E.Hubb. [Wilder grass, angleton bluestem]	nat			facu			K	O		L	M†	Ka		Wagner et al. 1990:1528 (K, O, L, M); Herbst & Clayton 1998:22 (Ka); Faccenda 2023c:100 (KEY); Ambrose s.n. BISH 117922 (M†, 1931)
Dichanthium caricosum (L.) A.Camus [hairless Wilder grass]	nat			fac				O						Faccenda 2023c:98, 100 (NEWNAT/O, KEY)
Dichanthium sericeum (R.Br.) A.Camus subsp. *sericeum* [Australian bluestem, huelopopoki (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat					Ni		O	Mo†	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1529 (Ni, O, L, M, Ka, H); Faccenda 2022:55 (Mo); Faccenda 2023c:100 (KEY); Faccenda 2025b:116 (updated to subsp. *sericeum*); Cooke s.n. BISH 785765 (Mo†, 1940)
Dichanthium tenue (R.Br.) A.Camus [hairless bluestem]	nat					Ni?		O			M		H†	Wagner et al. 1990:1528 (Ni?, H? [adventive, although no spms. from H at BISH], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:22 (NEWNAT/O, EM); Faccenda 2023c:98, 100 (confirmed nat. on H, KEY); Hind s.n. BISH 785677 (H†, 1958)
Digitaria abyssinica (Hochst. ex A.Rich.) Stapf [abyssisian crabgrass]	nat						K				M			Herbst & Clayton 1998:23 (NEWNAT/K, EM, KEY); Imada & Kennedy 2020:81 (O); Faccenda 2023c:100, 109 (remove O [re-IDed as *D. scalarum*], KEY)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Digitaria bicornis (Lam.) Roem. & Schult. [dimophic crabgrass]	nat			facu	Le		K	O	Mo		M			Snow & Lau 2010:50 (NEWNAT/WM, DESCR); Imada & Kennedy 2020:81 (Mi, EM); Faccenda 2022:55 (Le, K, DESCR, remove Mi [re-IDed as *D. ciliaris*]); Faccenda 2023c:101, 110 (O, Mo, KEY)
Digitaria ciliaris (Retz.) Koeler [tropical crabgrass kūkaepua‘a]	nat			fac	Mi, Kl, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1530 (Ku, Mi, FF, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:23 (KEY); Wood & LeGrande 2006:26 (Le); Faccenda 2022:56 (DESCR); Faccenda 2023c:101, 110 (remove Ku, FF [re-IDed as *D. henryi*], KEY); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spms. (R. Daehler 8, D. Herbst 6219)
Digitaria didactyla Willd. [blue couch, turf-forming crabgrass]	nat						K	O					H	Faccenda 2023c:101, 110 (NEWNAT/K, H, DESCR, KEY); Faccenda 2025b:116 (O)
Digitaria divaricatissima (R.Br.) Hughes [white root grass]	nat									L			H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1530 (H? [two spms., last in 1953 from Parker Ranch], DESCR); Herbst et al. 2004:9 (NEWNAT/L, H); Faccenda 2023c:109 (KEY); Kimura s.n. BISH 706198 (H†, 1953)
Digitaria eriantha Steud. [pangola grass]	nat			fac			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1530 (Ka?, H? [as *D. pentzii*, pasture grass], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:23 (NEWNAT/O?, M?, H, Syn. *D. pentzii* = *D. eriantha*, KEY); Staples et al. 2003:17 (K); Oppenheimer 2004:15 (EM); Faccenda 2022:56 (O); Faccenda 2023c:109, 111 (KEY); Note: remove Ka? [only known from planted spm.], Mar 2025
Digitaria eriostachya Mez [wooly crabgrass]	nat												H	Faccenda 2022:57 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR, KEY); Faccenda 2023c:110 (KEY)
Digitaria fuscescens (J.Presl) Henrard [creeping kūkaepua‘a]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:1531 (H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:23/Faccenda 2023c:109 (KEY)
Digitaria henryi Rendle [Henry's crabgrass]	nat				Ku†, Mi, FF		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1530 (Syn. *D. henryi* = *D. ciliaris*); Faccenda 2023c:102, 110 (RESURRECT, NEWNAT/Ku, Mi, FF, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H, DESCR, KEY); Naomi Worcester pers. comm. 2025 (Ku†, 2001)
Digitaria horizontalis Willd. [Jamacian crabgrass]	nat†		lc	fac				O †						Wagner et al. 1990:1530 (O?, L? [adventive], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:23/Faccenda 2023c:111 (KEY); Herbst & Wagner 1999:26 (NEWNAT/O, L? [spm. from 1944 not seen]); Faccenda 2022:57 (remove L [re-IDed as *D. nuda*]); Herbst 696 BISH (O†, 1967)
Digitaria insularis (L.) Mez ex Ekman [sourgrass, Puerto Rico grass]	nat		lc	facu	Mi†, Le		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1531 (Mi, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:23/Faccenda 2023c:109 (KEY); Wood & LeGrande 2006:26 (Le); Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025 (Mi†, 2015)
Digitaria mollicoma (Kunth) Henrard	nat												H	Faccenda 2023c:104, 109 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR, KEY)
Digitaria nuda Schumach. [nude crabgrass]	nat		lc		Ku†		K	O	Mo ?	L	M	Ka	H	Faccenda 2022:58 (NEWNAT/Ku, K, O, L, EM, WM, Ka, H, DESCR); Faccenda 2023c:105, 111 (Mo?, KEY); Naomi Worcester pers. comm/Lamoureux 1865 HAW (Ku†, 1961)
Digitaria orbata Hughes	nat									L				Faccenda 2022:59 (NEWNAT/L, DESCR); Faccenda 2023c:109 (KEY)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Digitaria radicosa (J.Presl) Miq. [delicate crabgrass]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1530 (O? [adventive], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:23 (K, KEY); Staples et al. 2003:18 (H); Imada & Kennedy 2020:81 (O, EM); Faccenda 2023c:105, 110 (Mo, KEY); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:146 (L)
Digitaria scalarum (Schweinf.) Chiov. [Hānā grass]	nat						K	O			M		H	Faccenda 2023c:105, 109 (NEWNAT/K, O, EM, H, *D. abyssinica* misapplied, in part = *D. scalarum*, DESCR, KEY)
Digitaria setigera Roth var. *setigera* [kūkaepua‘a, mau‘u kūkaepua‘a, itchy crabgrass]	ind			fac		Ni	K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1531 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:23/Faccenda 2023c:110 (KEY); Faccenda 2025b:116 (updated to var. *setigera*); Faccenda 2025 (occurred before European contact, may have been accidentally introduced by Polynesians); Degener 28508 BISH (L†, 1963)
Digitaria stricta Roth var. *stricta* [crowned crabgrass]	nat						K	O						Faccenda 2022:60 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Faccenda 2023c:109 (KEY); Faccenda 2025b:116 (K)
Digitaria velutina (Forssk.) P.Beauv. [velvety crabgrass]	nat										M			Faccenda 2023c:107, 110, 111 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR, KEY); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:38, 43 (ID confirmed via ITS sampling)
Digitaria violascens Link [smooth crabgrass, violet crabgrass, kūkaepua‘a uka]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1532 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:23/Faccenda 2023c:109 (KEY), 103 (as *D. longiflora*, NEWNAT/O, DESCR, KEY); Faccenda 2025b:116 (*D. longiflora* misapplied = *D. violascens*)
Dinebra panicea (Retz.) P.M.Peterson & N.Snow subsp. *brachiata* (Steud.) P.M.Peterson & N.Snow [mucronate sprangletop]	nat							O						Frohlich & Lau 2012:44 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR [as *Leptochloa panicea* subsp. *brachiata*]); Peterson et al. 2012:1326 (Syn. *L. p.* subsp. *brachiata* = *D. p.* subsp. *brachiata*); Faccenda 2022:75 (KEY)
Dinebra retroflexa (Vahl) Panz. var. *retroflexa* [viper grass, cat's-tail vlei grass]	nat							O						Faccenda 2023c:111 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Diplachne fusca (L.) P.Beauv. ex Roem. & Schult. subsp. *uninervia* (J.Presl) P.M.Peterson & N.Snow [sprangletop]	nat			facw	Mi†		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1558 (K, O, Mo, H [as *Leptochloa uninervia*]); Warren & Herbst 1994:3 (Ka); Herbst & Clayton 1998:29 (M, remove Ka [re-IDed as *Eragrostis curvula*]); Imada et al. 2000:14 (Syn. *L. uninervia* = *L. fusca* subsp. *uninervia*); Starr & Martz 2000:11 (Mi); Oppenheimer 2003:21 (L); Peterson et al. 2012:1327/Wagner et al. 2012:96 (COMBNOV, Syn. L. f. subsp. *uninervia* = *D. f.* subsp. *uninervia*); Snow et al. 2018:68 (KEY, DESCR); Faccenda 2022:68, 75 (KEY); Starr & Starr 2008/Starr 990507-3 BISH (Mi†, 1999)
Disakisperma dubium (Kunth) P.M.Peterson & N.Snow [green sprangletop]	nat								Mo					Snow & Davidse 2011:18 (NEWNAT/Mo [as *Leptochloa dubia*]); Peterson et al. 2012:1327/Wagner et al. 2012:96 (COMBNOV, Syn. *L. dubia* = *D. dubia*); Faccenda 2022:75 (KEY); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *dubium*)
Dissochondrus biflorus (Hillebr.) Kuntze ex Hack.	end	soc					K †	O	Mo	L †	M		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1534 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Faccenda 2023c:140 (KEY); Faccenda 2025b:117 (K† 1973, L† 1871, H† 1911)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Distichlis spicata (L.) Greene [salt grass]	nat		lc	facw				O ?			M			Wagner et al. 1990:1482 (O? [single spm., Ala Moana Park, 1977], M? [3 spms., near Kanahā Pond, 1980], DESCR); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:7 (NEWNAT/M)
Echinochloa colona (L.) Link subsp. *colona* [jungle rice, mau‘u alolo (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat		lc	facw	Kl	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1535 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:24 (KEY); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spm. (R. Daehler 20, 20.i.1976)
Echinochloa crus-galli (L.) P.Beauv. subsp. *crus-galli* [barnyard grass, cockspur]	nat		lc	facw			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1534 (O? [as *E. walteri*]), 1535 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *E. crus-galli*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:24 (*E. walteri* misapplied = *E. crus-galli*, KEY); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005– (NEWNAT/K, O, Mo, M, H [as *E. crus-pavonis*]; accessed Feb 2019); Starr et al. 2002:22 (Mi); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:38, 43 (ID confirmed via ITS sampling, *E. crus-pavonis* misapplied = *E. crus-galli*); Banfi & Galasso 2021:72 (add subsp. *crus-galli* with recognition of subsp. *utilis*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:202 (remove Mi [re-IDed as *Eriochloa procera*]); Dole plantation worker s.n. BISH 118805 (L†, 1962)
Echinochloa crus-galli (L.) P.Beauv. subsp. *utilis* (Ohwi & Yabuno) T.Koyama [Japanese millet]	excl			facw							M ×			Herbst & Clayton 1998:24 (EM? [as *E. utilis*, volunteer in experimental grass plot in ‘Ulupalakua, 1937], KEY); Snow 2008:39 (Syn. *E. utilis* = *E. esculenta*); Banfi & Galasso 2021:72 (Syn. *E. esculenta* = *E. crus-galli* subsp. *utilis*)
Echinochloa haploclada (Stapf) Stapf [giant barnyard grass]	nat							O						Faccenda 2023c:116 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Echinochloa oryzoides (Ard.) Fritsch	nat†			fac				O †	Mo †					Wagner et al. 1990:1534 (O? [as *E. stagnina*, adventive in wet sites], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:24 (O? [2 spms., Honouliuli rice field in 1928, Kapahulu nursery in 1930], *E. stagnina* misapplied, in part = *E. oryzoides*, KEY); Faccenda 2022:60 (Mo? [1903]); Whitney 4441 BISH (O†, 1936); Munro 92 BISH (Mo†, 1903)
Echinochloa picta (J.Koenig) P.W.Michael	excl		lc	fac				O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:1534 (O? [as *E. stagnina*, adventive in wet sites], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:24 (O? [single spm., Pearl Harbor rice paddy, 1927], *E. stagnina* misapplied, in part = *E. picta*, KEY)
Ehrharta calycina Sm. [perrenial veldtgrass]	nat										M ?		H	Herbst & Wagner 1999:26 (NEWNAT/EM? [single spm., Makawao, 1939], H, KEY)
Ehrharta erecta Lam. [panic veldtgrass]	nat										M		H	Herbst & Clayton 1998:25 (NEWNAT/EM); Herbst & Wagner 1999:26 (KEY); Starr et al. 2008:47 (EM); Starr & Starr 2018:5 (EM, high elev. record); Faccenda 2023c:117 (H)
Eleusine indica (L.) Gaertn. [wiregrass, mānienie ali‘i, moamoa, goose grass]	nat		lc	facu	Ku, Mi, FF, N		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka ?	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1537 (Ku, Mi, FF, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Frohlich 2020:31 (N); Warren et al. 1994:24 (Ka? [observed but no spm.])

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Elymus repens (L.) Gould [couch grass, quackgrass]	nat										M			Oppenheimer 2016:25 (NEWNAT/EM); Faccenda 2022:60 (Oppenheimer spms. re-IDed as *Dactylis glomerata*, however, 2 spms. from EM [Hosmer Grove] located)
Enneapogon cenchroides (Licht.) C.E.Hubb. [nine awned grass, soft feather pappus grass]	nat							O						Faccenda 2023c:117 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Enneapogon desvauxii P.Beauv.	excl										M ×			Wagner et al. 1990:1482 (EM? [single spm., ʻUlupalakua pasture, 1937], DESCR)
Entolasia marginata (R.Br.) Hughes [bordered panic grass]	nat			facu				O					H	Flynn & Lorence 1998:5 (NEWNAT/H); Frohlich & Lau 2012:44 (O)
Eragrostis atropioides Hillebr.	end							O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1540 (O, Mo, L, M, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:26/Faccenda 2022:67, 69 (KEY); Faccenda 2023c:119 (note on fire adaptability)
Eragrostis barrelieri Daveau [Mediterranean lovegrass]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka		Faccenda 2022:61, 67, 69 (NEWNAT/O, EM, WM, Ka, DESCR, KEY); Faccenda 2023c:119 (K, Mo); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:146 (L)
Eragrostis brownii (Kunth) Nees [sheepgrass, Brown's lovegrass]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1540 (Mo, M, H [as *E. brownei*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:27/Faccenda 2022:67 (KEY); Lorence & Flynn 1999:5 (K); Imada & Kennedy 2020:81 (O); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *brownii*)
Eragrostis cilianensis (All.) Vignolo ex Janch. [stinkgrass]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo		M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1541 (K, O, Mo, M, Ka, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:25/Faccenda 2022:67, 69 (KEY)
Eragrostis ciliaris (L.) R.Br. [ciliate lovegrass]	nat			upl				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1537 (O? [adventive], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:25/Faccenda 2022:68, 69 (KEY); Herbst & Wagner 1999:26 (NEWNAT/O)
Eragrostis curvula (Schrad.) Nees [African lovegrass, weeping grass]	nat							O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Herbst & Clayton 1998:26 (NEWNAT/O, Ka, KEY); Oppenheimer 2003:20 (EM); Faccenda 2022:68, 69 (KEY); Faccenda 2023c:119 (Mo, L, H); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:63 (WM)
Eragrostis deflexa Hitchc.	end	soc							Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1541 (L, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:26 (WM, KEY); Snow & Lau 2010:50 (Mo); Faccenda 2022:67, 69 (KEY); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Munro 817 BISH (L†, 1930)
Eragrostis dielsii Pilg. ex Diels & Pritz.	nat								Mo					Snow & Lau 2010:50 (NEWNAT/Mo, KEY); Faccenda 2022:67, 69 (KEY)
Eragrostis elongata (Willd.) J.Jacq. [elongate lovegrass]	nat						K	O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:1538 (K?, H? [adventive], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:26 (KEY); Lorence et al. 1995:45 (NEWNAT/K); Oppenheimer 2003:21 (Mo); Herbst et al. 2004:9 (O); Faccenda 2022:62, 67, 69 (H, remove Mo [re-IDed as *E. brownii*], KEY)
Eragrostis grandis Hillebr.	end			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1542 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:26, 27 (Ka, KEY); Faccenda 2022:67, 69 (KEY)
Eragrostis leptophylla Hitchc.	end									L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1542 (L, M, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:26, 27 (Ka, KEY); Faccenda 2022:66, 69 (KEY)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Eragrostis leptostachya (R.Br.) Steud. [lovegrass]	nat						K †		Mo †		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1542 (Mo [as *E. hosakai*, single spm., Mauna Loa, Puu Nānā, 1937]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:26, 27 (Mo, Syn. *E. hosakai* = *E. leptostachya*, KEY, status change from end to nat); Staples et al. 2002:14 (WM); Snow & Lau 2010:51 (K? [as *E. pectinacea* var. *miserrima*, single spm., Hanapēpē, 1936]); Imada & Kennedy 2020:82 (O, EM, Ka); Faccenda 2022:62, 67, 69 (K, remove O, WM, Ka [re-IDed as *E. barrelieri*], KEY), 65 (*E. p.* var. *miserrima* misapplied = *E. leptostachya*); Hosaka 1647 BISH (K†, 1936); Cooke s.n. BISH 782377 (Mo†, 1940)
Eragrostis mauiensis Hitchc.	end†	soc								L †	M †			Wagner et al. 1990:1543 (L, WM); Herbst & Clayton 1998:26/Faccenda 2022:68, 69 (KEY); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 1872); Hillebrand s.n. K 000643434 (L†, 1871); Wilkes s.n. K 000643435 (M†, 1840)
Eragrostis monticola (Gaudich.) Hillebr. [kalamālō]	end								Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1543 (Mo, L, M, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:26/Faccenda 2022:66, 69 (KEY); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Degener 31108 BISH (L†, 1963)
Eragrostis multicaulis Steud.	nat†												H †	Faccenda 2022:63, 68, 69 (H? [Kīlauea, 1943], KEY); Faccenda 2023c:120 (H nat. confirmed); Degener 33429 NY (H†, 1973)
Eragrostis parviflora (R.Br.) Trin. [lovegrass]	nat†									L †			H †	Flynn & Lorence 1998:5 (NEWNAT/K); Herbst & Clayton 1998:25 (KEY); Imada & Kennedy 2020:82 (O); Faccenda 2022:64, 67, 68, 69 (H, L? [1929], remove K, O [re-IDed as *E. pectinacea* var. *pectinacea*], DESCR, KEY); Munro 552 BISH (L†, 1929); Hosaka 3613 BISH (H†, 1950)
Eragrostis paupera Jedwabn.	ind			facu	Ku, Mi, PH, FF†			O †						Wagner et al. 1990:1543 (Ku, Mi, PH, FF, O); Herbst & Clayton 1998:25/Snow & Lau 2010:50/Faccenda 2022:67, 69 (KEY); Starr & Martz 1999/Herbst 1219 BISH (FF†, 1968); Hosaka s.n. BISH 119050 (O†, 1937)
Eragrostis pectinacea (Michx.) Nees var. *pectinacea* [Carolina lovegrass]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1545 (O, L, M, H [as *E. pectinacea*]); Lorence et al. 1995:45 (K); Herbst & Clayton 1998:25, 27 (Mo, KEY); Oppenheimer 2006:13 (Ka); Snow & Lau 2010:51 (var. *pectinacea* acknowledged with addition of var. *miserrima*); Faccenda 2022:65, 68, 69 (remove L [re-IDed as *E. parviflora*], Ka [re-IDed as *E. barrelieri*], KEY)
Eragrostis pilosa (L.) P.Beauv. var. *pilosa* [lovegrass]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1538 (Mo?, M?, H? [adventive], DESCR [as *E. pilosa*]); Lorence et al. 1995:45 (NEWNAT/K); Herbst & Clayton 1998:25, 27 (L, remove Mo [re-IDed as *Eragrostis monticola*], M [re-IDed as *E. pectinacea*], H [re-IDed as *E. leptophylla*], KEY); Snow & Lau 2010:51 (O); Faccenda 2022:65, 68, 69 (remove L [re-IDed as *E. parviflora*], KEY); Faccenda 2023c:120 (Mo, EM, H, add var. *pilosa*); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:147 (L)
Eragrostis sessilispica Buckley	excl							O ×						Snow 2008:41 (O? [single spm., Wahiawā research plot, 1938]); Faccenda 2022:65 (evidence suggests that this species was only cult., exclude from checklist)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Eragrostis superba Peyr. [Wilman lovegrass]	nat										M		H	Herbst & Clayton 1998:25, 28 (NEWNAT/H, KEY); Starr & Starr 2011:30 (EM); Faccenda 2022:67, 69 (KEY)
Eragrostis tef (Zuccagni) Trotter	nat†							O †						Faccenda 2022:65, 68, 69 (O? [last seen at Palawai Ridge, 1936], KEY); Degener 10672 US (O†, 1936)
Eragrostis tenella (L.) P.Beauv. [feather lovegrass, chinese lovegrass]	nat			fac	Ku, Mi, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1545 (Mi, Ni, O, M, Ka, H [as *E. tenella*]); Lorence et al. 1995:45 (K, Syn. *E. tenella* = *E. amabilis*); Hughes 1995:8 (Mo); Herbst & Clayton 1998:25/Faccenda 2022:67, 68, 69 (KEY); Oppenheimer 2003:20 (L); Starr et al. 2003:30 (Ku); Wood & LeGrande 2006:26 (Le); Peterson et al. 2018/Applequist 2022:222 (Syn. *E. amabilis* = *E. tenella*)
Eragrostis tenuifolia (A.Rich.) Hochst. ex Steud. [elastic grass]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Herbst & Clayton 1998:26, 28 (NEWNAT/O, H, KEY); Oppenheimer 2004:15 (EM); Oppenheimer 2008:32 (L); Snow 2008:39 (K); Faccenda 2022:68, 69 (KEY); Faccenda 2023c:120 (Mo)
Eragrostis trichophora Coss. & Durieu	nat										M			Snow & Lau 2010:51 (NEWNAT/M, DESCR); Faccenda 2022:67, 69 (KEY)
Eragrostis unioloides (Retz.) Nees ex Steud.	nat		lc	facu							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1538 (H? [adventive], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:25 (KEY); Herbst & Wagner 1999:26 (NEWNAT/H); Oppenheimer 2008:32 (EM); Faccenda 2022:66, 67, 69 (remove EM [re-IDed as *E. brownii*], KEY); Faccenda 2023c:120 (EM)
Eragrostis variabilis (Gaudich.) Hook. & Arn. [kāwelu, ʻemoloa, kalamālō]	end			facu	Ku, Mi, PH, Li, La, N, Le?	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1545 (Ku, Mi, PH, Li, La, N, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H), 1541 (O [as *E. fosbergii*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:26/Faccenda 2022:67, 69 (KEY); Wood & LeGrande 2006:26 (Le? [observed but no spm.]); Snow & Lau 2010:50 (Syn. *E. hobdyi* = *E. variabilis*); Faccenda 2025b:117 (Syn. *E. fosbergii* = *E. variabilis*); Note: *E. fosbergii* is still a federally listed endangered species even though it is not accepted in this checklist
Eremochloa ophiuroides (Munro) Hack. [centipede grass]	nat						K	O ?					H	Staples & Herbst 2005:741 (KEY), 746 (DESCR); Faccenda 2022:71 (O? [Mauʻumae Trail, single clump, 2022]); Faccenda 2023c:121 (K, H)
Eriochloa acuminata (J.Presl) Kunth var. *acuminata* [taper tip cupgrass]	nat										M			Faccenda 2023c:121 (NEWNAT/WM, DESCR); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:45 (KEY)
Eriochloa procera (Retz.) C.E.Hubb. [tropical cupgrass]	nat		lc		Mi	Ni	K	O	Mo		M			Oppenheimer 2008:32 (NEWNAT/Mo, DESCR); Snow & Lau 2010:52/Starr & Starr 2011:30 (Mi); Imada & Kennedy 2020:82 (O); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:38, 44, 45 (Ni, K, WM, ID confirmed via ITS sampling, KEY)
Eriochloa punctata (L.) Desv. ex Ham. [cupgrass]	excl			facw			K ×							Wagner et al. 1990:1546 (Ni, O); Oppenheimer 2003:21 (Mo, WM); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:44, 45 (K [single spm. Kekaha 1961], KEY, remove Mi, Ni, O, Mo, WM [re-IDed as *E. procera*])
Eustachys petraea (Sw.) Desv. [pinewoods fingergrass]	nat			upl	Mi, FF†									Wagner et al. 1990:1513 (Mi?, FF? [as *Chloris petraea*, adventive]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:24 (Mi, FF, Syn. *C. petraea* = *E. petraea*); Faccenda 2023c:96 (KEY); Starr & Martz 1999/Herbst 6347 BISH (FF†, 1980)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Festuca aloha Catalán, Soreng & P.M.Peterson	end	soc	cr				K							Catalán et al. 2009:51 (SPNOV/K, DESCR, KEY)
Festuca bromoides L. [brome fescue]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1603 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Vulpia bromoides*]); Starr & Starr 2011:32 (EM, high elev record); Wagner et al. 2012:101 (Syn. *V. bromoides* = *F. bromoides*)
Festuca hawaiiensis Hitchc.	end	e									M ?†		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1547 (EM?†, 1871, [reported by Hillebrand in 1888, presumably from ʻUlupalakua, but spm. likely destroyed], H); Catalán et al. 2009:57 (KEY); Hillebrand 1888 (M†, 1871)
Festuca molokaiensis Soreng, P.M.Peterson & Catalán	end†	e							Mo †					Catalán et al. 2009:54 (SPNOV/Mo, DESCR, KEY); Wood et al. 2019/Oppenheimer H40704 BISH (EXTINCT, 2009)
Festuca myuros L. [rattail fescue, 6 weeks fescue]	nat			facu	Mi†		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1603 (Mi, K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Vulpia myuros*]); Starr & Starr 2011:32 (EM, high elev record); Wagner et al. 2012:101 (Syn. *V. myuros* = *F. myuros*); Starr & Starr 2008/Meagher s.n. BISH 119261 (Mi†, 1933)
Festuca rubra L. [red fescue, Chewwing's fescue]	nat			facu				O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1547 (M, H); Wagner et al. 1997:60 (K); Oppenheimer 2008:33 (Mo); Starr & Starr 2011:32 (EM, high elev record); Oppenheimer 2011:9 (remove K [re-IDed as *F. aloha*], Mo [re-IDed as *F. molokaiensis*]); Catalán et al. 2009:57 (KEY); Faccenda 2023c:122 (O, note on vivipary); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:38, 45 (ID confirmed via ITS sampling)
Garnotia stricta Brongn. var. *acutigluma* (Steud.) Veldkamp	ind†			fac					Mo †		M †		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1548 (Mo, M, H [as *G. acutigluma*]); Lorence & Flynn 1999:5 (K); Snow & Davidse 2011:18 (remove K [re-IDed as *Dichelachne micrantha*]); Veldkamp et al. 2015:232 (Syn. *G. acutigluma* = *G. stricta* var. *acutigluma*); Hosaka 3659 US (Mo†, 1952); Harrison 175 BISH (M†, 1972); Hosaka 4011 US (H†, 1956); Note: status change from nat? to ind, earliest spm. from 1838, seemingly a streambed specialist, this species has not been documented as nat. anywhere else in the world
Gastridium phleoides (Nees & Meyen) C.E.Hubb. [nitgrass]	nat			facu			K	O †	Mo †		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1550 (K, M, H [as *G. ventricosum*]); Faccenda 2022:71 (Mo? [one spm. from 1937]); Faccenda 2023c:122 (O? [single spm. Schofield, 1916], *G. ventricosum* misapplied = *G. phleoides*); Hitchcock 14048 US (O†, 1916); Whitney 4479 BISH (Mo†, 1937)
Glyceria notata Chevall. [plaited mannagras]	nat†		lc								M †		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1482 (EM? [as *G. fluitans*, single spm., Haleakalā Crater, 1916], H? [2 spms., last in 1953, from North Kohala pasture], DESCR); Herbst & Wagner 1999:27 (NEWNAT/EM, H, not followed); Snow 2008:39 (EM, H, *G. fluitans* misapplied = *G. notata*); Hitchcock 14996 BISH (M†, 1916); Hosaka s.n. BISH 785998 (H†, 1954)
Hackelochloa granularis (L.) Kuntze	excl			upl									H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1483 (H? [single spm., Kaʻū, 1941]); Herbst & Wagner 1999:27 (NEWNAT/H [same spm. reported as 1990])

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Hemarthria altissima (Poir.) Stapf & C.E.Hubb. [limpo grass, bigalta, greenalta]	nat		lc	fac							M		H	Starr et al. 2004:26 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Faccenda 2025b:117 (H)
Heteropogon contortus (L.) P.Beauv. ex Roem. & Schult. [pili, lule, pili grass, twisted beardgrass, tanglehead]	ind			facu	Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1550 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Wood & LeGrande 2006:26 (Le)
Holcus lanatus L. [common velvet grass, Yorkshire fog, mesquite]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1551 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Oppenheimer et al. 1999:10 (WM)
Hordeum depressum (Scribn. & J.G.Sm.) Rydb.	excl		lc	fac									H ×	Herbst & Clayton 1998:28 (NEWNAT/H, KEY [as *H. brachyantherum*, single spm., 1936, South Kohala]); Faccenda 2023c:123 (*H. brachyantherum* misapplied = *H. depressum*)
Hordeum murinum L. subsp. *leporinum* (Link) Arcang. [barley, pale, palaoa huluhulu]	nat		lc	upl	Mi†			O †	Mo †	L †	M †		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1552 (Mi, L, M, H [as *H. leporinum*], O?, M?, H? [as *H. murinum*, adventive]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:28 (Syn. *H. leporinum* = *H. m.* subsp. *leporinum*, KEY); Faccenda 2022:71 (Mo? [Kauluwai, 1903]); Starr & Starr 2008 (Mi†, 1992); Hitchcock 13920 US (O†, 1916); Munro s.n. BISH 786348 (Mo†, 1904); Munro 449 BISH (L†, 1917); Hosaka 1828 BISH (M†, 1937)
Hordeum vulgare L. subsp. *vulgare* [barley, hua pale]	nat						K	O †			M †		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1552 (K?, O?, M?, H? [cult., occasional escape], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:28 (KEY); Herbst & Wagner 1999:27 (NEWNAT/K, O, EM, H); Fosberg 13047 BISH (O†, 1936); Hosaka 1826 BISH (M†, 1937)
Hyparrhenia dregeana (Nees) Stapf ex Stent [thatching grass, jaragua]	nat									L				Herbst & Wagner 1996:11 (NEWNAT/L, DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:28 (KEY)
Hyparrhenia hirta (L.) Stapf [white hair thatching grass]	nat								Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1554 (Mo?, L? [adventive], DESCR); Wagner & Herbst 1995:24 (NEWNAT/Mo, L); Herbst & Clayton 1998:28 (KEY); Faccenda 2023c:123 (EM, H)
Hyparrhenia rufa (Nees) Stapf var. *rufa* [red thatching grass, jaragua, red grass]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1554 (K, O, Mo, EM, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:28 (KEY); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:63 (WM); Faccenda 2025b:117 (updated to var. *rufa*)
Imperata cylindrica (L.) Raeusch. [cogongrass]	nat†			upl				O †					H †	Faccenda 2022:71 (O† [eradicated, 2007]); Parker et al. 2024:138 (NEWNAT/H); Molly Murphy pers. comm. 2025 (H†, 2024)
Isachne distichophylla Munro ex Hillebr. [ʻohe]	ind			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1555 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Clayton & Snow 2010:77 (change status from end to ind)
Isachne pallens Hillebr.	end		en	fac			K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:1555 (K, O)
Ischaemum aristatum L.	nat										M			Faccenda 2022:72, 74 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR, KEY)
Ischaemum byrone (Trin.) Hitchc.	ind	e	vu	facu			K	O †	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1556 (Mo, M, H); Lorence et al. 1995:46 (K); Herbst & Clayton 1998:29/Faccenda 2022:74 (KEY); Imada et al. 2000:15 (O); Clayton & Snow 2010:87 (change status from end to ind); Remy 110 BISH (O†, 1855)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Ischaemum ciliare Retz. [Nahiku grass]	nat										M			Wagner et al. 1990:1556 (M? [as *I. indicum*, adventive]); Herbst & Wagner 1996:11 (NEWNAT/EM [as *I. timorense*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:29 (NEWNAT/EM, KEY); Sun & Phillips 2006:611/Snow & Lau 2010:52 (*I. indicum* misapplied = *I. ciliare*); Faccenda 2022:74 (*I. timorense* misapplied = *I. ciliare*, KEY)
Ischaemum polystachyum J.Presl [goto grass, baron goto grass, paddle grass]	nat		lc	facw									H	Faccenda 2022:72, 74 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR, KEY)
Ixophorus unisetus (J.Presl) Schltdl. [Mexican grass]	excl						K ×	O ×		L ×			H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1483 (K?, O?, L? [adventive], DESCR); Herbst & Wagner 1999:27 (K? [single spm., Kekaha, 1941], O? [last spm. from Mānoa Valley, 1943], L? [single spm., Kōʻele, no date]); Faccenda 2022:75 (H? [Kamuela, single spm., 1928])
Janochloa antidotalis (Retz.) Zuloaga & Delfini [giant panic grass]	nat							O	Mo		M		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1567 (O, Mo, H [as *Panicum antidotale*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:30 (Mo [as *Panicum* sp. A]); Starr et al. 2003:30 (EM, WM); Starr et al. 2004:27 (EM); Imada & Kennedy 2020:83 (*Panicum* sp. A identified as *P. antidotale*); Delfini et al. 2023:10 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. antidotale* = *J. antidotale*); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *antidotalis*); Ewart III 202 BISH (H†, 1932)
Koeleria glomerata Kunth [pili uka, heʻupueo (Hawaiʻi), mountain pili]	end										M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1602 (L, M, H [as *Trisetum glomeratum*]), 1557 (H [as *Koeleria nitida*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:29 (Syn. *K. nitida* = *K. macrantha*), 37 (remove L [re-IDed as *K. inaequalis* (as *T. inaequale*)]); Faccenda 2025b:117 (Syn. *T. glomeratum*, *K. macrantha* misapplied = *K. glomerata*)
Koeleria inaequalis (Whitney) Barberá, Quintanar, Soreng & P.M.Peterson	end							O		L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1602 (L, M [as *Trisetum inaequale*]); Oppenheimer 2008:33 (REDISCOVER/L); Barberá et al. 2019:5/Faccenda 2025b:117 (COMBNOV, Syn. *Trisetum inaequale* = *Koeleria inaequalis*); Faccenda 2022:75 (O); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Hank Oppenheimer H40732 PTBG (L†, 2007)
Lachnagrostis filiformis (G.Forst.) Trin. [heʻupueo]	ind			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka †	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1492 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Agrostis avenacea*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:18 (KEY); Imada et al. 2000:14 (Ka); Snow 2008:39 (Syn. *A. avenacea* = *L. filiformis*); Peterson, Soreng, et al. 2025:1021 (Syn. *L. filiformis* = *Polypogon filiformis*, not followed); Remy 74 BISH (Ka†, 1855)
Lamarckia aurea (L.) Moench	excl			upl							M ×			Wagner et al. 1990:1483 (EM? [single spm., Makawao pasture, 1937], DESCR)
Leptochloa virgata (L.) P.Beauv. [sprangletop, Judd grass]	excl			fac				O ×	Mo ×					Wagner et al. 1990:1558 (O? [single spm., Honolulu, 1911], Mo? [single spm., Kamoku, 1916]); Faccenda 2022:75 (KEY)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Lepturus repens (G.Forst.) R.Br.	ind			facu	Ku, Mi, PH, Li, La, FF, Le?									Wagner et al. 1990:1560 (Ku, Mi, PH, Li, La, FF); Wood & LeGrande 2006:26 (Le? [observed but no spm., identification dubious])
Leymus triticoides (Buckley) Pilg.	excl			upl									H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1482 (H? [as *Elymus triticoides*, single spm., Humu‘ula pasture, 1936]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:29 (NEWNAT/H); Soreng et al. 2003:425 (Syn. *E. triticoides* = *L. triticoides*)
Lolium arundinaceum (Schreb.) Darbysh. [tall fescue]	nat			facu			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1547 (H? [as *Festuca arundinacea*, adventive], DESCR); Wagner et al. 1997:60 (NEWNAT/K); Oppenheimer 2003:21 (EM); Herbst et al. 2004:10 (O); Snow 2008:40 (NEWNAT/M [as *S. pratensis*], Syn. *F. arundinacea* = *Schedonorus arundinaceus*, DESCR); Catalán et al. 2009:57 (KEY [as *F. arundinacea*]); Banfi et al. 2017:709 (Syn. *S. arundinaceus* = *Lolium arundinaceum*); Faccenda 2023c:123 (H nat. confirmed, *S. pratensis* misapplied = *L. arundinaceum*)
Lolium multiflorum Lam. [Italian ryegrass, annual ryegrass]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1561 (K, O, M, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:29 (Mo); Herbst & Wagner 1999:28 (KEY); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:147 (L)
Lolium perenne L. [perennial ryegrass]	nat			facu			K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1561 (H); Starr et al. 2003:30 (EM); Frohlich & Lau 2008:8 (O); Herbst & Wagner 1999:28 (KEY); Faccenda 2023c:123 (K); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:147 (L)
Lolium temulentum L. [ryegrass, darnel]	excl						K ×	O ×			M ×		H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1560 (O? [as *L. tementulum* (typo), adventive], DESCR); Herbst & Wagner 1999:28 (NEWNAT/O, KEY); Faccenda 2022:75 (K? [Makaweli, 1903], EM? [Makawao, 1903]); Faccenda 2023c:124 (H?, dubiously nat. throughout its range)
Melinis minutiflora P.Beauv. [molasses grass]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1562 (K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:29/Faccenda 2022:77 (KEY)
Melinis nerviglumis (Franch.) Zizka	nat?							O ?						Snow & Davidse 2011:20 (O? [adventive, Wailupe], DESCR); Faccenda 2022:77 (KEY)
Melinis repens (Willd.) Zizka subsp. *repens* [Natal redtop, Natal grass, pua‘ula‘ula (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat			facu	Mi†	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1588 (Mi, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *Rhynchelytrum repens*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:29 (Syn. *R. repens* = *M. repens*, KEY); Faccenda 2022:77 (KEY); Faccenda 2025b:118 (add subsp. *repens*); Starr & Starr 2022b (Mi†, 1999)
Melinis scabrida (K.Schum.) Hack.	nat							O			M			Faccenda 2022:76, 77 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR, KEY); Faccenda 2023c:124 (EM)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Microlaena stipoides (Labill.) R.Br. var. *stipoides* [meadow ricegrass, Pu‘ulehua grass]	nat		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1536 (O, M, H [as *Ehrharta stipoides*]); Lorence et al. 1995:45 (K); Herbst & Clayton 1998:25 (Ka); Herbst & Wagner 1999:26 (KEY); Wysong et al. 2007:6 (Mo); Faccenda 2022:77 (Syn. *E. stipoides* = *M. stipoides*); Faccenda 2023c:124 (remove Ka [spm. not found]); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:147 (L); Faccenda 2025b:118 (Syn. *M. stipoides* = *M. s.* var. *stipoides*)
Miscanthus floridulus (Labill.) Warb. ex K.Schum. & Lauterb. [Pacific island silvergrass, giant miscanthus]	nat			facu				O						Frohlich & Lau 2012:45 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Moorochloa eruciformis (Sm.) Veldkamp [sweet signal grass]	nat		lc					O						Faccenda 2023c:124 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Muhlenbergia mexicana (L.) Trin. [muhly]	excl			fac							M ×			Herbst & Clayton 1998:30 (NEWNAT/EM [single spm., Makawao, 1933])
Muhlenbergia microsperma (DC.) Kunth [littleseed muhly]	nat							O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:1562 (O, WM)
Muhlenbergia paniculata (Nutt.) P.M.Peterson	excl							O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:1483 (O? [single spm., Poamoho experimental station, 1939], DESCR [as *Schedonnardus paniculatus*]); Columbus & Smith 2010:66 (Syn. *S. paniculatus* = *M. paniculata*); Faccenda 2023c:125 (exclude, likely cult.)
Nassella cernua (Stebbins & Love) Barkworth [needlegrass]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:1599 (H [as *Stipa cernua*]); Barkworth 1990:609/Snow 2008:39 (Syn. *S. cernua* = *N. cernua*)
Oloptum miliaceum (L.) Röser & Hamasha [smilo grass]	nat										M		H	Dougill & Banko 2002 (NEWNAT/H [as *Oryzopsis miliacea*]); Snow 2008:40 (Syn. *O. miliacea* = *Piptatherum miliaceum*); Peterson et al. 2019:110/Faccenda 2022:77 (EM, Syn. *P. miliaceum* = *Oloptum miliaceum*)
Oplismenus burmanni (Retz.) P.Beauv.	nat†						K †							Wagner et al. 1990:1563 (K? [as *O. burmannii*; 2 spms. near Wailua Falls 1916, Hanakoa 1957], DESCR); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *burmanni*); Lane 57-152 BISH (K†, 1957)
Oplismenus compositus (L.) P.Beauv. [sparse flower basketgrass]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1563 (K, O, Mo, H); Oppenheimer 2003:21 (WM); Oppenheimer 2008:33 (EM)
Oplismenus hirtellus (L.) P.Beauv. subsp. *hirtellus* [basketgrass, honohono kukui, honohono maoli]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1565 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *O. hirtellus*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:741 (KEY), 750 (DESCR [as *O. hirtellus*]); Snow & Lau 2010:52 (NEWNAT/K, O, Mo, EM, H [as *O. h.* subsp. *undulatifolius*], note *O. h.* subsp. *hirtellus* also present); Faccenda 2023c:126 (*O. h.* subsp. *undulatifolius* misapplied = *O. h.* subsp. *hirtellus*)
Oryza sativa L. [rice]	excl			obl				O ×						Faccenda 2022:77 (O? [sprouting from erosion control logs]); Faccenda 2025b:118 (exclude from checklist, no evidence of nat.)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Panicum beecheyi Hook. & Arn.	end					Ni†	K	O			M®			Wagner et al. 1990:1567 (K, O, M); Faccenda 2025b:118 (Ni†, 1826)
Panicum capillare L. [witchgrass]	excl												H×	Faccenda 2022:78 (H? [Waimea pasture, 1951])
Panicum coloratum L. [blue panic grass]	nat									L			H†	Wagner et al. 1990:1567 (Mo, EM); Herbst & Clayton 1998:30 (remove Mo [re-IDed as *Panicum* sp. A, see *Janochloa antidotale*]); Faccenda 2022:79 (H? [Nāʻālehu, Kaʻalualu Ranch, 1950]); Faccenda 2023c:126 (remove EM, no evidence of nat.); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:147 (L); Lyman s.n. BISH 120005 (H†, 1951)
Panicum dichotomiflorum Michx. subsp. *dichotomiflorum* [fall panicum]	nat†			facu									H†	Wagner et al. 1990:1568 (O, H [as *P. dichotomiflorum*]); Faccenda 2023c:126 (remove O [no evidence of nat.]); Hosaka 3641 BISH (H†, 1951); Note: Syn *P. dichotomiflorum* = *P. d.* subsp. *dichotomiflorum* on basis of BISH spms. annotated by Neil Snow
Panicum fauriei Hitchc. var. *carteri* (Hosaka) Davidse	end	e						O†	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1568 (O, Mo, M); Herbst & Clayton 1998:30 (L); Imada & Kennedy 2020:82 (remove L [re-IDed as *P. fauriei* var. *latius*]); Susan Ching pers. comm. 2025 (O†, 2007)
Panicum fauriei Hitchc. var. *fauriei*	end							O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1568 (O, Mo, M, Ka, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:30 (L)
Panicum fauriei Hitchc. var. *latius* (H.St.John) Davidse	end				Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1568 (K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Wood & LeGrande 2006:26 (Le); Imada 2007:38 (Ni)
Panicum konaense Whitney & Hosaka	end						K		Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1568 (Mo, M, H); Lorence et al. 1995:46 (K)
Panicum lineale H.St.John	end	soc	en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1569 (K)
Panicum longivaginatum H.St.John	end	soc		fac									H	St. John 1987c:370 (SPNOV/H, DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:31 (acceptance of species)
Panicum miliaceum L. [proso millet, broomcorn millet]	excl						K×	O×			M×		H×	Wagner et al. 1990:1570 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Lorence & Flynn 1997:11 (K); Faccenda 2025b:119 (exclude from checklist, all reports associated with gardens, with no documentation of nat.)
Panicum nephelophilum Gaudich. [konakona]	end						K	O	Mo	L†	M		H†	Wagner et al. 1990:1570 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Degener 31110 BISH (L†, 1963); Fagerlund 687 BISH (H†, 1943)
Panicum niihauense H.St.John [lauʻehu]	end	e	cr			Ni†	Kρ							Wagner et al. 1990:1570 (Ni); Lorence et al. 1995:46 (K); PEPP 2025/St.John 23672 BISH (Ni†, 1949)
Panicum pellitum Trin. [kāiʻoiʻo (Niʻihau)]	end				Le	Ni		O†		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1571 (Ni, L, M, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:31 (O); Wood & LeGrande 2006:27 (Le); Lay s.n. BISH 455224 (O†, 1826)
Panicum ramosius Hitchc.	end	soc							Mo†	L†		Ka		Wagner et al. 1990:1571 (Mo, L, Ka); Hosaka 1866 BISH (Mo†, 1937); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Hobdy 1972 BISH (L†, 1984)
Panicum repens L. [torpedo grass, quack grass, Wainaku grass]	nat		lc	fac				O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1571 (O, L, H); Starr et al. 2002:23 (EM); Faccenda 2023c:127 (Mo)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Panicum tenuifolium Hook. & Arn.	end							O †	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1573 (O, Mo, L, M, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:31 (K); Faccenda 2023c:127 (remove K [re-IDed as *P. nephelophilum*]); Lay s.n. BISH 455221 (O†, 1826); Munro 269 BISH (L†, 1914)
Panicum torridum Gaudich. [kākonakona, hākonakona (Ni‘ihau), kai o‘i‘o (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	end				Ne, N, Kl, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1573 (Ne, N, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Wood & LeGrande 2006:27 (Le); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spms. (E.L. Caum 9, R. Daehler 7, D. Herbst 6218)
Panicum virgatum L. [switchgrass]	excl							O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:1574 (O); Snow & Lau 2010:52 (O? [2 spms., Poamoho experimental station, 1938 & 1940])
Panicum xerophilum (Hillebr.) Hitchc. [kākonakona, he‘upueo (Ni‘ihau)]	end					Ni		O †	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1574 (Ni, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Sweezey s.n. BISH (O†, 1906)
Pappophorum bicolor E.Fourn. [pink pappusgrass]	nat										M			Faccenda 2022:79 (NEWNAT/WM, DESCR)
Paspalum arundinaceum Poir. [cane paspalum]	nat							O			M			Snow & Lau 2010:53, 56 (NEWNAT/EM [as *P.* aff. *laxum*], KEY); Snow & Davidse 2011:18 (*P.* aff. *laxum* misapplied = *P. arundinaceum*); Frohlich & Lau 2020:62 (O); Faccenda 2023a (KEY)
Paspalum conjugatum P.J.Bergius [Hilo grass, mau‘u Hilo, sour paspalum]	nat		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1575 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:32/Snow & Lau 2010:55/Faccenda 2023c:132 (KEY); Staples & Herbst 2005:746 (DESCR)
Paspalum dilatatum Poir. [dallis grass, Australian water grass]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1576 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:32/Snow & Lau 2010:55/Faccenda 2023c:133 (KEY)
Paspalum distichum L. [seashore paspalum]	nat		lc	facw			K	O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:1575 (K?, O? [adventive], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:32/Snow & Lau 2010:55 (KEY); Herbst & Wagner 1999:28 (NEWNAT/K, O); Staples & Herbst 2005:746 (DESCR); Faccenda 2023c:127, 133 (H, KEY)
Paspalum fimbriatum Kunth [Panama paspalum, fimbriate paspalum, Colombia grass]	nat		lc	fac	Ku†		K	O	Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1576 (Ku, K, O); Herbst & Clayton 1998:31/Snow & Lau 2010:55/Faccenda 2023c:133 (KEY); Starr et al. 2002:23 (EM); Oppenheimer 2003:21 (Mo, WM); Oppenheimer 2008:33 (L); Starr et al. 2001/Herbst 6259 BISH (Ku†, 1979)
Paspalum humboldtianum Flüggé	excl						K ×							Faccenda 2022:80 (K? [Kalāheo, single clump, 1953]); Faccenda 2023c:133 (KEY)
Paspalum jesuiticum Parodi [jesuit grass]	nat						K	O			M		H	Faccenda 2023c:127, 132 (NEWNAT/K, O, EM, H, DESCR, KEY)
Paspalum langei (E.Fourn.) Nash [rustyseed paspalum]	nat							O						Faccenda 2023c:129, 132, 133 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR, KEY)
Paspalum macrophyllum Kunth [big leaf paspalum]	nat												H	Herbst & Clayton 1998:32 (NEWNAT/H, KEY); Snow & Lau 2010:56/Faccenda 2023c:133 (KEY)
Paspalum malacophyllum Trin. [ribbed paspalum]	nat										M		H †	Oppenheimer 2004:16 (NEWNAT/WM); Snow & Lau 2010:55/Faccenda 2023c:134 (KEY); Faccenda 2022:81 (H); Hosaka 3637 BISH (H†, 1951)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Paspalum mandiocanum Trin. var. *mandiocanum* [broad-leaved paspalum]	nat						K	O	Mo		M		H	Snow & Lau 2010:53, 55 (NEWNAT/O, EM [as *P.* aff. *thunbergii*], DESCR, KEY); Snow & Davidse 2011:18 (Mo, *P.* aff. *thunbergii* misapplied = *P. mandiocanum* var. *mandiocanum*); Faccenda 2022:81 (K); Faccenda 2023c:130, 132, 133 (H, KEY)
Paspalum minus E.Fourn. [small bahia grass]	nat												H	Faccenda 2023c:131, 133 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR, KEY)
Paspalum notatum Flüggé [bahia]	nat			upl			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Lorence & Flynn 1999:6 (NEWNAT/K); Oppenheimer 2007:29 (EM, WM); Oppenheimer 2008:33 (Mo); Snow & Lau 2010:55/Faccenda 2023c:133 (KEY); Imada & Kennedy 2020:83 (H); Faccenda 2022:81 (O); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:148 (L)
Paspalum paniculatum L. [Russell River grass, panicled paspalum]	nat		lc	upl			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1575 (O?, H? [adventive], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:32/Faccenda 2023c:134 (KEY); Herbst & Wagner 1999:28 (NEWNAT/O, H); Oppenheimer 2004:16 (WM); Oppenheimer 2007:29 (EM); Snow & Lau 2010:53 (remove EM [re-IDed as *P. arundinaceum* (as *P.* aff. *laxum*)]), 56 (KEY); Imada & Kennedy 2020:83 (K)
Paspalum pilosum Lam. [hairy paspalum]	nat						K	O	Mo					Snow & Lau 2010:53, 56 (NEWNAT/Mo, DESCR, KEY [as *P. pilosum*]); Snow & Davidse 2011:19 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR [as *P. unispicatum*]); Faccenda 2022:82 (K, O), 83 (*P. unispicatum* misapplied = *P. pilosum*); Faccenda 2023c:132 (KEY)
Paspalum plicatulum Michx. [brown seed paspalum, Rodd's Bay]	nat		lc				K	O			M		H	Staples et al. 2003:18 (NEWNAT/K [as *P. longifolium*]); Oppenheimer 2004:15 (EM [as *P. longifolium*]); Snow & Davidse 2011:18 (remove EM, re-IDed as *P. mandiocanum* var. *mandiocanum*); Faccenda 2022:83 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR [as *P. plicatulum*], *P. longifolium* misapplied = *P. plicatulum*); Faccenda 2023c:132, 133, 134 (EM, H, KEY); Faccenda 2025b:119 (O)
Paspalum scrobiculatum L. [ricegrass, mauʻu laiki]	nat		lc	fac			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1576 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:32/Snow & Lau 2010:55/Faccenda 2023c:133 (KEY); Faccenda 2025a (change status from ind? to nat)
Paspalum setaceum Michx.	nat		lc	facu	Mi									Starr & Martz 2000:11 (NEWNAT/Mi); Oppenheimer 2007:29 (EM); Snow & Lau 2010:56/Faccenda 2023c:132 (KEY); Faccenda 2022:83 (remove EM [re-IDed as *P. mandiocanum*])
Paspalum urvillei Steud. [vasey grass]	nat			fac	Mi		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1577 (Mi, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:32/Snow & Lau 2010:55/Faccenda 2023c:133, 134 (KEY)
Paspalum vaginatum Sw. [large seashore paspalum]	nat		lc	facw			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1577 (K, O, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:32/Snow & Lau 2010:55/Faccenda 2023c:133 (KEY); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:7 (M); Oppenheimer 2003:22 (Mo)
Paspalum virgatum L. [sword grass, green paspalum]	nat			facw				O						Snow & Lau 2010:54, 55 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR, KEY); Faccenda 2023c:134 (KEY)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Pentapogon crinitus (L.f.) P.M.Peterson, Romasch. & Soreng [long-hair plume grass]	nat										M			Wagner et al. 1990:1482 (EM? [as *Dichelachne crinita*, single spm.], DESCR); Starr et al. 2003:29 (NEWNAT/EM); Oppenheimer & Bustamente 2014a:20 (WM); Peterson et al. 2022:586 (Syn. *D. crinita* = *P. crinitus*)
Pentapogon micranthus (Cav.) P.M.Peterson, Romasch. & Soreng [purple plume grass]	nat						K		Mo †	L	M		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1482 (L? [as *Dichelachne sciurea*, single spm.], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:22 (Syn. *Dichelachne sciurea* = *D. micrantha*); Snow & Davidse 2011:18 (NEWNAT/K, *Garnotia acutigluma* misapplied, in part = *D. micrantha*); Faccenda 2022:55 (EM); Peterson et al. 2022:587 (Syn. *D. micrantha* = *P. micranthus*); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:148 (L nat. confirmed); Faccenda 2025b:119 (Mo, H); Hosaka 3659 BISH (Mo†, 1952); Hosaka 4011 BISH (H†, 1956)
Phalaris aquatica L. [harding grass]	nat			fac							M		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1483 (M?, H? [as *P. tuberosa* var. *stenoptera*, escape from cult.], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:33 (NEWNAT/EM, H, *P. tuberosa* var. *stenoptera* misapplied = *P. aquatica*, KEY); Hosaka 1592 BISH (H†, 1936)
Phalaris canariensis L. [bulbous canary grass]	excl			upl				O ×			M ×		H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1483 (O? [single spm., volunteer in Nu‘uanu garden, 1958], M? [single spm., Makawao cult. field, 1933], H? [single spm., Parker Ranch pasture, 1933], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:33 (KEY); Faccenda 2023c:134 (remove M?, H? [both likely only cult. & not since collected])
Phalaris minor Retz. [small canary grass, bulbous canarygrass]	nat							O †	Mo †				H	Wagner et al. 1990:1483 (O?, Mo?, H? [escape], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:33 (KEY); Herbst & Wagner 1999:28 (NEWNAT/O, Mo, H); Hitchcock 13915 BISH (O†, 1916); Munro 126 BISH (Mo†, 1903)
Phalaris paradoxa L.	excl			facu				O ×			M ×		H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1483 (WM? [single spm., Waiakoa, 1937], H? [single spm., Honoka‘a, 1903], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:33 (KEY); Faccenda 2023c:134 (O?)
Phleum pratense L. [timothy]	nat			facu			K †	O †			M		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1483 (K?, O?, M? [escaped pasture grass], DESCR); Herbst & Wagner 1999:29 (NEWNAT/K, O, EM? [single spm.]); Oppenheimer & Bustamente 2014a:21 (EM nat. confirmed); Faccenda 2023c:134 (H); Forbes 1019.K BISH (K†, 1917); Kevin Faccenda pers. obs./Hatheway 338 BISH (O†, 1950); Fagerlund 667 HAVO (H†, 1941)
Phragmites australis (Cav.) Trin. ex Steud. [common reed]	excl		lc	obl				O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:1483 (O? [as *P. karka*, 2 spms. in 1956 & 1959 near Hickam Field]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:33 (*P. karka* misapplied = *P. australis*)
Phyllostachys aurea Carrière ex Rivière & C.Rivière [dwarf bamboo, golden bamboo]	nat							O						Staples et al. 2002:14 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:747 (DESCR)
Phyllostachys nigra (Lodd. ex Lindl.) Munro var. *henonis* (Mitford) Stapf ex Rendle [black bamboo]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1582 (O, Mo, M); Staples & Herbst 2005:747 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2011:9 (K, L)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Poa annua L. [annual bluegrass]	nat		lc	facu	Ku, Mi		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1583 (Ku, Mi, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Starr & Starr 2011:32 (EM, high elev record); Faccenda 2025b:119 (unusual form at Ka‘ala, O)
Poa compressa L.	excl			facu									H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1583 (H? [single spm., Humu‘ula sheep station, 1916], DESCR)
Poa mannii Munro ex Hillebr.	end	e	cr	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1584 (K); Lorence et al. 1995:46 (REDISCOVER/K)
Poa pratensis L. [Kentucky bluegrass, perennial bluegrass]	nat		lc	facu				O †			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1584 (O, M, H); Kevin Faccenda pers. obs./Hatheway 147 BISH (O†, 1950)
Poa sandvicensis (Reichardt) Hitchc.	end	e	cr	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1584 (K)
Poa siphonoglossa Hack.	end	e	cr	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1585 (K)
Polypogon exaratus (Trin.) P.M.Peterson, Soreng & Romasch.	excl			facw									H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1491 (H? [as *Agrostis exarata* var. *monolepis*, single spm., northeastern slope of Mauna Kea, 1916], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:18 (KEY); Snow 2008:38 (Syn. *A. e.* var. *monolepis* = *A. exarata*); Peterson, Soreng, et al. 2025:1021 (Syn. *A. exarata* = *P. exaratus*)
Polypogon fugax Nees ex Steud. [beardgrass, ditch polypogon]	nat			facw	Ku, Mi†		K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1585 (Mi, K, O, M, H [as *P. interruptus*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:24 (Ku [as *P. interruptus*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:34 (NEWNAT/O [single spm., Nu‘uanu Pali, 1916], KEY); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:38, 46 (Ku, Mi, K, O, EM, H, *P. interruptus* misapplied = *P. fugax*, ID confirmed via ITS sampling); Starr & Starr 2022b/Starr 990511-3 BISH (Mi†, 2008)
Polypogon monspeliensis (L.) Desf. [rabbitfoot grass, Montpelier beardgrass]	nat		lc	facw	Mi		K	O †			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1586 (Mi, K, O, M, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:34 (KEY); Kevin Faccenda pers. obs./van Royen 10155 BISH (O†, 1967)
Polypogon viridis (Gouan) Breistr. [water bent]	nat		lc	fac			K						H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1494 (K, H [as *Agrostis semiverticillata*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:18, 33, 34 (Syn. *A. semiverticillata* = *P. viridis*, KEY); Hosaka 4000 BISH (H†, 1956)
Rytidosperma biannulare (Zotov) Connor & Edgar [Tasmanian wallaby grass]	nat								Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1522 (Mo? [reported by Whitney in 1939 as introduced in 1903], EM? [as *Danthonia semiannularis*, adventive], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:34 (Syn. *D. semiannularis* = *Rytidosperma semiannulare*, KEY); Starr et al. 2004:27 (EM, WM [as *R. semiannulare*]); Snow 2008:40 (NEWNAT/Mo, M? [as *R. biannulare*, spm. not seen], DESCR); Snow & Lau 2010:56 (errata in Snow 2008); Darbyshire et al. 2010:665 (*R. semiannulare* misapplied = *R. biannulare*); Faccenda 2025b:120 (KEY)
Rytidosperma gracile (Hook.f.) Connor & Edgar	nat										M			Darbyshire et al. 2010:667 (NEWNAT/EM, [as *R. caespitosum*]); Faccenda 2023:84 (*R. caespitosum* misapplied = *R. biannulare*); Faccenda 2025b:120 (KEY, *R. biannulare*, *R. caespitosum* misapplied, in part = *R. gracile*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Rytidosperma penicillatum (Labill.) Connor & Edgar [hairy oatgrass, wallaby grass]	nat										M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1522 (H [as *Danthonia pilosa*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:34 (Syn. *D. pilosa* = *R. pilosum*, KEY); Herbst & Wagner 1999:29 (EM [as *R. pilosum*]); Darbyshire et al. 2010:670 (*R. pilosum* misapplied = *R. penicillatum*); Faccenda 2025b:120 (EM, H, *R. penicillatum* misapplied, in part = *R. pilosum*, KEY)
Rytidosperma pilosum (R.Br.) Connor & Edgar	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:1522 (H [as *Danthonia pilosa*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:34 (Syn. *D. pilosa* = *R. pilosum*, KEY); Darbyshire et al. 2010:670 (*R. pilosum* misapplied = *R. penicillatum*); Faccenda 2025b:122 (NEWNAT/H [*R. penicillatum* misapplied, in part = *R. pilosum*], KEY)
Rytidosperma racemosum (R.Br.) Connor & Edgar var. *racemosum*	nat										M		H	Faccenda 2025b:122 (NEWNAT/EM, H, KEY, *R. penicillatum* misapplied, in part = *R. r.* var. *racemosum*)
Saccharum × *sinense* Roxb. [uba cane]	nat												H	Faccenda 2023c:134, 135 (NEWNAT/H, KEY); Note: stabilized hybrid
Saccharum spontaneum L. subsp. *spontaneum* [wild cane]	nat		lc	fac				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1589 (O, Mo); Frohlich & Lau 2014:12 (O, RANGE EXT [Waikāne Trail]); Faccenda 2023c:135 (KEY); Faccenda 2025b:123 (remove Mo [re-IDed as *S. officinale*], updated to subsp. *spontaneum*)
Sacciolepis indica (L.) Chase [Glenwood grass]	nat		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1589 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:8 (L)
Schizachyrium microstachyum (Desv.) Roseng., B.R.Arrill. & Izag. [beardgrass]	nat						K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1590 (H [as *S. condensatum*]); Lorence et al. 1995:47 (K); Herbst & Clayton 1998:18 (remove K [re-IDed as *Andropogon bicornis*]); Herbst et al. 2004:10 (O); Snow & Lau 2010:48 (remove O [re-IDed as *A. tenuispatheus*]); Frohlich & Lau 2012:45 (K); Lau & Frohlich 2013:10 (O); Faccenda 2023c:135, 138 (EM, KEY, *S. condensatum* misapplied = *S. microstachyum*); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:38 (sequenced, but no comparative GenBank spms.)
Schizachyrium sanguineum (Retz.) Alston [crimson bluestem]	nat			upl			K	O	Mo					Lorence et al. 1995:47 (NEWNAT/K [as *S. scoparium*], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:35 (O, EM? [as *S. scoparium*]); Faccenda 2023c:136, 138 (NEWNAT/K, O, Mo, DESCR, KEY, *S. scoparium* misapplied = *S. sanguineum*, remove EM [true *S. scoparium*, cult.])
Schizostachyum glaucifolium (Rupr.) Munro [ʻohe, ʻohe Hawaiʻi]	excl		lc	fac			K ×	O ×	Mo ×		M ×		H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1591 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:742 (KEY), 751 (DESCR); Whistler 2009:187 (exclude from checklist, plants found on landscape are relicts of former cult. as Haw'n plants rarely make seed)
Setaria adhaerens (Forssk.) Chiov. [sticky foxtail, mauʻu pilipili, bristly foxtail]	nat			facu	Ku, Mi, PH, FF†, N†, Kl, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1593 (Ku, Mi, PH, FF, N, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *S. verticillata*]); Wood & LeGrande 2006:27 (Le); Faccenda 2023c:138, 140 (NEWNAT/Ku, Mi, PH, FF, N, Kl, Le, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H, DESCR, KEY, *S. verticillata* misapplied = *S. adhaerens*); Starr & Martz 1999/Long 2476 BISH (FF†, 1964); Yen 1012 BISH (N†, 1969); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spms. (R. Daehler 6, D. Herbst 6211)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Setaria flavida (Retz.) Veldkamp	nat					Ni	K		Mo †					Herbst & Clayton 1998:31 (NEWNAT/Ni [as *Paspalidium distans*]); Faccenda 2022:84 (Mo, Syn. *P. distans* = *Setaria distans*); Faccenda 2023c:139, 140 (K, KEY); Morrone et al. 2014:49 (Syn. *S. distans* = *S. flavida*); Hosaka 1858 BISH (Mo†, 1937)
Setaria italica (L.) P.Beauv. [foxtail millet, proso millet]	nat						K							Faccenda 2022:84 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Faccenda 2023c:141 (KEY)
Setaria palmifolia (J.Koenig) Stapf [palmgrass]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo †	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1592 (O, L, M, H); Staples et al. 2003:18 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:742/Faccenda 2023c:140 (KEY); Oppenheimer 2006:13 (Mo); Lori Buchanan pers. comm. 2025 (Mo†, 2021)
Setaria parviflora (Poir.) Kerguélen [yellow foxtail, perennial foxtail, mauʻu Kaleponi]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1592 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *S. gracilis*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:35 (Syn. *S. gracilis* = *S. parviflora*); Imada et al. 2000:15 (K, earlier spm.); Faccenda 2023c:141 (KEY)
Setaria sphacelata (Schumach.) Stapf & C.E.Hubb. [giant foxtail, kazungula, African foxtail, golden timothy]	nat		lc	fac			K	O			M		H	Starr et al. 2002:23 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Herbst et al. 2004:10 (K, O, H); Faccenda 2023c:141 (KEY)
Setaria viridis (L.) P.Beauv. [green bristlegrass]	nat							O						Faccenda 2023c:140, 141 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR, KEY)
Sorghum bicolor (L.) Moench nothosubsp. *drummondii* (Nees ex Steud.) de Wet ex Davidse [Sudan grass]	nat						K	O		L †			H	Herbst & Clayton 1998:35 (NEWNAT/O, L, H?, as *S.* × *drummondii* [single cult. spm.], KEY); Snow & Lau 2010:56 (NEWNAT/H, [as *S. arundinaceum*], DESCR); Faccenda 2023c:141 (K, H nat. confirmed, *S. arundinaceum* misapplied = *S.* × *drummondii*); De Wet 1978:481/Faccenda 2025b:124 (Syn. *S.* × *drummondii* = *S. bicolor* nothosubsp. *drummondii*); Munro 475 BISH (L†, 1929)
Sorghum bicolor (L.) Moench subsp. *bicolor* [grain sorghum]	excl			facu			K ×	O ×			M ×		H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1594 (K, O, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:35 (KEY); Oppenheimer 2003:22 (WM); Starr et al. 2006:39 (EM); Faccenda 2025b:123 (status change from nat to excl, no evidence of nat. populations, updated to subsp. *bicolor*)
Sorghum halepense (L.) Pers. [Johnson grass]	nat			facu			K	O		L †	M		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1594 (K, O, L, M, H [as *S. halpense*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:35 (KEY, spelling change to *halepense*); Munro 571 BISH (L†, 1929); Lee 154 BISH (H†, 1926)
Sphenopholis obtusata (Michx.) Scribn.	nat†			upl									H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1483 (H? [two spms. most recent in 1936 from Kapāpala pasture], DESCR); Hosaka s.n. BISH 120446 (H†, 1936)
Sporobolus africanus (Poir.) Robyns & Tournay [smutgrass, African dropseed, rattail grass, African ratstail, parramatta grass]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1596 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:36 (Ka, KEY, *S. indicus* misapplied, in part = *S. africanus*); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:38, 39, 50 (ID confirmed via ITS sampling, KEY)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Sporobolus coromandelianus (Retz.) Kunth [Indian whorled dropseed]	nat							O			M			Faccenda 2023c:141 (NEWNAT/O, WM, DESCR); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:50 (KEY)
Sporobolus diandrus (Retz.) P.Beauv. [Indian dropseed]	nat			facu			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1596 (O, L, H [as *S. diander*]); Lorence & Flynn 1997:11 (K); Herbst & Clayton 1998:36/Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:39, 50 (KEY); Peterson et al. 2001:206 (spelling change to *diandrus*); Faccenda 2023c:143 (remove L [re-IDed as *S. elongatus*]); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:63 (EM)
Sporobolus domingensis (Trin.) Kunth [coral dropseed]	nat				Mi			O						Faccenda 2023c:143 (NEWNAT/Mi, O, DESCR); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:39, 46, 50 (ID confirmed via ITS sampling, KEY)
Sporobolus elongatus R.Br. [loose flower rattail, New Zealand timothy]	nat				Mi†		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Herbst & Clayton 1998:36 (NEWNAT/L? [as *S. elongatus*; single spm.], KEY, NEWNAT/H [as *S. pyramidalis*], KEY); Snow 2008:41 (O, H, *S. pyramidalis* misapplied = *S. elongatus*); Faccenda 2022:85 (Mi); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:39, 46, 51 (ID confirmed via ITS sampling, K, Mo, EM, WM, KEY); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:148 (L nat. confirmed); Starr & Starr 2022b/Herbst 6380 BISH (Mi†, 1980)
Sporobolus fertilis (Steud.) Clayton [golden flower ratstail, giant parramatta grass, Bloomsburry grass]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:39, 47, 50, 51 (NEWNAT/K, O, Mo, EM, WM, H, DESCR, KEY, ID confirmed via ITS sampling); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:148 (L)
Sporobolus indicus (L.) R.Br. [West Indian dropseed, smutgrass]	nat		lc	facu	Mi		K	O	Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:1597 (Mi, K, O, L, M, H); Warren 1993 (Ka); Herbst & Clayton 1998:36 (remove M, Ka [re-IDed as *S. africanus*], KEY); Imada & Kennedy 2020:84 (EM, WM); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:39, 49, 51 (Mo, remove L [no spms. found], M [re-IDed as *S. fertilis*], H [re-IDed as *S. elongatus*], ID confirmed via ITS sampling, KEY)
Sporobolus pyramidatus (Lam.) Hitchc. [whorled dropseed, Madagascar dropseed]	nat			facu	Ku, Mi, La, FF		K	O	Mo		M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1596 (Ku?, FF?, O? [adventive]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:24 (NEWNAT/Ku, La, FF, O, DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:35/Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:50 (KEY), 36 (NEWNAT/H [as *S. piliferus*]); Starr et al. 2006:40 (Mo); Wood 2006:18 (K); Snow 2008:41 (O [as *S. piliferus*]); Snow & Lau 2010:56 (H); Starr & Starr 2011:31 (Ka); Starr et al. 2010:66 (Mi [as *S. piliferus*]); Imada & Kennedy 2020:84 (EM); Faccenda 2022 (*S. piliferus* misapplied = *S. pyramidatus*)
Sporobolus tenuissimus (Mart. ex Schrank) Kuntze [tropical dropseed]	nat						K	O			M			Faccenda 2023c:144 (NEWNAT/K, O, WM, DESCR); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:50 (KEY)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Sporobolus virginicus (L.) Kunth [ʻakiʻaki, ʻaki, mahiki, māhikihiki, mānienie, mānienie ʻakiʻaki, mānienie māhikihiki, mānienie maoli, seashore rushgrass]	ind		lc	fac	Mi, La	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1597 (Mi, La, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Herbst & Clayton 1998:35/Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:50 (KEY); Starr & Starr 2013b (Note: La population reintroduced from James Campbell NWR, O after natural population destroyed by rabbits in early 1900s); Starr & Starr 2015b (Note: Mi population reintroduced from James Campbell NWR, O in 2011, the natural population was last seen in 1931)
Stenotaphrum secundatum (Walter) Kuntze [St. Augustine grass, buffalo grass, ʻakiʻaki haole, mānienie ʻakiʻaki, mamenie]	nat		lc	facu	Mi		K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1598 (Mi, K, O, Mo, L, H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:7 (EM); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:11 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:741 (KEY), 748 (DESCR); Munro 452 BISH (L†, 1929)
Stolonochloa pygmaea (R.Br.) E.J.Thomps. [pygmy panic grass]	nat												H	Faccenda 2023c:126 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR [as *Panicum pygmaeum*]); Thompson 2022/Faccenda 2025b:124 (Syn. *P. pygmaeum* = *S. pygmaea*)
Themeda quadrivalvis (L.) Kuntze	excl							O ×						Faccenda 2023c:146 (O? [single spm., Kaimukī yard, 1951])
Themeda villosa (Poir.) A.Camus [Lyon's grass]	nat						K	O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:1599 (K, O, H)
Thysanolaena latifolia (Roxb. ex Hornem.) Honda [tiger grass, Nepalese broom grass, bamboo grass]	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:742 (KEY), 751 (DESCR [as *T. maxima*]); Snow & Lau 2010:56 (O? [perhaps planted and spreading vegetatively on Lāʻie Trail], Syn. *T. maxima* = *T. latifolia*); Frohlich & Lau 2014:12 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Tragus berteronianus Schult. [bur grass, Bertero goatgrass]	nat							O	Mo	L	M	Ka		Wagner et al. 1990:1601 (Mo, M, Ka); Snow & Davidse 2011:20 (O); Oppenheimer 2013:18 (L); Faccenda 2023c:93 (KEY)
Triraphis mollis R.Br.	nat												H	Faccenda 2025b:125 (NEWNAT/H)
Trisetum flavescens (L.) P.Beauv.	excl										M ×			Herbst & Clayton 1998:36 (NEWNAT/EM [single spm., Makawao pasture, 1942])
Triticum aestivum L. subsp. *aestivum* [wheat]	excl						K ×	O ×	Mo ×	L ×	M ×		H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1484 (K?, O?, Mo?, L?, M?, H? [cult. and escaping], DESCR); Wagner & Herbst 2003:57 (NEWNAT/K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Faccenda 2025b:125 (exclude from checklist, no spms. or field evidence substantiating nat.)
Urochloa arrecta (Hack. ex T.Durand & Schinz) Morrone & Zuloaga [hairless California grass, Tanner grass]	nat										M			Faccenda 2023c:147 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Urochloa brizantha (Hochst. ex A.Rich.) R.D.Webster [bread grass, palisade grass, signal grass]	nat										M			Herbst & Clayton 1998:19 (KEY [as *Brachiaria brizantha*]); Starr et al. 2006:39 (NEWNAT/Ka, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2008:31 (EM); Snow & Lau 2010:49 (remove Ka [re-IDed as *Urochloa eminii*], retain separation of *Brachiaria* from *Urochloa*); Zuloaga et al. 2003:630/Wagner et al. 2012:88 (Syn. *B. brizantha* = *U. brizantha*); Imada & Kennedy 2020:84 (O); Faccenda 2022:85, 88 (remove O [re-IDed as *U. eminii*], KEY)
Urochloa distachyos (L.) T.Q.Nguyen [green summer grass, cori grass, dwarf signal grass]	nat		lc	upl			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1503 (K? [as *Brachiaria distachya*, single spm., 1946], O?, Mo?, M? [as *B. subquadripara*, perhaps nat.]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:20 (KEY); Lorence et al. 1995:44 (NEWNAT/K [as *B. subquadripara*]); Snow & Lau 2010:49 (retain separation of *Brachiaria* from *Urochloa*); Zuloaga et al. 2003:631/Wagner & Herbst 2003:58 (Syn. *B. distachya*, *B. subquadripara* = Urochloa distachya); Frohlich & Lau 2014:13 (O, DESCR); Oppenheimer & Bogner 2019:23 (L); Imada & Kennedy 2020:85 (EM, WM); Faccenda 2022:85, 88 (H, remove Mo [no spm. located], KEY); Faccenda 2023c:148 (Mo); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *distachyos*)
Urochloa eminii (Mez) Davidse [signal grass]	nat						K	O	Mo ?		M	Ka	H	Snow & Lau 2010:49 ([as *Brachiaria decumbens*] NEWNAT/K, Mo? [only spm. in 1993 as vigorous contaminant in Hawai‘i Plant Materials Center field in Ho‘olehua], Ka, H, DESCR, *B. brizantha* misapplied, in part = *B. decumbens*, retain separation of *Brachiaria* from *Urochloa*); Zuloaga et al. 2003:630/Wagner et al. 2012:89 (Syn. *B. decumbens* = *Urochloa decumbens*); Lau & Frohlich 2013:10 (O); Faccenda 2022:86, 88 (Syn. *U. decumbens* = *U. eminii*, KEY); Faccenda 2023c:148 (EM)
Urochloa glumaris (Trin.) Veldkamp [glumey signal grass]	nat							O						Faccenda 2022:86, 88 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR, KEY); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:39 (sequenced, but no comparative GenBank spms.)
Urochloa maxima (Jacq.) R.D.Webster [Guinea grass, mini-guinea, green panic, fiberglass grass, colonial guinea, mau‘u pulumi (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat			fac	Mi†	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1569 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *Panicum maximum*]); Starr et al. 2002:22 (Mi); Simon & Jacobs 2003:572 (Syn. P. *maxima* = *Megathyrsus maximus*); Wagner et al. 2012:97/Tomaszewska et al. 2023/Faccenda 2025b:125 (Syn. *M. maximus* = *U. maxima*); Holthuijzen 2017 (Mi†, 2008)
Urochloa mollis (Sw.) Morrone & Zuloaga	nat?							O ?						Staples et al. 2002:13 (NEWNAT/O [as *Brachiaria mollis*], DESCR); Snow & Lau 2010:49 (retain separation of *Brachiaria* from *Urochloa*); Zuloaga et al. 2003:632/Wagner & Herbst 2003:58 (Syn. *B. mollis* = *U. mollis*); Faccenda 2022:88 (KEY); Faccenda 2025b:126 (O?, no plants located in recent fieldwork)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Poaceae (continued)**														
Urochloa mutica (Forssk.) T.Q.Nguyen [California grass, Para grass]	nat		lc	facw	Mi†		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1504 (Mi, K, O, L, M, H [as *Brachiaria mutica*]); Herbst & Clayton 1998:20/Faccenda 2022:88 (KEY); Oppenheimer 2003:20 (Mo); Snow & Lau 2010:49 (retain separation of *Brachiaria* from *Urochloa*); Zuloaga et al. 2003:632/Wagner & Herbst 2003:58 (Syn. *B. mutica* = *U. mutica*); Starr & Starr 2008 (Mi†, 1999)
Urochloa plantaginea (Link) R.D.Webster [plantain signal grass]	nat			upl				O	Mo		M		H	Wagner & Herbst 1995:23 (NEWNAT/O, Mo [as *Brachiaria plantaginea*], DESCR); Herbst & Clayton 1998:20/Faccenda 2022:88 (KEY); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:10 (WM); Starr et al. 2004:26 (EM); Snow & Lau 2010:49 (H, retain separation of *Brachiaria* from *Urochloa*); Zuloaga et al. 2003:633/Wagner & Herbst 2003:58 (Syn. *B. plantaginea* = *U. plantaginea*)
Urochloa ramosa (L.) T.Q.Nguyen [browntop millet]	nat		lc					O						Faccenda 2023c:148 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Urochloa reptans (L.) Stapf [sprawling signalgrass]	nat		lc	fac				O						Herbst & Clayton 1998:20 (NEWNAT/O? [as *Brachiaria reptans*, single spm., Bishop Museum, 1946], KEY); Snow & Lau 2010:49 (retain separation of *Brachiaria* from *Urochloa*); Zuloaga et al. 2003:633/Wagner & Herbst 2003:58 (Syn. *B. reptans* = *U. reptans*); Faccenda 2022:87, 88 (O, nat. verified, KEY)
Zizania latifolia (Griseb.) Hance ex F.Muell. [wild rice, manchurian rice grass]	nat			obl			K	O†					H?	Wagner et al. 1990:1484 (O?, H? [cult. and at least persisting in wetland habitats], DESCR); Lorence & Flynn 1999:6 (NEWNAT/K); Neal s.n. BISH 615023 (O†, 1940)
Zoysia matrella (L.) Merr. [zoysia grass]	nat						K	O		L?				Staples & Herbst 2005:750 (DESCR); Faccenda 2022:89, 90 (O? [vegetative spread, Kahuku Pt 1984, Mauʻumae Trail 2022, Lāʻie Point 2021], KEY); Faccenda 2023c:150 (K, O nat. confirmed); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:149 (L? [Munro Trail, 2 separate patches])
Zoysia pacifica (Goudsw.) M.Hotta & Kuroki [narrow leaf zoysia grass]	nat			fac			K	O?					H	Flynn & Lorence 1998:5 (NEWNAT/K [as *Z. matrella* var. *pacifica*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:750 (DESCR); Faccenda 2022:89, 90 (O? [vegetative spread at Kawainui Marsh & Mauʻumae Trail, 2022], Syn. *Z. m.* var. *pacifica* = *Z. pacifica*, KEY); Faccenda 2023c:150 (H)
▶ **Pontederiaceae**														
Heteranthera reniformis Ruiz & Pav. [kidneyleaf mudplantain]	nat							O						Frohlich & Lau 2014:14 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Pontederia crassipes Mart. [water hyacinth]	nat			obl			K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1604 (K, O, M, H [as *Eichhornia crassipes*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:751 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Bogner 2019:23 (L); Pellegrini et al. 2018:63 (Syn. *E. crassipes* = *P. crassipes*)
Pontederia vaginalis Burm.f. [pickerel weed, cordate monochoria]	nat		lc	obl			K	O	Mo				H	Wagner et al. 1990:1606 (K, O [as *Monochoria vaginalis*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:23 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:752 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2011:9 (Mo); Pellegrini et al. 2018:61 (Syn. *M. vaginalis* = *P. vaginalis*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Potamogetonaceae**														
Potamogeton foliosus Raf. subsp. *foliosus* [leafy pondweed]	ind		lc	obl			K	O †			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1607 (K, O, M, H [as *P. foliosus*]); Herbst 1998:4 (DESCR); Haynes & Hellquist 2000 (recognize infrataxa [note Haw'n plants are subsp. *foliosus*]); Neal s.n. BISH 614698 (O†, 1940)
Potamogeton tricarinatus F.Muell. & A.Benn. [long-leaved pondweed]	nat†		lc	obl				O †			M †			Wagner et al. 1990:1607 (O, M [as *P. nodosus*]); Herbst 1998:4 (DESCR [as *P. nodosus*]); Wagner et al. 2012:102 (NEWNAT/EM [as *P. tricarinatus*]); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:204 (*P. nodosus* misapplied = P. cf. tricarinatus); Wilkes s.n. US 03479516 (O†, 1840); Forbes 2502.M BISH (M†, 1920)
Stuckenia pectinata (L.) Börner [sago pondweed, limu alolo (Niʻihau)]	nat		lc	obl		Ni	K †						H	Wagner et al. 1990:1608 (Ni, K [as *Potamogeton pectinatus*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:25 (H); Les & Haynes 1996:390/Herbst 1998:4 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. pectinatus* = *Coleogeton pectinatus*); Haynes et al. 1998:241/Herbst & Wagner 1999:30 (Syn. *C. pectinatus* = *S. pectinata*); St. John 22968 BISH (K†, 1947)
▶ **Ruppiaceae**														
Ruppia maritima L. [limupakai (Niʻihau via St. John), ditchgrass, widgeon grass]	ind		lc	obl	La†	Ni	K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1609 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Athens et al. 2007 (La†, from core sample, no modern records); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Degener 28591 BISH (L†, 1963)
▶ **Smilacaceae**														
Smilax glauca Walter	nat?							O ?						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:212 (O? [adventive, Schofield Barracks, 2006])
Smilax melastomifolia Sm. [hoi kuahiwi, akaʻawa, piʻoi (Kauaʻi), uhi, ulehihi]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1610 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
▶ **Typhaceae**														
Typha domingensis Pers. [cattail]	nat		lc	obl				O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:1614 (O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:216 (WM)
Typha latifolia L. [common cattail]	nat		lc	obl			K	O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:1614 (K, O, H? [no spm.]); Staples et al. 2003:19 (H)
▶ **Xyridaceae**														
Xyris complanata R.Br. [yellow-eyed grass]	nat		lc	facw			K						H	Wagner et al. 1990:1615 (K, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:220 (KEY)
Xyris jupicai Rich.	nat						K							Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:219 (NEWNAT/K, KEY)
Xyris platylepis Chapm. [yellow-eyed grass]	nat			facw									H	Wagner et al. 1990:1615 (H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:220 (KEY)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Zingiberaceae**														
Alpinia mutica Roxb. [small shell ginger, orchid ginger, small shellflower]	nat		lc				K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:1617 (O); Staples & Herbst 2005:760 (KEY, DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:144 (K)
Alpinia purpurata (Vieill.) K.Schum. [red ginger, ʻawapuhi ʻulaʻula]	nat			facu			K		Mo †					Wagner et al. 1990:1618 (K, Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:759 (KEY), 761 (DESCR); St. John 12798 BISH (Mo†, 1932)
Alpinia zerumbet (Pers.) B.L.Burtt & R.M.Sm. [shell ginger, shell flower]	nat		dd	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1617 (noting as persisting after cult., DESCR); Flynn & Lorence 2002:16 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:760 (KEY), 761 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2008:35 (WM); Oppenheimer 2010:38 (Mo); Frohlich & Lau 2014:15 (O); Oppenheimer & Bogner 2019:24 (L)
Curcuma longa L. [ʻōlena, turmeric]	excl		dd	facu			K ×		Mo ×		M ×		H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1620 (Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:762 (KEY), 763 (DESCR); Wood 2012:100 (K); Whistler 2009:91 (exclude from checklist, plants found on landscape are relicts of former cult. as only sterile individuals are known)
Etlingera cevuga (Seem.) R.M.Sm.	nat							O						Wagner et al. 1990:1621 (O)
Hedychium coronarium J.Koenig [white ginger, common ginger lily, butterfly lily, garland flower, ʻawapuhi keʻokeʻo]	nat		dd	fac				O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1622 (O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:765 (KEY, DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:220 (remove L [no evidence of nat.])
Hedychium flavescens Carey ex Roscoe [yellow ginger, yellow ginger lily, cream ginger, ʻawapuhi melemele]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1622 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:765 (KEY), 766 (DESCR)
Hedychium gardnerianum Sheppard ex Ker Gawl. [toilet brush ginger, Himalayan ginger, kāhili ginger]	nat			facw			K	O	Mo ☠	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1623 (K, L, EM, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:765 (KEY), 766 (DESCR); Staples et al. 2006:9 (O); Oppenheimer 2016:26 (Mo)
Hedychium greenii W.W.Sm.	nat												H	Staples & Herbst 2005:765 (KEY), 767 (DESCR); Faccenda 2024a:101 (NEWNAT/H)
Zingiber zerumbet (L.) Roscoe ex Sm. [ʻawapuhi, ʻawapuhi kuahiwi, ʻōpuhi, shampoo ginger, wild ginger]	pol		dd	fac			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1623 (K, O, Mo, L, M); Oppenheimer 2003:26 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:768 (KEY), 769 (DESCR); Munro 932 BISH (L†, 1929)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Acanthaceae**														
Aphelandra aurantiaca (Scheidw.) Lindl. var. *aurantiaca* [tiger plant]	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:81 (KEY, DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:4 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Asystasia gangetica (L.) T.Anderson [Chinese violet, coromandel]	nat			facu	Mi†		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:168 (Mi, K, O, Mo, M); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:1 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:81 (KEY), 82 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:18 (L); Starr & Starr 2008/Lamoureux 2310 HAW (Mi†, 1962)
Asystasia intrusa (Forssk.) Blume [Chinese violet, coromandel]	nat						K	O			M		H	Starr & Starr 2016:13 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR [as *A. gangetica* subsp. *micrantha*]); Starr & Starr 2022a:13 (EM); Brock et al. 2023:108 (K, DESCR); Faccenda 2024b:123 (O); Kiew & Vollesen 1997/POWO 2025 (Syn. *A. g.* subsp. *micrantha* = *A. intrusa*)
Barleria cristata L. [Philippine violet]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:168 (K, O, H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:1 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:82 (DESCR); Starr et al. 2006:31 (Mo)
Barleria lupulina Lindl.	nat							O						Wagner et al. 1990:170 (O? [cult., perhaps escaping at Hālawa Beach Park], DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:83 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:150 (confirm O nat.)
Barleria repens Nees [coral creeper, pink ruellia]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Staples et al. 2002:3 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2003:3 (L, EM, WM, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:83 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Bustamente 2014a:19 (K); Lau & Frohlich 2015:35 (H); Faccenda & Daehler 2024:33 (Mo)
Dicliptera chinensis (L.) Juss.	nat			fac			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:171 (K, O); Staples et al. 2002:3 (H); Oppenheimer 2003:3 (WM); Oppenheimer 2004:8 (EM); Oppenheimer 2007:18 (Mo)
Hypoestes phyllostachya Baker [freckle face, polka dot plant]	nat?												H ?	Herbst & Wagner 1999:12 (NEWNAT/H); Staples & Herbst 2005:80 (KEY), 86 (DESCR); Note: status changed from nat to nat? as plants are only recorded as spreading within a garden, May 2025
Justicia betonica L. [white shrimp plant, squirrel's tail]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:172 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:87 (KEY, DESCR); Manzitto-Tripp et al. 2022 (retain *Justicia* in favor of *Nicoteba*)
Justicia carnea Lindl. [flamingo flower, jacobinia, plume flower]	nat										M		H	Oppenheimer 2004:8 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:87 (KEY, DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012b:65 (H)
Justicia gendarussa Burm.f.	nat										M			Frohlich & Lau 2020:55 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
Justicia secunda Vahl	nat							O						Imada & Kennedy 2020:67 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR, KEY); da Silva et al. 2022:39 (confirm *J. secunda* as accepted name)
Justicia spicigera Schltdl. [Mexican indigo, firecracker plant, Mexican honeysuckle]	nat		lc				K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:172 (Mo? [possibly sparingly nat. in Hālawa Valley]); Staples et al. 2002:4 (NEWNAT/O, Mo, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:87 (KEY, DESCR); Starr & Starr 2013a:33 (WM); Parker & Parsons 2016:17 (H); Brock et al. 2023:110 (K)
Megaskepasma erythrochlamys Lindau [Brazilian bower plant, Brazilian cloak]	nat						K	O					H	Staples & Herbst 2005:81 (KEY), 88 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2010:3 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:27 (K); Parker & Parsons 2012a:55 (H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Acanthaceae (continued)**														
Odontonema cuspidatum (Nees) Kuntze [fire spike, odontonema]	nat			facu			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:167 (K?, O?, H? [as *O. strictum*, non-cult. plants not appearing to set fruit, thus not truly nat.]); Lorence et al. 1995:20 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR, *O. strictum* misapplied = *O. cuspidatum*); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:2 (EM); Staples et al. 2002:4 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:81 (KEY), 88 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2007:9 (O)
Pseuderanthemum variabile (R.Br.) Radlk.	nat			facu			K	O						Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:8 (NEWNAT/O [as *P. fasciculatum*], DESCR); Herbst & Wagner 1999:12 (*P. fasciculatum* misapplied = *P. variabile*); Staples et al. 2003:7 (K)
Ruellia blechum L.	nat			fac				O	Mo				H	Wagner et al. 1990:170 (O [as *Blechum brownei*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:14 (H, Syn. *B. brownei* = *B. pyramidatum*); Tripp et al. 2009:900/Wagner et al. 2012:3 (Syn. *B. pyramidatum* = *R. blechum*); Faccenda & Daehler 2024:33 (Mo)
Ruellia brevifolia (Pohl) C.Ezcurra	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:174 (K, O [as *R. graecizans*]); Ezcurra 1993:802/Herbst & Wagner 1999:13 (Syn. *R. graecizans* = *R. brevifolia*); Oppenheimer 2003:4 (Mo, EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:91 (KEY, DESCR); Starr et al. 2010:61 (L)
Ruellia devosiana Jacob-Makoy ex É.Morren	nat						K							Lorence et al. 1995:20 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:91 (KEY, DESCR)
Ruellia longepetiolata (Oerst.) Hemsl. [creeping ruellia]	nat						K	O						Staples & Herbst 2005:91 (KEY, DESCR [as *R. squarrosa*]); Imada & Kennedy 2020:69 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR, KEY [as *R. squarrosa*]); Brock et al. 2023:112 (K, Syn. *R. squarrosa* = *R. longepetiolata*)
Ruellia prostrata Poir.	nat			fac				O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:174 (O); Oppenheimer 2003:4 (Mo, WM)
Ruellia simplex C.Wright [Mexican petunia]	nat			fac	Mi		K	O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:174 (Mi, K, O [as *R. brittoniana*]); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:2 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:91 (KEY, DESCR); Murugan et al. 2014:426 (Syn. *R. brittoniana* = *R. simplex*)
Sanchezia oblonga Ruiz & Pav.	nat						K				M		H	Lorence et al. 1995:20 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR [as *S. speciosa*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:92 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012b:65 (H); Oppenheimer 2013:17 (EM); Azevedo & Moraes 2021:4 (Syn. *S. speciosa* = *S. oblonga*)
Sanchezia parvibracteata Sprague & Hutch.	nat												H	Staples & Herbst 2005:92 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012a:55 (NEWNAT/H)
Strobilanthes alternata (Burm.f.) Moylan ex J.R.I.Wood [red ivy, metallic plant, metal leaf, red flame]	excl							O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:171 (O [as *Hemigraphis alternata*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:85 (DESCR); Wood 2014:389 (Syn. *H. alternata* = *S. alternata*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:150 (exclude from checklist, no evidence of nat.)
Strobilanthes hamiltoniana (Steud.) Bosser & Heine	nat												H	Parker et al. 2024:135 (NEWNAT/H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Acanthaceae (continued)**														
Strobilanthes reptans (G.Forst.) Moylan ex Y.F.Deng & J.R.I.Wood [red flame]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:171 (K, O, H [as *Hemigraphis reptans*]); Oppenheimer et al. 1999:7 (EM); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:1 (WM); Staples et al. 2002:3 (Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:86 (DESCR); Hu et al. 2011:390 (Syn. *H. reptans* = *S. reptans*)
Thunbergia alata Bojer ex Sims [black-eyed Susan vine]	nat			upl			K		Mo †	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:175 (K, Mo, EM, H); Oppenheimer 2003:4 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:93 (KEY, DESCR); Starr et al. 2010:61 (L); St.John 12655 BISH (Mo†, 1932)
Thunbergia fragrans Roxb. [white thunbergia, sweet clock vine]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:175 (K, O, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:93 (KEY), 95 (DESCR); Starr et al. 2006:31 (Mo); Starr et al. 2010:61 (L)
Thunbergia grandiflora Roxb. [Bengal trumpet vine, blue trumpet vine, large-flowered thunbergia]	nat			facu			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:175 (K, O, H); Starr et al. 2002:16 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:93 (KEY), 94 (DESCR)
Thunbergia laurifolia Lindl. [laurel-leaved thunbergia]	nat						K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:175 (K, O); Starr et al. 1999:11 (EM); Oppenheimer 2003:4 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:93 (KEY), 94 (DESCR); Starr et al. 2006:31 (L)
Thunbergia vogeliana Benth.	nat										M			Starr & Starr 2013a:33 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
▶ **Achariaceae**														
Caloncoba echinata (Oliv.) Gilg [gorli shrub]	nat?		lc					O ?						Staples & Herbst 2005:336 (KEY), 338 (DESCR [as *Oncoba echinata*]); Daehler & Baker 2006:15 (O? [adventive, Lyon Arboretum, 2005], Syn. *O. echinata* = *C. echinata*, DESCR)
▶ **Aizoaceae**														
Lampranthus stipulaceus (L.) N.E.Br.	nat?										M ?			Staples & Herbst 2005:98 (KEY, DESCR); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:65 (WM? [as *L. amoenus*, adventive, Hāwea Pt.]); Manning & Goldblatt 2012:291 (Syn. *L. amoenus* = *L. stipulaceus*)
Mesembryanthemum cordifolium L.f. [hearts and flowers]	nat?						K ?							Staples & Herbst 2005:96 (KEY, DESCR [as *Aptenia cordifolia*]); Frohlich & Lau 2012:49 (K? [adventive, Māhā‘ulepū, 2002]); Klak & Bruyns 2013:205 (Syn. *A. cordifolia* = *M. cordifolium*)
Sesuvium portulacastrum (L.) L. [‘ākulikuli, sea purslane]	ind		lc	fac	Ku?, Mi, PH, Li†, La, Ne, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:176 (PH, Li, La, Ne, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:96 (KEY), 99 (DESCR); Wood & LeGrande 2006:19 (Le); Wagner et al. 2012:4 (Mi); Naomi Worcester pers. comm. 2025 (Ku? [recently introduced for restoration and now established, but no spm.]); Starr & Martz 1999/Wilder 6 BISH (Li†, 1923)
Sesuvium revolutifolium Ortega	nat							O	Mo		M			Frohlich & Lau 2012:27 (NEWNAT/O, Mo, EM, DESCR [as *S. verrucosum*]); Sukhorukov et al. 2018:81 (KEY, DESCR); Sukhorukov et al. 2021:667 (Syn. *S. verrucosum* = *S. revolutifolium*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Aizoaceae (continued)**														
Tetragonia echinata Aiton	nat							O					H	Faccenda 2024a:71 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:151 (H)
Tetragonia tetragonoides (Pall.) Kuntze [New Zealand spinach]	nat				Mi†, N		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:178 (N, K, O, H [as *T. tetragonioides*]); Oppenheimer et al. 1999:7 (WM); Starr & Martz 2000:10 (Mi); Starr et al. 2003:23 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:96 (KEY), 98 (DESCR); Starr et al. 2006:31 (Mo); Oppenheimer 2010:33 (L); McNeill et al. 2012:131 (spelling change to *tetragonoides*); Starr & Starr 2008/Starr 990510-5 BISH (Mi†, 1999)
Trianthema portulacastrum L. [horse purslane]	nat			fac			K	O			M	Ka		Wagner et al. 1990:179 (O); Herbst & Wagner 1996:9 (WM); Lorence & Flynn 2006:2 (K); Starr & Starr 2018:3 (Ka)
▶ **Amaranthaceae**														
Achyranthes aspera L. var. *aspera* [devil's horsewhip]	nat			fac	La†		K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:181 (La, O, H); Staples et al. 2002:4 (Mo); Starr & Starr 2015a:23 (EM); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:151 (K); Starr & Starr 2013b/Bryan s.n. BISH 22434 (La†, 1903)
Achyranthes aspera L. var. *pubescens* (Moq.) C.C.Towns.	ind/nat? †			fac						L †				Wagner et al. 1990:181/Remy 209 BISH (L†, 1855); Gardner 2020:57 (status change to ind/nat?, this species recorded very early in the South Pacific and may have occurred naturally)
Achyranthes atollensis H.St.John	end†	soc	ex		Ku†, Mi†, PH†, La†									Wagner et al. 1990:181 (Ku, Mi, PH, La); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT); Starr et al. 2001/Lamoureux 2794 BISH (Ku†, 1964); Bryan s.n. BISH 22448 (Mi†, 1902); Carlquist 2314 BISH (PH†, 1966); Bryan s.n. BISH 22455 (La†, 1903)
Achyranthes divaricata (Lorence) Di Vincenzo, Berends., Wondafr. & Borsch [kulu‘ī]	end	soc	cr				K							Lorence 1996:64 (SPNOV/K, DESCR [as *Nototrichium divaricatum*]); Herbst & Wagner 1999:13 (DESCR); Di Vincenzo et al. 2024 (COMBNOV, Syn. *N. divaricatum* = *A. divaricata*)
Achyranthes humilis (Hillebr.) Di Vincenzo, Berends., Wondafr. & Borsch [kulu‘ī]	end	e	en					O			M †			Wagner et al. 1990:193 (O, EM [as *Nototrichium humile*]); Di Vincenzo et al. 2024 (COMBNOV, Syn. *N. humile* = *A. humilis*); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Stemmermann 1228B BISH (M†, 1976)
Achyranthes mutica A.Gray ex H.Mann	end	e	en				K †						H	Wagner et al. 1990:181 (K, H? [presumed location for 1779 spm.]); Hawley & Pyle 1995:1 (REDISCOVER/H); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Remy 208 BISH (K†, 1851)
Achyranthes sandwicensis (A.Gray) Di Vincenzo, Berends., Wondafr. & Borsch [kulu‘ī]	end		lc			Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:194 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *Nototrichium sandwicense*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:99 (KEY), 103 (DESCR); Iamonico 2018:150 (*N. viride* Hillebr. chosen as new type, claim that *N. sandwicense* is a nom. nud., not followed); Di Vincenzo et al. 2024 (COMBNOV, Syn. *N. sandwicense* = *A. sandwicensis*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:151 (remove Ka [no evidence of presence])
Achyranthes splendens Mart. ex Moq. var. *rotundata* Hillebr.	end	e	cr					O	Mo †	L				Wagner et al. 1990:182 (O, Mo, L); Staples & Herbst 2005:99 (KEY), 103 (DESCR); Hillebrand s.n. BISH 491349 (Mo†, 1871)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Amaranthaceae (continued)**														
Achyranthes splendens Mart. ex Moq. var. *splendens*	end	soc	vu							L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:182 (L, M)
Aerva sericea Moq.	end†													Candolle & Candolle 1824 (SPNOV, unknown island); Wagner et al. 1990:179 (Note: the spm. may have been mislabeled and come from another region of the world); N. Walvoord pers. comm. 2025 (spm. does not compare to species described outside of Hawai‘i, treated as endemic, likely needs to be transferred to *Achyranthes*)
Alternanthera brasiliana (L.) Kuntze [ruby leaf, Brazilian joyweed, alligator weed]	nat							O	Mo †		M ?			Wagner et al. 1990:183 (Mo); Wagner & Herbst 1995:14 (O); Starr & Starr 2011:23 (EM); Wagner et al. 2012:5 (EM record adventive); Pekelo Jr. 44 BISH (Mo†, 1973)
Alternanthera caracasana Kunth [mat chaff flower]	nat						K	O †	Mo	L †	M	Ka		Wagner et al. 1990:183 (K, O, Mo, L, M); Starr & Starr 2017:3 (Ka); Landgraf s.n. BISH 22483 (O†, 1956); Degener 28544 US (L†, 1965)
Alternanthera ficoidea (L.) P.Beauv. [palewāwae]	excl			facu				O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:185 (O [as *A. tenella*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:100 (KEY, DESCR); Bayón et al. 2022:184 (Syn. *A. tenella* = *A. ficoidea*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:151 (exclude from checklist, no evidence of nat.)
Alternanthera pungens Kunth [khaki weed]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:183 (O, Mo, H); Lorence & Flynn 1999:3 (K); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:1 (WM); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:2 (L); Starr et al. 2002:17 (EM); Starr & Starr 2015a:23 (EM [high elev record], Ka)
Alternanthera sessilis (L.) R.Br. ex DC. [sessile joyweed]	nat		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:185 (O, Mo, M, H); Lorence et al. 1995:21 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:100 (KEY), 101 (DESCR); Imada 2007:34 (L)
Amaranthus albus L.	nat							O			M			Faccenda & Ross 2024:23, 30 (NEWNAT/O, EM, DESCR, KEY)
Amaranthus arenicola I.M.Johnst.	nat										M			Faccenda & Ross 2024:25, 30 (NEWNAT/WM, DESCR, KEY)
Amaranthus blitum L. subsp. *emarginatus* (Salzm. ex Uline & Bray) Carretero, Muñoz Garm. & Pedrol	nat			facu			K	O	Mo		M ?		H	Wagner et al. 1990:188 (K, O, M? [apparently collected once in 1869–1872], H [as *A. lividus* L. subsp. *polygonoides*]); Bruegmann 1999:1 (Mi [spms. never arrived at BISH, identification in doubt as this was never relocated, if it was correctly identified, it no longer persists]); Faccenda & Daehler 2024:33 (Mo); Bayón 2015:310/Faccenda & Ross 2024:25, 30 (Syn. *A. l.* subsp. *polygonoides* = *A. b.* subsp. *emarginatus*, KEY); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:152 (citizen science records prove its continued persistence on M)
Amaranthus brownii Christoph. & Caum	end†	e	ex		N†									Wagner et al. 1990:186 (N); Faccenda & Ross 2024:30 (KEY); Wood et al. 2019/Herbst 6545 BISH (EXTINCT, 1980)
Amaranthus dubius Mart. ex Thell. [spleen amaranth]	nat							O						Wagner et al. 1990:186 (K, O, L, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:101 (DESCR); Starr et al. 2006:32 (EM); Faccenda & Ross 2024:26, 31 (remove K, L, M, H [re-IDed to *A. retroflexus* or *A. hybridus*], genuine *A. dubius* spm. on O, KEY)
Amaranthus hybridus L. subsp. *hybridus* [green amaranth]	nat						K	O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:188 (O, M); Faccenda & Daehler 2024:34 (Mo); Faccenda & Ross 2024:26, 31 (K, KEY)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Amaranthaceae (continued)**														
Amaranthus pakai Faccenda & N.Bayón [pakai, pakapakai, ʻāheahea]	end						K †	O †		L †	M †		H	Faccenda, Bayón, et al. 2025:2 (SPNOV/K†, 1840; O†, 1855; L†, 1855; M†, 1871; H, DESCR)
Amaranthus palmeri S.Watson [Palmer's amaranth]	nat							O			M			Faccenda & Ross 2024:26, 30 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR, KEY); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:152 (EM)
Amaranthus polygonoides L.	nat						K	O			M			Frohlich & Lau 2020:56 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Ross & Faccenda 2023a:39 (O, RANGE EXT [now widespread in leeward areas]); Faccenda & Ross 2024:28, 30 (K, KEY); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:152 (EM)
Amaranthus powellii S.Watson	nat										M			Faccenda & Ross 2024:28, 31 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR, KEY)
Amaranthus retroflexus L. [spleen amaranth]	nat			upl	Mi†		K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1997:51 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR); Faccenda & Ross 2024:29, 30 (Mi, K, O, L, WM, KEY); Starr & Starr 2008 (Mi†, 1964)
Amaranthus spinosus L. [spiny amaranth, pakai kukū]	nat			facu	Ku†, Mi, Le		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:188 (Ku, K, O, Mo, M, Ka, H); Starr et al. 2002:17 (Mi); Oppenheimer 2003:5 (L); Imada & Kennedy 2020:70 (Le); Faccenda & Ross 2024:30 (KEY); Starr et al. 2001/Lamoureux 2804 BISH (Ku†, 1964)
Amaranthus tricolor L.	excl							O ×						Herbst et al. 2004:3 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR as A. graecizans); Faccenda & Ross 2024:26 (remove O [re-IDed as *A. tricolor*, and likely not nat.])
Amaranthus viridis L. [slender amaranth, ʻāheahea, pakai, pakapakai (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat			facu	Ku, Mi, La†, Kl	Ni ?	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:189 (Ku, K, O, L, M, Ka, H); Wichman & St. John 1990:85 (Ni?, observed but uncollected); Hughes 1995:1 (Mo); Wagner & Herbst 1995:14 (Mi); Shannon & Wagner 1996:13 (La); Faccenda & Ross 2024:30 (KEY); Starr & Starr 2013/Snyder s.n. US (La†, 1902); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spms. (R. Daehler 1, D. Herbst 6215)
Atriplex canescens (Pursh) Nutt. [fourwing saltbush, shad scale]	nat												H	Staples et al. 2003:10 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)
Atriplex eardleyae Aellen [saltbush]	nat?												H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:534 (H? [single spm. Puʻuhonua o Hōnaunau National Historical Park, 1984])
Atriplex lentiformis (Torr.) S.Watson [lens scale, quailbush]	nat†			fac					Mo †					Wagner et al. 1990:535 (Mo); Niles Soares pers. comm. 2025 (Mo†, 2021)
Atriplex maximowicziana Makino [saltbush]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1997:55 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)
Atriplex muelleri Benth.	nat							O	Mo ?	L	M		H ?	Imada & Kennedy 2020:70 (NEWNAT/O, M, DESCR, KEY); Ross & Faccenda 2023a:39 (O, RANGE EXT [now widespread in leeward areas]); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:144 (L, Mo?, H? [observed but no spm.])
Atriplex semibaccata R.Br. [Australian saltbush]	nat			fac	Kl	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:535 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spm. (R. Daehler 21, 20.i.1976)
Atriplex suberecta I.Verd. [saltbush]	nat			facu	Mi, FF†		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:535 (FF, O, Mo, L, M, H); Lorence et al. 1995:31 (K); Starr & Starr 2017:3 (Mi); Starr & Martz 1999/Rainwater s.n. BISH 46823 (FF†, 1953)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Amaranthaceae (continued)**														
Bassia hyssopifolia (Pall.) Kuntze [bassia]	nat			facu				O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:536 (O, M); Staples et al. 2002:7 (Mo); Starr et al. 2002:19 (EM)
Celosia argentea L. [foxtail amaranth, cock's comb]	nat		lc	facu							M		H	Oppenheimer 2003:5 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:101 (DESCR); Starr & Starr 2022a:13 (WM)
Charpentiera densiflora Sohmer [pāpala]	end	e	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:190 (K)
Charpentiera elliptica (Hillebr.) A.Heller [pāpala]	end		en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:190 (K)
Charpentiera obovata Gaudich. [pāpala]	end		vu				K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:191 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Charpentiera ovata Gaudich. var. *niuensis* Sohmer [pāpala]	end		cr					O ρ						Wagner et al. 1990:191 (O)
Charpentiera ovata Gaudich. var. *ovata* [pāpala]	end		lc				K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:191 (O, Mo, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:152 (K)
Charpentiera tomentosa Sohmer var. *maakuaensis* Sohmer [pāpala]	end		cr					O						Wagner et al. 1990:191 (O)
Charpentiera tomentosa Sohmer var. *tomentosa* [pāpala]	end		vu				K	O	Mo †	L †	M †		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:191 (O, Mo, L, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:153 (K); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Degener 8820 NY (Mo†, 1928); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Degener 28567 BISH (L†, 1963); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Degener 28567 BISH (M†, 1984); Josh VanDeMark pers. comm. 2025 (H†, 1978)
Chenopodiastrum murale (L.) S.Fuentes, Uotila & Borsch [goosefoot, pigweed, lamb's quarters]	nat			facu	Ku, Mi, FF, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:538 (Ku, Mi, FF, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *Chenopodium murale*]); Wood & LeGrande 2006:22 (Le); Fuentes-Bazan et al. 2012:14 (Syn. *Chenopodium murale* = *Chenopodiastrum murale*); Ross & Faccenda 2023b:201 (KEY)
Chenopodium album L. [goosefoot, pigweed, lamb's quarters, pakapakai (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat			upl				O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:537 (EM); Staples et al. 2002:7 (H); Oppenheimer 2003:9 (WM); Ross & Faccenda 2023b:201, 203 (O, KEY)
Chenopodium berlandieri Moq.	excl							O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:536 (O? [single spm., Kaimukī vegetable garden, 1914]); Ross & Faccenda 2023b:202 (not seen since 1914)
Chenopodium hircinum Schrad. [goosefoot, pigweed, lamb's quarters]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:538 (EM [single spm. Haleakalā Crater, 1909], H? [single spm. Parker Ranch, 1982]); Ross & Faccenda 2023b:202, 203 (remove M [re-IDed as *C. oahuense* subsp. *oahuense*], KEY) Note: iNaturalist confirms H nat.
Chenopodium oahuense (Meyen) Aellen subsp. *ilioense* J.Cantley & Martine [ʻāweoweo papa]	end								Mo					Cantley et al. 2020:558 (SUBSPNOV/Mo, DESCR, KEY [as *C. o.* subsp. *ilioensis*]); Ross & Faccenda 2023b:203 (KEY); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *ilioense*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Amaranthaceae (continued)**														
Chenopodium oahuense (Meyen) Aellen subsp. *oahuense* [ʻāweoweo, ʻāheahea, ʻahea, ʻāhewahewa, alaweo, alaweo huna (Niʻihau), kāhaʻihaʻi]	end				Ku?, Mi?, Li, La, FF, Ne, N, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:538 (Li, La, FF, Ne, N, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *C. oahuense*]); Starr et al. 2006:34 (Ka); Cantley et al. 2020 (now subsp. *oahuense* with addition of subsp. *ilioense* of Mo, KEY); Ross & Faccenda 2023b:203 (KEY); Naomi Worcester pers. comm. 2025 (Ku? recently introduced for restoration and now established, but no spm.) Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025 (Mi? recently introduced to for restoration and now established, but no spm.); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spms. (F.B.H. Brown 1276, E.L. Caum 8, R. Daehler 2, D. Herbst 6217)
Dysphania ambrosioides (L.) Mosyakin & Clemants [Mexican tea, wormseed]	nat			upl			K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:537 (O, L, M, H [as *Chenopodium ambrosioides*]); Staples et al. 2002:7 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:234 (DESCR); Clemants & Mosyakin 2003:270/Wagner et al. 2012:28 (Syn. *C. ambrosioides* = *D. ambrosioides*, DESCR, KEY); Ross & Faccenda 2023b:203 (KEY)
Dysphania carinata (R.Br.) Mosyakin & Clemants [goosefoot, pigweed, lamb's quarters]	nat				Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:537 (Ni, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *Chenopodium carinatum*]); Lorence & Flynn 1997:10 (K); Staples et al. 2003:10 (O); Wood & LeGrande 2006:22 (Le); Clemants & Mosyakin 2003:274/Wagner et al. 2012:28 (Syn. *C. carinatum* = *D. carinata*, DESCR, KEY); Ross & Faccenda 2023b:203 (KEY)
Enchylaena tomentosa R.Br. var. *tomentosa* [ruby saltbush, barrier saltbush]	nat†			fac							M†			Imada et al. 2000:11 (NEWNAT/M, DESCR); Penniman et al. 2011; Mike Ade pers. comm. 2025 (M†, 2002)
Gomphrena celosioides Mart.	nat						K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:192 (O); Wagner & Herbst 1995:15 (K)
Gomphrena globosa L. [globe amaranth, bozu]	nat			facu			K	O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:192 (O); Lorence et al. 1995:21 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:99 (KEY), 102 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2019:3 (EM)
Gomphrena vermicularis L. [pinkweed]	nat			fac				O						Wagner & Herbst 1995:14 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR [as *Blutaparon vermiculare*]); Limarino & Borsch 2020:367 (Syn. *B. vermiculare* = *G. vermicularis*)
Salicornia virginica L. [glasswort, samphire]	nat†				FF†									Wagner et al. 1990:540/Starr & Martz 1999 (FF† [single spm. in 1968, population apparently destroyed in 1969 storm])
Salsola tragus L. [Russian thistle, tumbleweed]	nat			upl				O	Mo		M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:540 (H [as *S. kali*]); Wagner et al. 1997:55 (*S. kali* misapplied = *S. tragus*); Herbst & Wagner 1999:19 (Ka); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:5 (EM); Herbst et al. 2004:5 (O); Starr et al. 2006:34 (Mo); Starr & Starr 2012:88 (WM)
▶ **Anacardiaceae**														
Anacardium occidentale L. [cashew]	excl		lc				K ×	O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:196 (K?, O? [forestry plantings, no nat. spms.], DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:107 (DESCR)
Mangifera indica L. [mango]	nat		dd	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:196 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:104 (KEY), 105 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:153 (remove Ni, Ka [no evidence of nat.])

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Anacardiaceae (continued)**														
Rhus sandwicensis A.Gray [neleau, neneleau]	end		nt	facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:197 (K, O, Mo, M, H)
Rhus taitensis Guill.	nat		lc	facu				O						Daehler & Baker 2006:4 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Schinus areira L. [pepper tree, California pepper tree]	nat		lc	upl							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:198 (EM, H [as *S. molle*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:106 (DESCR [as *S. molle*]); Zapater et al. 2018/Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:153 (*S. molle* misapplied = *S. areira*)
Schinus terebinthifolia Raddi [Christmas berry, Brazilian pepper tree, schter, wilelaiki]	nat			facu	Mi†		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:198 (Mi, K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *S. terebinthifolius*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:106 (DESCR); Zona 2015 (spelling change to *terebinthifolia*); Starr & Starr 2008 (Mi†, 1999)
▶ **Annonaceae**														
Annona cherimola Mill. [cherimoya]	nat		lc								M		H	Staples et al. 2002:4 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:109 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2016:23 (WM)
Annona muricata L. [soursop]	nat		lc	upl					Mo					Staples & Herbst 2005:109 (DESCR); Wysong et al. 2007:2 (NEWNAT/Mo)
Artabotrys hexapetalus (L.f.) Bhandari [climbing ylang-ylang]	nat						K	O			M		H	Nagata 1995:11 (NEWNAT/O, H); Starr et al. 2003:24 (EM, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:108 (KEY), 110 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:154 (K)
Cananga odorata (Lam.) Hook.f. & Thomson [ylang-ylang]	nat?		lc	facu				O ?						Staples & Herbst 2005:108 (KEY), 111 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2015:38 (O? [adventive, Waimea Valley, 2013])
Polyalthia suberosa (Roxb.) Thwaites	nat?		lc					O ?						Staples & Herbst 2005:111 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2010:4 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Wagner et al. 2012:6 (O record adventive)
▶ **Apiaceae**														
Ammi majus L.	nat										M			Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:154 (NEWNAT/EM)
Anethum graveolens L. [dill]	excl				Mi×			O ×			M ×			Wagner et al. 1990:200 (O, M? [reported by Hillebrand (1888) but no spm.]); Starr et al. 2002:17 (Mi? [spreading in garden plot, not truly nat.]); Staples & Herbst 2005:112 (KEY), 113 (DESCR)
Centella asiatica (L.) Urb. [Asiatic pennywort, pohe kula, gotukola]	nat		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:201 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:112 (KEY), 115 (DESCR)
Coriandrum sativum L. [coriander, Chinese parsley, cilantro]	nat						K	O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:203 (O); Staples et al. 2002:5 (K); Oppenheimer 2003:5 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:112 (KEY), 113 (DESCR)
Cryptotaenia canadensis (L.) DC. [Japanese honewort, Japanese wild chervil, mitsuba]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:203 (K, O, H); Oppenheimer et al. 1999:7 (Mo, WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:112 (KEY), 114 (DESCR)
Cyclospermum leptophyllum (Pers.) Sprague ex Britton & P.Wilson [fir-leaved celery]	nat			fac	Ku, Mi		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:201 (Mi, K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Ciclospermum leptophyllum*]); Starr et al. 2003:24 (Ku); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *Cyclospermum*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Apiaceae (continued)**														
Daucus pusillus Michx.	ind		lc				K	O	Mo	L †			H	Wagner et al. 1990:204 (O, Mo, L, H); Lorence et al. 1995:22 (K); Munro 27 BISH (L†, 1927); Note: status changed from nat to ind on basis of seeds found at adze quarry on Mauna Kea, see Wagner et al. 1990:204
Eryngium foetidum L. [saw leaf herb, thorny coriander]	nat			upl				O ?	Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:199 (O? [cult., possibly nat. near Kāneʻohe], DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:112 (KEY), 115 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:154 (Mo)
Foeniculum vulgare Mill. [fennel]	nat						K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:204 (K, O, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:112 (KEY), 115 (DESCR)
Petroselinum crispum (Mill.) Fuss [parsley]	nat										M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:207 (K, O, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:112 (KEY), 115 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:154 (remove K, O [no evidence of nat.])
Peucedanum sandwicense Hillebr. [makou]	end	t	en				K	O ®	Mo ®		M ®			Wagner et al. 1990:208 (K, Mo, EM, WM); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:9 (O)
Sanicula kauaiensis H.St.John	end†	soc	ex	facw			K †							Wagner et al. 1990:209 (K); Wood et al. 2019/Degener 21437 UC (EXTINCT, 1950)
Sanicula mariversa Nagata & S.M.Gon	end	e	cr					O						Wagner et al. 1990:209 (O)
Sanicula purpurea H.St.John & Hosaka	end	e	cr	facw				O ®			M			Wagner et al. 1990:210 (O, WM)
Sanicula sandwicensis A.Gray	end	e									M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:210 (EM, H); Oppenheimer 2004:9 (WM)
Spermolepis hawaiiensis H.Wolff	end	e					K	O ®	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:212 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Lorence et al. 1995:22 (REDISCOVER/K); Wagner & Herbst 1995:15 (L, REDISCOVER/Mo)
Torilis arvensis (Huds.) Link [spreading hedge parsley]	nat						K				M			Staples et al. 2002:5 (NEWNAT/K, KEY); Starr & Starr 2012:87 (EM)
Torilis nodosa (L.) Gaertn.	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:213 (H); Staples et al. 2002:5 (KEY)
▶ **Apocynaceae**														
Acokanthera schimperi (A.DC.) Schweinf.	nat?		lc					O ?						Lau & Frohlich 2013:13 (O? [adventive, Koko Crater Botanical Garden, 2012])
Allamanda schottii Pohl [bush allamanda]	nat?						K ?							Staples & Herbst 2005:119 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:49 (K? [adventive, Kapahi, 2007], DESCR)
Alstonia macrophylla Wall. ex G.Don [devil tree]	nat		lc					O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1997:51 (NEWNAT/H); Herbst et al. 2004:3 (O); Daehler & Baker 2006:12 (O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:154 (WM)
Alyxia stellata (J.R.Forst. & G.Forst.) Roem. & Schult. [maile, ʻāhihi maile, mairi]	ind			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:214 (Ni?, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka?, H [as *A. oliviformis*, speculated on Ni & Ka]); Middleton 2002:56 (Syn. *A. oliviformis* = *A. stellata*, KEY, DESCR, status change from end to ind); Staples & Herbst 2005:117 (KEY), 128 (DESCR); Note: remove Ni? & Ka?, presence based on speculation, Apr 2025

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Apocynaceae (continued)**														
Asclepias curassavica L. [butterfly weed, bloodflower, laulele, nu‘umela]	nat			upl	Le†	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:240 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Wood & LeGrande 2006:19/Caum 25 BISH (Le†, 1931, [noted as lacking specimen, but specimen since found at BISH])
Beaumontia multiflora Teijsm. & Binn. [Easter lily vine]	nat?												H?	Staples & Herbst 2005:117 (KEY), 128 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012b:65 (H? [potential nat., North Kohala, Akoni Pule Hwy, 2010])
Calotropis gigantea (L.) W.T.Aiton [crownflower, giant milkweed, pua kalaunu, lili‘u (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat							O?	Mo		M	Ka	H?	Wagner et al. 1990:238 (Ka?, H? [reportedly escaping on Ka and Kohala & Kona districts, H]); Starr et al. 2003:25 (NEWNAT/EM, WM, DESCR); Starr et al. 2004:20 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:140 (DESCR); Wysong et al. 2007:2 (Mo); Frohlich & Lau 2008:3 (O); Starr & Starr 2012:87 (remove K, WM [re-IDed as *C. procera*]); Wagner et al. 2012:8 (O record adventive, not followed); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:154 (Ka nat. confirmed)
Calotropis procera (Aiton) W.T.Aiton [small crownflower, purple crownflower]	nat		lc		Le		K			L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:238 (H? [reported escaping by Keāhole Airport]); Staples & Herbst 2005:141 (DESCR); Wood & LeGrande 2006:19 (NEWNAT/Le); Wood 2006:15 (K); Oppenheimer 2008:23 (L); Parker & Parsons 2012a:56 (H); Starr & Starr 2012:87 (EM, WM, Ka, *C. gigantea* misapplied, in part = *C. procera*)
Carissa macrocarpa (Eckl.) A.DC. [natal plum, carissa]	nat		lc				K?	O			M			Staples & Herbst 2005:116 (KEY), 119 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:7 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:145 (K [adventive, Māhā‘ulepū Trail, 2017]); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:55 (WM)
Cascabela thevetia (L.) Lippold [be still tree, yellow oleander, lucky nut, nohomālie]	nat		lc	facu	Mi		K	O	Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:215 (K, O, M [as *Cascabela thevetia*]); Wagner & Herbst 1999:1858 (Syn. *C. thevetia* = *Thevetia peruviana*); Starr et al. 2002:17 (Mi); Staples & Herbst 2005:127 (DESCR); Wysong et al. 2007:2 (Mo); Oppenheimer 2011:5 (L); Alvarado-Cardenas & Ochoterena 2007:320 (Syn. *T. peruviana* = *C. thevetia*)
Catharanthus roseus (L.) G.Don [Madagascar periwinkle, kīhāpai]	nat			upl	Mi†	Ni	K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:215 (Mi, Ni, O, Mo, M, Ka, H); Lorence et al. 1995:22 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:117 (KEY), 120 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:155 (remove Ka [no evidence of nat.]); Starr & Starr 2008 (Mi†, 1979)
Cryptostegia grandiflora Roxb. ex R.Br. [rubber vine]	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:142 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:8 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Cryptostegia madagascariensis Bojer ex Decne. [Madagascar rubber vine]	nat							O	Mo ☠				H ☠	Staples & Herbst 2005:140 (KEY), 142 (DESCR); Staples et al. 2006:6 (NEWNAT/Mo, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2008:3 (O); Parker & Parsons 2012a:57 (H)
Cynanchum gerrardii (Harv.) Liede	nat							O						Frohlich & Lau 2012:29 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Dischidia ovata Benth.	nat							O						Lau & Frohlich 2013:5 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Gomphocarpus physocarpus E.Mey. [balloonplant]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:240 (K, O, L, M, Ka, H [as *Asclepias physocarpa*]); Oppenheimer 2007:19 (Mo); Goyder 2012:427/POWO 2025 (Syn. *A. physocarpa* = *G. physocarpus*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Apocynaceae (continued)**														
Hoya australis R.Br. ex J.Traill [wax flower, star flower]	nat										M		H	Lorence & Flynn 1999:3 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:142 (KEY, DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:155 (H)
Nerium oleander L. [oleander]	nat		lc										H	Staples & Herbst 2005:117 (KEY), 122 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012a:55 (NEWNAT/H)
Ochrosia compta K.Schum. [hōlei]	end	soc	en					O	Mo		M ®			Wagner et al. 1990:218 (O, Mo); Oppenheimer 2006:10 (WM)
Ochrosia haleakalae H.St.John [hōlei]	end	e	en								M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:218 (EM, H)
Ochrosia kauaiensis H.St.John [hōlei]	end	soc	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:218 (K)
Ochrosia kilaueaensis H.St.John [hōlei]	end†	e	ex										H †	Wagner et al. 1990:218 (H); Wood et al. 2019/Giffard s.n. BISH 23814 (EXTINCT, 1927)
Pteralyxia kauaiensis Caum [kaulu]	end	e	en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:219 (K)
Pteralyxia macrocarpa (Hillebr.) K.Schum. [kaulu]	end	e	vu					O						Wagner et al. 1990:220 (O); Leeuwenberg 1999:40 (Syn. *P. macrocarpa* = *P. laurifolia*, not followed)
Rauvolfia sandwicensis A.DC. [hao, haa]	end		vu				K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:220 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:155 (remove Ni [no evidence of presence])
Rauvolfia vomitoria Wennberg [poison devil's pepper, swizzle stick]	nat		lc										H	Kennedy et al. 2010:19 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)
Stapelia gigantea N.E.Br. [Zulu giant, giant toad plant, carrion flower]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:241 (O [as *S. gigantea*, *S. nobilis*]); Oppenheimer et al. 1999:7 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:140 (KEY), 144 (DESCR, Syn. *S. nobilis* = *S. gigantea*); Wysong et al. 2007:2 (Mo); Oppenheimer 2010:33 (EM); Parker & Parsons 2012a:57 (H); Starr & Starr 2017:3 (Ka); Oppenheimer & Bogner 2019:21 (L); Brock et al. 2023:112 (K)
Tabernaemontana litoralis Kunth [lechoso]	nat		lc					O					H	Staples & Herbst 2005:117 (KEY), 125 (DESCR [as *Stemmadenia litoralis*]); Lau & Frohlich 2012:7 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012a:56 (NEWNAT/H); Simões et al. 2010 (Syn. *S. litoralis* = *T. litoralis*)
Tabernaemontana pandacaqui Poir. [pandakaki]	nat?		lc					O ?						Staples & Herbst 2005:126 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2010:4 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Wagner et al. 2012:6 (O record adventive)
Vinca major L. [greater periwinkle, large periwinkle, blue buttons]	nat										M		H	Starr et al. 2002:17 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2016:17 (H, DESCR)
▶ **Aquifoliaceae**														
Ilex anomala Hook. & Arn. [kāwa‘u, ka‘awau, ‘aiea (Kaua‘i)]	ind		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:222 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Ilex aquifolium L. [English holly, European holly]	nat		lc	facu							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:222 (H); Wagner & Herbst 1995:15 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:129 (KEY), 130 (DESCR)
Ilex cassine L. [dahoon, dahoon holly]	nat		lc	fac				O					H ☠	Wagner et al. 1990:222 (O?, H? [planted but not nat.]); Imada et al. 2000:9 (NEWNAT/O, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:129 (KEY), 130 (DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Aquifoliaceae (continued)**														
Ilex paraguariensis A.St.-Hil. [yerba maté, Paraguay tea]	nat		nt					O						Wagner et al. 1990:224 (O); Staples & Herbst 2005:129 (KEY), 130 (DESCR)
▶ **Araliaceae**														
Cheirodendron dominii Krajina [ʻōlapa, lapalapa]	end	soc	en	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:226 (K)
Cheirodendron fauriei Hochr. [ʻōlapa, lapalapa]	end		en	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:226 (K)
Cheirodendron forbesii (Sherff) Lowry [ʻōlapa, lapalapa]	end		en	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:227 (K)
Cheirodendron platyphyllum (Hook. & Arn.) Seem. subsp. *kauaiense* (Krajina) Lowry [ʻōlapa, lapalapa]	end		en	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:227 (K)
Cheirodendron platyphyllum (Hook. & Arn.) Seem. subsp. *platyphyllum* [ʻōlapa, lapalapa]	end		en	fac				O						Wagner et al. 1990:227 (O)
Cheirodendron trigynum (Gaudich.) A.Heller subsp. *helleri* (Sherff) Lowry [ʻōlapa, lapalapa, kauila mohu, mahu]	end		en	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:228 (K)
Cheirodendron trigynum (Gaudich.) A.Heller subsp. *trigynum* [ʻōlapa, lapalapa, kauila mohu, mahu]	end		vu	fac		Ni †		O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:228 (Ni, O, Mo, L, M, H); Wichman & St. John 1990:116 (Ni†, 1826)
Hedera helix L. [English ivy]	nat			upl			K				M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:228 (K, O, H); Starr et al. 2003:24 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:133 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:156 (remove O [no evidence of nat.])
Heptapleurum actinophyllum (Endl.) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett [octopus tree, umbrella tree, rubber tree]	nat		lc				K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:232 (K, O, M, H [as *Schefflera actinophylla*]); Staples et al. 2002:5 (Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:137 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:19 (L); Lowry & Plunkett 2020:146 (COMBNOV, Syn. *S. actinophylla* = *H. actinophyllum*)
Heptapleurum arboricola Hayata [dwarf umbrella tree, dwarf schefflera, arboricola]	nat						K	O			M		H	Starr et al. 2003:24 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR [as *Schefflera arboricola*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:137 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2008:10 (O? [adventive]); Frohlich & Lau 2010:4 (O); Frohlich & Lau 2012:28 (K); Parker & Parsons 2012a:56 (H); Wagner et al. 2012:7 (O record adventive, not followed); Lowry & Plunkett 2020:147 (Syn. *S. arboricola* = *H. arboricola*)
Heptapleurum heptaphyllum (L.) Y.F.Deng	nat		lc					O						Daehler & Baker 2006:13 (O? [as *Schefflera taiwaniana*, adventive]); Frohlich & Lau 2012:28 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR, *S. taiwaniana* misapplied = *S. heptaphylla*); Lowry & Plunkett 2020:154 (Syn. *S. heptaphylla* = *H. heptaphyllum*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Araliaceae (continued)**														
Heptapleurum insularum Seem.	nat		lc					O						Frohlich & Lau 2012:29 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR [as *Schefflera insularum*]); Lowry & Plunkett 2020:155 (Syn. *S. insularum* = *H. insularum*)
Hydrocotyle bowlesioides Mathias & Constance [marsh pennywort]	nat			fac			K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:205 (K, O, H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:2 (L, WM); Starr et al. 2003:24 (EM)
Hydrocotyle sibthorpioides Lam. [marsh pennywort]	nat		lc	fac			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:205 (K, O, M, H)
Hydrocotyle verticillata Thunb. [marsh pennywort, pohe, pohepohe, pohepohe wai, laukahi (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	ind/ nat?		lc	obl		Ni	K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:205 (Ni, K, O, Mo, M, H)
Plerandra elegantissima (H.J.Veitch ex Mast.) Lowry, G.M.Plunkett & Frodin [false aralia]	nat		en					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:138 (DESCR [as *Schefflera elegantissima*]); Frohlich & Lau 2010:4 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Wagner et al. 2012:7 (O record adventive, not followed); Lowry et al. 2013:49 (Syn. *S. elegantissima* = *P. elegantissima*)
Polyscias bisattenuata (Sherff) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett	end	e	cr				K **ρ**							Wagner et al. 1990:235 (Syn. *Tetraplasandra bisattenuata* = *T. oahuensis*); Lowry & Plunkett 2010:73/Wagner et al. 2012:7 (RESURRECT/K, COMBNOV, Syn. *T. bisattenuata* = *P. bisattenuata*)
Polyscias filicifolia (C.Moore ex E.Fourn.) L.H.Bailey [fern leaf aralia, panax, angelica]	nat?							O ?						Staples & Herbst 2005:134 (KEY, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:50 (O? [adventive, Ala Wai Community Garden, 2011])
Polyscias flynnii (Lowry & K.R.Wood) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett	end	e	cr				K **ρ**							Lowry & Wood 2000:40 (SPNOV/K [as *Tetraplasandra flynnii*], KEY, DESCR); Lowry & Plunkett 2010:74 (COMBNOV, Syn. *T. flynnii* = *P. flynnii*)
Polyscias gymnocarpa (Hillebr.) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett [‘ohe‘ohe]	end	e	cr	facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:234 (O [as *Tetraplasandra gymnocarpa*]); Lowry & Plunkett 2010:74 (COMBNOV, Syn. *T. gymnocarpa* = *P. gymnocarpa*)
Polyscias hawaiensis (A.Gray) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett [‘ohe]	end			facu					Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:234 (Mo, L, M, H [as *Tetraplasandra hawaiensis*]); Lowry & Plunkett 2010:74 (COMBNOV, Syn. *T. hawaiensis* = *P. hawaiensis*)
Polyscias kavaiensis (H.Mann) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett [‘ohe‘ohe]	end		lc				K	O		L	M ®		H ®	Wagner et al. 1990:235 (K, O, L, M, H [as *Tetraplasandra kavaiensis*]); Lowry & Wood 2000:43 (KEY); Lowry & Plunkett 2010:74 (COMBNOV, Syn. *T. kavaiensis* = *P. kavaiensis*)
Polyscias lallanii R.Kr.Singh & Sanjeet Kumar [pōkalakala]	end	e	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:229 (K [as *Munroidendron racemosum*]); Herbst & Wagner 1996:9 (REDISCOVER/K); Lowry & Plunkett 2010:74 (COMBNOV, Syn. *M. racemosum* = *Polyscias racemosa* [nom. illeg.]); Singh & Kumar 2024:18 (NOMNOV, *P. racemosa* = *P. lallanii*); Lowry et al. 2024:80 (NOMNOV, *P. racemosa* = *P. munroi* [nom. illeg.]
Polyscias lydgatei (Hillebr.) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett	end	e	cr					O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:235 (Syn. *Tetraplasandra lydgatei* = *T. oahuensis*); Motley 2005:106 (RESURRECT/O, KEY, DESCR); Lowry & Plunkett 2010:74 (COMBNOV, Syn. *T. lydgatei* = *P. lydgatei*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Araliaceae (continued)**														
Polyscias oahuensis (A.Gray) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett [‘ohe mauka]	end	soc	lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:235 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Tetraplasandra oahuensis*]); Motley 2005:106 (KEY); Lowry & Plunkett 2010:74 (COMBNOV, Syn. *T. oahuensis* = *P. oahuensis*)
Polyscias sandwicensis (A.Gray) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett [‘ohe, ‘ohe kukuluae‘o, ‘ohe makai, ‘ohe‘ohe (Ni‘ihau), ‘oheokai]	end	soc	nt			Ni †		O	Mo	L	M	Ka ?†	H	Wagner et al. 1990:231 (Ni, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Reynoldsia sandwicensis*]); Lowry & Plunkett 2010:74 (COMBNOV, Syn. *R. sandwicensis* = *P. sandwicensis*); Forbes 1913a:4 (Ka?†, 1900, observed but no spm.); Wichman & St. John 1990:117 (Ni†, 1913)
Polyscias waialealae (Rock) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett	end		en	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:236 (K [as *Tetraplasandra waialealae*]); Lowry & Plunkett 2010:75 (COMBNOV, Syn. *T. waialealae* = *P. waialealae*)
Polyscias waimeae (Wawra) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett [‘ohe kiko‘olā]	end		en	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:236 (K [as *Tetraplasandra waimeae*]); Lowry & Plunkett 2010:75 (COMBNOV, Syn. *T. waimeae* = *P. waimeae*)
Tetrapanax papyrifer (Hook.) K.Koch [Chinese rice paper plant, rice paper plant]	nat		lc					O					H	Staples & Herbst 2005:131 (KEY), 138 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:8 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012a:56 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)
▶ **Aristolochiaceae**														
Aristolochia littoralis Parodi [calico flower]	nat			facu			K	O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:237 (O); Imada et al. 2000:10 (K); Starr et al. 2003:25 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:139 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:19 (WM)
▶ **Asteraceae**														
Acanthospermum australe (Loefl.) Kuntze [spiny bur, Paraguay bur, kūkaehipa]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:252 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:159 (remove Ni [no evidence of nat.])
Acanthospermum hispidum DC.	nat								Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:252 (Mo)
Achillea millefolium L. [common yarrow, milfoil]	nat		lc	upl									H	Wagner et al. 1990:252 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:150 (KEY), 166 (DESCR)
Adenostemma viscosum J.R.Forst. & G.Forst. [kāmanamana]	ind		lc	facw			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:254 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *A. lavenia*]); King & Robinson 1987:60/Herbst & Wagner 1999:14 (*A. lavenia* misapplied = *A. viscosum*); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Munro 315 BISH (L†, 1915)
Ageratina adenophora (Spreng.) R.M.King & H.Rob. [Maui pāmakani, pāmakani haole, ageratina, Crofton weed]	nat			facu				O	Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:254 (O, Mo, L, M)
Ageratina riparia (Regel) R.M.King & H.Rob. [Hāmākua pāmakani, spreading mist flower]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka ?	H	Wagner et al. 1990:255 (O, Mo, M, H); Herbst & Wagner 1996:9 (K); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:3 (L); Warren et al. 1994:12 (Ka? [observed but no spm.])

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteraceae (continued)**														
Ageratum conyzoides L. [ageratum, billygoat weed, maile hohono, nahelehele, maile honohono]	nat			fac	Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:255 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Wood & LeGrande 2006:20 (Le)
Ageratum houstonianum Mill. [ageratum, maile hohono, maile honohono]	nat			facu			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:256 (K, O, H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:2 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:153 (DESCR)
Ambrosia artemisiifolia L. [common ragweed]	nat			upl									H	Wagner et al. 1990:256 (O, Mo, M, H); Strother 2006b/Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:159 (remove O, Mo, M [re-IDed as *A. confertiflora*], KEY)
Ambrosia confertiflora DC.	nat							O	Mo		M		H	Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:159 (NEWNAT/O, Mo, M, H, KEY)
Anthemis cotula L. [mayweed, foetid chamomile]	nat			upl			K			L†	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:258 (K, L, M, H); Munro 79 BISH (L†, 1927)
Arctium lappa L. [great burdock, gobo]	nat							O†		L			H†	Wagner et al. 1990:258 (O, L, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:148 (KEY), 167 (DESCR); Forbes 2384.O BISH (O†, 1916); Akira s.n. BISH 73256 (H†, 1960)
Arctotheca prostrata (Salisb.) Britten [Capeweed, Cape dandelion]	nat										M			Starr & Starr 2011:23 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR [as *A. calendula*]); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:159 (*A. calendula* misapplied = *A. prostrata*)
× *Argyrautia degeneri* Sherff	end										M			Wagner et al. 1990:259 (M, parentage: *Argyroxiphium grayanum* × *Dubautia laxa* subsp. *laxa*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Argyroxiphium caliginis C.N.Forbes [ʻāhinahina, ʻEke silversword]	end	soc	vu	obl							M			Wagner et al. 1990:259 (WM)
Argyroxiphium grayanum (Hillebr.) O.Deg. [greensword]	end			obl							M			Wagner et al. 1990:260 (EM, WM)
Argyroxiphium × *kai* (C.N.Forbes) D.D.Keck	end										M			Wagner et al. 1990:259 (M); B. Baldwin pers. comm. 2025 (spontaneous, unstabilized hybrid, parentage: *A. caliginis* × *A. grayanum*)
Argyroxiphium kauense (Rock & M.Neal) O.Deg. & I.Deg. [ʻāhinahina, Kaʻū silversword]	end	e	cr	facw									H	Wagner et al. 1990:260 (H)
Argyroxiphium sandwicense DC. subsp. *macrocephalum* (A.Gray) Meyrat [ʻāhinahina, hinahina]	end	t	cr								M			Wagner et al. 1990:261 (EM)
Argyroxiphium sandwicense DC. subsp. *sandwicense* [ʻāhinahina, hinahina]	end	e	cr										H ρ	Wagner et al. 1990:261 (H)
Argyroxiphium virescens Hillebr. [greensword]	end	soc	ex								M			Wagner et al. 1990:261 (EM)
Artemisia australis Less. [ʻāhinahina, hinahina, hinahina kuahiwi]	end				Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:263 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:153 (KEY), 154 (DESCR); Wood & LeGrande 2006:20 (Le)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteraceae (continued)**														
Artemisia kauaiensis (Skottsb.) Skottsb. [ʻāhinahina, hinahina]	end		cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:263 (K)
Artemisia mauiensis (A.Gray) Skottsb. [ʻāhinahina, hinahina]	end										M			Wagner et al. 1990:265 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:153 (KEY), 154 (DESCR)
Artemisia vulgaris L. [mugwort]	nat			facu			K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:265 (K, O, H); Wagner & Herbst 1995:15 (EM); Oppenheimer 2004:9 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:153 (KEY), 154 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2008:24 (L)
Baltimora recta L.	nat							O						Wagner et al. 1990:267 (O); Note: single site, Makapuʻu Lighthouse road, persists to present
Bellis perennis L. [English daisy, true daisy]	excl						K ×						H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:267 (K, H? [uncertain location, no BISH spms.]); Staples & Herbst 2005:149 (KEY), 167 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:159 (exclude from checklist, no evidence of nat.)
Bidens alba (L.) DC. var. *radiata* (Sch.Bip.) Ballard ex Melchert [Spanish needle, beggartick]	nat				Mi		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:270 (Ku, Mi, K, O, M, Ka, H); Hughes 1995:2 (Mo); Oppenheimer 2007:20 (L); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:160 (remove Ku [no evidence of nat.])
Bidens amplectens Sherff [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end	e	vu					O						Wagner et al. 1990:271 (O)
Bidens asymmetrica (H.Lév.) Sherff [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:271 (O)
Bidens campylotheca Sch.Bip. subsp. *campylotheca* [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end	soc	vu	facu			K	O		L †			H	Wagner et al. 1990:273 (O, L, H); Lorence et al. 1995:22 (K); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Munro 262 BISH (L†, 1928)
Bidens campylotheca Sch.Bip. subsp. *pentamera* (Sherff) Ganders & Nagata [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end	e	cr	facu							M			Wagner et al. 1990:273 (EM); Lau 1995:10 (WM)
Bidens campylotheca Sch.Bip. subsp. *waihoiensis* H.St.John [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end	e	cr	facu							M			Wagner et al. 1990:273 (EM)
Bidens cervicata Sherff [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end		en			Ni	K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:273 (Ni, K, O)
Bidens conjuncta Sherff [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end	e	vu	facw							M			Wagner et al. 1990:273 (WM)
Bidens cosmoides (A.Gray) Sherff [poʻolā nui]	end	soc	en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:274 (K)
Bidens cynapiifolia Kunth [Spanish needle, beggartick]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:274 (O, Mo, L, M, H); Lorence et al. 1995:23 (K)
Bidens forbesii Sherff subsp. *forbesii* [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end		en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:275 (K)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteraceae (continued)**														
Bidens forbesii Sherff subsp. *kahiliensis* Ganders & Nagata [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end		en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:275 (K)
Bidens gardneri Baker	nat								Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:275 (Mo)
Bidens hawaiensis A.Gray [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:275 (H)
Bidens hillebrandiana (Drake) O.Deg. ex Sherff subsp. *hillebrandiana* [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end	e	cr										H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:276 (H)
Bidens hillebrandiana (Drake) O.Deg. ex Sherff subsp. *polycephala* Nagata & Ganders [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end						K		Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:276 (Mo, M); Wood & Kirkpatrick 2014:29 (K)
Bidens laevis (L.) Britton, Sterns & Poggenb.	excl							O ×	Mo ×					Wagner et al. 1990:268 (O?, Mo? [no clear evidence of nat., last seen 1912])
Bidens macrocarpa (A.Gray) Sherff [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end			facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:276 (O)
Bidens mauiensis (A.Gray) Sherff [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end									L	M	Ka		Wagner et al. 1990:276 (L, M, Ka)
Bidens menziesii (A.Gray) Sherff subsp. *filiformis* (Sherff) Ganders & Nagata [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:278 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:150 (KEY), 167 (DESCR)
Bidens menziesii (A.Gray) Sherff subsp. *menziesii* [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end								Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:278 (Mo, WM)
Bidens micrantha Gaudich. subsp. *ctenophylla* (Sherff) Nagata & Ganders [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end	e	cr										H	Wagner et al. 1990:279 (H)
Bidens micrantha Gaudich. subsp. *kalealaha* Nagata & Ganders [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end	e	en							L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:279 (L, EM, WM)
Bidens micrantha Gaudich. subsp. *micrantha* [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end										M		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:279 (EM, WM); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:160 (H); Josh VanDeMark pers. comm. 2025 (H†, 1987)
Bidens molokaiensis (Hillebr.) Sherff [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end		vu					O †	Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:279 (O, Mo); Miles K. Thomas pers. obs. (O†, 2000)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteraceae (continued)**														
Bidens pilosa L. [Spanish needle, beggartick, kī, kī nehe, kī pipili, nehe, koʻokoʻolau (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat			facu	Mi†, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:279 (Mi, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:160 (Le); Starr & Starr 2008/Herbst 6372 BISH (Mi†, 1980)
Bidens populifolia Sherff [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end	soc	vu					O						Wagner et al. 1990:281 (O)
Bidens sandvicensis Less. subsp. *confusa* Nagata & Ganders [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end	soc	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:281 (K)
Bidens sandvicensis Less. subsp. *sandvicensis* [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end		vu				K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:281 (K, O)
Bidens torta Sherff [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end			facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:281 (O)
Bidens valida Sherff [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end		en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:282 (K)
Bidens wailele K.R.Wood & Knope [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end						K							Wood & Knope 2023:379 (SPNOV/K, DESCR, KEY)
Bidens wiebkei Sherff [koʻokoʻolau, koʻolau]	end	e	cr						Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:282 (Mo)
Blainvillea gayana Cass.	nat										M		H	Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:56 (NEWNAT/EM, WM, H)
Blumea sessiliflora Decne.	excl			facu							M ×			Wagner et al. 1990:283 (M [single spm. in 1920, no specific locality])
Blumea sinuata (Lour.) Merr.	nat							O					H †	Wagner et al. 1990:283 (O, H [as *B. laciniata*]); Pornpongrungrueng et al. 2016:35 (Syn. *B. laciniata* = *B. sinuata*); Kawasaki s.n. BISH 74230 (H†, 1962)
Calendula arvensis L. [field marigold]	nat?										M ?			Oppenheimer 2019:7 (WM? [adventive, Honokahua, 2010])
Calyptocarpus vialis Less. [straggler daisy]	nat			fac	Mi		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:284 (K, O, Mo, L, M); Bruegmann 1999:1 (Mi); Oppenheimer 2006:10 (Ka); Oppenheimer 2007:20 (H)
Carduus pycnocephalus L.	nat										M			Wagner et al. 1990:284 (EM)
Carthamus tinctorius L.	nat?							O ?						Staples & Herbst 2005:148 (KEY), 168 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2020:63 (O? [adventive in Ala Moana Beach Park, 2017])
Centaurea cyanus L. [bachelor's button, cornflower]	nat			facu						L			H	Wagner & Herbst 1995:15 (NEWNAT/L); Staples et al. 2003:8 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:168 (DESCR)
Centaurea melitensis L. [Napa thistle, yellow star thistle]	nat					Ni	K	O †	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:286 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Nagata 2459 BISH (O†, 1982)
Centaurea stoebe L.	excl												H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:286 (H? [single spm., Kona, 1965], DESCR [as *C. maculosa*]); Keil & Ochsmann 2006 (Syn. *C. maculosa* = *C. stoebe*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteraceae (continued)**														
Centratherum punctatum Cass. subsp. *punctatum* [Brazilian button flower, larkdaisy]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Lorence et al. 1995:23 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2003:6 (H); Starr et al. 2004:20 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:148 (KEY), 168 (DESCR); Starr et al. 2006:32 (Mo); Starr et al. 2010:62 (L); Lau & Frohlich 2012:9 (O)
Chromolaena odorata (L.) R.M.King & H.Rob. [devil weed, Siam weed]	nat			upl				O ☠					H ☠	Frohlich & Lau 2012:30 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2014:8 (O, RANGE EXT [spreading but localized across north and central O]); Parker et al. 2024:135 (H)
Cirsium arvense (L.) Scop. [Canada thistle, field thistle]	nat										M			Oppenheimer 2019:4 (NEWNAT/EM)
Cirsium vulgare (Savi) Ten. [bull thistle, pua kala, puaponi (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat			facu	Le?	Ni ?	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:287 (K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Wichman & St. John 1990:141 (Ni?, observed but uncollected); Wood & LeGrande 2006:20 (Le? [observed but uncollected])
Coreopsis lanceolata L. [tickseed, ko‘oko‘olau haole, lanceleaf coreopsis]	nat			upl						L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:289 (L, H); Meidell et al. 1997:17 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:156 (DESCR); Starr & Starr 2013a:34 (EM)
Coreopsis tinctoria Nutt.	excl			facu				O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:289 (O? [single spm., Schofield Barracks, 1916], DESCR)
Cosmos caudatus Kunth	excl												H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:242 (H? [reported by Hillebrand (1888) but never seen again], DESCR)
Cosmos sulphureus Cav. [orange cosmos]	nat?										M ?			Staples & Herbst 2005:157 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:64 (WM? [adventive, 2004])
Cotula australis (Sieber ex Spreng.) Hook.f. [Australian brass buttons]	nat			upl			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:289 (O, EM, H); Lorence et al. 1995:23 (K); Oppenheimer 2003:6 (WM); Oppenheimer 2011:6 (L); Faccenda & Daehler 2024:34 (Mo)
Crassocephalum crepidioides (Benth.) S.Moore [redflower ragweed]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka ?	H	Wagner et al. 1990:291 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Nagata 1995:11 (L); Starr & Starr 2011:24 (Ka); Wagner et al. 2012:10 (Ka record adventive)
Crepis capillaris (L.) Wallr. [hawk's beard]	nat			upl									H	Wagner et al. 1990:291 (H)
Crepis vesicaria L. subsp. *taraxacifolia* (Thuill.) Thell.	nat												H	Staples et al. 2002:5 (NEWNAT/H)
Cyanthillium cinereum (L.) H.Rob. var. *parviflorum* (Reinw. ex Blume) Karthik. & Moorthy [little ironweed]	nat			fac		Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:373 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *Vernonia cinerea* var. *parviflora*]); Wagner et al. 1997:52 (Syn. *V. c.* var. *parviflora* = *C. cinereum*); POWO 2025 (treat as var. *parviflorum*)
Delairea odorata Lem. [Cape ivy, German ivy, Italian ivy]	nat							O ☠		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:356 (M, H [as *Senecio mikanioides*]); Jeffrey 1986:933/Herbst & Wagner 1999:14 (Syn. *S. mikanioides* = *D. odorata*); Staples & Herbst 2005:148 (KEY), 168 (DESCR); Starr et al. 2010:62 (L); Lau & Frohlich 2012:9 (O)
Dubautia arborea (A.Gray) D.D.Keck [na‘ena‘e, kūpaoa]	end	soc	en										H	Wagner et al. 1990:295 (H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteraceae (continued)**														
Dubautia carrii B.G.Baldwin & Friar [na‘ena‘e, kūpaoa]	end	soc							Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:302 (Mo, WM [as *D. linearis* subsp. *opposita*]); Baldwin & Friar 2010:2 (SPNOV/Mo, remove M [re-IDed as *D. hanaulaensis*] Syn. *D. l.* subsp. *opposita* = *D. carrii*, DESCR)
Dubautia ciliolata (DC.) D.D.Keck subsp. *ciliolata* [na‘ena‘e, kūpaoa]	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:297 (H)
Dubautia ciliolata (DC.) D.D.Keck subsp. *glutinosa* G.D.Carr [na‘ena‘e, kūpaoa]	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:297 (H)
Dubautia × *coriacea* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	end										M			Wagner et al. 1990:292 (M, parentage: *D. scabra* × *D. waianapanapaensis* [as Syn. *D. dolosa*]); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Dubautia hanaulaensis B.G.Baldwin [na‘ena‘e, kūpaoa]	end	soc									M			Baldwin & Friar 2010:5 (SPNOV/WM, DESCR)
Dubautia haupuensis B.G.Baldwin & K.R.Wood [na‘ena‘e, kūpaoa]	end						K **ρ**							Baldwin et al. 2024:508 (SPNOV/K, DESCR, KEY)
Dubautia herbstobatae G.D.Carr [na‘ena‘e, kūpaoa]	end	e	cr					O						Wagner et al. 1990:297 (O)
Dubautia imbricata H.St.John & G.D.Carr subsp. *acronaea* G.D.Carr [na‘ena‘e, kūpaoa]	end	soc	cr	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:298 (K); Carr 1999:146 (KEY)
Dubautia imbricata H.St.John & G.D.Carr subsp. *imbricata* [na‘ena‘e, kūpaoa]	end	e	cr	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:298 (K); Carr 1999:146 (KEY)
Dubautia kalalauensis B.G.Baldwin & G.D.Carr [na‘ena‘e, kūpaoa]	end	e	cr				K **ρ**							Baldwin & Carr 2005:259 (SPNOV/K, DESCR)
Dubautia kenwoodii G.D.Carr [na‘ena‘e, kūpaoa]	end†	e	cr				K †							Carr 1998:8 (SPNOV/K, DESCR); Herbst & Wagner 1999:14 (DESCR); Carr 1999:148 (KEY); Wood 2007:14/Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 1991)
Dubautia knudsenii Hillebr. subsp. *filiformis* G.D.Carr [na‘ena‘e, kūpaoa]	end	soc	en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:298 (K); Carr 1999:148, 149 (KEY)
Dubautia knudsenii Hillebr. subsp. *knudsenii* [na‘ena‘e, kūpaoa]	end		en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:299 (K); Carr 1999:148 (KEY)
Dubautia knudsenii Hillebr. subsp. *nagatae* (H.St.John) G.D.Carr [na‘ena‘e, kūpaoa]	end		en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:299 (K); Carr 1999:148, 149 (KEY)
Dubautia laevigata A.Gray [na‘ena‘e, kūpaoa]	end		en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:299 (K); Carr 1999:150 (KEY)
Dubautia latifolia (A.Gray) D.D.Keck [koholāpehu]	end	e	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:299 (K); Carr 1999:151 (KEY)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteraceae (continued)**														
Dubautia laxa Hook. & Arn. subsp. *bryanii* (Sherff) G.D.Carr [naʻenaʻe pua melemele]	end		en	fac				O						Wagner et al. 1990:301 (O)
Dubautia laxa Hook. & Arn. subsp. *hirsuta* (Hillebr.) G.D.Carr [naʻenaʻe pua melemele]	end		vu	fac			K	O		L †				Wagner et al. 1990:301 (K, O, L); Carr 1999:152 (KEY); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Wood 12057 BISH (L†, 2006)
Dubautia laxa Hook. & Arn. subsp. *laxa* [naʻenaʻe pua melemele]	end		vu	fac				O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:301 (O, Mo, M); Wood 2006:16 (K); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:160 (remove K [re-IDed as *D. haupuensis*])
Dubautia laxa Hook. & Arn. subsp. *pseudoplantaginea* (Skottsb.) G.D.Carr [naʻenaʻe pua melemele]	end		en	fac				O						Wagner et al. 1990:301 (O)
Dubautia linearis (Gaudich.) D.D.Keck subsp. *hillebrandii* (H.Mann) G.D.Carr [naʻenaʻe, kūpaoa]	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:302 (H)
Dubautia linearis (Gaudich.) D.D.Keck subsp. *linearis* [naʻenaʻe, kūpaoa]	end									L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:302 (L, M); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Nagata s.n. BISH 486665 (L†, 1982)
Dubautia × *lonchophylla* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	end									L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:293 (L, M, parentage: *D. plantaginea* subsp. *plantaginea* × *D. scabra*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Dubautia × *mendax* Sherff	end						K							Wagner et al. 1990:292 (K, parentage: *D. laevigata* × *D. laxa* subsp. *hirsuta*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Dubautia menziesii (A.Gray) D.D.Keck [naʻenaʻe, kūpaoa]	end										M			Wagner et al. 1990:302 (EM)
Dubautia microcephala Skottsb. [naʻenaʻe, kūpaoa]	end	soc	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:302 (K); Carr 1999:153 (KEY)
Dubautia × *montana* (H.Mann) D.D.Keck	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:292 (H, parentage: *D. arborea* × *D. linearis* subsp. *hillebrandii*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Dubautia paleata A.Gray [naʻenaʻe pua kea]	end		en	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:303 (K); Carr 1999:154 (KEY)
Dubautia pauciflorula H.St.John & G.D.Carr [naʻenaʻe, kūpaoa]	end	e	cr	fac			K **ρ**							Wagner et al. 1990:303 (K); Carr 1999:154 (KEY)
Dubautia plantaginea Gaudich. subsp. *humilis* G.D.Carr [naʻenaʻe, kūpaoa]	end	e	cr	fac							M **ρ**			Wagner et al. 1990:304 (WM)
Dubautia plantaginea Gaudich. subsp. *magnifolia* (Sherff) G.D.Carr [naʻenaʻe, kūpaoa]	end	e	cr	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:304 (K); Carr 1999:155 (KEY)
Dubautia plantaginea Gaudich. subsp. *plantaginea* [naʻenaʻe, kūpaoa]	end		lc	fac				O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:304 (O, Mo, L, M, H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteraceae (continued)**														
Dubautia platyphylla (A.Gray) D.D.Keck [naʻenaʻe, kūpaoa]	end	soc									M			Wagner et al. 1990:305 (M)
Dubautia raillardioides Hillebr. [naʻenaʻe ʻula]	end		en	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:305 (K); Carr 1999:155 (KEY)
Dubautia reticulata (Sherff) D.D.Keck [naʻenaʻe, kūpaoa]	end	soc	vu	facu							M			Wagner et al. 1990:305 (M)
Dubautia × *rockii* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	end										M			Wagner et al. 1990:293 (M, parentage: *D. platyphylla* × *D. scabra*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Dubautia scabra (DC.) D.D.Keck subsp. *leiophylla* (A.Gray) G.D.Carr [naʻenaʻe, kūpaoa]	end			facu					Mo	L †	M		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:307 (Mo, L, M, H); Perlman 5074 BISH (L†, 1987); Degener 19823 BISH (H†, 1949)
Dubautia scabra (DC.) D.D.Keck subsp. *scabra* [naʻenaʻe, kūpaoa]	end			facu							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:308 (EM, H)
Dubautia sherffiana Fosberg [naʻenaʻe, kūpaoa]	end	soc	cr					O ρ						Wagner et al. 1990:308 (O)
Dubautia × *struthioloides* (A.Gray) D.D.Keck	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:292 (H, parentage: *D. arborea* × *D. ciliolata* subsp. *glutinosa*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Dubautia syndetica G.D.Carr & Lorence [naʻenaʻe, kūpaoa]	end	soc	cr				K							Carr & Lorence 1998:4 (SPNOV/K, DESCR); Herbst & Wagner 1999:14 (DESCR); Carr 1999:156 (KEY)
Dubautia waialealae Rock [naʻenaʻe, kūpaoa]	end	e	cr	obl			K							Wagner et al. 1990:308 (K); Carr 1999:156 (KEY)
Dubautia waianapanapaensis G.D.Carr [naʻenaʻe, kūpaoa]	end			fac							M			Wagner et al. 1990:297 (EM [as *D. dolosa*]); Carr 1995:1580/Wagner & Herbst 2003:7 (RESURRECT/EM, *D. dolosa* misapplied = *D. waianapanapaensis*)
Eclipta prostrata (L.) L. [false daisy, puaokalani (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat		lc	facw		Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:309 (Ni, K, O, Mo, M, H [as *E. alba*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:16 (Syn. *E. alba* = *E. prostrata*); Oppenheimer 2003:7 (L); Starr & Starr 2017:4 (Ka)
Elephantopus mollis Kunth [elephant's foot]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:310 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:4 (L)
Emilia coccinea (Sims) G.Don [fiery tasselflower, Flora's paintbrush]	nat						K	O		L †				Wagner et al. 1990:312 (O, L); Imada et al. 2000:10 (K); Fosberg 12518 RSA (L†, 1935)
Emilia fosbergii Nicolson [pualele (Niʻihau)]	nat			facu	Ku†, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:312 (Ku, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Starr et al. 2001/Lamoureux 1864 BISH (Ku†, 1961); Note: Le added, based on BISH spms. (C. Trauernicht 595, W. King 3010)
Emilia praetermissa Milne-Redh.	nat							O						Ross & Faccenda 2023a:41 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteraceae (continued)**														
Emilia sonchifolia (L.) DC. var. *javanica* (Burm.f.) Mattf. [lilac tassel flower, Flora's paintbrush, pua lele (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:312 (K, O); Wagner et al. 1997:52 (EM); Oppenheimer 2008:24 (L); Imada & Kennedy 2020:72 (Mo, H)
Emilia sonchifolia (L.) DC. var. *sonchifolia* [lilac tassel flower, Flora's paintbrush]	nat			fac			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:312 (K, O, M); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:4 (H)
Encelia farinosa A.Gray ex Torr. [brittle bush]	nat										M			Wagner et al. 1990:313 (EM, WM)
Erechtites hieraciifolius (L.) Raf. ex DC. [fireweed]	nat			fac			K	O†	Mo	L	M		H†	Wagner et al. 1990:313 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *E. hieracifolia*]); Kenner 17 HAW (O†, 1962); Fagerlund 24 BISH (H†, 1942); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *hieraciifolius*)
Erechtites valerianifolius (Link ex Spreng.) DC. [fireweed]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:314 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *E. valerianifolia*]); Staples et al. 2003:8 (Ka); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *valerianifolius*)
Erigeron annuus (L.) Pers.	excl												H×	Wagner et al. 1990:314 (H? [single spm., Hāmākua, 1936])
Erigeron bellioides DC. [daisy fleabane]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:314 (O, M); Nagata 1995:11 (O); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:2 (WM); Oppenheimer 2003:7 (H); Staples et al. 2003:8 (Mo); Starr et al. 2004:21 (K); Oppenheimer 2008:24 (L)
Erigeron bonariensis L. [hairy horseweed, ilioha, iliohe, laniwela (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat			fac	Ku†, Mi, La, FF, Le?		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:288 (Ku, Mi, La, FF, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *Conyza bonariensis*]); Wood & LeGrande 2006:20 (Le? [observed but no spm.]); Nesom 2008/Chen & Brouillet 2011 (Syn. *C. bonariensis* = *E. bonariensis*); Faccenda & Strong 2024:172 (remove Ni, Ka [re-IDed as *E. sumatrensis*], KEY); Naomi Worcester pers. comm. 2025 (Ku†, 2001)
Erigeron canadensis L. var. *canadensis* [horseweed, lani wela, ilioha, iliohe, pua mana, uwiuwi, kaaliwai (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat			upl							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:288 (M, H [as *Conyza canadensis* var. *canadensis*]); Nesom 2008 (Syn. *C. c.* var. *canadensis* = *E. c.* var. *canadensis*)
Erigeron canadensis L. var. *pusillus* (Nutt.) B.Boivin [horseweed, lani wela, ilioha, iliohe]	nat			upl	Mi	Ni	K†	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:288 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Conyza canadensis* var. *pusilla*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:16 (Mi); Starr et al. 2006:32 (Ka); Nesom 2008 (Syn. *C. c.* var. *pusilla* = *E. c.* var. *pusillus*); Heller 2820 BISH (K†, 1895)
Erigeron karvinskianus DC. [daisy fleabane]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:315 (K, O, M, H); Hughes 1995:2 (Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:150 (KEY), 168 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Bustamente 2014a:19 (L)
Erigeron sumatrensis Retz. [hairy horseweed, ilioha, iliohe]	nat				Mi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Faccenda & Strong 2024:173 (NEWNAT/Mi, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H, KEY, *E. bonariensis* misapplied, in part = *E. sumatrensis*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteraceae (continued)**														
Euchiton japonicus (Thunb.) Holub [cudweed, everlasting]	nat										M		H	Wagner et al. 1997:54 (NEWNAT/H, KEY [as *E. japonicus*]); Herbst & Wagner 1999:14 (EM, H); Staples et al. 2002:5 (EM); Nesom 2002:516, 518 (*E. gymnocephalus*, NEWNAT/H, KEY); Compositae Working Group 2025 (Syn. *E. gymnocephalus* = *E. japonicus*)
Euchiton sphaericus (Willd.) Holub [cudweed, everlasting]	nat								Mo†	L†	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:320 (Mo, L, M, H [as *Gnaphalium japonicum*]); Wagner et al. 1997:54 (*Gnaphalium japonicum* misapplied = *Euchiton sphaericus*, KEY); Nesom 2002:516, 519 (KEY); Swezey s.n. BISH 75301 (Mo†, 1929); Munro 356 BISH (L†, 1915)
Eupatorium capillifolium (Lam.) Small ex Porter & Britton [dog fennel]	nat			fac									H	Staples et al. 2003:9 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)
Fitchia speciosa Cheeseman [neinei, Rarotonga fitchia]	nat		lc					O						Wagner et al. 1990:317 (O)
Flaveria trinervia (Spreng.) C.Mohr [clustered yellowtops]	nat			facu	Ku		K	O			M	Ka		Wagner et al. 1990:317 (O); Lorence et al. 1995:24 (K); Herbst & Wagner 1996:9 (Ka); Oppenheimer 2003:7 (EM, WM); Starr et al. 2010:62 (Ku)
Florestina tripteris DC.	nat							O			M			Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:2 (NEWNAT/WM, DESCR); Ross & Faccenda 2023a:41 (O)
Gaillardia pulchella Foug. [blanket flower, melekule wai kāhuli]	nat			facu	Ku†		K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:318 (Ku, O, M); Lorence et al. 1995:24 (K, Mo); Parker et al. 2024:136 (H); Starr et al. 2001/Lamoureux 2775 BISH (Ku†, 1964)
Galinsoga parviflora Cav. [gallant soldier]	nat			upl			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:318 (K, O, M, Ka, H); Oppenheimer 2008:24 (L); Oppenheimer 2011:6 (Mo)
Galinsoga quadriradiata Ruiz & Pav. [Peruvian daisy]	nat			upl				O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:320 (O, Mo, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:160 (remove Mo [no evidence of nat.])
Gamochaeta americana (Mill.) Wedd.	nat										M			Alford 2012:2, 5 (NEWNAT/EM, KEY)
Gamochaeta argyrinea G.L.Nesom	nat							O			M		H	Alford 2012:3, 5 (NEWNAT/O, EM, WM, H, KEY)
Gamochaeta pensylvanica (Willd.) Cabrera	nat			upl	Le		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:321 (K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *Gnaphalium purpureum*]); Alford 2012:2, 3, 4 (Le, KEY, *Gnaphalium purpureum* misapplied, in part = *Gamochaeta pensylvanica*)
Gamochaeta purpurea (L.) Cabrera [purple cudweed]	nat			upl			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:321 (K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *Gnaphalium purpureum*]); Wagner et al. 1997:54 (Syn. *Gnaphalium purpureum* = *Gamochaeta purpurea*, KEY); Wood & LeGrande 2006:20 (Le); Alford 2012:5 (remove Le, K, L, Ka [re-IDed as *Gamochaeta pensylvanica*], KEY); Imada & Kennedy 2020:72 (K)
Gamochaeta simplicicaulis (Willd. ex Spreng.) Cabrera	nat								Mo					Alford 2012:4 (NEWNAT/Mo, KEY)
Gazania rigens (L.) Gaertn. [treasure flower]	nat										M			Staples & Herbst 2005:151 (KEY), 160 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2019:4 (NEWNAT/EM)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteraceae (continued)**														
Gerbera jamesonii Adlam	nat?										M ?			Staples & Herbst 2005:160 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:65 (EM [adventive, Olinda])
Hedypnois rhagadioloides (L.) F.W.Schmidt	nat							O						Frohlich & Lau 2020:56 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Helianthus annuus L. [sunflower]	nat		lc	upl							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:322 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:150 (KEY), 161 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:57 (WM)
Helichrysum foetidum (L.) Moench [stinking everlasting]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:323 (H)
Helodeaster erici (C.N.Forbes) G.L.Nesom	end	e	cr	obl			K							Wagner et al. 1990:329 (K [as *Lagenifera erici*]); Nicolson 1999:376 (Lagenophora conserved over Lagenifera); Nesom 2000:58/Nesom 2001a:514 (Syn. *L. erici* = *Keysseria erici*); Nesom 2020:2 (COMBNOV, Syn. *K. erici* = *H. erici*)
Helodeaster helenae (C.N.Forbes & Lydgate) G.L.Nesom	end	e	cr	obl			K							Wagner et al. 1990:330 (K [as *Lagenifera helenae*]); Nicolson 1999:376 (Lagenophora conserved over Lagenifera); Nesom 2000:58/Nesom 2001a:514 (Syn. *L. helenae* = *Keysseria helenae*); Nesom 2020:2 (COMBNOV, Syn. *K. helenae* = *H. helenae*)
Helodeaster maviensis (H.Mann) G.L.Nesom [hōwaiaulu]	end	soc		obl					Mo †		M			Wagner et al. 1990:330 (Mo, EM, WM [as *Lagenifera maviensis*]); Nicolson 1999:376 (Lagenophora conserved over Lagenifera); Nesom 2000:58/Nesom 2001a:514 (Syn. *L. maviensis* = *Keysseria maviensis*); Nesom 2020:2 (COMBNOV, Syn. *K. maviensis* = *H. maviensis*); Hank Oppenheimer pers. comm./Stemmermann 3880 BISH (Mo†, 1979)
Hesperomannia arborescens A.Gray	end	e	cr						Mo **ρ**	L †	M **ρ**			Wagner et al. 1990:325 (O, Mo, L); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:3 (WM); Morden & Ching-Harbin 2013:229 (DESCR, KEY, remove O [re-IDed as *H. oahuensis*]); PEPP 2025/Munro 936 BISH (L†, 1929)
Hesperomannia lydgatei C.N.Forbes	end	e	cr	facu			K **ρ**							Wagner et al. 1990:325 (K); Morden & Ching-Harbin 2013:229 (DESCR, KEY)
Hesperomannia oahuensis (Hillebr.) O.Deg.	end	e	cr					O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:325 (O, WM [as *H. arbuscula*]); Morden & Ching-Harbin 2013:229 (Syn. *H. arbuscula* = *H. oahuensis*, DESCR, KEY, remove WM [re-IDed as *H. arborescens*])
Hesperomannia swezeyi O.Deg.	end	e	cr					O						Wagner et al. 1990:325 (Syn. *H. swezeyi* = *H. arborescens*); Morden & Ching-Harbin 2013:230 (RESURRECT/O, DESCR, KEY)
Heterotheca grandiflora Nutt. [telegraph weed]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:326 (K, O, L, M, Ka, H); Oppenheimer 2010:33 (Mo)
Hypochaeris glabra L. [smooth cat's ear]	nat				Le		K	O	Mo †	L †	M	Ka	H †	Wagner et al. 1990:327 (K, O, Mo, M, Ka, H [as *Hypochoeris glabra*]); Herbst & Wagner 1996:10 (Le); Staples et al. 2003:9 (L); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *Hypochaeris*); Degener 18338 US (Mo†, 1928); Hosaka 471 BISH (L†, 1931); Herat 750a BISH (H†, 1974)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteraceae (continued)**														
Hypochaeris radicata L. [hairy cat's ear, gosmore]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:327 (K, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *Hypochoeris radicata*]); Staples et al. 2002:6 (O); Wood & LeGrande 2006:20 (Le); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *Hypochaeris*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:160 (remove Le [re-IDed as *H. glabra*])
Kalimeris indica (L.) Sch.Bip. subsp. *indica* [Indian aster]	nat						K	O ?			M			Wagner et al. 1990:242 (O? [as *Boltonia indica*, adventive in Kāneʻohe]); Nagata 1995:11 (NEWNAT/K); Gu & Hoch 1997:785/Herbst & Wagner 1999:14 (Syn. *B. indica* = *K. i.* subsp. *indica*); Staples & Herbst 2005:150 (KEY), 169 (DESCR); Starr & Starr 2016:13 (EM)
Lactuca serriola L. [prickly lettuce]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:327 (O, L, M, H [as *L. serriola*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:16 (K); Koopman et al. 2001 (Syn. *L. serriola* = *L. sativa*); Oppenheimer 2003:7 (Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:149 (KEY), 162 (DESCR); Starr et al. 2006:33 (Ka); Strother 2006a (*L. sativa* misapplied = *L. serriola*)
Lapsana communis L. [nipplewort]	nat			facu							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:331 (M, H)
Leucanthemum × *superbum* (Bergmans ex J.W.Ingram) D.H.Kent [Shasta daisy]	nat										M		H	Staples & Herbst 2005:163 (DESCR); Pratt & Bio 2012:75 (NEWNAT/H); Oppenheimer 2019:4 (EM); Note: stabilized hybrid
Leucanthemum vulgare Lam. [ox eye daisy, field daisy, white daisy, pua Pākē]	nat			upl							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:286 (M, H [as *Chrysanthemum leucanthemum*]); Soreng & Cope 1991:162/Herbst & Wagner 1999:15 (Syn. *C. leucanthemum* = *L. vulgare*); Staples & Herbst 2005:163 (DESCR)
Lipochaeta bryanii Sherff [nehe]	end†	soc										Ka †		Wagner et al. 1990:334 (Ka [as *L. bryanii*]); Wagner & Robinson 2002:552 (COMBNOV, Syn. *L. bryanii* = *Melanthera bryanii*); Orchard 2013:397 (COMBNOV, *M. bryanii* = *Wollastonia bryanii*, not followed, KEY); Edwards et al. 2018 (Syn. *M. bryanii* = *L. bryanii*); Wood et al. 2019/Bryan Jr. 736 BISH (EXTINCT, 1931)
Lipochaeta connata (Gaudich.) DC. subsp. *acris* (Sherff) W.L.Wagner & H.Rob. [nehe]	end					Ni	K				M			Wagner et al. 1990:334 (Ni, K [as *L. connata* var. *acris*]); Wagner & Robinson 2001:545 (COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *L. c.* var. *acris* = *L. c.* subsp. *acris*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:160 (WM)
Lipochaeta connata (Gaudich.) DC. subsp. *connata* [nehe]	end						K				M	Ka ?†		Wagner et al. 1990:334 (K, WM [as *L. connata* var. *connata*]); Wagner & Robinson 2001:545 (Syn. *L. c.* var. *connata* = *L. c.* subsp. *connata*); Hillebrand 1888:206 (Ka?†, 1871, no spms. known)
Lipochaeta degeneri Sherff [nehe]	end†	soc							Mo †					Wagner et al. 1990:334 (Mo); Wood et al. 2019/Degener 4198 US (EXTINCT, 1928)
Lipochaeta fauriei H.Lév. [nehe]	end	e	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:336 (K [as *L. fauriei*]); Wagner & Robinson 2001:552 (COMBNOV, Syn. *L. fauriei* = *Melanthera fauriei*); Orchard 2013:399 (COMBNOV, Syn. *M. fauriei* = *Wollastonia fauriei*, not followed, KEY); Edwards et al. 2018 (Syn. *M. fauriei* = *L. fauriei*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteraceae (continued)**														
Lipochaeta heterophylla A.Gray [nehe]	end								Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:336 (Mo, L, M)
Lipochaeta integrifolia (Nutt.) A.Gray [nehe]	end				Ku†, Mi?, La†	Ni	K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:336 (Ku, La, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *L. integrifolia*]); Wagner & Robinson 2001:552 (COMBNOV, Syn. *L. integrifolia* = *Melanthera integrifolia*); Staples & Herbst 2005:150 (KEY), 169 (DESCR); Orchard 2013:399 (COMBNOV, Syn. *M. integrifolia* = *Wollastonia integrifolia*, not followed, KEY); Edwards et al. 2018 (Syn. *M. integrifolia* = *L. integrifolia*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:161 (remove Ka [no evidence of presence]); Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025 (Mi? recently introduced for restoration and now established, but no spm.); Starr et al. 2001/Lamoureux 2278 BISH (Ku†, 1982); Starr & Starr 2013b/Bryan s.n. BISH 75760 (La†, 1903); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Gardner 388 BISH (L†, 1975)
Lipochaeta kamolensis O.Deg. & Sherff [nehe]	end	e	cr								M **ρ**			Wagner et al. 1990:337 (EM [as *L. kamolensis*]); Wagner & Robinson 2001:552 (COMBNOV, Syn. *L. kamolensis* = *Melanthera kamolensis*); Orchard 2013:400 (COMBNOV, Syn. *M. kamolensis* = *Wollastonia kamolensis*, not followed, KEY); Edwards et al. 2018 (Syn. *M. kamolensis* = *L. kamolensis*)
Lipochaeta lavarum (Gaudich.) DC. [nehe]	end								Mo	L	M	Ka	H ®	Wagner et al. 1990:337 (Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *L. lavarum*]); Wagner & Robinson 2001:553 (COMBNOV, Syn. *L. lavarum* = *Melanthera lavarum*); Orchard 2013:400 (COMBNOV, Syn. *M. lavarum* = *Wollastonia lavarum*, not followed, KEY); Edwards et al. 2018 (Syn. *M. lavarum* = *L. lavarum*)
Lipochaeta lobata (Gaudich.) DC. subsp. *leptophylla* (O.Deg. & Sherff) W.L.Wagner & H.Rob. [nehe]	end	e	cr					O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:338 (O [as *L. lobata* var. *leptophylla*]); Wagner & Robinson 2001:547 (COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *L. l.* var. *leptophylla* = *L. l.* subsp. *leptophylla*)
Lipochaeta lobata (Gaudich.) DC. subsp. *lobata* [nehe, paʻapaʻaʻina (Niʻihau via St. John)]	end					Ni		O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:338 (Ni, O, WM [as *L. lobata* var. *lobata*]); Wagner & Robinson 2001:546 (Syn. *L. l.* var. *lobata* = *L. l.* subsp. *lobata*)
Lipochaeta micrantha (Nutt.) A.Gray var. *exigua* (O.Deg. & Sherff) R.C.Gardner [nehe]	end†	e	cr				K †							Wagner et al. 1990:338 (K [as *L. m.* var. *exigua*]); Wagner & Robinson 2001:554 (COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *L. m.* var. *exigua* = *Melanthera micrantha* subsp. *exigua*); Orchard 2013:402 (COMBNOV, Syn. *M. m.* subsp. *exigua* = *Wollastonia micrantha* subsp. *exigua*, not followed, KEY); Edwards et al. 2018 (Syn. *M. m.* subsp. *exigua* = *L. m.* var. *exigua*); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 1994)
Lipochaeta micrantha (Nutt.) A.Gray var. *micrantha* [nehe]	end	e	cr				K **ρ**							Wagner et al. 1990:338 (K [as *L. m.* var. *micrantha*]); Wagner & Robinson 2001:554 (COMBNOV, Syn. *L. m.* var. *micrantha* = *Melanthera micrantha* subsp. *micrantha*); Orchard 2013:402 (COMBNOV, Syn. *M. m.* subsp. *micrantha* = *Wollastonia micrantha* subsp. *micrantha*, not followed, KEY); Edwards et al. 2018 (Syn. *M. m.* subsp. *micrantha* = *L. m.* var. *micrantha*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteraceae (continued)**														
Lipochaeta perdita Sherff [koʻokoʻolau]	end†	soc				Ni †								Wagner et al. 1990:340 (Ni [as *L. perdita*]); Wagner & Robinson 2001:554 (COMBNOV, Syn. *L. perdita* = *Melanthera perdita*); Orchard 2013:403 (COMBNOV, Syn. *M. perdita* = *Wollastonia perdita*, not followed, KEY); Edwards et al. 2018 (Syn. *M. perdita* = *L. perdita*); Wood et al. 2019/St.John 23611 BISH (EXTINCT, 1949)
Lipochaeta populifolia (Sherff) R.C.Gardner [nehe]	end†	soc								L †				Wagner et al. 1990:341 (Syn. *L. populifolia* = *L. subcordata*); Wagner & Robinson 2001:554 (RESURRECT/L, COMBNOV, Syn. *L. populifolia* = *Melanthera populifolia*); Orchard 2013:403 (COMBNOV, Syn. *M. populifolia* = *Wollastonia populifolia*, not followed, KEY); Edwards et al. 2018 (Syn. *M. populifolia* = *L. populifolia*); Wood et al. 2019/Munro 670 BISH (EXTINCT, 1918)
Lipochaeta remyi A.Gray [nehe]	end	soc		facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:340 (O [as *L. remyi*]); Wagner & Robinson 2001:554 (COMBNOV, Syn. *L. remyi* = *Melanthera remyi*); Orchard 2013:403 (COMBNOV, Syn. *M. remyi* = *Wollastonia remyi*, not followed, KEY); Edwards et al. 2018 (Syn. *M. remyi* = *L. remyi*)
Lipochaeta rockii Sherff [nehe]	end								Mo		M	Ka	H †	Wagner et al. 1990:340 (Mo, M, Ka, H? [based on single 1779 spm.]); Wagner et al. 1990/Nelson s.n. BM (H†, 1779)
Lipochaeta subcordata A.Gray [nehe]	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:341 (K, L, H [as *L. subcordata*]); Wagner & Robinson 2001:554 (COMBNOV, Syn. *L. subcordata* = *Melanthera subcordata*, remove K [re-IDed as *M. fauriei*], remove L [re-IDed as *M. populifolia*]); Orchard 2013:404 (COMBNOV, Syn. *M. subcordata* = *Wollastonia subcordata*, not followed, KEY); Edwards et al. 2018 (Syn. *M. subcordata* = *L. subcordata*)
Lipochaeta succulenta (Hook. & Arn.) DC. [nehe]	end			fac		Ni †	K	O †	Mo		M ®		H ®	Wagner et al. 1990:341 (Ni, K, O, Mo, M, Ka, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:161 (remove Ka [no evidence of presence]); Wichman & St. John 1990:145/Remy 257 BISH (Ni†, 1855); Pearsall 100 BISH (O†, 1957)
Lipochaeta tenuifolia A.Gray [nehe]	end	e	cr					O						Wagner et al. 1990:343 (O [as *L. tenuifolia*]); Wagner & Robinson 2001:554 (COMBNOV, Syn. *L. tenuifolia* = *Melanthera tenuifolia*); Orchard 2013:404 (COMBNOV, Syn. *M. tenuifolia* = *Wollastonia tenuifolia*, not followed, KEY); Edwards et al. 2018 (Syn. *M. tenuifolia* = *L. tenuifolia*)
Lipochaeta tenuis O.Deg. & Sherff [nehe]	end	soc						O						Wagner et al. 1990:343 (O [as *L. tenuis*]); Wagner & Robinson 2001:555 (COMBNOV, Syn. *L. tenuis* = *Melanthera tenuis*); Orchard 2013:405 (COMBNOV, Syn. *M. tenuis* = *Wollastonia tenuis*, not followed, KEY); Edwards et al. 2018 (Syn. *M. tenuis* = *L. tenuis*)
Lipochaeta venosa Sherff [nehe]	end	e	cr										H	Wagner et al. 1990:344 (H [as *L. venosa*]); Wagner & Robinson 2001:555 (COMBNOV, Syn. *L. venosa* = *Melanthera venosa*); Orchard 2013:405 (COMBNOV, Syn. *M. venosa* = *Wollastonia venosa*, not followed, KEY); Edwards et al. 2018 (Syn. *M. venosa* = *L. venosa*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteraceae (continued)**														
Lipochaeta waimeaensis H.St.John [nehe]	end	e	cr				K ρ							Wagner et al. 1990:344 (K [as *L. waimeaensis*]); Wagner & Robinson 2001:555 (COMBNOV, Syn. *L. waimeaensis* = *Melanthera waimeaensis*); Orchard 2013:406 (COMBNOV, Syn. *M. waimeaensis* = *Wollastonia waimeaensis*, not followed, KEY); Edwards et al. 2018 (Syn. *M. waimeaensis* = *L. waimeaensis*)
Logfia gallica (L.) Coss. & Germ.	nat†												H †	Wagner et al. 1990:315 (H [as *Filago gallica*]); Wagner et al. 1997:54 (Syn. *F. gallica* = *L. gallica*); Iltis 135 BISH (H†, 1967)
Madia sativa Molina var. *sativa* [Chile tarweed, coast tarweed]	nat										M			Wagner et al. 1990:345 (EM)
Matricaria discoidea DC. [pineapple weed, wild chamomile, false chamomile]	nat										M			Starr & Starr 2015a:23 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
Montanoa hibiscifolia Benth. [tree daisy, Christmas daisy]	nat						K	O	Mo †	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:345 (K, O, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:149 (KEY), 169 (DESCR); Starr & Starr 2011:24 (Ka); Oppenheimer 2013:17 (Mo); Lori Buchanan pers. comm. 2025 (Mo†, 2016)
Osteospermum calendulaceum L.f.	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:346 (H)
Palafoxia callosa (Nutt.) Torr. & A.Gray	nat								Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:346 (Mo); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:2 (WM)
Parthenium hysterophorus L. [false ragweed, Santa Maria]	nat			upl			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:347 (K, Mo, M, H); Wagner & Herbst 1995:16 (O); Oppenheimer 2016:23 (L); Kari Bogner pers. comm. 2025 (L†, 2023)
Pectis linifolia L. var. *linifolia*	nat?												H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:347 (H? [single spm., South Kona, Kapua, 1986])
Perityle emoryi Torr. [rock daisy]	nat											Ka		Starr et al. 2010:62 (NEWNAT/Ka, DESCR)
Petasites japonicus (Siebold & Zucc.) Maxim. subsp. *japonicus* [fuki, butterbur, sweet colt's foot]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:349 (H)
Picris hieracioides L. [hawkweed]	nat						K		Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:350 (L, H); Oppenheimer 2008:24 (Mo); Oppenheimer 2013:17 (WM); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:161 (K)
Pluchea carolinensis (Jacq.) G.Don [sourbush, marsh fleabane]	nat		lc	fac	Ku†, Mi, FF†, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:351 (Ku, Mi, FF, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *P. symphytifolia*]); Khan & Jarvis 1989:661/Wagner & Herbst 1995:16 (*P. symphytifolia* misapplied = *P. carolinensis*); Wood & LeGrande 2006:20 (Le); Starr et al. 2001/Herbst 6263 BISH (Ku†, 1979); Starr & Martz 1999/Herbst 6240 BISH (FF†, 1978)
Pluchea × *fosbergii* Cooperr. & Galang [marsh fleabane]	nat				Mi†, Le		K	O	Mo		M	Ka		Wagner et al. 1990:350 (Mi, K, O, Mo, M, spontaneous sterile hybrid, parentage: *P. carolinensis* [as *P. symphytifolia*] × *P. indica*); Wood & LeGrande 2006:21 (Le); Starr et al. 2006:33 (Ka); Starr & Starr 2008/Herbst 6441 BISH (Mi†, 1980); Note: unstabilized hybrid

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteraceae (continued)**														
Pluchea indica (L.) Less. [Indian fleabane, Indian pluchea, marsh fleabane, liua (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat			fac	Mi†, La, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:351 (Mi, La, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:4 (H); Wood & LeGrande 2006:21 (Le); Starr & Starr 2008/Herbst 6362 BISH (Mi†, 1980)
Porophyllum ruderale (Jacq.) Cass.	nat						K	O			M		H	Parker & Parsons 2016:18 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:161 (K, O, EM)
Pseudelephantopus spicatus (Juss. ex Aubl.) C.F.Baker [elephant's foot, dog's tongue]	nat			fac			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:310 (K, O, M, H [as *Elephantopus spicatus*]); Herbst & Wagner 1999:15 (Syn. *E. spicatus* = *P. spicatus*)
Pseudognaphalium attenuatum (DC.) Anderb.	nat										M		H	Nesom 2001b:1186/Herbst et al. 2004:4 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:57 (EM)
Pseudognaphalium sandwicensium (Gaudich.) Anderb. var. *hawaiiense* (O.Deg. & Sherff) W.L.Wagner [ʻenaʻena]	end										M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:321 (EM, H [as *Gnaphalium sandwicensium* var. *hawaiiense*]); Wagner et al. 1997:54 (COMBNOV, Syn. *G. s.* var. *hawaiiense* = *P. s.* var. *hawaiiense*, KEY); Smissen et al. 2023 (*P. s.* var. *hawaiiense* not closely related to other varieties, perhaps a distinct species)
Pseudognaphalium sandwicensium (Gaudich.) Anderb. var. *kilaueanum* (O.Deg. & Sherff) W.L.Wagner [ʻenaʻena]	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:321 (H [as *Gnaphalium sandwicensium* var. *kilaueanum*]); Wagner et al. 1997:54 (COMBNOV, Syn. *G. s.* var. *kilaueanum* = *P. s.* var. *kilaueanum*, KEY); Smissen et al. 2023 (*P. s.* var. *kilaueanum* may be a synonym of *Pseudognaphalium luteoalbum*, examination of types needed)
Pseudognaphalium sandwicensium (Gaudich.) Anderb. var. *molokaiense* (O.Deg. & Sherff) W.L.Wagner [ʻenaʻena]	end	e						O †	Mo	L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:321 (Mo [as *Gnaphalium sandwicensium* var. *molokaiense*]); Wagner et al. 1997:54 (Mo, L, WM, COMBNOV, Syn. *G. s.* var. *molokaiense* = *P. s.* var. *molokaiense*, KEY); Smissen et al. 2023 (*P. s.* var. *molokaiense* has affinities to *Pseudognaphalium affine* and may be conspecific, examination of types needed); Degener 18455 BISH (O†, 1928); Degener 26852 BISH (L†, 1960)
Pseudognaphalium sandwicensium (Gaudich.) Anderb. var. *sandwicensium* [ʻenaʻena, pūheu (Niʻihau)]	end				Ku, Mi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:321 (Ku, Mi, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Gnaphalium sandwicensium* var. *sandwicensium*]); Wagner et al. 1997:54 (COMBNOV, Syn. *G. s.* var. *sandwicensium* = *P. s.* var. *sandwicensium*, KEY); Staples & Herbst 2005:149 (KEY), 170 (DESCR); Smissen et al. 2023 (*P. s.* var. *sandwicensium* may be a synonym of *Pseudognaphalium luteoalbum*, examination of types needed)
Pseudogynoxys chenopodioides (Kunth) Cabrera [Mexican flame vine, orange-flowered senecio]	nat							O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:355 (escaping cult. but not nat., [as *Senecio confusus*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:163 (Syn. *S. confusus* = *P. chenopodioides*, DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012a:57 (NEWNAT/H); Faccenda 2024b:124 (O)
Reichardia picroides (L.) Roth [common brighteyes]	nat							O	Mo †					Wagner et al. 1990:352 (O); Shannon & Wagner 1996:13 (Mo); Fosberg 29563 BISH (Mo†, 1948)
Reichardia tingitana (L.) Roth [false sow thistle]	nat							O	Mo				H	Wagner et al. 1990:352 (O, Mo, H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteraceae (continued)**														
Remya kauaiensis Hillebr.	end	e	en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:353 (K)
Remya mauiensis Hillebr.	end	e									M			Wagner et al. 1990:353 (WM)
Remya montgomeryi W.L.Wagner & D.R.Herbst	end†	e	cr				K †							Wagner et al. 1990:355 (K); PEPP 2025/Scott Heintzman pers. comm. 2025 (EXTINCT, 2014)
Senecio madagascariensis Poir. [fireweed]	nat			facu			K †	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Lorence et al. 1995:24 (NEWNAT/K, H, DESCR); Starr et al. 1999:11 (EM); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:4 (WM); Herbst et al. 2004:4 (O); Starr et al. 2006:33 (L, Ka); Starr & Starr 2012:88 (EM, high elev record); Oppenheimer 2013:17 (Mo); Tiffani Keanini pers. comm. 2025/KISC 2018 (K†, 2006)
Senecio sylvaticus L. [wood groundsel]	nat			facu				O †	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:356 (O, Mo, M, H); Forbes 1695.O BISH (O†, 1911)
Senecio vulgaris L. [common groundsel]	nat			facu							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:356 (EM, H)
Sigesbeckia orientalis L. [small yellow crown beard]	nat				Le		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:357 (K, O, Mo, M, Ka, H); Wood 2007:14 (Le); Oppenheimer 2007:20 (L)
Silybum marianum (L.) Gaertn. [blessed milk thistle]	nat†		lc								M †			Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:161 (NEWNAT/EM†, [eradicated in 2014])
Solidago altissima L. subsp. *altissima* [Canada goldenrod]	excl			upl			K ×	O ×			M ×		H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:357 (K, O, M, H [as *S. canadensis* var. *scabra*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:150 (KEY [as *S. canadensis*]), 170 (DESCR); Semple & Cook 2006:153 (Syn. S. c. var. *scabra* = *S. a.* subsp. *altissima*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:162 (exclude from checklist, no evidence of nat.)
Soliva sessilis Ruiz & Pav. [lawn burweed]	nat			upl			K	O					H	Wagner & Herbst 1995:16 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:116 (K); Ross & Faccenda 2023a:42 (O)
Sonchus asper (L.) Hill [prickly sow thistle]	nat			facu							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:358 (EM, H)
Sonchus oleraceus L. [sow thistle, pualele]	nat			facu	Ku, Mi, PH, FF, Kl, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:358 (Ku, Mi, PH, FF, N, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:3 (Ni); Wood & LeGrande 2006:21 (Le); Rachel Rounds pers. comm. 2025 (remove N [no spm.]); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spm. (R. Daehler 14, 21.i.1976)
Sonchus wightianus DC.	nat?							O ?						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:162 (O? [adventive in driveway, ʻĀhuimanu, 2009])
Sphagneticola trilobata (L.) Pruski [wedelia]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:373 (Mi, K, O [as *Wedelia trilobata*]); Wagner et al. 1997:55 (COMBNOV, Syn. *W. trilobata* = *S. trilobata*); Imada et al. 2000:10 (H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:4 (EM, WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:150 (KEY), 165 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:20 (Mo, L); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:162 (Ka); Note: remove Mi [no spms. substantiating nat.], Jun 2025

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteraceae (continued)**														
Symphyotrichum expansum (Poepp. ex Spreng.) G.L.Nesom [annual saltmarsh aster]	nat			fac		Ni	K	O †	Mo		M †		H	Wagner et al. 1990:266 (Ni, K, O, Mo, M, H [as *Aster subulatus* var. *sandwicensis*]); Nesom 1994:292 (Syn. *A. s.* var. *sandwicensis* = *Symphyotrichum squamatum*); Sundberg 2004:907 (COMBNOV, *S. squamatum* misapplied = *S. subulatum* var. *parviflorum*); Nesom 2005:2133 (Syn. *S. subulatum* var. *parviflorum* = *S. expansum*); Beechey s.n. BISH 445927 (O†, 1826); Forbes 130.M BISH (M†, 1910)
Synedrella nodiflora (L.) Gaertn. [nodeweed, cinderella weed]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:360 (K, O, Mo, M, Ka, H); Oppenheimer 2007:21 (L)
Tagetes erecta L. [African marigold, French marigold, Aztec marigold]	nat							O			M ?			Staples & Herbst 2005:165 (DESCR [as *T. erecta*]), 166 (DESCR [as *T. patula*]); Kennedy et al. 2010:20 (NEWNAT/O [as *T. erecta*]); Parker & Parsons 2016:18 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR [as *T. patula*]); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:65 (EM? [as *T. erecta*, adventive, ʻŌmaʻopio]); Chen & Hind 2011:854–855 (Syn. *T. patula* = *T. erecta*)
Tagetes minuta L. [stinkweed, ʻōkoleʻoiʻoi]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:360 (O? [single spm., Makiki, 1956, perhaps cult.], H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:162 (remove O [no evidence of nat.])
Tanacetum parthenium (L.) Sch.Bip.	excl										M ×			Wagner et al. 1990:286 (EM? [as *Chrysanthemum parthenium*, reported in 1988 as escape at Science City, Haleakalā, but no spm.], DESCR); Herbst & Wagner 1999:15 (Syn. *C. parthenium* = *T. parthenium*)
Taraxacum erythrospermum Andrz. ex Besser	nat?							O ?						Wagner et al. 1990:361 (O? [single spm., Mānoa Valley, 1981, perhaps nat.], DESCR [as *T. laevigatum*]); Kral et al. 2011:21 (Syn. *T. laevigatum* = *T. erythrospermum*)
Taraxacum officinale F.H.Wigg. [common dandelion, lauhele, laulele]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:361 (K, O, L, M, H); Oppenheimer 2003:7 (Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:149 (KEY), 170 (DESCR)
Tarlmounia elliptica (DC.) H.Rob., S.C.Keeley, Skvarla & R.Chan	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:148 (KEY), 171 (DESCR [as *Vernonia elliptica*]); Lau & Frohlich 2012:9 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Robinson et al. 2008:32 (Syn. *V. elliptica* = *T. elliptica*)
Tetramolopium arenarium (A.Gray) Hillebr. subsp. *arenarium*	end	e									M †		H	Wagner et al. 1990:363 (EM, H [as var. *arenarium*], H [as var. *confertum*]); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005– (Syn. *T. a.* var. *confertum* = *T. a.* subsp. *arenarium*; accessed Oct 2022); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Wilkes s.n. US 57315 (M†, 1905)
Tetramolopium arenarium (A.Gray) Hillebr. subsp. *laxum* Lowrey	end†	e									M †			Wagner et al. 1990:363 (EM); Wood et al. 2019/Lydgate s.n. BISH 1455056 (EXTINCT, 1921)
Tetramolopium capillare (Gaudich.) H.St.John [pāmakani]	end†	e	cr								M †			Wagner et al. 1990:363 (WM); Herbst & Wagner 1996:10 (REDISCOVER/WM); Perlman 14673 PTBG/Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:57 (EXTINCT, 1995, rediscovered material is not *T. capillare*, which is still presumed extinct on M, extant populations closer to *T. filiforme* var. *polyphyllum*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteraceae (continued)**														
Tetramolopium consanguineum (A.Gray) Hillebr. subsp. *consanguineum*	end†	soc	ex				K ?†							Wagner et al. 1990:364 (K? [locality doubtful]); Wood et al. 2019/Wilkes s.n. BISH 121566 (EXTINCT, 1840)
Tetramolopium consanguineum (A.Gray) Hillebr. subsp. *leptophyllum* (Sherff) Lowrey	end†	soc											H †	Wagner et al. 1990:364 (H [as *T. c.* var. *kauense* & *T. c.* var. *leptophyllum*]); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005– (Syn. *T. c.* var. *kauense* = *T. c.* subsp. *leptophyllum*; accessed Oct 2022); Wood et al. 2019/Lowrey 462 BISH (EXTINCT, 1980)
Tetramolopium conyzoides (A.Gray) Hillebr.	end†	soc							Mo †	L †	M †		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:364 (Mo, L, M, H); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 1919); Munro 675.M BISH (Mo†, 1919); Mann 532 BISH (L†, 1864); Hillebrand s.n. BISH 121571 (M†, 1871); Kawelo USArmy 538 BISH (H†, 2020)
Tetramolopium filiforme Sherff var. *filiforme*	end	e						O						Wagner et al. 1990:365 (O)
Tetramolopium filiforme Sherff var. *polyphyllum* (Sherff) Lowrey	end	e						O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:365 (O); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:57 (EM, WM, material closest to var. *polyphyllum* but possibly an undescribed taxon)
Tetramolopium humile (A.Gray) Hillebr. subsp. *haleakalae* Lowrey [pāmakani]	end										M			Wagner et al. 1990:367 (EM)
Tetramolopium humile (A.Gray) Hillebr. subsp. *humile* [pāmakani]	end										M †		H	Wagner et al. 1990:367 (EM, H [as *T. humile* var. *humile*], H [as *T. humile* var. *sublaeve*]); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005– (Syn. *T. h.* var. *sublaeve* = *T. h.* subsp. *humile*; accessed Oct 2022); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Gagne s.n. BISH 494166 (M†, 1975)
Tetramolopium lepidotum (Less.) Sherff subsp. *arbusculum* (A.Gray) Lowrey	end†	soc	ex								M †			Wagner et al. 1990:367 (EM); Wood et al. 2019/Wilkes s.n. GH (EXTINCT, 1840)
Tetramolopium lepidotum (Less.) Sherff subsp. *lepidotum*	end	e	cr					O **ρ**		L †				Wagner et al. 1990:367 (O, L); PEPP 2025/Munro 314 BISH (L†, 1928)
Tetramolopium remyi (A.Gray) Hillebr.	end	e	cr							L **ρ**	M †			Wagner et al. 1990:367 (L, WM); PEPP 2025/Hosaka 2680 BISH (M†, 1944)
Tetramolopium rockii Sherff var. *calcisabulorum* (H.St.John) Lowrey	end	t	cr						Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:368 (Mo)
Tetramolopium rockii Sherff var. *rockii*	end	t							Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:368 (Mo)
Tetramolopium stemmermanniae S.A.Evans & N.E.Hastings	end												H **ρ**	Evans et al. 2023:379 (SPNOV/H, DESCR, KEY)
Tetramolopium sylvae Lowrey	end	soc							Mo		M ®			Wagner et al. 1990:368 (Mo, WM); Lowrey et al. 2005:448 (now endemic, what was thought to be disjunct *T. sylvae* in Cook Islands newly described as *T. mitiaroense*)

Status: end=endemic; ind=indigenous; nat=naturalized; pol=Polynesian

Islands: **Ku**=Kure; **Mi**=Midway; **PH**=Pearl & Hermes; **Li**=Lisianski; **La**=Laysan; **GP**=Gardner Pinnacles; **FF**=French Frigate Shoals; **Ne**=Necker; **N**=Nihoa; **Kl**=Ka‘ula Rock; **Le**=Lehua; **Ni**=Ni‘ihau; **K**=Kaua‘i; **O**=O‘ahu; **Mo**=Moloka‘i; **L**=Lāna‘i; **M**=Maui; **Ka**=Kaho‘olawe; **H**=Hawai‘i

Symbols: †=extirpated/extinct; ?=questionable; ×=excluded taxa; ®=rare on island; **ρ**=Plant Extinction Prevention Program target; ⛧=eradication target, report to 643pest.org

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Asteraceae (continued)**														
Tetramolopium tenerrimum (Less.) Nees	end†	soc						O†						Wagner et al. 1990:369 (O); Wood et al. 2019/Hillebrand 1888 (EXTINCT, 1871)
Thymophylla pentachaeta (DC.) Small	nat							O						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:162 (NEWNAT/O)
Thymophylla tenuiloba (DC.) Small [Dahlberg daisy, golden fleece, dog weed, dog fennel, lemon drop]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Starr et al. 2002:18 (NEWNAT/O, EM, WM, DESCR [as *Dyssodia tenuiloba*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:150 (KEY), 168 (DESCR); Starr et al. 2006:32 (Mo, Ka); Lorence & Flynn 2006:2 (K); Nesom 2009:336 (Syn. *D. tenuiloba* = *T. tenuiloba*); Starr et al. 2010:62 (L); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:163 (H)
Tithonia diversifolia (Hemsl.) A.Gray [tree marigold, Mexican sunflower]	nat			upl			K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:369 (K, O, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:171 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2013:18 (L)
Tithonia rotundifolia (Mill.) S.F.Blake [Mexican sunflower]	nat												H	Staples & Herbst 2005:171 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2016:18 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)
Tragopogon porrifolius L. [salsify, oyster plant, kalapī]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:370 (H)
Tridax procumbens L. [coat buttons]	nat			fac	Mi, Le		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:370 (Mi, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Imada & Kennedy 2020:72 (Le)
Verbesina encelioides (Cav.) Benth. & Hook.f. ex A.Gray [golden crown beard]	nat			facu	Ku, Mi, PH, Le		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:372 (Ku, Mi, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Starr et al. 2002:18 (PH); Wood & LeGrande 2006:21 (Le)
Vernonanthura polyanthes (Spreng.) A.J.Vega & Dematt. [tree aster, assapeixe]	nat										M			Starr & Starr 2022a:13 (NEWNAT/EM, WM, DESCR)
Wilkesia gymnoxiphium A.Gray [iliau]	end		en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:375 (K)
Wilkesia hobdyi H.St.John [dwarf iliau]	end	e	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:376 (K)
Xanthium strumarium L. [cocklebur, kīkānia, kikenia]	nat			facu	Mi†, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:376 (Mi, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *X. strumarium* var. *canadense*]); Wood & LeGrande 2006:21 (Le? [observed but no spm.]); Strother 2006c:876 (Syn. *X. s.* var. *canadense* = *X. strumarium*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:163 (Le); Starr & Starr 2008/Chisholm s.n. BISH 121812 (Mi†, 1931)
Youngia japonica (L.) DC. [Oriental hawksbeard]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:377 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Zinnia palmeri A.Gray	nat?							O?						Wagner et al. 1990:379 (O [as *Z. palmeri*]); Staples et al. 2002:6 (Syn. *Z. palmeri* = *Z. maritima*); Wagner & Herbst 2003:11 (maintain *Z. palmeri* as correct name for Haw'n material); Note: O? single spm., roadside weed, Koko Crater, 1980
Zinnia peruviana (L.) L. [Peruvian zinnia, pua pihi]	nat								Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:379 (L, M, Ka); Staples et al. 2002:6 (Mo, H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Balsaminaceae**														
Impatiens sodenii Engl. & Warb.	nat			facu			K				M			Wagner et al. 1990:380 (K [as *I. oliveri*]); Grey-Wilson 1982:20/Herbst & Wagner 1999:15 (Syn. *I. oliveri* = *I. sodeni*); Oppenheimer 2003:8 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:172 (KEY), 173 (DESCR); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *sodenii*)
Impatiens walleriana Hook.f. [busy Lizzy, patient Lucy, snapweed]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:380 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *I. wallerana*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:172 (KEY, DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:163 (remove L [no evidence of nat.]); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *walleriana*)
▶ **Basellaceae**														
Anredera cordifolia (Ten.) Steenis [Madeira vine, mignonette vine, ʻuala hūpē]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:381 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Nagata 1995:11 (L); Staples & Herbst 2005:174 (DESCR)
Basella alba L. [Ceylon spinach, Malabar nightshade, Malabar spinach, ʻinika]	nat						K	O					H	Nagata 1988:80/Wagner et al. 1990:381 (O? [cult., periodically escaping]); Nagata 1995:11 (NEWNAT/O); Staples & Herbst 2005:173 (DESCR); Wagner et al. 2012:17 (Mi [observed but uncollected, likely cult. as unobserved in subsequent surveys]); Imada & Kennedy 2020:72 (K, H)
▶ **Bataceae**														
Batis maritima L. [pickleweed, ʻākulikuli kai, ʻaeʻae mahu (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat			obl		Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:382 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H)
▶ **Begoniaceae**														
Begonia aff. ʻLucernaʼ	nat?										M ?			Staples & Herbst 2005:175 (KEY), 176 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:65 (EM? [adventive, Honolulunui])
Begonia cucullata Willd.	nat			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Lorence et al. 1995:25 (NEWNAT/K, H, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2014:8 (O); Oppenheimer 2019:4 (Mo); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:163 (WM)
Begonia foliosa Kunth [fuchsia begonia, fern begonia, fern leaf begonia]	nat			facu				O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:383 (H [as *B. foliosa* var. *miniata*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:175 (KEY), 176 (DESCR); Imada 2007:35 (O, *B. foliosa* var. *miniata* misapplied = *B. foliosa*)
Begonia fusca Liebm.	nat						K	O			M			Miller & Staples 2003 (NEWNAT/K, O, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:176 (KEY, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2019:4 (EM)
Begonia hirtella Link [bearded begonia]	nat			facu			K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:383 (O, EM, H); Lorence et al. 1995:25 (K); Oppenheimer 2004:9 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:175 (KEY), 178 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Bustamente 2014a:19 (L)
Begonia nelumbiifolia Schltdl. & Cham. [lily pad begonia, lotus begonia, pond lily begonia]	nat							O					H	Staples & Herbst 2005:175 (KEY), 177 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:14 (O? [adventive]); Parker & Parsons 2016:19 (NEWNAT/O/H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Begoniaceae (continued)**														
Begonia reniformis Dryand.	nat							O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:384 (H); Herbst & Wagner 1996:10 (O); Staples et al. 2002:6 (*B. reniformis* misapplied = *B. vitifolia*); Golding & Wasshausen 2002:125 (Syn. *B. vitifolia* = *B. reniformis*); Staples & Herbst 2005:176 (KEY), 177 (DESCR); Wagner et al. 2012:17 (recognized as *B. reniformis* in US checklist)
Begonia serratipetala Irmsch.	nat?										M ?			Staples & Herbst 2005:175 (KEY), 178 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2019:7 (EM? [adventive, lower Nāhiku])
Hillebrandia sandwicensis Oliv. [pua maka nui, aka‘aka‘awa (Kaua‘i)]	end	soc		fac			K	O †	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:384 (K, O, Mo, M); Degener 2241 MPM (O†, 1927)
▶ **Betulaceae**														
Alnus nepalensis D.Don [Nepal alder]	nat		lc						Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:386 (Mo? [possibly nat.]); Wysong et al. 2007:3 (NEWNAT/Mo)
▶ **Bignoniaceae**														
Catalpa longissima (Jacq.) Dum.Cours. [West Indian catalpa, yokewood]	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:181 (KEY, DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:9 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Dolichandra unguis-cati (L.) L.G.Lohmann [cat's claw climber]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:388 (K, O, L [as *Macfadyena unguis-cati*]); Imada et al. 2000:10 (H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:2 (WM); Starr et al. 2002:18 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:181 (KEY), 183 (DESCR); Lohmann & Taylor 2014:431 (Syn. *M. unguis-cati* = *D. unguis-cati*); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:58 (Mo)
Jacaranda mimosifolia D.Don [jacaranda]	nat		vu					O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:387 (O, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:181 (KEY), 182 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2008:24 (L)
Mansoa hymenaea (DC.) A.H.Gentry [garlic vine]	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:181 (KEY), 184 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:10 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Markhamia lutea (Benth.) K.Schum. [Nile tulip]	nat		lc										H	Staples & Herbst 2005:181 (KEY), 191 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2016:19 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)
Markhamia zanzibarica (Bojer ex DC.) K.Schum.	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:181 (KEY), 191 (DESCR); Ross & Faccenda 2023a:42 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Podranea ricasoliana (Tanfani) Sprague [pink trumpet vine, Zimbabwe creeper]	nat						K				M		H	Starr et al. 2004:21 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:181 (KEY), 184 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:31 (K); Parker & Parsons 2012a:57 (H)
Pyrostegia venusta (Ker Gawl.) Miers [flame flower, orange trumpet vine, huapala]	nat						K	O						Staples & Herbst 2005:181 (KEY), 184 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:31 (NEWNAT/K, O, DESCR)
Radermachera sinica (Hance) Hemsl.	nat		lc					O						Frohlich & Lau 2008:4 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Wagner et al. 2012:18 (O record adventive, not followed)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Bignoniaceae (continued)**														
Spathodea campanulata P.Beauv. [African tulip tree, fountain tree]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:388 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:181 (KEY), 185 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:21 (L)
Tabebuia aurea (Silva Manso) Benth. & Hook.f. ex S.Moore [silver trumpet tree]	nat		lc					O			M ?			Staples & Herbst 2005:187 (KEY, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2010:5 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:65 (WM? [adventive, Honokahua])
Tabebuia heterophylla (DC.) Britton [pink tecoma, roble blanco, white cedar, pink trumpet tree]	nat		lc				K	O			M		H	Oppenheimer 2003:8 (NEWNAT/WM); Oppenheimer 2004:10 (O); Staples & Herbst 2005:187 (KEY), 188 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012b:66 (H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:163 (K)
Tabebuia pallida (Lindl.) Miers	nat		lc				K	O						Staples & Herbst 2005:187 (KEY), 189 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:31 (NEWNAT/K, O, DESCR)
Tabebuia rosea (Bertol.) DC. [pink tecoma, rosy trumpet tree]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:187 (KEY), 189 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2010:6 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Tecoma castanifolia (D.Don) Melch.	nat		lc					O						Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:9 (NEWNAT/O); Staples & Herbst 2005:189 (KEY), 190 (DESCR)
Tecoma stans (L.) Juss. ex Kunth [yellow elder]	nat		lc	facu				O			M		H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:389 (O, M, H? [reportedly nat. at Ocean View Estates]); Staples & Herbst 2005:189 (KEY), 190 (DESCR)
Tecomaria capensis (Thunb.) Spach [cape honeysuckle, makahala (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat?		lc					O ?						Staples & Herbst 2005:189 (KEY, DESCR [as *Tecoma capensis*]); Ragsac et al. 2022 (Syn. *Tecoma capensis* = *Tecomaria capensis*); Ross & Faccenda 2023a:43 (O, single colony, start of Kāpalama Ridge trail, 2022)
▶ **Bixaceae**														
Bixa orellana L. [achiote, lipstick tree, annatto, kumauna, ‘alaea]	excl		lc	facu			K ×	O ×	Mo ×		M ×			Wagner et al. 1990:390 (K, O, Mo, M); Staples & Herbst 2005:191 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:164 (exclude from checklist, no current evidence of nat.)
▶ **Boraginaceae**														
Amsinckia intermedia Fisch. & C.A.Mey.	excl												H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:391 (H [single spm., Pu‘u ‘Ula‘ula, Mauna Loa, 1944])
Bothriospermum zeylanicum (J.Jacq.) Druce	nat							O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:392 (O, H [as *B. tenellum*]); Zhu et al. 1995:420 (Syn. *B. tenellum* = *B. zeylanicum*)
Cynoglossum amabile Stapf & J.R.Drumm. [Chinese forget-me-not, hound's tongue]	nat										M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:394 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:197 (KEY), 199 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2010:34 (EM); Starr & Starr 2011:24 (EM)
Lappula occidentalis (S.Watson) Greene var. *occidentalis*	nat?										M ?			Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:164 (EM? [adventive in Haleakalā National Park visitor’s center, 2014])
Myosotis discolor Pers. [forget me not]	nat			upl									H	Wagner et al. 1990:396 (H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Boraginaceae (continued)**														
Myosotis latifolia Poir. [forget me not]	nat		vu								M			Staples & Herbst 2005:197 (KEY), 199 (DESCR [as *M. azorica*]); Starr et al. 2008:44 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR [as *M. azorica*]); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:164 (*M. azorica* misapplied = *M. latifolia*)
▶ **Brassicaceae**														
Arabidopsis thaliana (L.) Heynh. [mouse ear cress, thale cress]	nat										M			Starr & Starr 2018:3 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
Brassica juncea (L.) Czern. [Chinese mustard, Indian mustard, kai choy]	nat			facu			K						H	Wagner et al. 1990:400 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:201 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:164 (K)
Brassica rapa L. [field mustard, turnip]	nat			upl	PH†		K	O		L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:400 (PH, K, O, Mo, L, H [as *B. campestris*]); Al-Shehbaz 1985:290/Wagner & Herbst 1995:17 (EM, Syn. *B. campestris* = *B. rapa*); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:9 (remove Mo [re-IDed *Sinapis arvensis*]); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:4 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:202 (DESCR); Starr & Martz 1999/Conant 147 BISH (PH†, 1983); Munro 524 BISH (L†, 1930)
Capsella bursa-pastoris (L.) Medik. [shepherd's purse]	nat			upl	Mi			O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:402 (O, L, M, H [as *C. rubella*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:17 (Syn. *C. rubella* = *C. bursa-pastoris*); Herbst & Wagner 1996:10 (Mi); Starr & Starr 2016:14 (EM, high elev record); Faccenda & Daehler 2024:34 (Mo); Munro 1740 BISH (L†, 1930)
Cardamine hirsuta L. [hairy bittercress]	nat			upl			K	O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:403 (K, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:164 (O)
Cardamine occulta Hornem. [bittercress]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:402 (K, O, M, H [as *C. flexuosa*]); Hughes 1995:2 (Mo); Oppenheimer 2003:8 (L); Marhold et al. 2016/Faccenda & Strong 2024:174 (*C. flexuosa* misapplied = *C. occulta*)
Descurainia sophia (L.) Webb ex Prantl [flixweed]	excl										M ×		H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:405 (EM, H [single spm. from Saddle Road, in 1963, and Haleakalā, M, spm. not seen])
Diplotaxis tenuifolia (L.) DC.	nat?							O ?						Faccenda 2024a:102 (O? [single plant, King St. sidewalk], DESCR)
Hirschfeldia incana (L.) Lagr.-Foss.	nat										M		H	Lorence et al. 1995:26 (NEWNAT/EM, H, DESCR, *Brassica nigra* misapplied, in part = *Hirschfeldia incana*)
Lepidium africanum (Burm.f.) DC. [pepperwort, peppergrass]	nat						K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:407 (H [as *L. hyssopifolium*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:17 (H, *L. hyssopifolium* misapplied = *L. africanum*); Oppenheimer 2003:8 (EM, WM); Wood 2006:16 (K); Frohlich & Lau 2010:6 (O)
Lepidium arbuscula Hillebr.	end	e	cr					O ρ						Wagner et al. 1990:406 (O)
Lepidium bonariense L. [pepperwort, peppergrass]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:407 (H)
Lepidium densiflorum Schrad. [pepperwort, peppergrass]	nat			upl							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:407 (H); Oppenheimer 2004:10 (WM)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Brassicaceae (continued)**														
Lepidium didymum L. [swinecress, ihiihiione (Niihau via St. John)]	nat				Ku, Mi, PH, La†	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:403 (Mi, PH, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *Coronopus didymus*]); Al-Shehbaz et al. 2002:6 (Syn. *C. didymus* = *L. didymum*); Staples et al. 2003:9 (La); Imada & Kennedy 2020:72 (Ku); Starr & Starr 2013b (La†, 2013)
Lepidium lasiocarpum Nutt.	nat							O						Ross & Faccenda 2023a:44 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Lepidium oblongum Small [pepperwort, peppergrass]	nat					Ni	K	O	Mo	L†	M	Ka		Wagner et al. 1990:407 (Ni, O, Mo, L, Ka); Lorence et al. 1995:26 (K); Starr et al. 2006:33 (EM); Oppenheimer 2019:4 (WM); Munro 405 BISH (L†, 1929)
Lepidium orbiculare H.St.John	end	e	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:409 (Syn. *L. orbiculare* = *L. serra*); Wagner & Herbst 2003:13 (RESURRECT/K)
Lepidium owaihiense Cham. & Schltdl. [‘ānaunau, ‘ānounou, kūnānā, naunau]	end	soc			Ku, Mi, PH, La	Ni ?†	K	O	Mo	L†	M ®			Wagner et al. 1990:406 (Ku, Mi, PH, La, K, O, Mo, L, M [as *L. bidentatum* var. *owaihiense*]); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:58 (WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (name updated to *L. owaihiense* Cham. & Schltdl.; accessed Nov 2023); Hooker & Arnott 1830–1841/Wichman & St. John 1990:91 (Ni?†, 1826 [note: spm. likely in a European herbarium, not seen]); Starr & Starr 2013b (Note: La population reintroduced from PH after natural population destroyed by rabbits in early 1900s); Naomi Worcester pers. comm. 2025/Starr et al. 2001 (Note: Ku population reintroduced after natural population died off in 1980s); Starr & Starr 2015b (Note: Mi population reintroduced from La in early 2010, natural population last seen in 1980s); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Forbes 165.L BISH (L†, 1918)
Lepidium remyi Drake [‘ānaunau, ‘ānounou, kūnānā, naunau]	end†	soc											H†	Wagner et al. 1990:406 (H [as *L. bidentatum* var. *remyi*]); Wagner & Herbst 2003:13 (Syn. *L. bidentatum* var. *remyi* = *L. remyi*); Wood et al. 2019/Degener 20165 BISH (EXTINCT, 1949)
Lepidium serra H.Mann [‘ānaunau]	end		en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:409 (K)
Lepidium virginicum L. [pepperwort, peppergrass]	nat			upl	Ku, Mi		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:409 (Mi, O, Mo, M, H); Lorence et al. 1995:27 (K); Starr et al. 2003:26 (Ku); Oppenheimer 2010:34 (L)
Lobularia maritima (L.) Desv. [sweet alyssum]	nat				Ku, Mi			O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:409 (Ku, Mi, M); Lorence et al. 1995:27 (Mo); Wagner & Herbst 1995:17 (O); Oppenheimer 2003:9 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:200 (KEY), 203 (DESCR); Starr & Starr 2018:4 (EM, high elev. record)
Mutarda arvensis (L.) D.A.German	excl								Mo ×					Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:9 (NEWNAT/Mo [2 spms. from weedy field in Ho‘olehua, 1928], DESCR, *Brassica rapa* misapplied, in part = *Sinapis arvensis*); German 2022:56 (Syn. *S. arvensis* = *M. arvensis*)
Mutarda nigra (L.) Bernh. [black mustard, mākeke]	nat		lc		Mi†			O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:400 (O, M, H [as *Brassica nigra*]); Starr et al. 2003:25 (Mi); Al-Shehbaz 2021 (Syn. *B. nigra* = *Rhamphospermum nigrum*); German 2022 (Syn. *R. nigrum* = *M. nigra*); Starr & Starr 2022b (Mi†, 2008)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Brassicaceae (continued)**														
Nasturtium microphyllum (Boenn.) Rchb. [watercress, lēkō]	nat		lc	obl			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:411 (K, O, M, H [as *N. microphyllum*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:18 (Syn. *N. microphyllum* = *Rorippa microphylla*); Al-Shehbaz & Price 1998:124/Herbst & Wagner 1999:15 (Syn. *R. microphylla* = *N. microphyllum*); Staples & Herbst 2005:204 (DESCR); Wysong et al. 2007:3 (Mo)
Raphanus raphanistrum L.	nat						K	O†	Mo†		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:412 (K?, H? [possibly sparingly nat.]); Staples et al. 2003:9 (NEWNAT/K, O, Mo, EM, H); Clay s.n. BISH 447958 (O†, 1963); Krauss s.n. BISH 43318 (Mo†, 1964)
Raphanus sativus L. [wild radish]	nat						K	O	Mo		M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:412 (K, O, Mo, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:200 (KEY), 204 (DESCR)
Rapistrum rugosum (L.) All.	nat						K							Lorence et al. 1995:27 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR)
Rorippa indica (L.) Hiern	nat							O						Faccenda 2024a:76 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Rorippa sarmentosa (G.Forst. ex DC.) J.F.Macbr.	ind			facw			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:411 (K, O, Mo, M, H [as *Nasturtium sarmentosum*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:18 (Syn. *N. sarmentosum* = *R. sarmentosa*); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005— (status change from pol? to ind); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:164 (remove Mo [no evidence of presence])
Sisymbrium altissimum L. [tumble mustard]	nat			upl			K		Mo		M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:413 (K, M, Ka, H); Wysong et al. 2007:3 (Mo)
Sisymbrium irio L. [London rocket]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:413 (H)
Sisymbrium officinale (L.) Scop. [hedge mustard]	nat						K†	O	Mo†	L†	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:413 (K, Mo, L, M, H [as *S. officinale* var. *officinale*]); Wagner et al. 1990:413 (L?, H? [as *S. officinale* var. *leiocarpum*]); Frohlich & Lau 2008:4 (O); Al-Shehbaz 2010:670 (Syn. *S. officinale* var. *leiocarpum* = *S. officinale*, no vars. recognized); Degener 35831 BISH (K†, 1926); Degener 35829 BISH (Mo†, 1928); Munro 503 BISH (L†, 1930)
▶ **Burseraceae**														
Bursera simaruba (L.) Sarg.	nat		lc										H	Parker et al. 2024:136 (NEWNAT/H)
▶ **Cactaceae**														
Acanthocereus hirschtianus (K.Schum.) Lodé	nat?		lc					O?						Lau & Frohlich 2013:13 (O? [adventive, Koko Crater Botanical Garden], DESCR [as *Peniocereus hirschtianus*]); Korotkova et al. 2017:18 (Syn. *P. hirschtianus* = *A. hirschtianus*)
Acanthocereus tetragonus (L.) Hummelinck	nat		lc	upl			K							Lorence et al. 1995:27 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Cactaceae (continued)**														
Cereus hildmannianus K.Schum. subsp. *uruguayanus* (F.Ritter ex R.Kiesling) N.P.Taylor	nat		lc				K	O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:417 (K [as *C. uruguayanus*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:210 (KEY), 211 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2008:25 (EM); Lau & Frohlich 2013:6 (O); Acevedo-Rodríguez & Strong 2012:193 (Syn. *C. uruguayanus* = *C. h.* subsp. *uruguayanus*)
Cylindropuntia fulgida (Engelm.) F.M.Knuth	nat		lc							L				Oppenheimer & Bogner 2019:21 (NEWNAT/L)
Harrisia bonplandii (J.Parm. ex Pfeiff.) Britton & Rose	nat						K							Lorence et al. 1995:28 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR)
Harrisia eriophora (Pfeiff.) Britton [fragrant prickly apple, wild yellow dragon apple cactus]	nat		lc				K							Brock et al. 2023:118 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR)
Harrisia martinii (Labour.) Britton [moon cactus]	nat		lc				K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:418 (K); Faccenda 2024b:125 (O)
Opuntia cochenillifera (L.) Mill. [cochineal cactus, spineless cactus]	nat						K	O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:419 (K, O); Oppenheimer 2004:10 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:216 (DESCR)
Opuntia ficus-indica (L.) Mill. [prickly pear, pānini]	nat		dd		Le?†	Ni ?	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:419 (K, O, M, Ka, H); Hughes 1995:2 (Mo); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:5 (L); Staples & Herbst 2005:210 (KEY), 216 (DESCR); Wood & LeGrande 2006:22 (Le?†, 1932 [reported by Caum but no spm.]); Wichman & St. John 1990:113 (Ni, observed but no spm.)
Opuntia monacantha Haw.	nat		lc					O						Wagner et al. 1990:420 (O [as *O. vulgaris*]); Staples et al. 2002:6 (*O. vulgaris* misapplied = *O. monacantha*)
Pereskia aculeata Mill. [Barbados gooseberry, Jerusalem thorn]	nat		lc						Mo ?☠				H ☠	Parker & Parsons 2012b:66 (NEWNAT/Mo? [Hālawa Valley, ID unconfirmed], H, DESCR)
Schlumbergera truncata (Haw.) Moran [crab cactus, Thanksgiving cactus]	excl		vu					O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:416 (O? [reportedly escaping in Honolulu, but no spm.], DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:215 (DESCR)
Selenicereus pteranthus (Link ex A.Dietr.) Britton & Rose f. *macdonaldiae* (Hook.) Ralf Bauer [queen of the night]	nat		dd				K							Lorence et al. 1995:28 (NEWNAT/K [as *S. grandiflorus*], DESCR); Herbst & Wagner 1999:16 (*S. grandiflorus* misapplied = *S. macdonaldiae*); Staples & Herbst 2005:210 (KEY), 215 (DESCR); Korotkova et al. 2017:25 (Syn. *S. macdonaldiae* = *S. pteranthus* f. *macdonaldiae*)
Selenicereus setaceus (Salm-Dyck ex DC.) A.Berger ex Werderm.	nat		lc				K							Imada & Kennedy 2020:73 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Cactaceae (continued)**														
Selenicereus triangularis (L.) D.R.Hunt	excl		lc				K ×							Lorence et al. 1995:28 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR [as *Hylocereus costaricensis*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:214 (DESCR); Korotkova et al. 2017:25 (Syn. *H. costaricensis* = *S. costaricensis*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:165 (*S. costaricensis* misapplied = *Hylocereus trigonus*, exclude from checklist, no evidence of nat.); POWO 2025 (Syn. *H. trigonus* = *S. triangularis*)
Selenicereus undatus (Haw.) D.R.Hunt [night blooming cereus, dragon fruit, pānini o ka Punahou]	nat		dd				K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:418 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *Hylocereus undatus*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:210 (KEY), 213 (DESCR); Korotkova et al. 2017:30 (Syn. *H. undatus* = *S. undatus*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:165 (remove Ni, Mo, Ka [no evidence of nat.])
▶ **Calophyllaceae**														
Calophyllum inophyllum L. [kamani, Alexandrian laurel]	pol		lc	fac			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:542 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:237 (KEY, DESCR)
▶ **Campanulaceae**														
Brighamia insignis A.Gray [ʻōlulu, pū aupaka, ālula, hāhā, ʻolulu (Niʻihau via St. John)]	end†	e	ew			Ni †	K †							Wagner et al. 1990:423 (Ni, K); Staples & Herbst 2005:217 (KEY, DESCR); PEPP 2025 (EXTINCT); Wichman & St. John 1990:137/PEPP 2025 (Ni†, 1947); PEPP 2025/Ken Wood pers. comm. 2025 (K†, 2020)
Brighamia rockii H.St.John [pua ʻala, ālula, hāhā]	end	e	cr						Mo **ρ**	L †	M †			Wagner et al. 1990:423 (Mo, L? [based on Rock sighting in 1910 at Maunalei Valley of inaccessible plant], M? [based on Remy 1850s spm.]); Staples & Herbst 2005:217 (KEY, DESCR); Wagner et al. 1990/PEPP 2025 (L†, 1909); Wagner et al. 1990/Remy 309 P (M†, 1855)
Clermontia arborescens (H.Mann) Hillebr. subsp. *arborescens* [ʻōhā wai nui, ʻōhā wai, ʻōhā, hāhā, ʻōhāhāwainui]	end	soc	en	fac							M			Wagner et al. 1990:427 (WM); Lammers 1991:30 (KEY, DESCR)
Clermontia arborescens (H.Mann) Hillebr. subsp. *waihiae* (Wawra) Lammers [ʻōhā wai nui, ʻōhā wai, ʻōhā, hāhā, ʻōhāhāwainui]	end		en	fac							M			Wagner et al. 1990:427 (Mo, L, EM, WM); Lammers 1991:28 (remove Mo, L [re-IDed as *C. arborescens* subsp. *waikoluensis*], KEY, DESCR)
Clermontia arborescens (H.Mann) Hillebr. subsp. *waikoluensis* (H.St.John) Lammers [ʻōhāhāwainui]	end		en	fac					Mo	L				Wagner et al. 1990:427 (Syn. *C. waikoluensis* = *C. arborescens* subsp. *waihiae*); Lammers 1991:25/Herbst & Wagner 1999:16 (RESURRECT/Mo, L, COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *C. waikoluensis* = *C. a.* subsp. *waikoluensis*)
Clermontia calophylla E.Wimm. [ʻōhā wai, ʻōhā, hāhā]	end	soc	en	fac									H	Wagner et al. 1990:427 (H); Lammers 1991:65 (KEY, DESCR)
Clermontia clermontioides (Gaudich.) A.Heller subsp. *clermontioides* [ʻōhā wai, ʻōhā, hāhā]	end		en	facu									H	Wagner et al. 1990:427 (H); Lammers 1991:16 (KEY, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Campanulaceae (continued)**														
Clermontia clermontioides (Gaudich.) A.Heller subsp. *rockiana* (E.Wimm.) Lammers [ʻōhā wai, ʻōhā, hāhā]	end		en	facu									H	Wagner et al. 1990:428 (H); Lammers 1991:18 (KEY, DESCR)
Clermontia drepanomorpha Rock [ʻōhā wai, ʻōhā, hāhā]	end	e	en	facw									H	Wagner et al. 1990:428 (H); Lammers 1991:56 (KEY, DESCR)
Clermontia fauriei H.Lév. [hāhāʻaiakamanu, ʻōhā wai, ʻōhā, hāhā]	end		en	fac			K	O †						Wagner et al. 1990:428 (K, O); Lammers 1991:35 (KEY, DESCR); Miles K. Thomas pers. obs./Ozaki 1568 BISH (O†, 1966)
Clermontia grandiflora Gaudich. subsp. *grandiflora* [ʻōhā wai, ʻōhā, hāhā]	end		en	facw							M			Wagner et al. 1990:430 (WM); Lammers 1991:76 (KEY, DESCR)
Clermontia grandiflora Gaudich. subsp. *maxima* Lammers [ʻōhā wai, ʻōhā, hāhā]	end†	soc	cr	facw							M †			Lammers 1991:77/Herbst & Wagner 1999:16 (SUBSPNOV/EM, KEY, DESCR); Wood 2012:91 (REDISCOVER/EM); PEPP 2025/Wood 6684 BISH (EXTINCT, 1997); Note: The taxonomic standing of this subsp. is dubious and worthy of further investigation
Clermontia grandiflora Gaudich. subsp. *munroi* (H.St.John) Lammers [ʻōhā wai, ʻōhā, hāhā]	end		en	facw					Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:430 (Mo, L, EM, WM); Lammers 1991:72 (KEY, DESCR)
Clermontia hanaulaensis H.Oppenh., Lorence, & W.L.Wagner	end										M			Oppenheimer et al. 2023:169 (SPNOV/WM, DESCR, KEY)
Clermontia hawaiiensis (Hillebr.) Rock [ʻōhā kēpau, ʻōhā wai nui, ʻōhāhā wai nui, ʻōhā wai, ʻōhā, hāhā]	end		vu	facu									H	Wagner et al. 1990:430 (H); Lammers 1991:80 (KEY, DESCR)
Clermontia kakeana Meyen [ʻōhā wai, ʻōhā, hāhā]	end		vu	fac				O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:430 (O, Mo, EM, WM); Lammers 1991:38 (KEY, DESCR)
Clermontia kohalae Rock [ʻōhā wai, ʻōhā, hāhā]	end		en	fac									H	Wagner et al. 1990:431 (H); Lammers 1991:52 (KEY, DESCR)
Clermontia × *leptoclada* Rock	end			fac									H	Wagner et al. 1990:431 (H, parentage: *C. drepanomorpha* × *C. kohalae*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Clermontia lindseyana Rock [ʻōhā wai, ʻōhā, hāhā]	end	e	en										H	Wagner et al. 1990:431 (EM, H); Lammers 1991:45 (KEY, DESCR); Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:238 (remove M [re-IDed as *C. kakeana*])
Clermontia micrantha (Hillebr.) Rock [ʻōhā wai, ʻōhā, hāhā]	end		en	facw						L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:432 (L, WM); Lammers 1991:59 (KEY, DESCR); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Munro 930 BISH (L†, 1929)
Clermontia montis-loa Rock [ʻōhā wai, ʻōhā, hāhā]	end		en										H	Wagner et al. 1990:432 (H); Lammers 1991:54 (KEY, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Campanulaceae (continued)**														
Clermontia multiflora Hillebr. [‘ōhā wai, ‘ōhā, hāhā]	end†	soc	ex					O †			M †			Wagner et al. 1990:432 (O, WM); Lammers 1991:58 (KEY, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT); Hillebrand 1888/PEPP 2025 (O†, 1871); Hillebrand s.n. K (M†, 1871)
Clermontia oblongifolia Gaudich. subsp. *brevipes* (E.Wimm.) Lammers [‘ōhā wai, ‘ōhā, hāhā]	end	e	cr	fac					Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:433 (Mo); Lammers 1991:70 (KEY, DESCR)
Clermontia oblongifolia Gaudich. subsp. *mauiensis* (Rock) Lammers [‘ōhā wai, ‘ōhā, hāhā]	end	e	cr	fac						L †	M **ρ**			Wagner et al. 1990:433 (L, EM, WM); Lammers 1991:69 (KEY, DESCR); PEPP 2025/Munro 55 BISH (L†, 1913)
Clermontia oblongifolia Gaudich. subsp. *oblongifolia* [‘ōhā wai, ‘ōhā, hāhā]	end		vu	fac				O						Wagner et al. 1990:433 (O); Lammers 1991:67 (KEY, DESCR)
Clermontia pallida Hillebr. [‘ōhā wai, ‘ōhā, hāhā]	end		cr	fac					Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:433 (Mo); Lammers 1991:50 (KEY, DESCR)
Clermontia parviflora Gaudich. ex A.Gray [‘ōhā wai, ‘ōhā, hāhā]	end		vu	facu									H	Wagner et al. 1990:433 (H); Lammers 1991:60 (KEY, DESCR)
Clermontia peleana Rock subsp. *peleana* [‘ōhā wai, ‘ōhā, hāhā]	end	e	cr										H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:435 (EM, H [as *C. peleana*]); Lammers 1991:34 (remove EM [reIDed as *C. peleana* subsp. *singuliflora*], KEY, DESCR)
Clermontia peleana Rock subsp. *singuliflora* (Rock) Lammers [‘ōhā wai, ‘ōhā, hāhā]	end	e	cr								M †		H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:435 (Syn. *C. singuliflora* = *C. peleana*); Lammers 1991:32/Herbst & Wagner 1999:16 (RESURRECT/M, H, COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *C. singuliflora* = *C. p.* subsp. *singuliflora*, KEY, DESCR); PEPP 2025/Forbes 2531.M BISH (M†, 1920)
Clermontia persicifolia Gaudich. [‘ōhā wai, ‘ōhā, hāhā]	end		nt	facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:435 (O); Lammers 1991:47 (KEY, DESCR)
Clermontia pyrularia Hillebr. [‘ōhā wai, ‘ōhā, hāhā]	end	e	cr										H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:436 (H); Lammers 1991:21 (KEY, DESCR)
Clermontia samuelii C.N.Forbes subsp. *hanaensis* (H.St.John) Lammers [‘ōhā wai, ‘ōhā, hāhā]	end	e	cr	fac							M			Wagner et al. 1990:436 (EM); Lammers 1991:79 (KEY, DESCR)
Clermontia samuelii C.N.Forbes subsp. *samuelii* [‘ōhā wai, ‘ōhā, hāhā]	end	e	cr	fac							M **ρ**			Wagner et al. 1990:436 (EM); Lammers 1991:80 (KEY, DESCR)
Clermontia tuberculata C.N.Forbes [‘ōhā wai, ‘ōhā, hāhā]	end	soc	en	fac							M			Wagner et al. 1990:436 (EM); Lammers 1991:30 (KEY, DESCR)
Clermontia waimeae Rock [‘ōhā wai, ‘ōhā, hāhā]	end	soc	en	fac									H	Wagner et al. 1990:437 (H); Lammers 1991:22 (KEY, DESCR)
Cyanea aculeatiflora Rock [hāhā]	end		vu	facu							M			Wagner et al. 1990:443 (EM)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Campanulaceae (continued)**														
Cyanea acuminata (Gaudich.) Hillebr. [hāhā]	end	e	cr	facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:444 (O)
Cyanea angustifolia (Cham.) Hillebr. [hāhā]	end							O	Mo	L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:444 (O, Mo, L, WM); Lammers 2004:100 (KEY); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Perlman 4954 BISH (L†, 1986)
Cyanea arborea Hillebr. [hāhā]	end†	soc	ex								M †			Wagner et al. 1990:444 (EM); Wood et al. 2019/Munro 804 BISH (EXTINCT, 1928)
Cyanea asarifolia H.St.John [hāhā]	end	e	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:445 (K); Lammers 2004:99 (KEY)
Cyanea asplenifolia (H.Mann) Hillebr. [hāhā, keakea]	end	e	cr								M			Wagner et al. 1990:445 (WM)
Cyanea calycina (Cham.) Lammers [hāhā]	end	e	cr	facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:483 (O [as *Rollandia lanceolata* subsp. *calycina*]); Lammers et al. 1993:439 (COMBNOV, Syn. R. l. subsp. *calycina* = *C. lanceolata* subsp. *calycina*); Lammers 1998:32/Herbst & Wagner 1999:16 (COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *C. l.* subsp. *calycina* = *C. calycina*, KEY)
Cyanea comata Hillebr. [hāhā]	end†	soc	ex								M †			Wagner et al. 1990:445 (EM); Wood et al. 2019/Hillebrand s.n. BISH 190051 (EXTINCT, 1871)
Cyanea copelandii Rock subsp. *copelandii* [hāhā]	end†	e	ex										H †	Wagner et al. 1990:446 (H); Wood et al. 2019/Rock s.n. BISH 44925 (EXTINCT, 1957)
Cyanea copelandii Rock subsp. *haleakalaensis* (H.St.John) Lammers [hāhā]	end	e	en								M			Wagner et al. 1990:446 (EM)
Cyanea coriacea (A.Gray) Hillebr. [hāhā]	end		vu				K							Wagner et al. 1990:446 (K [as *C. coriacea*]), 448 (K [as *C. fauriei*]); Lammers 2004:96 (Syn. *C. fauriei* = *C. coriacea*, KEY)
Cyanea crispa (Gaudich.) Lammers, Givnish & Sytsma [hāhā]	end	e	cr					O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:481 (O [as *Rollandia crispa*]); Lammers et al. 1993:439/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17 (COMBNOV, Syn. *R. crispa* = *C. crispa*)
Cyanea cylindrocalyx (Rock) Lammers [hāhā]	end†	soc	ex										H †	Wagner et al. 1990:451 (H [as *C. grimesiana* subsp. *cylindrocalyx*]); Lammers 1998:31/Herbst & Wagner 1999:16 (COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *C. g.* subsp. *cylindrocalyx* = *C. cylindrocalyx*, KEY); Lammers 2004:87 (KEY); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 1909)
Cyanea dolichopoda Lammers & Lorence [hāhā]	end†	e	ex	facu			K †							Lammers & Lorence 1993:432/Herbst & Wagner 1999:16 (SPNOV/K, DESCR); Lammers 2004:99 (KEY); Wood et al. 2019/Perlman 11070 PTBG (EXTINCT, 1990)
Cyanea dunbariae Rock [hāhā]	end	e	cr						Mo **ρ**					Wagner et al. 1990:448 (Mo [as *C. dunbarii*]); Hughes 1995:3 (REDISCOVER/Mo); Herbst & Wagner 1999:16 (spelling change to *dunbariae*)
Cyanea duvalliorum Lammers & H.Oppenh. [hāhā]	end	e	cr								M **ρ**			Lammers 2004:89 (SPNOV/EM, KEY, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2008:25 (note on population size and threats)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Campanulaceae (continued)**														
Cyanea eleeleensis (H.St.John) Lammers [hāhā]	end†	e	ex	facu			K †							St. John 1987b:341 (SPNOV/K [as *Delissea eleeleensis*], DESCR); Lammers 1992:129/Herbst & Wagner 1999:16 (COMBNOV, Syn. *D. eleeleensis* = *C. eleeleensis*, KEY, DESCR); Wood 2012:92/Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 1977)
Cyanea elliptica (Rock) Lammers [hāhā]	end								Mo	L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:448 (L, M); Lammers 2004:100 (KEY); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:165 (Mo); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Perlman 6442 BISH (L†, 1987)
Cyanea fissa (H.Mann) Hillebr. [hāhā]	end		vu	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:449 (K [as *C. f.* subsp. *fissa* & *C. f.* subsp. *gayana*]); Lammers 1992:130 (KEY); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005— (Syn. *C. f.* subsp. *gayana* = *C. fissa*)
Cyanea floribunda E.Wimm. [hāhā]	end			fac									H	Wagner et al. 1990:446 (H [as *C. degeneriana*]); Wagner & Herbst 2003:15 (*C. degeneriana* misapplied = *C. floribunda*)
Cyanea gibsonii Hillebr. [hāhā]	end	e	cr							L **ρ**				Wagner et al. 1990:456 (L [as *C. macrostegia* subsp. *gibsonii*]); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005— (Syn. *C. m.* subsp. *gibsonii* = *C. gibsonii*)
Cyanea giffardii Rock [hāhā]	end†	soc	ex										H †	Wagner et al. 1990:449 (H); Wood et al. 2019/Rock 4629 BISH (EXTINCT, 1917)
Cyanea glabra (E.Wimm.) H.St.John [hāhā]	end	e	cr								M			Wagner et al. 1990:449 (EM); Lammers 2004:94 (KEY)
Cyanea grimesiana Gaudich. subsp. *grimesiana* [hāhā, kue nui]	end†	e	cr					O †	Mo †					Wagner et al. 1990:451 (O, Mo, L, M); Lammers 1998:31 (remove L [re-IDed as *Cyanea munroi*], M [re-IDed as *C. mauiensis*], KEY); Lammers 2004:87 (KEY); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT); Susan Ching pers. comm. 2025 (O†, 2004); PEPP 2025/Williams s.n. BISH 45451 (Mo†, 1933)
Cyanea grimesiana Gaudich. subsp. *obatae* (H.St.John) Lammers [hāhā, kue nui]	end	e	cr					O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:451 (O); Lammers 1998:31/Lammers 2004:87 (KEY)
Cyanea habenata (H.St.John) Lammers [hāhā]	end	soc	cr	fac			K							St. John 1987b:342 (SPNOV/K [as *Delissea habenata*], DESCR); Lammers 1998:33/Herbst & Wagner 1999:16 (COMBNOV, Syn. *D. habenata* = *C. habenata*, DESCR); Lammers 2004:100 (KEY)
Cyanea hamatiflora Rock subsp. *carlsonii* (Rock) Lammers [hāhā]	end	e	cr										H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:452 (H)
Cyanea hamatiflora Rock subsp. *hamatiflora* [hāhā]	end	e	cr								M			Wagner et al. 1990:452 (EM)
Cyanea hardyi Rock [hāhā]	end		en				K **ρ**							Wagner et al. 1990:452 (K); Lammers 2004:100 (KEY)
Cyanea heluensis H.Oppenh. [hāhā]	end		cr								M **ρ**			Oppenheimer 2020:2 (SPNOV/WM, DESCR, KEY)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Campanulaceae (continued)**														
Cyanea hirtella (H.Mann) Hillebr. [hāhā]	end		vu	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:452 (K [as *C. hirtella*]), 465 (K [as *C. sylvestris*]); Lammers 1992:130 (KEY [as *C. hirtella*, *C. sylvestris*]); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005– (Syn. *C. sylvestris* = *C. hirtella*; accessed Jul 2020)
Cyanea horrida (Rock) O.Deg. & Hosaka [hāhā nui, hāhā, holokea]	end	e	cr	fac							M			Wagner et al. 1990:453 (EM)
Cyanea humboldtiana (Gaudich.) Lammers, Givnish & Sytsma [hāhā]	end	e	cr	fac				O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:483 (O [as *Rollandia humboldtiana*]); Lammers et al. 1993:439/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17 (COMBNOV, Syn. *R. humboldtiana* = *C. humboldtiana*)
Cyanea kahiliensis (H.St.John) Lammers [hāhā]	end	soc	en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:483 (K [as *Cyanea spathulata* subsp. *longipetiolata*]); Lammers 1998:33/Herbst & Wagner 1999:16 (COMBNOV, Syn. *C. s.* subsp. *longipetiolata* = *C. kahiliensis*, DESCR); Lammers 2004:100 (KEY)
Cyanea kauaulaensis H.Oppenh. & Lorence [hāhā]	end	e									M			Oppenheimer & Lorence 2012:17 (SPNOV/WM, DESCR, KEY)
Cyanea kolekoleensis (H.St.John) Lammers [hāhā]	end	e	cr	facu			K **ρ**							St. John 1987b:344 (SPNOV/K [as *Delissea kolekoleensis*], DESCR); Lammers 1992:130/Herbst & Wagner 1999:16 (COMBNOV, Syn. *D. kolekoleensis* = *C. kolekoleensis*, KEY, DESCR); Wood 2012:92 (EXTINCT, DESCR); PEPP 2025 (REDISCOVER)
Cyanea konahuanuiensis Sporck-Koehler, M.Waite & A.M.Williams [hāhā mili‘ohu]	end		cr					O **ρ**						Sporck-Koehler et al. 2015:50 (SPNOV/O, DESCR, KEY)
Cyanea koolauensis Lammers, Givnish & Sytsma [hāhā]	end	e	en	facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:481 (O [as *Rollandia angustifolia*]); Lammers et al. 1993:439/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17 (NOMNOV, Syn. *R. angustifolia* = *C. koolauensis*)
Cyanea kuhihewa Lammers [hāhā]	end	e	cr	fac			K **ρ**							Lammers 1996:238/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17 (SPNOV/K, DESCR); Wood 2007:14 (EXTINCT); Rønsted & Wood 2020 (REDISCOVER/K)
Cyanea kunthiana (Gaudich.) Hillebr. [hāhā]	end	e		fac							M			Wagner et al. 1990:453 (M)
Cyanea lanceolata (Gaudich.) Lammers, Givnish & Sytsma [hāhā]	end	e	cr	facu				O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:483 (O [as *Rollandia lanceolata* subsp. *lanceolata*]); Lammers et al. 1993:439/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17 (COMBNOV, Syn. *R. lanceolata* = *C. lanceolata*); Lammers 1998:32 (KEY)
Cyanea leptostegia A.Gray [hāhā lua, hāhā]	end	soc	en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:453 (K)
Cyanea linearifolia Rock [hāhā]	end†	soc	ex				K †							Wagner et al. 1990:454 (K); Lammers 2004:100 (KEY); Wood et al. 2019/Rock s.n. BISH 176049 (EXTINCT, 1957)
Cyanea lobata H.Mann subsp. *baldwinii* (C.N.Forbes & G.C.Munro) Lammers [hāhā]	end	e	cr							L **ρ**				Wagner et al. 1990:454 (Syn. *C. baldwinii* = *C. lobata*); Lammers 1999:387 (RESURRECT/L, COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *C. baldwinii* = *C. lobata* subsp. *baldwinii*, KEY); Wood 2007:15 (REDISCOVER/L)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Campanulaceae (continued)**														
Cyanea lobata H.Mann subsp. *lobata* [hāhā]	end	e	cr								M **ρ**			Wagner et al. 1990:454 (L, WM [as *Cyanea lobata*]); Lammers 1999:387 (remove L [re-IDed as *C. lobata* subsp. *baldwinii*], KEY)
Cyanea longiflora (Wawra) Lammers, Givnish & Sytsma [hāhā]	end	e	cr					O						Wagner et al. 1990:484 (O [as *Rollandia longiflora*]); Lammers et al. 1993:439/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17 (COMBNOV, Syn. *R. longiflora* = *C. longiflora*); Lammers 1998:33 (KEY)
Cyanea longissima (Rock) H.St.John [hāhā]	end†	soc									M †			Wagner et al. 1990:454 (EM); Lammers 2004:94 (KEY); Wood et al. 2019/St.John 24731 BISH (EXTINCT, 1951)
Cyanea macrostegia Hillebr. [hāhā]	end		en	fac							M			Wagner et al. 1990:456 (EM, WM [as *C. macrostegia* subsp. *macrostegia*]); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005— (return to *C. macrostegia* when *C. macrostegia* subsp. *gibsonii* elevated to *C. gibsonii*)
Cyanea magnicalyx Lammers [hāhā]	end	e	cr								M **ρ**			Lammers 2004:85 (SPNOV/WM, KEY, DESCR)
Cyanea mannii (Brigham ex H.Mann) Hillebr. [hāhā]	end	e	cr						Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:456 (Mo); Lammers 2004:99 (KEY)
Cyanea maritae Lammers & H.Oppenh. [hāhā]	end	e	cr								M **ρ**			Lammers 2004:92 (SPNOV/EM, KEY, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2008:25 (note on population size and threats)
Cyanea marksii Rock [hāhā]	end	e	cr										H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:457 (H)
Cyanea mauiensis (Rock) Lammers [hāhā]	end†	e	ex								M †			Wagner et al. 1990:451 (Syn. *C. grimesiana* var. *mauiensis* = *C. g.* subsp. *grimesiana*); Lammers 1998:31/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17 (RESURRECT/M, COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *C. g.* var. *mauiensis* = *C. mauiensis*, KEY); Lammers 2004:86 (KEY); Wood et al. 2019/Munro 665 BISH (EXTINCT, 1918)
Cyanea mceldowneyi Rock [hāhā]	end	e	cr	facu							M			Wagner et al. 1990:457 (EM); Lammers 2004:94 (KEY)
Cyanea membranacea Rock [hāhā]	end	soc	cr					O						Wagner et al. 1990:457 (O); Lammers 2004:99 (KEY)
Cyanea minutiflora Lammers [hāhā]	end†	soc	ex				K †							Lammers 2004:98 (SPNOV/K, KEY, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019/Forbes 568.K BISH (EXTINCT, 1916)
Cyanea munroi (Hosaka) Lammers [hāhā]	end	e	cr						Mo †	L **ρ**				Wagner et al. 1990:451 (Syn. *C. grimesiana* var. *munroi* = *C. g.* subsp. *grimesiana*); Lammers 1998:31/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17 (RESURRECT/Mo, L, COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *C. g.* var. *munroi* = *C. munroi*, KEY); Lammers 2004:87 (KEY); PEPP 2025/Wood 1252 PTBG (Mo†, 1991)
Cyanea obtusa (A.Gray) Hillebr. [hāhā]	end	e	cr								M **ρ**			Wagner et al. 1990:458 (M); Lammers 2004:99 (KEY)
Cyanea parvifolia (C.N.Forbes) Lammers, Givnish & Sytsma [hāhā]	end†	soc	ex				K †							Wagner et al. 1990:484 (K [as *Rollandia parvifolia*]); Lammers et al. 1993:439/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17 (COMBNOV, Syn. *R. parvifolia* = *C. parvifolia*); Wood et al. 2019/Forbes 103.K BISH (EXTINCT, 1909)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Campanulaceae (continued)**														
Cyanea pilosa A.Gray subsp. *longipedunculata* (Rock) Lammers [hāhā]	end			fac									H	Wagner et al. 1990:458 (H)
Cyanea pilosa A.Gray subsp. *pilosa* [hāhā]	end			fac									H	Wagner et al. 1990:458 (H)
Cyanea pinnatifida (Cham.) E.Wimm. [hāhā]	end†	e	ew					O †						Wagner et al. 1990:459 (O); USFWS 2003:35956/Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 2001)
Cyanea platyphylla (A.Gray) Hillebr. [ʻakūʻakū, hāhā]	end	e	cr										H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:459 (H); Lammers 2004:94 (KEY)
Cyanea pohaku Lammers [hāhā]	end†	soc	ex								M †			Wagner et al. 1990:460 (EM); Wood et al. 2019/Rock 8595 BISH (EXTINCT, 1910)
Cyanea procera Hillebr. [hāhā]	end	e	cr						Mo **ρ**					Wagner et al. 1990:460 (Mo); Hughes 1995:3 (REDISCOVER/Mo)
Cyanea profuga C.N.Forbes [hāhā]	end	e	cr						Mo **ρ**					Wagner et al. 1990:460 (Mo); Wood 2007:15 (REDISCOVER/Mo)
Cyanea pseudofauriei Lammers [hāhā]	end	soc	en				K							Lammers 2004:96 (SPNOV/K, KEY, DESCR)
Cyanea purpurellifolia (Rock) Lammers, Givnish & Sytsma [hāhā]	end	e	cr	fac				O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:484 (O [as *Rollandia purpurellifolia*]); Lammers et al. 1993:439/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17 (COMBNOV, Syn. *R. purpurellifolia* = *C. purpurellifolia*)
Cyanea pycnocarpa (Hillebr.) E.Wimm. [hāhā]	end†	soc	ex										H †	Wagner et al. 1990:461 (H); Hillebrand 1888/Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 1871)
Cyanea quercifolia (Hillebr.) E.Wimm. [hāhā]	end†	soc	ex								M †			Wagner et al. 1990:461 (EM); Wood et al. 2019/Hillebrand s.n. BISH 457378 (EXTINCT 1871)
Cyanea recta (Wawra) Hillebr. [hāhā]	end	t	en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:461 (K); Lammers 1992:130 (KEY); Lorence et al. 1995:29 (REDISCOVER/K)
Cyanea remyi Rock [hāhā]	end	e	cr	fac			K **ρ**							Wagner et al. 1990:466 (Syn. *C. remyi* = *C. truncata*?, type fragmentary, synonymy not certain); Lammers & Lorence 1993:434/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17 (RESURRECT/K, DESCR)
Cyanea rivularis Rock [hāhā]	end	e	cr				K **ρ**							Wagner et al. 1990:469 (K [as *Delissea rivularis*]); Lorence et al. 1995:30 (REDISCOVER/K); Lammers 2005:62 (Syn. *D. rivularis* = *C. rivularis*)
Cyanea salicina H.Lév. [hāhā]	end	t					K							Wagner et al. 1990:461 (Syn. *C. salicina* = *C. recta*); Wagner & Herbst 1999:1868 (RESURRECT/K, based on Lammers unpubl.)
Cyanea scabra Hillebr. [hāhā]	end			fac							M			Wagner et al. 1990:461 (WM); Lammers 2004:94 (KEY)
Cyanea sessilifolia (O.Deg.) Lammers [hāhā]	end†	e	ex					O †						Wagner et al. 1990:484 (Syn. *Rollandia sessilifolia* = *R. longiflora*); Lammers 1998:32/Herbst & Wagner 1999:18 (RESURRECT/O, COMBNOV, Syn. *R. sessilifolia* = *C. sessilifolia*, KEY); Wood et al. 2019/St.John 21582 BISH (EXTINCT, 1946)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Campanulaceae (continued)**														
Cyanea shipmanii Rock [hāhā]	end	e	cr										H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:462 (H)
Cyanea solanacea Hillebr. [pōpolo, hāhā nui, hāhā]	end	e	cr	facu					Mo **ρ**					Wagner et al. 1990:462 (Mo, WM? [based on a few sterile spms. from Pu‘u Kukui]); Note: remove M [due to the ambiguous identity of the spms.]
Cyanea solenocalyx Hillebr. [pua kala, hāhā]	end	soc	vu	facw					Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:464 (Mo)
Cyanea spathulata (Hillebr.) A.Heller [hāhā]	end		vu	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:465 (K [as *C. spathulata* subsp. *spathulata*]); Lammers 1998:33 (Syn. *C. s.* subsp. *spathulata* = *C. spathulata* [with recognition of *C. s.* subsp. *longipetiolata* as *C. kahiliensis*]); Lammers 2004:100 (KEY)
Cyanea st-johnii (Hosaka) Lammers, Givnish & Sytsma [hāhā]	end	e	cr	fac				O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:484 (O [as *Rollandia st.-johnii*]); Lammers et al. 1993:440/Herbst & Wagner 1999:18 (COMBNOV, Syn. *R. st.-johnii* = *C. st-johnii*)
Cyanea stictophylla Rock [hāhā]	end	e	cr										H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:465 (H)
Cyanea superba (Cham.) A.Gray subsp. *regina* (Wawra) Lammers [hāhā]	end†	e	ex					O †						Wagner et al. 1990:465/Wood et al. 2019/Wawra 2239 BISH (EXTINCT/O, 1873 [1932 date in Manual erroneous, spm. re-IDed as *C. crispa*])
Cyanea superba (Cham.) A.Gray subsp. *superba* [hāhā]	end†	e	ew					O †						Wagner et al. 1990:465 (O); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 2003)
Cyanea tritomantha A.Gray [‘akū, hāhā]	end	e	vu	facu									H	Wagner et al. 1990:466 (H)
Cyanea truncata (Rock) Rock [hāhā]	end†	e	cr					O †						Wagner et al. 1990:466 (O); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 2018)
Cyanea undulata C.N.Forbes [hāhā]	end	e	cr				K **ρ**							Wagner et al. 1990:467 (K); Lammers 1992:130 (KEY); Lorence et al. 1995:29 (REDISCOVER/K)
Delissea argutidentata (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	end	e	cr										H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:471 (Syn. *D. argutidentata* = *D. undulata* subsp. *undulata*); Lammers 2005:22 (RESURRECT/H, KEY, DESCR)
Delissea fallax Hillebr.	end†	soc											H †	Wagner et al. 1990:468 (H); Lammers 2005:26 (KEY, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019/Hillebrand s.n. BISH 457379 (EXTINCT, 1871)
Delissea fauriei H.Lév.	end†	soc							Mo †					Wagner et al. 1990:449 (species dubia); Lammers 1991:25 (Syn. *D. fauriei* = *Clermontia arborescens* subsp. *waikoluensis*); Lammers 2005:42 (RESURRECT/Mo, KEY, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019/Faurie 572 P (EXTINCT, 1910)
Delissea kauaiensis (Lammers) Lammers	end	e	cr				K **ρ**							Wagner et al. 1990:472 (K [as *D. undulata* subsp. *kauaiensis*]); Lammers 1999:388 (COMBNOV, Syn. *D. u.* subsp. *kauaiensis* = *D. niihauensis* subsp. *kauaiensis*, KEY); Lammers 2005:19 (COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *D. n.* subsp. *kauaiensis* = *D. kauaiensis*, KEY, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Campanulaceae (continued)**														
Delissea laciniata Hillebr.	end†	soc						O †						Wagner et al. 1990:468 (O); Lammers 2005:40 (KEY, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019/Hillebrand s.n. BISH 176086 (EXTINCT, 1871)
Delissea lanaiensis (Rock) Lammers	end†	soc								L †				Wagner et al. 1990:471 (L [as *D. sinuata* subsp. *lanaiensis*]); Lammers 1998:34/Herbst & Wagner 1999:18 (COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *D. s.* subsp. *lanaiensis* = *D. lanaiensis*, KEY); Lammers 2005:42 (KEY, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019/Munro 19 BISH (EXTINCT, 1915)
Delissea lauliiana Lammers	end†	soc						O †						Wagner et al. 1990:468 (O); Lammers 2005:26 (KEY, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019/Hillebrand 1888 (EXTINCT, 1872)
Delissea niihauensis H.St.John	end†	e	ex			Ni †								Wagner et al. 1990:472 (Ni [as *D. undulata* subsp. *niihauensis*]); Lammers 1999:388 (Syn. *D. u.* subsp. *niihauensis* = *D. niihauensis* subsp. *niihauensis*, KEY); Lammers 2005:17 (Syn. D. n. subsp. *niihauensis* = *D. niihauensis*, KEY, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019/Sinclair s.n. BISH 445716 (EXTINCT, 1867)
Delissea parviflora Hillebr.	end†	soc											H †	Wagner et al. 1990:469 (H); Lammers 2005:28 (KEY, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019/Hillebrand s.n. K (EXTINCT, 1871)
Delissea rhytidosperma H.Mann	end†	e	cr				K †							Wagner et al. 1990:469 (K); Lammers 2005:25 (KEY, DESCR); Wood 2015:31/Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 2014)
Delissea sinuata Hillebr.	end†	soc	ex					O †						Wagner et al. 1990:471/Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT/O, 1937 [as *D. sinuata* subsp. *sinuata*]); Lammers 1998:34 (Syn. *D. s.* subsp. *sinuata* = *D. sinuata*, KEY); Lammers 2005:41 (KEY, DESCR)
Delissea subcordata Gaudich. subsp. *obtusifolia* (Wawra) Lammers	end†	e	ex					O †						Wagner et al. 1990:471 (Syn. *D. subcordata* var. *obtusifolia* = *D. subcordata*); Lammers 2005:34 (RESURRECT/O, COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *D. s.* var. *obtusifolia* = *D. s.* subsp. *obtusifolia*, KEY, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019/Krauss s.n. BISH 45491 (EXTINCT, 1932)
Delissea subcordata Gaudich. subsp. *subcordata*	end†	e	ex					O †						Wagner et al. 1990:471 (O [as *D. subcordata*]); Lammers 2005:33 (KEY, DESCR, now subsp. *subcordata* with addition of subsp. *obtusifolia*); Wood et al. 2019/Munro 10 BISH (EXTINCT, 1935)
Delissea takeuchii Lammers	end†	e	cr					O †						Lammers 2005:38 (SPNOV/O, KEY, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019/Takeuchi 2410 BISH (EXTINCT, 1986)
Delissea undulata Gaudich.	end†	e	ex								M †			Wagner et al. 1990:472 (WM, H [as *D. u.* subsp. *undulata*], K [as *D. u.* subsp. *kauaiensis*], Ni [as *D. u.* subsp. *niihauensis*]); Lammers 1999:387 (remove Ni [re-IDed as *D. niihauensis*] K [re-IDed as *D. kauaiensis*], revert to *D. undulata*, KEY); Lammers 2005:21 (KEY, DESCR), 22 (remove H [re-IDed as *D. argutidentata*]); Wood et al. 2019/Hillebrand 1888 (EXTINCT, 1871)
Delissea waianaeensis Lammers	end	e	cr					O ρ						Lammers 2005:34 (SPNOV/O, KEY, DESCR)
Hippobroma longiflora (L.) G.Don [star of Bethlehem, pua hōkū]	nat			facu			K	O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:472 (K, O, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:217 (KEY), 218 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:166 (remove M [no evidence of nat.])

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Campanulaceae (continued)**														
Lobelia dunbariae Rock subsp. *dunbariae*	end†	soc	cr						Mo †					Wagner et al. 1990:474 (Mo [as *L. dunbarii* subsp. *dunbarii*]); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005– (spelling change to *dunbariae*; accessed Jan 2012); Wood et al. 2019/Rock 14037 BISH (EXTINCT, 1918)
Lobelia dunbariae Rock subsp. *paniculata* (Rock) Lammers	end	soc	cr	fac					Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:474 (Mo [as *L. dunbarii* subsp. *paniculata*]); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005– (spelling change to *dunbariae*; accessed Jan 2012)
Lobelia erinus L. [edging lobelia]	excl												H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:476 (H [single nat. spm., Hawai‘i Volcanoes National Park, 1931]); Staples & Herbst 2005:217 (KEY, DESCR)
Lobelia gaudichaudii A.DC.	end	soc	cr	facw				O						Wagner et al. 1990:476 (O [as *L. gaudichaudii* subsp. *gaudichaudii*]); Lammers 2007:804 (Syn. *L. g.* subsp. *gaudichaudii* = *L. gaudichaudii* [following elevation of *L. gaudichaudii* subsp. *koolauensis* to sp. level], KEY, DESCR)
Lobelia gloria-montis Rock subsp. *gloria-montis*	end			obl					Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:476 (Mo? [sterile spms. from Pāpa‘alā Pali], WM [as *L. gloria-montis*]); Lammers 2007:805 (confirmation of ID of Mo records, *L. gloria-montis* subsp. *gloria-montis*, following recognition of *L. gloria-montis* subsp. *longibracteata*, KEY, DESCR)
Lobelia gloria-montis Rock subsp. *longibracteata* (Rock) Lammers	end			obl							M			Wagner et al. 1990:476 (Syn. *L. gloria-montis* var. *longibracteata* = *L. gloria-montis*); Lammers 2007:806 (RESURRECT/EM, WM, COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *L. g.* var. *longibracteata* = *L. g.* subsp. *longibracteata*, KEY, DESCR)
Lobelia grayana E.Wimm.	end			facu							M			Wagner et al. 1990:477 (EM)
Lobelia hillebrandii Rock	end			facu					Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:477 (M); Lorence et al. 1995:30 (Mo)
Lobelia hypoleuca Hillebr. [kuhi‘aikamo‘owahie, liua, mo‘owahie, ‘ōpelu]	end			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:477 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Lobelia × *kauaensis* (A.Gray) A.Heller [pu‘e]	end	soc		obl			K							Wagner et al. 1990:478 (K [as *L. kauaensis*]); Lammers 2007:801 (STATNOV Syn. *L. kauaensis* = *L.* × *kauaiensis*, parentage: *Lobelia villosa* × *Lobelia wahiawa*, KEY, DESCR); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *kauaensis*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Lobelia koolauensis (Hosaka & Fosberg) Lammers	end	e	cr	facw				O						Wagner et al. 1990:476 (O [as *L. gaudichaudii* subsp. *koolauensis*]); Lammers 2007:803 (COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *L. g.* subsp. *koolauensis* = *L. koolauensis*, KEY, DESCR)
Lobelia monostachya (Rock) Lammers	end	e	cr					O ρ						Wagner et al. 1990:478 (O)
Lobelia niihauensis H.St.John	end	e	en			Ni †	K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:478 (Ni, K, O); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025/St.John 6484 BISH (Ni†, 1949)
Lobelia oahuensis Rock	end	e	cr	facw				O ρ						Wagner et al. 1990:479 (O)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Campanulaceae (continued)**														
Lobelia remyi Rock	end†	soc						O †						Wagner et al. 1990:479 (O); Wood et al. 2019/Remy 298 P (EXTINCT, 1855)
Lobelia villosa (Rock) H.St.John & Hosaka	end	soc	en	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:479 (K); Lammers 2007:800 (KEY, DESCR)
Lobelia wahiawa Lammers	end		cr				K							Lammers 2007:802 (SPNOV/K, KEY, DESCR)
Lobelia xalapensis Kunth	nat						K							Faccenda 2024a:77 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR)
Lobelia yuccoides Hillebr. [pānaunau]	end	soc	en				K	O ®						Wagner et al. 1990:480 (K, O)
Platycodon grandiflorus (Jacq.) A.DC. [balloon flower, Chinese bellflower]	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:217 (KEY), 218 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:12 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Trematolobelia auriculata H.St.John	end†			facw						L †				Wagner et al. 1990:486 (Syn. *T. auriculata* = *T. macrostachys*); Lammers 2009:138 (RESURRECT/L, KEY, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019/Munro 460 BISH (EXTINCT, 1929)
Trematolobelia grandifolia (Rock) O.Deg.	end	soc		fac									H	Wagner et al. 1990:486 (H); Lammers 2009:139 (KEY, DESCR)
Trematolobelia kaalae (O.Deg.) Lammers	end			facw				O						Wagner et al. 1990:486 (Syn. *T. macrostachys* var. *kaalae* = *T. macrostachys*); Lammers 2009:134 (RESURRECT/O, STATNOV, Syn. *T. macrostachys* var. *kaalae* = *T. kaalae*, KEY, DESCR)
Trematolobelia kauaiensis (Rock) Skottsb. [koli‘i]	end		en	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:486 (K); Lammers 2009:132 (KEY, DESCR)
Trematolobelia macrostachys (Hook. & Arn.) Zahlbr. ex Rock [koli‘i]	end			fac				O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:486 (O, Mo, L, EM, WM, H); Lammers 2009:134 (KEY, DESCR, remove L [re-IDed as *T. auriculata*], H [re-IDed as *T. wimmeri*])
Trematolobelia rockii H.St.John	end†			facw					Mo †					Wagner et al. 1990:486 (Syn. *T. rockii* = *T. macrostachys*); Lammers 2009:138 (RESURRECT/Mo, KEY, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019/Rock 8819 BISH (EXTINCT, 1910)
Trematolobelia singularis H.St.John	end	e	cr	facw				O						Wagner et al. 1990:488 (O); Lammers 2009:137 (KEY, DESCR)
Trematolobelia wimmeri O.Deg. & I.Deg.	end			fac									H	Wagner et al. 1990:486 (Syn. *T. wimmeri* = *T. grandifolia*); Lammers 2009:140 (RESURRECT/H, KEY, DESCR)
Triodanis perfoliata (L.) Nieuwl. subsp. *biflora* (Ruiz & Pav.) Lammers [Venus' looking glass]	excl			facu									H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:488 (H [as *T. biflora*, only two spms. Hawai‘i Volcanoes National Park, 1945]); Lammers 2006:72 (COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *T. biflora* = *T. perfoliata* subsp. *biflora*)
Wahlenbergia gracilis (G.Forst.) A.DC.	nat							O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:489 (Mo, L, M, H); Herbst et al. 2004:4, 5 (KEY, DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:166 (O)
Wahlenbergia marginata (Thunb.) A.DC.	nat										M		H	Herbst et al. 2004:4, 5 (NEWNAT/H, KEY, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2008:26 (EM)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Cannabaceae**														
Cannabis sativa L. subsp. *indica* (Lam.) E.Small & Cronquist [hemp, weed, marijuana, pakalōlō, pot, ganja, dank, grass, bud, reefer, dope]	excl					Ni ×	K ×	O ×	Mo ×	L ×	M ×	Ka ×	H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:490 (Ni?, K?, O?, Mo?, L?, M?, Ka?, H? [widely cult., but no nat. spms.], DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:219 (DESCR)
Trema orientale (L.) Blume [gunpowder tree, charcoal tree]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1296 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *T. orientalis*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:551 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:166 (remove L [no evidence of nat.]); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *orientale*)
▶ **Capparaceae**														
Capparis sandwichiana DC. [maiapilo, pilo, pua pilo]	end	soc	vu		Mi†, PH†, La, Kl†	Ni	K	O	Mo ®	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:492 (Mi, PH, La, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:219 (DESCR); Starr & Starr 2013b (Note: La population reintroduced from Campbell Industrial Park, O after natural population destroyed by rabbits in early 1900s); Fici 2015:28 (COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *C. sandwichiana* = *Capparis spinosa* subsp. *cordifolia*, not followed); Starr & Starr 2015b/Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025 (Note: plants reintroduced to Mi but are currently only found under cult.); Starr & Starr 2008/Caum 23 BISH (Mi†, 1923); Starr & Martz 1999/Walker s.n. BISH 584742 (PH†, 1964); Daehler 17 BISH (Kl†, 1971); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spms. (E.L. Caum 1, R. Daehler 17)
Morisonia mollicella (Standl.) Christenh. & Byng	nat							O						Lau & Frohlich 2012:12 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR [as *Capparis mollicella*]); Cornejo & Iltis 2008:234 (Syn. *Capparis mollicella* = *Capparidastrum mollicellum*); Hall 2008/Christenhusz et al. 2018:141 (COMBNOV, Syn. *Capparis mollicella* = *Morisonia mollicella*); Cornejo 2018:181 (Syn. *Morisonia mollicella* = *Capparidastrum mollicellum*, not followed)
▶ **Caprifoliaceae**														
Centranthus ruber (L.) DC. subsp. *ruber* [red valerian]	nat										M			Wagner et al. 1990:1315 (EM)
Lomelosia palaestina (L.) Raf. [pincushion flower]	nat												H	Herbst & Wagner 1996:10 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR [as *Scabiosa palaestina*]); Dobignard & Chatelain 2011:394 (Syn. *S. palaestina* = *L. palaestina*)
Lonicera hildebrandiana Collett & Hemsl. [giant Burmese honeysuckle]	nat												H ☠	Staples & Herbst 2005:222 (DESCR); Parker et al. 2024:137 (NEWNAT/H)
Lonicera japonica Thunb. [Japanese honeysuckle, honekakala]	nat			upl			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:495 (K, H); Starr et al. 2002:19 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:221 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2008:5 (O)
▶ **Caricaceae**														
Carica papaya L. [papaya, mīkana, hēʻī, pawpaw, milikani]	nat		dd	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:497 (K, Mo, H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:3 (EM, WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:223 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2010:34 (L); Oppenheimer 2011:6 (O)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Caryophyllaceae**														
Arenaria serpyllifolia L. [thyme-leaved sandwort]	nat			upl							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:502 (M, H)
Atocion armeria (L.) Raf. [sweet William catchfly]	nat†										M †			Starr & Starr 2012:88 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR [as *Silene armeria*]); Frajman et al. 2013:199 (Syn. *S. armeria* = *A. armeria*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:166 (M†, 2011)
Cerastium fontanum Baumg. subsp. *vulgare* (Hartm.) Greuter & Burdet [common mouse ear chickweed]	nat			facu			K		Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:503 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *C. fontanum* subsp. *triviale*]); Weakley & Southeastern Flora Team 2022:295 (Syn. *C. f.* subsp. *triviale* = *C. f.* subsp. *vulgare*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:166 (remove O [re-IDed as *C. glomeratum*])
Cerastium glomeratum Thuill.	nat			upl	Mi			O	Mo		M		H	Starr et al. 2004:21 (NEWNAT/EM); Starr & Starr 2017:4 (Mi); Faccenda 2024b:126 (O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:166 (Mo, H)
Dianthus armeria L. subsp. *armeria* [Deptford pink]	nat			upl									H	Wagner et al. 1990:503 (H)
Drymaria cordata (L.) Willd. ex Roem. & Schult. var. *pacifica* M.Mizush. [tropical chickweed, pipili, pilipili]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:505 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Oppenheimer 2007:21 (L)
Gypsophila vaccaria (L.) Sm.	nat?			upl					Mo ?					Hughes 1995:3 (Mo? [as *Vaccaria hispanica*, single spm., Kamiloloa Heights, 1992]); Madhani et al. 2018:106 (COMBNOV, Syn. *V. hispanica* = *G. vaccaria*)
Petrorhagia dubia (Raf.) G.López & Romo [childing pink]	nat							O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:505 (M, H [as *P. velutina*]); Frohlich & Lau 2012:32 (O); Starr & Starr 2016:14 (EM, high elev. record); Rabeler & Hartman 2005/Dobignard & Chatelain 2011:238 (Syn. *P. velutina* = *P. dubia*)
Polycarpon tetraphyllum (L.) L.	nat						K		Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:506 (K, Mo, L, M, Ka, H)
Sagina decumbens (Elliott) Torr. & A.Gray subsp. *occidentalis* (S.Watson) G.E.Crow [pearlwort]	excl			facu									H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:506 (H [last spm. in Volcano area, 1964])
Sagina japonica (Sw.) Ohwi [Japanese pearlwort]	nat				Ku, Mi			O						Wagner et al. 1990:506 (O? [single spm.]); Starr et al. 2003:26 (Mi); Starr & Starr 2016:14 (Ku); Ross & Faccenda 2023a:45 (O nat. confirmed)
Sagina maxima A.Gray	excl										M ×			Wagner et al. 1990:506 (EM? [as *S. subulata*, reported by Hillebrand (1888) from ʻUlupalakua, not seen since], DESCR); POWO 2025 (Syn. *S. subulata* = *S. hawaiensis*); Iamonico 2025:377 (Syn. *S. hawaiensis* = *S. maxima*, *S. subulata* = *S. alexandrae* [not in Hawaiʻi])
Sagina procumbens L. [bird's eye pearlwort]	nat			fac	Mi					L	M		H	Oppenheimer 2003:9 (NEWNAT/L, EM, WM); Starr & Starr 2017:4 (Mi); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:167 (H)
Schiedea adamantis H.St.John	end	e	cr					O ρ						Wagner et al. 1990:510 (O); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:144 (KEY, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Caryophyllaceae (continued)**														
Schiedea amplexicaulis H.Mann	end†	soc	ex			Ni ?†	K †							Wagner et al. 1990:511 (Ni? [Remy spm. from 1851–1855 cites either Ni or K], K); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:71 (KEY, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019/Remy 548 BISH (EXTINCT, 1855)
Schiedea apokremnos H.St.John	end	e	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:511 (K); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:63 (KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea attenuata W.L.Wagner, Weller & A.K.Sakai	end	e	cr				K **ρ**							Wagner et al. 1994:187 (SPNOV/K, DESCR); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:45 (KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea diffusa A.Gray subsp. *diffusa*	end	e	cr						Mo **ρ**		M **ρ**		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:511 (Mo, EM, H [as *S. diffusa*]); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:103 (KEY, DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:167 (H); Josh VanDeMark pers. comm. 2025 (H†, 2018)
Schiedea diffusa A.Gray subsp. *macraei* (Sherff) W.L.Wagner & Weller	end†	e	cr										H †	Wagner et al. 1990:511 (Syn. *S. diffusa* var. *macraei* = *S. diffusa*); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:106 (RESURRECT/H, COMBNOV, STATNOV Syn. *S. d.* var. *macraei* = *S. d.* subsp. *macraei*, KEY, DESCR); PEPP 2025/Josh VanDeMark pers. comm. 2025 (EXTINCT, 2003)
Schiedea globosa H.Mann	end	soc	en					O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:512 (O, Mo, EM, WM); Herbst & Wagner 1999:18 (H); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:122/Remy 551 P (L†, 1855, KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea haakoaensis W.L.Wagner, Weller & A.K.Sakai	end†		cr										H †	Wagner et al. 2022:137 (SPNOV/H†, 2017, DESCR)
Schiedea haleakalensis O.Deg. & Sherff	end	e	cr								M **ρ**			Wagner et al. 1990:512 (EM); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:119 (KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea hawaiiensis Hillebr.	end	e	cr										H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:511 (Syn. *S. hawaiiensis* = *S. diffusa*); Herbst & Wagner 1999:18 (RESURRECT/H, DESCR); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:92 (KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea helleri Sherff	end	e	cr				K **ρ**							Wagner et al. 1990:514 (K); Lorence et al. 1995:30 (REDISCOVER/K); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:39 (KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea hookeri A.Gray	end	e	cr					O **ρ**			M †			Wagner et al. 1990:514 (O, EM? [a single pre-1920 spm. from Haleakalā]); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:111 (KEY, DESCR); PEPP 2025/Lydgate s.n. BISH 46406 (M†, 1921)
Schiedea implexa (Hillebr.) Sherff	end†	soc	cr								M †			Wagner et al. 1990:514 (EM); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:87 (KEY, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019/Rock 8643 BISH (EXTINCT, 1910)
Schiedea jacobii W.L.Wagner, Weller & A.C.Medeiros	end†	e	cr	facu							M †			Wagner, Weller, et al. 1999:284 (SPNOV/EM, DESCR); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:90 (KEY, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019/USFWS 2013 (EXTINCT, 2004)
Schiedea kaalae Wawra	end	e	cr					O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:515 (O); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:84 (KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea kauaiensis H.St.John	end	e	cr				K **ρ**							St. John 1988a:177 (SPNOV/K, DESCR); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:71 (SPNOV/K, KEY, DESCR [as *S. perlmanii*]), 74 (KEY, DESCR); Wagner & Weller 2025:115 (Syn. *S. perlmanii* = *S. kauaiensis*)
Schiedea kealiae Caum & Hosaka	end	e	cr					O						Wagner et al. 1990:515 (O); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:107 (KEY, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Caryophyllaceae (continued)**														
Schiedea laui W.L.Wagner & Weller	end	e	cr						Mo **ρ**					Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:82 (SPNOV/Mo, KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea ligustrina Cham. & Schltdl.	end	soc	en					O						Wagner et al. 1990:515 (O); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:140 (KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea lychnoides Hillebr. [kuawāwaenohu]	end	e	en	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:500 (K [as *Alsinidendron lychnoides*]); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:51 (Syn. *A. lychnoides* = *S. lychnoides*, KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea lydgatei Hillebr.	end	e	cr						Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:516 (Mo); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:134 (KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea mannii H.St.John	end	soc	vu					O						Wagner et al. 1990:516 (O); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:130 (KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea membranacea H.St.John	end	e	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:517 (K); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:41 (KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea menziesii Hook.	end	soc	en							L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:517 (Mo, L, WM); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:114 (remove Mo [re-IDed as *S. sarmentosa*], KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea napaliensis W.L.Wagner & Weller	end	e					K							Wagner & Weller 2025:120 (SPNOV/K, DESCR)
Schiedea nuttallii Hook.	end	e	cr					O **ρ**	Mo †		M †			Wagner et al. 1990:517 (K, O); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:77 (Mo, WM, remove K [re-IDed as *S. kauaiensis*], KEY, DESCR); PEPP 2025/Hillebrand s.n. BISH 501725 (Mo†, 1871); PEPP 2025/Menzies 3 MO (M†, 1793)
Schiedea obovata (Sherff) W.L.Wagner & Weller	end	e	cr	facu				O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:501 (O [as *Alsinidendron obovatum*]); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:57 (COMBNOV, Syn. *A. obovatum* = *S. obovata*, KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea pentandra W.L.Wagner & E.M.Harris	end	soc	cr					O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:519 (O [as *S. pubescens* var. *purpurascens*]); Wagner & Harris 2000:159 (SPNOV/O, Syn. *S. p.* var. *purpurascens* [nom. illeg.] = *S. pentandra*, DESCR); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:96 (KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea pubescens Hillebr.	end	e	cr						Mo **ρ**	L †	M **ρ**			Wagner et al. 1990:519 (Mo, L, M [as *S. pubescens* var. *pubescens*], O [as var. *purpurascens*]); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:99 (remove O [re-IDed as *S. pentandra*], KEY, DESCR); PEPP 2025/Munro s.n. BISH 46574 (L†, 1922)
Schiedea salicaria Hillebr.	end	e	en								M			Wagner et al. 1990:519 (WM); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:137 (KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea sarmentosa O.Deg. & Sherff	end	e	en						Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:517 (Syn. *S. sarmentosa* = *S. menziesii*); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:116 (RESURRECT/Mo, KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea spergulina A.Gray	end	e/t	en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:520 (K [as *S. s.* vars. *spergulina* & *leiopoda*]); Lorence et al. 1995:31 (REDISCOVER/K [var. *leiopoda*]); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:127 (Syn. *S. spergulina* var. *leiopoda* = *S. spergulina*, KEY, DESCR) Note: *S. s.* var. *leiopoda* is federally listed as E whereas *S. s.* var. *spergulina* is T
Schiedea stellarioides H.Mann [laulihilihi, kāwelu, māʻoliʻoli]	end	e	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:520 (K); Lorence et al. 1995:31 (REDISCOVER/K); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:67 (KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea trinervis (H.Mann) Pax & K.Hoffm.	end	e	cr	facw				O						Wagner et al. 1990:501 (O [as *Alsinidendron trinerve*]); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:60 (Syn. *A. trinerve* = *S. trinervis*, KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea verticillata F.Br.	end	e	cr		N									Wagner et al. 1990:520 (N); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:48 (KEY, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Caryophyllaceae (continued)**														
Schiedea viscosa H.Mann	end	e	cr	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:501 (K [as *Alsinidendron viscosum*]); Lorence et al. 1995:30 (REDISCOVER/K); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:54 (Syn. *A. viscosum* = *S. viscosa*, KEY, DESCR)
Schiedea waiahuluensis W.L.Wagner, Weller, B.Nyberg, & A.K.Sakai	end						K							Wagner et al. 2024:112 (SPNOV/K, DESCR)
Scleranthus annuus L.	nat										M			Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:58 (NEWNAT/EM)
Silene alexandri Hillebr.	end	e	cr						Mo ρ					Wagner et al. 1990:522 (Mo)
Silene cryptopetala Hillebr.	end†	soc									M †			Wagner et al. 1990:522 (EM); Wood et al. 2019/Lydgate s.n. BISH 455196 (EXTINCT, 1921)
Silene degeneri Sherff	end†	soc									M †			Wagner et al. 1990:522 (EM); Wood et al. 2019/Degener 2310 US (EXTINCT, 1927)
Silene gallica L. [small-flowered catchfly]	nat						K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:522 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Desha s.n. BISH 46655 (L†, 1963)
Silene hawaiiensis Sherff	end	t											H	Wagner et al. 1990:523 (H)
Silene lanceolata A.Gray	end	e					K	O	Mo	L †			H	Wagner et al. 1990:523 (K, Mo, L, H); Hawley & Pyle 1995:1 (O); Nyberg et al. 2023:163 (REDISCOVERY/K); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Munro 583 BISH (L†, 1930)
Silene perlmanii W.L.Wagner, D.R.Herbst & Sohmer	end†	e	cr					O †						Wagner et al. 1990:523 (O); Wood et al. 2019/Wood 1980 PTBG (EXTINCT, 1992)
Silene struthioloides A.Gray	end										M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:525 (EM, H)
Spergula arvensis L. [corn spurry]	nat						K †	O †			M		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:525 (K, O, M, H); Stender s.n. BISH 46697 (K†, 1945); Pearsall s.n. BISH 46696 (O†, 1958); St. John 11236 BISH (H†, 1931)
Spergularia marina (L.) Besser [saltmarsh sand spurry, mimiʻīlio]	nat		lc	fac	Ku, Mi, FF		K	O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:526 (Ku, Mi, FF, K, O, Mo, M)
Stellaria media (L.) Vill. [common chickweed, stitchwort]	nat			facu	Ku, Mi†		K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:526 (Ku, K, O, L, M, H); Starr et al. 2003:26 (Mi); Oppenheimer 2010:34 (Mo); Starr & Starr 2008/Starr 010520-2 BISH (Mi†, 2001); Munro 488 BISH (L†, 1930)
▶ **Casuarinaceae**														
Casuarina cunninghamiana Miq. × *C. glauca* Sieber ex Spreng.	nat		lc	upl			K			L	M			Lorence et al. 1995:31 (NEWNAT/K); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:5 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:228 (KEY [as *C. cunninghamiana*]), 230 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:58 (L); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Casuarina equisetifolia L. [common ironwood, Australian pine, beefwood, she oak, toa, paina]	nat		lc	facu	Ku, Mi, PH†, Li†, La, FF		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:528 (Ku, Mi, PH, Li, La, FF, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:228 (KEY), 229 (DESCR); Wichman & St. John 1990 (remove Ni [plants noted as cult.]); Starr & Martz 1999/Young 120 BISH (PH†, 1964); Starr & Martz 1999/Herbst 6502 BISH (Li†, 1980)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Casuarinaceae (continued)**														
Casuarina glauca Sieber ex Spreng. [saltmarsh ironwood, longleaf ironwood, swamp oak]	nat		lc	facu	Mi		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:529 (K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:3 (WM, H); Starr et al. 2002:19 (Mi); Staples & Herbst 2005:228 (KEY), 230 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2008:26 (Mo); Starr & Starr 2011:24 (Ka); Oppenheimer 2011:7 (K)
▶ **Celastraceae**														
Brexia madagascariensis (Lam.) Ker Gawl. [brexia]	nat		lc					O			M			Starr et al. 2003:28 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:350 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2010:11 (O); Starr & Starr 2011:28 (WM)
Catha edulis (Vahl) Forssk. ex Endl. [khat]	nat		lc					O						Frohlich & Lau 2012:32 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
▶ **Ceratophyllaceae**														
Ceratophyllum demersum L. [hornwort, coontail]	nat		lc	obl				O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:533 (M, H); Staples et al. 2002:7 (O); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:5 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:233 (DESCR)
▶ **Chrysobalanaceae**														
Chrysobalanus icaco L. [coco plum, icaco]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:236 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:13 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
▶ **Cleomaceae**														
Cleome gynandra L. [wild spider flower, spider wisp, honohina, ʻiliʻohu]	nat			upl			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:493 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *C. gynandra*]); Patchell et al. 2014 (Syn. *C. gynandra* = *Gynandropsis gynandra*); POWO 2025 (Syn. *G. gynandra* = *C. gynandra*); Munro 327 BISH (L†, 1915)
Cleome houtteana Schltdl.	nat?			fac				O ?						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:167 (O? [adventive, Lake Wilson, 1992])
Cleome rutidosperma DC.	nat							O			M			Faccenda 2024a:78 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:167 (EM)
Cleome spinosa Jacq. [honohina, ʻiliʻohu, spider flower]	ind/ nat? †	soc				Ni †		O †			M †			Wagner et al. 1990:494 (Ni, O, M [as *C. spinosa*]); Soares Neto et al. 2022:298 (Syn. *C. spinosa* = *Tarenaya spinosa*, not followed); Nagata 1985:40 (status change from ind? to ind, first collected 1819 [Haw'n plants further noted as morphologically unique by Wagner et al. 1990]); Wagner et al. 1990/Mann s.n. BISH 46089 (Ni†, 1864); Wagner et al. 1990/Wilkes s.n. US 00435401 (O†, 1840); Wagner et al. 1990/Meyen s.n. BM (M†, 1825)
▶ **Clethraceae**														
Clethra lanata M.Martens & Galeotti [nance macho]	nat						K							Frohlich & Lau 2012:33 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Clusiaceae**														
Clusia rosea Jacq. [autograph tree, copey, Scotch attorney]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:542 (K, O, H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:3 (EM, WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:238 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:12 (O); Wysong et al. 2007:3 (Mo)
▶ **Combretaceae**														
Combretum indicum (L.) DeFilipps [Rangoon creeper]	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:239 (KEY), 243 (DESCR as [*Quisqualis indica*]); Frohlich & Lau 2014:7 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Maurin et al. 2010/Turner 2020:267 (Syn. *Q. indica* = *C. indicum*)
Conocarpus erectus L. [sea mulberry, buttonwood, button mangrove]	nat		lc	facw			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:547 (O, L, M); Lorence & Flynn 1997:10 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:239 (KEY), 242 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012a:58 (H); Starr & Starr 2020:27 (Mo)
Terminalia bellirica (Gaertn.) Roxb.	nat?		lc					O ?						Staples & Herbst 2005:243 (KEY), 244 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:14 (O? [adventive, Lyon Arboretum, observed but uncollected], DESCR)
Terminalia catappa L. [tropical almond, Indian almond, false kamani]	nat		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:547 (K, O, M, H); Oppenheimer 2003:9 (Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:243 (KEY), 244 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2008:26 (L)
Terminalia melanocarpa F.Muell.	nat												H	Staples & Herbst 2005:243 (KEY), 244 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012a:58 (NEWNAT/H)
Terminalia myriocarpa Van Heurck & Müll.Arg. [jhalna]	nat						K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:548 (K, M, H); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:9 (O); Staples & Herbst 2005:243 (KEY), 245 (DESCR)
▶ **Convolvulaceae**														
Argyreia nervosa (Burm.f.) Bojer [baby wood rose, silver morning glory, woolly morning glory]	nat						K	O			M			Lorence et al. 1995:32 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2004:10 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:245 (KEY), 246 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:13 (O)
Bonamia menziesii A.Gray	end	e	cr				K	O	Mo †	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:550 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Brummitt 2011 (recommendation for conservation); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Rock 14015 BISH (Mo†, 1918); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Oppenheimer H10702 BISH (L†, 2007)
Calystegia soldanella (L.) Roem. & Schult.	nat				Mi									Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:167 (NEWNAT/Mi)
Camonea umbellata (L.) A.R.Simões & Staples [noon flower]	nat							O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:563 (O? [as *Merremia umbellata*, cult. and perhaps escaping]); Imada et al. 2000:11 (NEWNAT/O); Staples & Herbst 2005:251 (DESCR); Wood 2012:93 (KEY); Simões & Staples 2017:573 (Syn. *M. umbellata* = *C. umbellata*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:167 (H)
Convolvulus arvensis L. [field bindweed]	nat							O	Mo		M †			Wagner et al. 1990:552 (O, M); Imada et al. 2008:12 (Mo); Fleming s.n. BISH 450034 (M†, 1944)
Convolvulus erubescens Sims	nat							O						Herbst 1998:2 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Cressa truxillensis Kunth [makihi]	ind			fac		Ni		O †	Mo			Ka		Wagner et al. 1990:552 (O, Mo, Ka); Wichman & St. John 1990:121 (Ni); Degener 5996 BISH (O†, 1932)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Convolvulaceae (continued)**														
Cuscuta campestris Yunck. [western field dodder]	nat						K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:582 (O, H); Oppenheimer 2003:10 (WM); Starr et al. 2004:22 (EM); Oppenheimer 2011:7 (L); Imada & Kennedy 2020:73 (K)
Cuscuta pentagona Engelm.	nat							O			M		H†	Imada & Kennedy 2020:74 (NEWNAT/O, WM, H, KEY); Welch 16704 BISH (H†, 1955)
Cuscuta sandwichiana Choisy [kauna‘oa, kauna‘oa kahakai, kauna‘oa lei, kauno‘a, pōlolo]	end					Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:582 (Ni, O, Mo, L, M, H); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1997:18 (K); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:168 (Ka)
Decalobanthus peltatus (L.) A.R.Simões & Staples	nat						K							Wood 2012:93 (NEWNAT/K, KEY [as *Merremia peltata*]); Simões & Staples 2017:571 (Syn. *M. peltata* = *D. peltatus*)
Dichondra micrantha Urb. [galenga grass, lawnleaf]	nat		lc	facu				O		L	M			Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:6 (NEWNAT/O, EM, WM, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:245 (KEY), 246 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2010:34 (L)
Distimake aegyptius (L.) A.R.Simões & Staples [koali kua hulu, kuahulu, hairy merremia]	ind						K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:563 (K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *Merremia aegyptia*]); Wood 2012:93 (KEY); Simões & Staples 2017:573 (Syn. *M. aegyptia* = *D. aegyptius*); St. John 1978 (status change nat? to ind as it was collected by David Nelson in 1779)
Distimake tuberosus (L.) A.R.Simões & Staples [wood rose, Ceylon wood rose, pilikai]	nat						K	O	Mo ☠	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:563 (K, O, M, H [as *Merremia tuberosa*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:251 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2006:11 (Mo); Oppenheimer 2007:22 (L); Wood 2012:93 (KEY); Simões & Staples 2017:577 (Syn. *M. tuberosa* = *D. tuberosus*)
Evolvulus alsinoides (L.) L.	nat										M			Oppenheimer 2004:10 (NEWNAT/WM)
Ipomoea alba L. [moon flower, koali pehu]	ind/ nat?		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L†	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:554 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Nagata 1985 (status change from nat to ind/nat, first collected in 1819, considered native by Hillebrand 1888); Munro 496 BISH (L†, 1930)
Ipomoea aquatica Forssk. [swamp cabbage, water spinach, ung choi]	nat		lc	obl	Mi†			O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:555 (O, M); Imada et al. 2000:11 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:247 (KEY, DESCR); Wagner et al. 2012:29 (Mi [treated as questionable as no spm. can be found]); Faccenda & Daehler 2024:34 (Mo); Holthuijzen 2017 (Mi†, 2008)
Ipomoea batatas (L.) Lam. [‘uala, sweet potato]	pol		dd				K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:555 (K, O, H); Oppenheimer 2003:10 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:247 (KEY), 248 (DESCR); Wagner et al. 2012:29 (Mi); Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025 (remove Mi [plants now only known from cult.])
Ipomoea cairica (L.) Sweet [koali ‘ai, koali, koali‘ai‘ai (Ni‘ihau via St. John), ivy-leaved morning glory]	ind		lc	upl	Kl	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:555 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, Ka, H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:4 (WM); Starr et al. 2006:34 (EM); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spms. (R. Daehler 4, R. Daehler 15)
Ipomoea carnea Jacq. subsp. *fistulosa* (Mart. ex Choisy) D.F.Austin [bush morning glory]	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:247 (KEY), 248 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:13 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Convolvulaceae (continued)**														
Ipomoea corymbosa (L.) Roth	nat?						K ?							Frohlich & Lau 2020:64 (K? [adventive along Anahola Hwy], DESCR)
Ipomoea hederifolia L. [trompillo, star ipomoea, ivy-leaved morning glory]	nat			upl									H	Wagner et al. 1990:556 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:247 (KEY), 248 (DESCR)
Ipomoea imperati (Vahl) Griseb. [hunakai]	ind			facu		Ni	K	O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:556 (Ni, K, O, Mo, M)
Ipomoea indica (Burm.) Merr. [koali ʻawa, koali ʻawahia, koali lāʻau (Niʻihau), koali pehu]	ind			facu	Ku, Mi, Li, La, N, Kl	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:556 (Ku, Mi, Li, La, N, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Wichman & St. John 1990:125 (*I. indica* f. *alba*, FORMANOV/Ni, not followed); Staples & Herbst 2005:247 (KEY), 249 (DESCR); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spms. (E.L. Caum 12, R. Daehler 3)
Ipomoea × *leucantha* Jacq.	excl							O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:560 (O? [single spm. ca. 1950, not nat.]); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Ipomoea littoralis Blume [morning glory]	ind		lc	facu				O †			M		H ?†	Wagner et al. 1990:557 (O, Mo, M, H? [reported by Hillebrand (1888) from Hilo, but no spm.]); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:168 (remove Mo [no evidence of presence]); Swezey s.n. BISH 47607 (O†, 1932); Hillebrand s.n. BISH 47505 (H†, 1871)
Ipomoea obscura (L.) Ker Gawl. [obscure morning glory]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:557 (K, O, M, H); Oppenheimer 2003:10 (Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:247 (KEY), 250 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:22 (L)
Ipomoea ochracea (Lindl.) Sweet [yellow morning glory]	nat		lc	facu			K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:559 (K, O, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:247 (KEY), 250 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Bogner 2019:22 (L)
Ipomoea pes-caprae (L.) R.Br. [pōhuehue, puhuehue, beach morning glory]	ind		lc	fac	Ku, Mi, Li, La, FF†, N, Kl, Le†	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:559 (Mi, Li, La, FF, N, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *I. pes-caprae* subsp. *brasiliensis*]); Starr et al. 2003:26 (Ku); Staples & Herbst 2005:247 (KEY), 249 (DESCR); Wood & LeGrande 2006:22/Caum 27 BISH (Le†, 1931, [noted as no spm. but spm. since located at BISH]); Wood et al. 2020:601 (Syn. *I. pes-caprae* subsp. *brasiliensis* = *I. pes-caprae*); Starr & Martz 1999/Herbst 6235 BISH (FF†, 1978); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spms. (R. Daehler s.n., D. Herbst 6212)
Ipomoea triloba L. [little bell]	nat		lc	fac	Mi†		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:559 (Mi, K, O, M); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:6 (H); Oppenheimer 2006:11 (Mo); Oppenheimer 2007:22 (L); Starr & Starr 2008/Herbst 6443 BISH (Mi†, 1980)
Ipomoea tuboides O.Deg. & Ooststr. [Hawaiian moon flower]	end						K †	O	Mo	L	M	Ka †	H	Wagner et al. 1990:560 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:168 (remove Ni [no evidence of presence]); Degener 5978 US (K†, 1932); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs/Wood 1140 PTBG (Ka†, 2005)
Ipomoea violacea L. [beach moonflower, morning glory]	nat			fac				O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:560 (O, Mo, M, H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Convolvulaceae (continued)**														
Jacquemontia pentanthos (Jacq.) G.Don	excl			upl				O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:562 (O [as *J. pentantha*; single spm. 1864, perhaps cult.?]); Staples & Herbst 2005:251 (DESCR); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *pentanthos*)
Jacquemontia sandwicensis A.Gray [pāʻū o Hiʻiaka, kākua o Hiʻiaka, kaupoʻo]	end		lc	facu	Kl, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:562 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *J. ovalifolia* subsp. *sandwicensis*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:251 (DESCR); Wood & LeGrande 2006:22 (Le); Namoff et al. 2010 (Syn. J. o. subsp. *sandwicensis* = *J. sandwicensis*); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spms. (R. Daehler s.n., 19.vi.1980)
Poranopsis paniculata (Roxb.) Roberty [Christmas vine, snow creeper, porana, bridal bouquet, snow-in-the-jungle, bridal veil creeper]	nat						K	O			M		H	Starr et al. 2004:21 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:245 (KEY), 251 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012a:58 (H); Brock et al. 2023:119 (K); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:168 (O)
Stictocardia tiliifolia (Desr.) Hallier f. [stictocardia, pilikai]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:564 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:245 (KEY), 251 (DESCR)
▶ **Cordiaceae**														
Cordia alliodora (Ruiz & Pav.) Oken	nat		lc					O						Lau & Frohlich 2012:10 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Cordia dichotoma G.Forst. [sebesten, sebesten plum]	nat		lc	facu				O						Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:3 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:197 (KEY), 198 (DESCR)
Cordia lutea Lam. [yellow-flowered geiger tree]	nat		lc										H	Parker & Parsons 2012a:58 (NEWNAT/H)
Cordia subcordata Lam. [kou]	ind		lc	facu		Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:392 (Ni, K, O, L, M, H); Burney et al. 2001:633/Wagner & Herbst 2003:12 (status change to ind); Staples & Herbst 2005:197 (KEY), 198 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:21 (Mo)
▶ **Cornaceae**														
Cornus kousa Bürger ex Hance [dogwood]	nat		lc										H	Pratt & Bio 2012:75 (NEWNAT/H)
▶ **Corynocarpaceae**														
Corynocarpus laevigatus J.R.Forst. & G.Forst. [karakanut, New Zealand laurel]	nat		lc				K	O	Mo †				H	Wagner et al. 1990:566 (K, O, Mo, H); Kondo s.n. BISH 47781 (Mo†, 1962)
▶ **Crassulaceae**														
Crassula multicava Lem.	nat						K	O						Lorence et al. 1995:33 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:255 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:13 (O)
Crassula ovata (Mill.) Druce [jade plant, jade tree]	nat						K							Lorence et al. 1995:32 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:256 (DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Crassulaceae (continued)**														
Crassula sieberiana (Schult. & Schult.f.) Druce	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:567 (H)
Kalanchoe beauverdii Raym.-Hamet	nat?												H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:567 (H? [as *K. beauverdii*, single spm., escape on Miloli‘i-Honomalino Trail, 1987], DESCR); Staples et al. 2002:8, 9 (Syn. *K. beauverdii* = *Bryophyllum beauverdii*, KEY); Mort et al. 2001:83/Wagner & Herbst 2003:21 (Syn. *B. beauverdii* = *K. beauverdii*); Staples & Herbst 2005:253 (KEY), 255 (DESCR [as *Bryophyllum beauverdii*])
Kalanchoe beharensis Drake [felt bush, velvet leaf]	nat		vu					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:258 (KEY, DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:14 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Kalanchoe crenata (Andrews) Haw.	nat							O		L ?				Herbst et al. 2004:6 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:258 (KEY), 259 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Bogner 2019:24 (L? [adventive, Lāna‘i City])
Kalanchoe daigremontiana Raym.-Hamet & H.Perrier [mother of millions, devil's backbone]	nat		en				K	O		L			H	Lorence et al. 1995:33 (NEWNAT/K [as *K. daigremontiana*], DESCR); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:6 (L); Staples et al. 2002:8, 9 (O, KEY, Syn. *K. daigremontiana* = *Bryophyllum daigremontianum*); Mort et al. 2001:83/Wagner & Herbst 2003:21 (Syn. *B. daigremontianum* = *K. daigremontiana*); Staples & Herbst 2005:253 (KEY), 254 (DESCR [as *B. daigremontianum*]); Starr et al. 2006:34 (EM); Parker & Parsons 2010:41 (H); Faccenda 2024b:126 (remove EM [re-IDed as *K.* × *houghtonii*]); Faccenda 2024a:81 (KEY)
Kalanchoe delagoensis Eckl. & Zeyh. [chandelier plant]	nat						K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:568 (K, O, L, M, H [as *K. tubiflora*]); Staples et al. 2002:8, 9 (KEY, Syn. *K. tubiflora* = *Bryophyllum tubiflorum*); Mort et al. 2001:83/Wagner & Herbst 2003:21 (Syn. *B. tubiflorum* = *K. tubiflora*); Staples & Herbst 2005:253 (KEY), 254 (DESCR [as *B. tubiflorum*]); Shaw 2008:20/Faccenda 2024b:126 (Syn. *K. tubiflora* = *K. delagoensis*); Faccenda 2024a:81 (KEY)
Kalanchoe fedtschenkoi Raym.-Hamet & H.Perrier [fedtschenkoi kalanchoe, lavender scallops]	nat						K				M			Lorence et al. 1995:34 (NEWNAT/K [as *K. fedtschenkoi*], DESCR); Staples et al. 2002:8, 9 (KEY, Syn. *K. fedtschenkoi* = *Bryophyllum fedtschenkoi*); Mort et al. 2001:83/Wagner & Herbst 2003:21 (Syn. *B. fedtschenkoi* = *K. fedtschenkoi*); Staples & Herbst 2005:253 (KEY), 254 (DESCR [as *B. fedtschenkoi*]); Oppenheimer 2006:11 (WM)
Kalanchoe × *houghtonii* D.B.Ward	nat						K	O		L	M			Staples & Herbst 2005:254 (DESCR [as *Bryophyllum daigremontianum* × *B. tubiflorum*]); Faccenda 2024a:81 (NEWNAT/K, O, EM, parentage: *K. daigremontiana* × *K. delagoensis*, DESCR, KEY); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:144 (L); Note: stabilized hybrid
Kalanchoe lateritia Engl.	nat		lc					O						Kraus 2003:76 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:258 (KEY), 260 (DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Crassulaceae (continued)**														
Kalanchoe laxiflora Baker	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:253 (KEY), 255 (DESCR [as *Bryophyllum laxiflorum*]); Frohlich & Lau 2012:34 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR [as *B. laxiflorum*]); Mort et al. 2001:83/Wagner & Herbst 2003:21 (Syn. *B. laxiflorum* = *K. laxiflora*)
Kalanchoe pinnata (Lam.) Pers. [air plant, life plant, ʻoliwa kū kahakai, ʻoliwa]	nat			upl			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:568 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *K. pinnata*]); Staples et al. 2002:8, 9 (KEY, Syn. *K. pinnata* = *Bryophyllum pinnatum*); Mort et al. 2001:83/Wagner & Herbst 2003:21 (Syn. *B. pinnatum* = *Kalanchoe pinnata*); Staples & Herbst 2005:253 (KEY), 254 (DESCR [as *B. pinnatum*])
Kalanchoe rotundifolia (Haw.) Haw. [common kalanchoe]	nat							O			M			Starr & Starr 2016:14 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Imada & Kennedy 2020:74 (O)
▶ **Cucurbitaceae**														
Coccinia grandis (L.) Voigt [ivy gourd, scarlet-fruited gourd]	nat				Mi†		K ☠	O		L ☠	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:569 (O, H); Starr et al. 1999:11 (EM); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:4 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:262 (KEY), 265 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:22 (L); Starr et al. 2010:63 (Mi); Brock et al. 2023:120 (K); Starr & Starr 2022b (Mi†, 2012)
Cucumis dipsaceus Ehrenb. ex Spach [hedgehog gourd, teasel gourd]	nat					Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:570 (Ni, K, O, L, M, Ka, H); Wysong et al. 2007:4 (Mo)
Momordica charantia L. [balsam pear, bitter melon, ʻaiakamanu (Niʻihau via St. John), palea (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat			fac	Mi†	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:572 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Starr & Martz 2000:10 (Mi); Staples & Herbst 2005:262 (KEY), 268 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:168 (remove Ka [no evidence of nat.]); Holthuijzen 2017 (Mi†, 2008)
Sicyos albus (H.St.John) I.Telford [ʻānunu]	end	e	cr										H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:574 (H [as *S. alba*]); Wagner et al. 2012:30 (spelling change to *albus*)
Sicyos anunu (H.St.John) I.Telford [ʻānunu]	end									L †			H	Wagner et al. 1990:575 (L, H); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Kopf s.n. PTBG 016161 (L†, 1946)
Sicyos cucumerinus A.Gray [panunukuahiwi, ʻānunu]	end	soc					K †		Mo		M		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:575 (Mo, M, H); Wagner & Shannon 1999:442 (K [based on inclusion of *Sarx kauaiensis* in synonymy]); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025/Nagata 2141 BISH (K†, 1980); Josh VanDeMark pers. comm. 2025/Cuddihy 279 BISH (H†, 1980)
Sicyos edulis Jacq. [pipinella, chayote]	nat						K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:572 (K, O, M, H [as *Sechium edulis*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:262 (KEY), 269 (DESCR); Sebastian et al. 2012 (Syn. *Sechium* = *Sicyos*); Renner & Pandy 2013:85 (Syn. *Sechium edule* = *Sicyos edulis*)
Sicyos erostratus H.St.John [ʻānunu]	end								Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:575 (O, Mo); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:168 (remove O [re-IDed as *S. pachycarpus*])
Sicyos herbstii (H.St.John) I.Telford [ʻānunu]	end						K							Wagner et al. 1990:575 (K, Mo? [single disjunct spm.]); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:168 (remove Mo? [spm. not located, assumed re-IDed])
Sicyos hillebrandii H.St.John [ʻānunu]	end†	soc									M †			Wagner et al. 1990:577 (EM); Oppenheimer 2019:5 (REDISCOVERY/EM); PEPP 2025/Zach Pezzillo pers. comm. 2025 (EXTINCT, 2021)
Sicyos hispidus Hillebr. [ʻānunu]	end								Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:577 (Mo, L, EM, H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:6 (WM)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Cucurbitaceae (continued)**														
Sicyos lanceoloideus (H.St.John) W.L.Wagner & D.R.Herbst [ʻānunu]	end	e	cr				K **ρ**	O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:581 (K, O [as *Sicyos sp.* A]); Wagner & Shannon 1999:444 (Syn. *S. sp.* A = *S. lanceoloideus*)
Sicyos lasiocephalus Skottsb. [ʻānunu]	end								Mo				H	Wagner et al. 1990:577 (H); Herbst 1998:2 (Mo)
Sicyos macrophyllus A.Gray [ʻānunu]	end	e									M †		H	Wagner et al. 1990:578 (H); Wagner & Shannon 1999:444 (EM); Zach Pezzillo pers. comm. 2025/Higashino 10444 PTBG (M†, 1986)
Sicyos maximowiczii Cogn. [puaokama, ʻānunu]	end				Ku, PH, Li, La, Le	Ni		O †						Wagner et al. 1990:578 (Ku, PH, Li, La, Ni, O); Wood & LeGrande 2006:22 (Le); Wagner et al. 1990/Kastalsky s.n. LE (O†, 1826)
Sicyos pachycarpus Hook. & Arn. [kūpala, ʻānunu]	end				La, N		K	O	Mo	L †	M	Ka	H †	Wagner et al. 1990:579 (La, N, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:168 (remove Ni [no evidence of presence]); Munro 418 BISH (L†, 1929); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025/Lorence 7991 BISH (H†, 1997)
Sicyos semitonsus H.St.John [ʻānunu]	end	soc			La									Wagner et al. 1990:579 (La)
Sicyos waimanaloensis H.St.John [ʻānunu]	end	soc					K	O	Mo	L †				Wagner et al. 1990:581 (K, O, Mo); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:169 (L); St. John 18818 BISH (L†, 1938)
▶ **Dilleniaceae**														
Dillenia suffruticosa (Griff. ex Hook.f. & Thomson) Martelli [shrubby simpoh]	nat							O						Sato 1998 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:270 (DESCR)
▶ **Dipentodontaceae**														
Perrottetia sandwicensis A.Gray [olomea, pua‘a olomea, waimea (Maui)]	end		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:531 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Perrottetia wichmaniorum Lorence & W.L.Wagner	end		en				K							Lorence & Wagner 2019a:94 (SPNOV/K, DESCR, KEY)
▶ **Droseraceae**														
Drosera anglica Huds. [mikinalo, sundew]	ind			obl			K							Wagner et al. 1990:583 (K)
Drosera burmanni Vahl	nat		lc										H	Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:176 (NEWNAT/H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Ebenaceae**														
Diospyros blancoi A.DC. [velvet apple, velvet persimmon, mabolo]	nat?			upl				O ?						Wagner et al. 1990:584 (O? [forestry planting, sometimes escaping in Roundtop—Tantalus area]); Staples & Herbst 2005:271 (DESCR)
Diospyros hillebrandii (Seem.) Fosberg [lama, ēlama]	end		en				K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:585 (K, O)
Diospyros sandwicensis (A.DC.) Fosberg [lama, ēlama]	end		vu				K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:585 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
▶ **Ehretiaceae**														
Ehretia microphylla Lam. [Fukien tea, Philippine tea, scorpion bush]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo		M			Lorence et al. 1995:25 (NEWNAT/K, WM, DESCR [as *Carmona retusa*]); Starr et al. 2003:25 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:197 (KEY, DESCR); Starr et al. 2006:33 (Mo); Frohlich & Lau 2014:8 (O); Gottschling et al. 2014:3 (Syn. *C. retusa* = *E. microphylla*)
▶ **Elaeagnaceae**														
Elaeagnus umbellata Thunb. [oleaster]	nat		lc										H	Wagner et al. 1990:588 (H)
▶ **Elaeocarpaceae**														
Elaeocarpus angustifolius Blume [blue marble tree, blue fig, quandong]	nat		lc					O					H	Staples & Herbst 2005:274 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:7 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012b:67 (H)
Elaeocarpus argenteus Merr.	nat		lc					O						Frohlich & Lau 2020:57 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Elaeocarpus bifidus Hook. & Arn. [kalia]	end		en	facu			K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:589 (K, O)
Elaeocarpus serratus L.	nat?		lc					O ?						Daehler & Baker 2006:14 (O? [adventive, Lyon Arboretum, observed but uncollected], DESCR)
▶ **Ericaceae**														
Erica lusitanica Rudolphi [Portuguese heath, Spanish heath]	nat		lc								M ☠			Starr et al. 2008:45 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
Leptecophylla tameiameiae (Cham. & Schltdl.) C.M.Weiller [pūkiawe, ʻaʻaliʻi mahu, kānehoa, kāwaʻu (Lānaʻi, Maui), maiele, maieli, puakeawe, puakiawe, pukeawe, pūpūkiawe]	ind		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka ?†	H	Wagner et al. 1990:590 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Styphelia tameiameiae*]); Weiller 1999/Staples et al. 2003:11 (COMBNOV, Syn. *S. tameiameiae* = *L. tameiameiae*); Forbes 1913a:86 (Ka?†, 1900, observed but uncollected)
Vaccinium calycinum Sm. [ʻōhelo, ʻōhelo kau lāʻau]	end		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:593 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Vaccinium dentatum Sm. [ʻōhelo]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:593 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ Ericaceae (continued)														
Vaccinium reticulatum Sm. [ʻōhelo, ʻōhelo ʻai]	end			fac			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:593 (K, O, Mo, M, H)
▶ Escalloniaceae														
Escallonia rubra (Ruiz & Pav.) Pers. var. *macrantha* (Hook. & Arn.) Reiche	nat												H	Staples & Herbst 2005:350 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012a:60 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)
▶ Euphorbiaceae														
Aleurites moluccanus (L.) Willd. [kukui, tutui, candlenut tree]	pol		lc	facu		Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:598 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *A. moluccana*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:281 (DESCR); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *moluccanus*)
Claoxylon sandwicense Müll.Arg. [poʻolā, laukea (Kauaʻi)]	end		vu				K	O	Mo †	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:617 (K, O, Mo, L, EM, WM, H); Forbes 74.Mo BISH (Mo†, 1912); Degener 28360 BISH (L†, 1963)
Codiaeum variegatum (L.) Rumph. ex A.Juss. [croton]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:278 (KEY), 283 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:177 (NEWNAT/O)
Croton glandulosus L. var. *lindheimeri* Müll.Arg.	nat								Mo					Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:177 (NEWNAT/Mo)
Croton guatemalensis Lotsy	nat		lc								M			Starr et al. 2004:22 (NEWNAT/EM [as *C. guatamalensis*]); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *guatemalensis*)
Euphorbia albomarginata Torr. & A.Gray [rattlesnake weed]	nat†							O †						Wagner et al. 1990:604 (K, O [as *Chamaesyce albomarginata*]); Wagner et al. 1997:56 (remove K [re-IDed as *C. serpens*], KEY); Govaerts et al. 2000:667/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. albomarginata* = *E. albomarginata*); Degener 25000 US (O†, 1958)
Euphorbia antiquorum L. [Malayan spurge tree]	nat		lc							L				Staples & Herbst 2005:284 (KEY), 285 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Bogner 2019:22 (NEWNAT/L)
Euphorbia arnottiana Endl. [ʻakoko, koko, ʻekoko, kōkōmālei, ʻākoko]	end	soc	cr					O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:604 (O [as *Chamaesyce arnottiana*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:674/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. arnottiana* = *E. arnottiana*)
Euphorbia atrococca A.Heller [ʻakoko, koko, ʻekoko, kōkōmālei, ʻākoko]	end		en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:604 (K [as *Chamaesyce atrococca*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:676/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. atrococca* = *E. atrococca*)
Euphorbia celastroides Boiss. var. *amplectens* Sherff [ʻakoko, koko, ʻekoko, kōkōmālei, ʻākoko]	end		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:606 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *Chamaesyce celastroides* var. *amplectens*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:692/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. c.* var. *amplectens* = *E. c.* var. *amplectens*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:177 (remove Ni [no evidence of presence])
Euphorbia celastroides Boiss. var. *celastroides* [ʻakoko, koko, ʻekoko, kōkōmālei, ʻākoko]	end		vu	facu	N	Ni	K							Wagner et al. 1990:606 (N, Ni, K [as *Chamaesyce celastroides* var. *celastroides*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:692/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. c.* var. *celastroides* = *E. c.* var. *celastroides*)
Euphorbia celastroides Boiss. var. *hanapepensis* Sherff [ʻakoko, koko, ʻekoko, kōkōmālei, ʻākoko]	end		en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:606 (K [as *Chamaesyce celastroides* var. *hanapepensis*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:692/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. c.* var. *hanapepensis* = *E. c.* var. *hanapepensis*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Euphorbiaceae (continued)**														
Euphorbia celastroides Boiss. var. *kaenana* Sherff [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei, ‘ākoko]	end	e	cr	facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:606 (O [as *Chamaesyce celastroides* var. *kaenana*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:692/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. c.* var. *kaenana* = *E. c.* var. *kaenana*)
Euphorbia celastroides Boiss. var. *laehiensis* O.Deg., I.Deg. & Sherff [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei, ‘ākoko]	end	soc	en	facu						L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:606 (L, EM [as *Chamaesyce celastroides* var. *laehiensis*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:692/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. c.* var. *laehiensis* = *E. c.* var. *laehiensis*)
Euphorbia celastroides Boiss. var. *lorifolia* (A.Gray ex H.Mann) Sherff [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei, ‘ākoko]	end	soc	en	facu						L†	M			Wagner et al. 1990:606 (L, M [as *Chamaesyce celastroides* var. *lorifolia*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:692/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. c.* var. *lorifolia* = *E. c.* var. *lorifolia*); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Nagata 3513 BISH (L†, 1986)
Euphorbia celastroides Boiss. var. *stokesii* (C.N.Forbes) Sherff [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei, ‘ākoko]	end		nt	facu	Kl	Ni	K		Mo			Ka		Wagner et al. 1990:606 (Ni, K, Mo, Ka [as *Chamaesyce celastroides* var. *stokesii*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:692/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. c.* var. *stokesii* = *E. c.* var. *stokesii*); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spms. (E.L. Caum 10, R. Daehler 15, D. Herbst 6220)
Euphorbia celastroides Boiss. var. *tomentella* (Boiss.) Oudejans [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei, ‘ākoko]	end†	soc	ex	facu				O†						Wagner et al. 1990:606 (O [as *Chamaesyce celastroides* var. *tomentella*]); Oudejans 1989:44/Govaerts et al. 2000:692/Yang & Berry 2011 (COMBNOV, Syn. *C. c.* var. *tomentella* = *E. c.* var. *tomentella*); Wood et al. 2019/Wilkes s.n. BISH 49994 (EXTINCT, 1840)
Euphorbia clusiifolia Hook. & Arn. [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei, ‘ākoko]	end		en	facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:606 (O [as *Chamaesyce clusiifolia*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:698/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. clusiifolia* = *E. clusiifolia*)
Euphorbia cyathophora Murray [Mexican fire plant, wild poinsettia, painted leaf]	nat			facu	Mi		K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:618 (Mi, K, O, Mo, M); Staples & Herbst 2005:285 (KEY), 288 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2010:41 (H)
Euphorbia degeneri Sherff [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei, ‘ākoko]	end					Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H†	Wagner et al. 1990:607 (Ni, K, O, Mo, M, H [as *Chamaesyce degeneri*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:709/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. degeneri* = *E. degeneri*); Oppenheimer 2016:24 (L); Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025 (Note: recently introduced to Mi for restoration use, not yet established); Degener 8099b BISH (H†, 1930)
Euphorbia deppeana Boiss. [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei, ‘ākoko]	end	e	cr					O ρ						Wagner et al. 1990:607 (O [as *Chamaesyce deppeana*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:712/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. deppeana* = *E. deppeana*)
Euphorbia eleanoriae (Lorence & W.L.Wagner) Govaerts [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei, ‘ākoko]	end	e	cr				K							Lorence & Wagner 1996:68/Herbst & Wagner 1999:20 (SPNOV/K, DESCR [as *Chamaesyce eleanoriae*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:717/Yang & Berry 2011 (COMBNOV, Syn. *C. eleanoriae* = *E. eleanoriae*)
Euphorbia graminea Jacq. [spurge]	nat							O						Wagner et al. 1990:618 (O)
Euphorbia haeleeleana D.R.Herbst	end	e	en				K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:619 (K, O)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Euphorbiaceae (continued)**														
Euphorbia halemanui Sherff [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei, ‘ākoko]	end	e	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:607 (K [as *Chamaesyce halemanui*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:742/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. halemanui* = *E. halemanui*)
Euphorbia herbstii (W.L.Wagner) Oudejans	end	e	cr					O ρ						Wagner et al. 1990:609 (O [as *Chamaesyce herbstii*]); Oudejans 1989:46/Govaerts et al. 2000:745/Yang & Berry 2011 (COMBNOV, Syn. *C. herbstii* = *E. herbstii*)
Euphorbia heterophylla L. [spurge, kaliko]	nat		lc	facu	Mi†	Ni	K	O		L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:619 (Mi, Ni, K, O, L, M, Ka, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:177 (remove Ka [no evidence of nat.]); Starr & Starr 2008/Caum s.n. BISH 49833 (Mi†, 1944); Munro 434 BISH (L†, 1929)
Euphorbia hirta L. [hairy spurge, garden spurge, koko kahiki, lihilihikakahiaka (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat			facu	Ku†, Mi, FF†, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:609 (Ku, Mi, FF, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *Chamaesyce hirta*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:320/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. hirta* = *E. hirta*); Wood & LeGrande 2006:23 (Le); Starr et al. 2001/Herbst 6258 BISH (Ku†, 1979); Starr & Martz 1999/Herbst 1215 BISH (FF†, 1968)
Euphorbia hypericifolia L. [graceful spurge]	nat			facu	Ku†, Mi, FF†		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:609 (Ku, Mi, FF, K, O, M, H [as *Chamaesyce hypericifolia*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:320/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. hypericifolia* = *E. hypericifolia*); Oppenheimer 2003:11 (Mo, L); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:177 (Ka); Starr et al. 2001/Herbst 6257 BISH (Ku†, 1979); Starr & Martz 1999/Herbst 1212 BISH (FF†, 1968)
Euphorbia hyssopifolia L. [hyssopleaf sandmat]	nat			facu	Mi?		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:610 (K, O, M, H [as *Chamaesyce hyssopifolia*]); Bruegmann 1999:2 (Mi [spms. never arrived at BISH, treated as questionable]); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:3 (L); Govaerts et al. 2000:320/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. hyssopifolia* = *E. hyssopifolia*); Oppenheimer 2003:11 (Mo); Starr & Starr 2017:4 (Ka); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:178 (remove Ka [re-IDed as *E. hypericifolia*])
Euphorbia ingens E.Mey. ex Boiss.	nat		lc					O						Lau & Frohlich 2013:6 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Euphorbia kuwaleana O.Deg. & Sherff [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei]	end	e	cr					O						Wagner et al. 1990:610 (O [as *Chamaesyce kuwaleana*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:764/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. kuwaleana* = *E. kuwaleana*)
Euphorbia lactea Haw. [milk striped euphorbia, mottled candlestick tree]	nat		dd				K	O			M			Staples & Herbst 2005:284 (KEY), 285 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:35 (NEWNAT/K, O, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2019:5 (WM)
Euphorbia leucocephala Lotsy [flor de niño, pascuita, puno puno]	nat		lc				K							Staples & Herbst 2005:285 (KEY), 286 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:35 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR)
Euphorbia maculata L. [spurge, spotted spurge]	nat			upl	Mi									Wagner et al. 1990:610 (Ku, Mi [as *Chamaesyce maculata*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:322/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. maculata* = *E. maculata*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:178 (remove Ku [re-IDed as *E. serpens*])
Euphorbia multiformis Gaudich. ex Hook. & Arn. var. *microphylla* Boiss. [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei]	end		vu					O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:611 (O, Mo, WM, H [as *Chamaesyce multiformis* var. *microphylla*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:783/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. m.* var. *microphylla* = *E. m.* var. *microphylla*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Euphorbiaceae (continued)**														
Euphorbia multiformis Gaudich. ex Hook. & Arn. var. *multiformis* [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei]	end							O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:611 (O, M [as *Chamaesyce multiformis* var. *multiformis*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:783/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. m.* var. *multiformis* = *E. m.* var. *multiformis*)
Euphorbia olowaluana Sherff [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei]	end	soc	nt								M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:611 (WM, H [as *Chamaesyce olowaluana*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:793/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. olowaluana* = *E. olowaluana*)
Euphorbia ophthalmica Pers.	nat						K	O		L	M		H ?	Faccenda 2024a:82 (NEWNAT/K, O, WM, H? [observed but no spms.], DESCR); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:145 (L)
Euphorbia peplus L. [petty spurge]	nat				Ku, Mi		K				M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:619 (Mi, M, H); Lorence et al. 1995:35 (K); Starr et al. 2003:27 (Ku)
Euphorbia prostrata Aiton [prostrate spurge]	nat			facu	Mi, Le		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:613 (Mi, K, O, L, M, Ka, H [as *Chamaesyce prostrata*]); Hughes 1995:4 (Mo); Govaerts et al. 2000:324/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. prostrata* = *E. prostrata*); Wood 2012:94 (Le)
Euphorbia remyi A.Gray ex Boiss. var. *hanaleiensis* Sherff [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei]	end	soc	ex	facu			K ρ							Wagner et al. 1990:614 (K [as *Chamaesyce remyi* var. *hanaleiensis*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:818/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. r.* var. *hanaleiensis* = *E. r.* var. *hanaleiensis*); Wood & Walsh 2022:29 (REDISCOVERY/K)
Euphorbia remyi A.Gray ex Boiss. var. *kauaiensis* O.Deg. & Sherff [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei]	end	e	cr	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:614 (K [as *Chamaesyce remyi* var. *kauaiensis*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:818/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. r.* var. *kauaiensis* = *E. r.* var. *kauaiensis*)
Euphorbia remyi A.Gray ex Boiss. var. *remyi* [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei]	end	e	en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:614 (K [as *Chamaesyce remyi* var. *remyi*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:818/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. r.* var. *remyi* = *E. r.* var. *remyi*)
Euphorbia rockii C.N.Forbes [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei]	end	e	cr	facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:614 (O [as *Chamaesyce rockii*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:821/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. rockii* = *E. rockii*)
Euphorbia serpens Kunth [matted sandmat, spurge]	nat			facu	Ku, Mi		K	O			M			Wagner et al. 1997:56 (NEWNAT/K, KEY, *Chamaesyce albomarginata* misapplied, in part = *Chamaesyce serpens*); Oppenheimer 2003:11 (WM); Govaerts et al. 2000:832/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. serpens* = *E. serpens*); Starr & Starr 2017:5 (Mi); Ross & Faccenda 2023a:45 (O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:178 (Ku)
Euphorbia skottsbergii Sherff var. *audens* Sherff [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei]	end								Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:615 (Syn. *Chamaesyce skottsbergii* var. *audens* = *C. skottsbergii* var. *skottsbergii*); Morden & Gregoritza 2005:974 (RESURRECT/Mo); Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. s.* var. *audens* = *E. s.* var. *audens*)
Euphorbia skottsbergii Sherff var. *skottsbergii* [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei]	end	e	en					O						Wagner et al. 1990:615 (O, Mo [as *Chamaesyce skottsbergii* var. *skottsbergii*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:835/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. s.* var. *skottsbergii* = *E. s.* var. *skottsbergii*); Morden & Gregoritza 2005 (remove Mo [re-IDed as *E. s.* var. *audens*])

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Euphorbiaceae (continued)**														
Euphorbia skottsbergii Sherff var. *vaccinioides* Sherff [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei]	end	soc							Mo		M †	Ka		Wagner et al. 1990:615 (Mo, EM, Ka [as *Chamaesyce skottsbergii* var. *vaccinioides*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:835/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. s.* var. *vaccinioides* = *E. s.* var. *vaccinioides*); Forbes 2010.M BISH (M†, 1920)
Euphorbia sparsiflora A.Heller [‘akoko, koko, ‘ekoko, kōkōmālei]	end	soc	cr	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:615 (K [as *Chamaesyce sparsiflora*]); Govaerts et al. 2000:837/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. sparsiflora* = *E. sparsiflora*)
Euphorbia thymifolia L. [spurge]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:615 (O, H [as *Chamaesyce thymifolia*]); Lorence et al. 1995:35 (K, EM); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:5 (WM); Oppenheimer 2003:11 (Mo, L); Govaerts et al. 2000:848/Yang & Berry 2011 (Syn. *C. thymifolia* = *E. thymifolia*)
Euphorbia tirucalli L. [pencil tree, pencil plant, milkbush, tirucalli]	nat		lc	facu			K	O					H	Lorence et al. 1995:35 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:284 (KEY), 288 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012a:59 (H); Lau & Frohlich 2013:7 (O)
Euphorbia tithymaloides L. subsp. *padifolia* (L.) V.W.Steinm. [Japanese poinsettia, redbird cactus, devil’s backbone]	nat						K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:596 (persisting after cult., but not nat., [as *Pedilanthus tithymaloides*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:292 (DESCR [as subsp. *padifolius*]); Frohlich & Lau 2012:37 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:122 (K, Syn. *P. t.* subsp. *padifolius* = *E. t.* subsp. *padifolia*)
Euphorbia umbellata (Pax) Bruyns [African milkbush]	nat?							O ?						Staples & Herbst 2005:295 (DESCR [as *Synadenium grantii*]); Lau & Frohlich 2013:14 (O? [adventive, Wahiawā, Waihī Farms]); Bruyns et al. 2006:414 (Syn. *S. grantii* = *E. pseudograntii*); Bruyns 2007:5 (Syn. *S. grantii* = *E. umbellata*)
Homalanthus populifolius Graham [Queensland poplar, bleeding heart]	nat		lc								M		H	Oppenheimer 2004:11 (NEWNAT/EM, H [as *Omalanthus populifolius*], DESCR); McNeill et al. 2006 (conservation of genus spelling as *Homalanthus* [Appendix IIIE3])
Homalanthus populneus (Geiseler) Kuntze	nat		lc					O						Frohlich & Lau 2012:35 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Jatropha curcas L. [physic nut, kukuipake (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat		lc	facu							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:623 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:289 (KEY, DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012a:59 (H); Starr & Starr 2013a:34 (H, RANGE EXT [Kaʻu Distr.])
Jatropha gossypiifolia L. [bellyache bush, cotton-leaved jatropha]	nat		lc	fac				O						Wagner et al. 1990:623 (O)
Jatropha multifida L. [coral plant]	nat		lc										H	Staples & Herbst 2005:289 (KEY), 290 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012a:59 (NEWNAT/H)
Jatropha podagrica Hook. [gout plant, gout stalk, buddha belly plant]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:621 (noted as occasionally seeding in gardens); Staples & Herbst 2005:278, 279, 289 (KEY), 290 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012a:59 (NEWNAT/H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Euphorbiaceae (continued)**														
Macaranga mappa (L.) Müll.Arg. [bingabing]	nat		lc	fac			K ? ☠	O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:624 (O, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:279 (KEY), 291 (DESCR); KISC 2014 (K? well nat. but no spm.)
Macaranga tanarius (L.) Müll.Arg. [parasol leaf tree]	nat		lc				K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:624 (K, O); Oppenheimer et al. 1999:7 (WM); Parker & Parsons 2010:41 (H)
Mallotus philippensis (Lam.) Müll.Arg.	nat		lc					O						Wagner et al. 1990:624 (O); Daehler & Baker 2006:15 (O)
Manihot esculenta Crantz [cassava, manioc, tapioca plant]	nat						K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:625 (noted as occasionally adventive, but not nat.); Staples & Herbst 2005:278, 279 (KEY), 291 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:36 (NEWNAT/K, O, DESCR)
Manihot glaziovii Müll.Arg. [Ceará rubber tree]	nat		lc				K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:625 (K, O, M, H [as *M. glaziovii*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:279 (KEY), 291 (DESCR); Allem 2002:160 (Syn. *M. glaziovii* = *M. carthagenensis* subsp. *glaziovii*); da Silveira et al. 2019 (Syn *M. c.* subsp. *glaziovii* = *M. glaziovii*)
Ricinus communis L. [castor bean, castor oil plant, koli (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat		lc	facu	Mi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:629 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:278, 279 (KEY), 296 (DESCR); Starr & Starr 2018:4 (Mi)
Vernicia montana Lour. [candlenut, tung tree]	nat		lc	facu									H	Herbst 1998:2 (NEWNAT/H [as *Aleurites montana*]); Stuppy et al. 1999:92 (Syn. *A. montana* = *V. montana*)
▶ **Fabaceae**														
Abrus precatorius L. [black eyed Susan, bead vine, rosary pea, pukiawe‘ula‘ula, pukiawelenalena, (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat			fac		Ni	K		Mo †		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:638 (Ni, K, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:299 (KEY), 330 (DESCR); Fosberg 13542 BISH (Mo†, 1936)
Acacia aneura F.Muell. ex Benth. [mulga]	nat		lc							L				Wagner & Herbst 1995:19 (NEWNAT/L, DESCR)
Acacia auriculiformis A.Cunn. ex Benth. [Darwin black wattle, earpod wattle]	nat		lc					O						Frohlich & Lau 2007:9 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Wagner et al. 2012:36 (O record adventive); Frohlich & Lau 2014:9 (NEWNAT/O)
Acacia cincinnata F.Muell.	nat		lc					O						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:178 (NEWNAT/O, KEY)
Acacia confusa Merr. [Formosan koa]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:641 (K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:301 (KEY, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Fabaceae (continued)**														
Acacia heterophylla (Lam.) Willd. subsp. *koa* (A.Gray) Morden & Faccenda [koa, koaka]	end		lc				K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:641 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:301 (KEY), 302 (DESCR); Rico-Arce 2007:106 (DESCR), 108 (resurrect *A. kauaiensis* from synonymy of *A. koa*, not followed); Le Roux et al. 2014 (genetic evidence that *A. koa* is conspecific with *A. heterophylla* of Réunion Island); Morden & Faccenda 2025:110 (COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *A. koa* = *A. h.* subsp. *koa*)
Acacia heterophylla (Lam.) Willd. subsp. *koaia* (Hillebr.) Morden & Faccenda [koai‘a, koai‘e, koa‘ohā]	end	soc	vu				K	O ®	Mo	L ®	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:641 (Mo, L, M, H [Syn. *Acacia koaia* = *A. koa*]); Wagner & Herbst 1999:1875 (RESURRECT, also K, perhaps O [as *A. koaia*]); Rico-Arce 2007:108 (DESCR [as *A. koaia*]); Morden & Faccenda 2025:110 (COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *A. koaia* = *A. heterophylla* subsp. *koaia*); Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:240 (O presence confirmed)
Acacia mangium Willd. [mangium wattle]	nat		lc				K	O	Mo ?				H	Frohlich & Lau 2008:6 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:37 (K); Parker & Parsons 2012b:67 (H); Faccenda & Daehler 2024:35 (Mo? [adventive, Hoʻolehua])
Acacia mearnsii De Wild. [black wattle]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:642 (K, O, L, M, H); Hughes 1995:5 (Mo); Starr et al. 2006:35 (Ka)
Acacia melanoxylon R.Br. [blackwood acacia, Australian blackwood]	nat						K	O ?	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:640 (K?, O?, Mo?, M? [forestry planting, but definitely nat. on EM]); Lorence et al. 1995:36 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Meidell et al. 1998:7 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:301 (KEY, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2010:35 (Mo)
Acacia parramattensis Tindale [Parramatta green wattle, Sydney green wattle]	nat							O	Mo †					Wagner et al. 1990:643 (O, Mo); Uehara s.n. BISH 54445 (Mo†, 1962)
Acacia retinodes Schltdl. [water wattle]	nat†										M †			Starr & Starr 2011:25 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Wagner et al. 2012:36 (EM record adventive); Mike Ade pers. comm. 2025 (M†, 2014)
Adenanthera pavonina L. [red sandalwood, false wiliwili, circassian bean, wiwili]	nat		lc	facu			K	O			M			Wagner & Herbst 1995:19 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:298 (KEY), 302 (DESCR); Starr & Starr 2011:25 (EM); Lau & Frohlich 2015:36 (O)
Albizia adianthifolia (Schumach.) W.Wight	nat		lc					O						Lau & Frohlich 2013:7 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Albizia chinensis (Osbeck) Merr.	nat		lc					O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:644 (O); Herbst 1998:3 (H)
Albizia lebbeck (L.) Benth. [siris tree, woman's tongue, white monkeypod, ‘ohai (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat		lc	facu		Ni	K	O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:644 (Mi, Ni, K, O, H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:7 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:298 (KEY), 330 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:23 (EM); Oppenheimer 2008:28 (Mo); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:178 (remove Mi, H [no evidence of nat.])
Albizia procera (Roxb.) Benth.	nat		lc					O						Frohlich & Lau 2020:58 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Fabaceae (continued)**														
Albizia saponaria (Lour.) Blume ex Miq.	nat		lc				K	O						Lorence et al. 1995:36 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:15 (O)
Alysicarpus ovalifolius (Schumach.) J.Léonard	nat							O						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:178 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR, KEY)
Alysicarpus vaginalis (L.) DC. [alyce clover]	nat			upl			K	O	Mo		M		H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:644 (K, O, M, H? [reported but no spm.]); Oppenheimer 2007:23 (Mo); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:180 (KEY)
Arachis pintoi Krapov. & W.C.Greg.	nat						K	O						Staples & Herbst 2005:304 (DESCR); Faccenda 2024a:84 (NEWNAT/K, O, DESCR)
Bauhinia monandra Kurz [St. Thomas tree, pink bauhinia]	nat		dd								M		H	Lorence & Flynn 1999:4 (NEWNAT/H); Staples & Herbst 2005:304 (KEY), 306 (DESCR); Starr & Starr 2011:26 (EM)
Biancaea decapetala (Roth) O.Deg. [cat's claw, wait-a-bit, Mysore thorn, puakelekino]	nat		lc	upl			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:647 (Ni, K, O, EM, H [as *Caesalpinia decapetala*]); Starr et al. 2006:35 (L); Gagnon et al. 2016:71 (Syn. *C. decapetala* = *B. decapetala*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:180 (Mo, remove Ni [no evidence of nat.])
Cajanus cajan (L.) Huth [pigeon pea, red gram, pī nūnū]	nat						K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:649 (K, O, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:300 (KEY), 308 (DESCR)
Calliandra haematocephala Hassk. [red powderpuff]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:308 (KEY), 309 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:180 (NEWNAT/O)
Calliandra houstoniana (Mill.) Standl. var. *calothyrsus* (Meisn.) Barneby [tree calliandra]	nat						K			L	M		H	Staples & Herbst 2005:308 (KEY), 309 (DESCR); Imada et al. 2008:13 (NEWNAT/L [as *C. h.* var. *calothyrsa*]); Starr et al. 2010:64 (EM); Frohlich & Lau 2012:38 (K); Parker & Parsons 2012b:68 (H); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *calothyrsus*)
Calliandra surinamensis Benth. [Surinam powderpuff, pink powderpuff]	nat		lc				K				M			Staples & Herbst 2005:308 (KEY), 309 (DESCR); Starr & Starr 2011:26 (NEWNAT/WM, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2020:58 (K)
Calopogonium caeruleum (Benth.) C.Wright	excl										M ×			Wagner et al. 1990:630 (M? [introduced by Pineapple Research Institute, 1946, no evidence of nat.], DESCR)
Calopogonium galactioides (Kunth) Benth. ex Hemsl.	nat										M			Starr et al. 2003:27 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
Canavalia cathartica Thouars [ground jack bean, maunaloa]	nat			facu	N†		K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:651 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:310 (DESCR); Frohlich 2020:31 (N); Rachel Rounds pers. comm. 2025 (N†, 2019)
Canavalia galeata (Gaudich.) Vogel [ʻāwikiwiki, puakauhi]	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:651 (O); Wysong et al. 2007:4 (Mo); Wagner et al. 2012:37 (remove Mo [re-IDed as *C. molokaiensis*])
Canavalia hawaiiensis O.Deg., I.Deg. & J.D.Sauer [ʻāwikiwiki, puakauhi]	end		vu							L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:651 (L, M, H); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./LeGrande 1275 BISH (L†, 2003)
Canavalia kauaiensis J.D.Sauer [ʻāwikiwiki, puakauhi]	end		en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:653 (K)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Fabaceae (continued)**														
Canavalia molokaiensis O.Deg., I.Deg. & J.D.Sauer [ʻāwikiwiki, puakauhi]	end	e	cr						Mo ρ					Wagner et al. 1990:653 (Mo)
Canavalia napaliensis H.St.John [ʻāwikiwiki, puakauhi]	end	e	cr			Ni	K							Wagner et al. 1990:654 (K); Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:241 (Ni [*C. pubescens* re-IDed as *C. napaliensis*])
Canavalia pubescens Hook. & Arn. [ʻāwikiwiki, puakauhi, paunu (Niʻihau via St. John)]	end	e	cr							L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:654 (Ni, K, L, EM); Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:241 (remove Ni, K [re-IDed as *C. napaliensis*])
Canavalia sericea A.Gray [silky jackbean, pōhue]	nat		lc				K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:654 (O, WM); Wagner & Herbst 1995:19 (K); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:7 (EM); Oppenheimer 2003:12 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:310 (DESCR)
Cassia javanica L. subsp. *agnes* (de Wit) K.Larsen [pink and white shower]	nat?										M ?			Staples & Herbst 2005:311 (KEY, DESCR [as *C. javanica* var. *indochinensis*]); Starr & Starr 2011:26 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Agoo et al. 2023 (Syn. *C. j.* var. *indochinensis* = *C. j.* subsp. *nodosa*); Kabila et al. 2023 (Syn. *C. j.* var. *indochinensis* = *C. j.* subsp. *agnes*) Note: changed to questionable as only seedlings under a mature tree were reported
Centrosema molle Mart. ex Benth. [soft butterfly pea]	nat						K	O			M			Flynn & Lorence 1998:5 (NEWNAT/K [as *C. pubescens*], DESCR); Starr et al. 2003:27 (EM); Imada et al. 2008:13 (O); Fantz 1996:330/Wagner & Herbst 2003:24 (*C. pubescens* misapplied = *C. molle*)
Chamaecrista nictitans (L.) Moench. var. *glabrata* (Vogel) H.S.Irwin & Barneby [partridge pea, laukī]	nat		lc	facu		Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:655 (Ni, K, O, L, M, Ka, H [as *C. nictitans* subsp. *patellaria* var. *glabrata*]); Hughes 1995:5 (Mo)
Cheniella tenuiflora (Watt ex C.B.Clarke) R.Clark & Mackinder	nat							O						Frohlich & Lau 2012:37 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR [as *Bauhinia glauca* subsp. *tenuiflora*]); Clark et al. 2017:23 (Syn. B. g. subsp. *tenuiflora* = *C. tenuiflora*)
Clitoria heterophylla Lam.	nat												H	Staples et al. 2002:9, 10 (NEWNAT/H, KEY, DESCR)
Clitoria ternatea L. [butterfly pea, blue pea]	nat			upl			K	O		L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:656 (O [as *C. ternata*]); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:5 (WM); Staples et al. 2002:10 (KEY); Staples & Herbst 2005:299 (KEY), 313 (DESCR, spelling change to *ternatea*); Starr et al. 2010:64 (L); Brock et al. 2023:124 (K)
Coronilla varia L.	excl										M ×			Wagner et al. 1990:630 (EM? [single spm. below Haleakalā National Park, 1983], DESCR)
Crotalaria berteroana DC. [rattlepod]	nat							O †			M			Wagner et al. 1990:658 (O, M); Forbes 1625.O BISH (O†, 1911)
Crotalaria brevidens Benth. [rattlepod]	nat										M			Wagner et al. 1990:658 (EM); Oppenheimer 2003:12 (WM)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Fabaceae (continued)**														
Crotalaria incana L. [fuzzy rattlepod, kūkaehoki, kolomona (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat			upl	Mi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:660 (Mi, Ni, K, O, L, M, Ka, H); Hughes 1995:5 (Mo)
Crotalaria juncea L. [sunn hemp, Indian hemp, Madras hemp]	nat						K				M ?		H ?	Wagner et al. 1997:56 (NEWNAT/O? [single spm., Kalākaua Ave., 1962, likely cult.], H, DESCR); Staples et al. 2003:11 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:299 (KEY), 331 (DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:124 (K); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:180 (M?, H? [both appear to be adventive], remove O [likely cult.])
Crotalaria lanceolata E.Mey. [rattlepod]	nat		lc					O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:660 (H); Oppenheimer 2004:12 (EM); Imada 2007:37 (O); Oppenheimer 2019:5 (WM)
Crotalaria longirostrata Hook. & Arn. [rattlepod]	nat		lc					O †	Mo †		M			Wagner et al. 1990:660 (O, Mo, EM, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:180 (remove H [no evidence of nat.]); Hume 174 BISH (O†, 1931); Uehara s.n. BISH 456404 (Mo†, 1961)
Crotalaria micans Link [rattlepod]	nat		lc					O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:661 (O, M, H)
Crotalaria pallida Aiton [smooth rattlepod, pikakani, kolomona (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat			fac	Mi†, Le	Ni ?	K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:661 (Mi, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Wood 2007:15 (Le); Wichman & St. John 1990:95 (Ni, observed but uncollected); Starr & Starr 2008 (Mi†, 1999); Degener 30297 BISH (L†, 1963)
Crotalaria pumila Ortega [rattlepod]	nat		lc					O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:662 (O, EM); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:5 (WM)
Crotalaria retusa L. [rattlepod]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:662 (K, O, Mo, M, H)
Crotalaria sagittalis L. [arrowhead rattlebox]	nat												H	Pratt & Bio 2012:76 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)
Crotalaria sericea Burm.f. var. *sericea* [rattlepod]	nat		lc					O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:657 (O, H [as *C. assamica*]); Starr et al. 2002:20 (EM); Starr et al. 2006:35 (Mo); POWO 2025 (Syn. *C. assamica* = *C. sericea*)
Crotalaria spectabilis Roth [kolomona (Ni‘ihau)]	nat			upl		Ni	K	O	Mo †				H	Wagner et al. 1990:663 (Ni, K, O, Mo, H); Uehara s.n. BISH 457137 (Mo†, 1961)
Crotalaria trichotoma Bojer [curara pea]	nat							O			M			Starr et al. 2006:35 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:180 (O)
Crotalaria verrucosa L. [blue rattlepod, blue flower rattlepod]	nat						K	O						Wagner & Herbst 1995:19 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:126 (K)
Ctenodon elegans (Schltdl. & Cham.) D.B.O.S.Cardoso & A.Delgado	nat								Mo					Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:60 (NEWNAT/Mo [as *Aeschynomene falcata*]); Cardoso et al. 2020:17 (Syn. *A. falcata* = *C. falcatus*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:181 (*C. falcatus* misapplied = *C. elegans*)
Ctenodon paniculatus (Willd. ex Vogel) D.B.O.S.Cardoso, P.L.R.Moraes & H.C.Lima	nat							O	Mo					Hughes 1995:5 (NEWNAT/Mo [as *Aeschynomene paniculata*]); Cardoso et al. 2020:25 (Syn. *A. paniculata* = *C. paniculatus*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:181 (O)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Fabaceae (continued)**														
Cytisus proliferus L.f. var. *palmensis* Christ [tagasaste, broom]	nat										M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:663 (M [as *C. palmensis*]); Staples et al. 2002:10 (H); Cristofolini 1991:200–201 (Syn. *C. palmensis* = *C. proliferus* var. *palmensis*)
Cytisus scoparius (L.) Link [Scotch broom]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:664 (H)
Dalea emarginata (Torr. & A.Gray) Shinners	nat							O						Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:4 (NEWNAT/O)
Delonix regia (Bojer ex Hook.) Raf. [royal poinciana, flame tree, flamboyant, ʻohai ʻula]	excl		lc	facu					Mo ×					Wagner et al. 1990:664 (Mo? [undocumented by spms.]); Staples & Herbst 2005:298 (KEY), 314 (DESCR)
Derris elliptica (Wall.) Benth. [derris root, tuba root, poison vine]	nat			facu									H	Staples & Herbst 2005:299 (KEY), 331 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012a:60 (NEWNAT/H)
Desmanthus pernambucanus (L.) Thell. [slender mimosa, virgate mimosa]	nat		lc	facu	Mi		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:665 (Mi, K, O, Mo, M, Ka, H [as *D. virgatus*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:20 (Syn. *D. virgatus* = *D. pernambucanus*); Oppenheimer 2003:12 (L)
Desmodium cajanifolium (Kunth) DC. [tick trefoil, tick clover]	nat		lc				K						H	Wagner et al. 1990:666 (H); Frohlich & Lau 2012:38 (K)
Desmodium incanum (Sw.) DC. [Spanish clover, kaʻimi]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:667 (K, O, M, H); Oppenheimer 2003:12 (Mo, L)
Desmodium intortum (Mill.) Urb. [tick trefoil, tick clover]	nat		lc				K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:667 (H); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:9/Imada et al. 2000:12 (O); Staples et al. 2003:11 (K); Starr & Starr 2020:27 (EM)
Desmodium psilocarpum A.Gray	nat									L			H	Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:181 (NEWNAT/L, H, KEY)
Desmodium tortuosum (Sw.) DC. [Florida beggarweed]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo		M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:669 (K, O, M, Ka, H); Hughes 1995:5 (Mo); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:181 (KEY)
Desmodium uncinatum (Jacq.) DC. [Spanish clover, chili clover, pua pilipili, kikania pilipili, pilipilʻula, ʻolena (Niʻihau via St. John),]	nat			facu	Mi†	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:669 (Mi, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *D. sandwicense*]); POWO 2025 (Syn. *D. sandwicense* = *D. uncinatum*); Starr & Starr 2008/Chisholm s.n. BISH 55342 (Mi†, 1931)
Entada rheedei Spreng. subsp. *rheedei* [St. Thomas' bean]	nat			facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:671 (K [as *E. phaseoloides*]); O'Donnell et al. 2022 (*E. phaseoloides* misapplied = *E. rheedei* subsp. *rheedei*)
Enterolobium cyclocarpum (Jacq.) Griseb. [earpod, elephant's ear]	nat		lc										H	Wagner et al. 1990:630 (noted as cult., possibly adventive); Staples & Herbst 2005:298 (KEY), 314 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012b:68 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)
Erythrina crista-galli L. [coral tree, cock's-spur coral tree]	nat		lc					O					H	Staples & Herbst 2005:315 (KEY, DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:15 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012b:68 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)
Erythrina poeppigiana (Walp.) O.F.Cook	nat		lc	facu				O						Daehler & Baker 2006:7 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Fabaceae (continued)**														
Erythrina sandwicensis O.Deg. [wiliwili]	end	soc	vu			Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:672 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:315 (KEY), 316 (DESCR)
Erythrina speciosa Andrews	nat		lc					O						Lau & Frohlich 2013:8 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Falcataria falcata (L.) Greuter & R.Rankin [albizia, Moluccan albizia, batai]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo †	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:690 (K, O, Mo, H [as *Paraserianthes falcataria*]); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:10 (Syn. *P. falcataria* = *Falcataria moluccana*); Staples & Herbst 2005:299 (KEY), 331 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:8 (WM); Starr et al. 2003:27 (EM); Oppenheimer 2007:23 (L); Greuter & Rankin Rodríguez 2016:12 (Syn. *F. moluccana* = *F. falcata* [basionym *Adenanthera falcata* L. (1754) has priority over *Albizia moluccana* Miq. (1855)]); Lori Buchanan pers. comm. 2025 (Mo†, 2020)
Flemingia macrophylla (Willd.) Kuntze ex Merr. [large leaf flemingia]	nat						K						H	Parker & Parsons 2012b:69 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:126 (K)
Flemingia strobilifera (L.) W.T.Aiton	nat			facu							M			Lorence et al. 1995:37 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
Gliricidia sepium (Jacq.) Kunth [madre de cacao]	nat		lc										H	Staples & Herbst 2005:300 (KEY), 331 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012b:69 (NEWNAT/H)
Glycine microphylla (Benth.) Tindale [small leaf glycine]	nat							O						Lau & Frohlich 2012:15 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Grona barbata (L.) H.Ohashi & K.Ohashi var. *barbata*	nat		lc	facu					Mo					Oppenheimer 2010:35 (NEWNAT/Mo, DESCR [as *Desmodium barbatum*]); Ohashi & Ohashi 2018:109 (COMBNOV, Syn. *D. barbatum* = *G. barbata*); Wagner et al. 2023– (add var. *barbata*; accessed Nov 2023)
Grona heterocarpos (L.) H.Ohashi & K.Ohashi var. *strigosa* (Meeuwen) H.Ohashi & K.Ohashi [tick trefoil, tick clover]	nat†			facu				O †						Wagner et al. 1990:667 (O [as *Desmodium heterocarpon* var. *strigosum*, 2 spms., Kalihi Valley, 1916 & 1917]); Ohashi & Ohashi 2018:112 (COMBNOV, Syn. D. h. var. *strigosum* = *G. h.* var. *strigosa*); Rock 12858 BISH (O†, 1917)
Grona heterophylla (Willd.) H.Ohashi & K.Ohashi [tick trefoil, tick clover]	nat			facu			K				M		H	Wagner & Herbst 1995:20 (NEWNAT/Mo? [as *Desmodium heterophyllum*, cult. at Plant Materials Center, Ho‘olehua], EM, DESCR); Herbst & Wagner 1999:20 (H); Oppenheimer 2003:12 (WM); Ohashi & Ohashi 2018:114 (COMBNOV, Syn. *D. heterophyllum* = *G. heterophylla*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:181 (K); Note: remove Mo? [based on cult. spm.], Apr 2025
Grona triflora (L.) H.Ohashi & K.Ohashi [tick trefoil, tick clover]	nat			fac		Ni ?†	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:670 (K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *Desmodium triflorum*]); Ohashi & Ohashi 2018:117 (COMBNOV, Syn. *D. triflorum* = *G. triflora*); Forbes 1913b:22/Wichman & St. John 1990 (Ni?†, 1912, [spm. lost])
Guilandina bonduc L. [kākalaioa, hihikolo, gray nickers, kinikini (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	ind		lc	upl	Mi, La	Ni	K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:647 (Ni, K, O, Mo, EM, H [as *Caesalpinia bonduc*]); Staples et al. 2003:11 (La); Starr et al. 2010:64 (Mi); Gagnon et al. 2016:65 (Syn. *C. bonduc* = *G. bonduc*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Fabaceae (continued)**														
Guilandina major (Medik.) Small [yellow nickers, Hawaiian pearls, kākalaioa, hihikolo]	ind/ nat?					Ni		O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:648 (Ni, O, Mo, L, H [as *Caesalpinia major*]); Herbst & Wagner 1996:11 (WM); Gagnon et al. 2016:65 (Syn. *C. major* = *G. major*)
Haematoxylum campechianum L. [logwood, bloodwood tree, campeachy wood]	nat		lc					O					H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:674 (O, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:298 (KEY), 332 (DESCR); Note: no spm. from H, change to H?
Indigofera spicata Forssk. [creeping indigo]	nat			fac	Mi		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:675 (K, O, M [as *I. spicata*]); Du Puy et al. 1993:727 (KEY), 731/Herbst & Wagner 1999:21 (*I. spicata* misapplied = *I. hendecaphylla*); Starr et al. 2002:20 (H); Oppenheimer 2003:13 (Mo); Herbst et al. 2004:7 (L); Starr et al. 2010:64 (Mi); Wagner et al. 2012:39 (*I. hendecaphylla* misapplied = *I. spicata*)
Indigofera suffruticosa Mill. [indigo, ʻinikō]	ind/ nat?			upl		Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:676 (Ni, K, O, L, M, Ka, H); Hughes 1995:6 (Mo); St. John 1978 (status change from nat to ind/nat?, species listed as "*Indigofera*, Indigo" in David Nelson's journal during Cook's 3rd Voyage in 1779, no spm. known, more study needed)
Indigofera tinctoria L.	excl							O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:675 (O? [reported from Honolulu, last seen 1800s], DESCR)
Inga feuillei DC. [ice cream bean tree, pacay]	nat												H	Staples & Herbst 2005:332 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012b:69 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR [as *Inga feuilleei*]); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *feuillei*)
Inga sertulifera DC. subsp. *leptopus* (Benth.) T.D.Penn.	nat						K							Lorence & Flynn 2006:2 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR)
Kanaloa kahoolawensis Lorence & K.R.Wood [kohe malamalama o Kanaloa, ka palupalu o Kanaloa]	end†	e	cr				K †	O †			M †	Ka †		Lorence & Wood 1994:137/Herbst & Wagner 1999:21 (SPNOV/Ka, O† [based on pollen core samples] DESCR); James & Burney 1997:10 (M†, based on pollen core samples); Burney et al. 2001:632 (K†, based on pollen core samples); Wood et al. 2019/Wood 15480 PTBG (EXTINCT/Ka†, 2013); Note: as pollen cannot distinguish between closely related species, the species determination of the non-Ka records is unknown
Kummerowia striata (Thunb.) Schindl. [Japan clover]	nat			upl				O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:679 (H? [as *Lespedeza striata*, single spm.]); Staples et al. 2002:10 (Syn. *L. striata* = *K. striata*); Oppenheimer 2003:13 (NEWNAT/WM, DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:16 (O); Faccenda 2024b:126 (H nat. confirmed)
Lablab purpureus (L.) Sweet [hyacinth bean, pāpapa]	nat						K	O	Mo †		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:676 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:299 (KEY), 318 (DESCR); Gardner 2020:65 (this species may have been a canoe plant?); Wagner et al. 2023– (status change from nat? to nat; accessed Feb 2025); Fosberg 13531 BISH (Mo†, 1936)
Lathyrus latifolius L. [perennial sweet pea, everlasting sweet pea]	nat		lc								M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:678 (EM); Starr et al. 2002:20 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:332 (DESCR); Pratt & Bio 2012:76 (H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Fabaceae (continued)**														
Lathyrus oleraceus Lam. [pea, garden pea]	nat												H	Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:181 (NEWNAT/H)
Lathyrus tingitanus L.	nat		lc								M			Wagner et al. 1990:678 (EM)
Leptospron adenanthum (G.Mey.) A.Delgado	ind†	soc	lc	fac				O †					H †	Wagner et al. 1990:720 (O, H [as *Vigna adenantha*]); Delgado-Salinas et al. 2011:1710 (COMBNOV, Syn. *V. adenantha* = *L. adenanthum*, KEY); Hillebrand 1888 (O†, 1871); Remy 674 BISH (H†, 1855)
Lespedeza cuneata (Dum.Cours.) G.Don [Chinese lespedeza]	excl		lc	facu				O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:679 (O? [single spm. from a Honolulu experimental station garden, 1940], DESCR)
Leucaena diversifolia (Schltdl.) Benth. [red leucaena, upland koa haole]	nat		lc					O			M			Starr et al. 2008:45 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2015:36 (O)
Leucaena leucocephala (Lam.) de Wit subsp. *leucocephala* [koa haole, false koa, koa (Ni‘ihau via St. John), koa mahu (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat			upl	Mi, Kl, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:679 (Mi, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:298 (KEY), 333 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:182 (Le); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spm. (R. Daehler 22, 21.i.1976)
Leucaena × *spontanea* C.E.Hughes & S.A.Harris [hybrid haole koa]	nat							O			M			Oppenheimer 2004:12 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR, parentage: *L. leucocephala* × *L. diversifolia*); Frohlich & Lau 2020:58 (O, DESCR); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Lotus pedunculatus Cav. subsp. *pedunculatus*	nat			facu			K		Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:681 (Mo, M, H [as *L. uliginosus*]); Lorence et al. 1995:37 (K); Kramina et al. 2016/POWO 2025 (Syn. *L. uliginosus* = *L. p.* subsp. *pedunculatus*)
Lotus subbiflorus Lag.	nat										M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:681 (M, H)
Lupinus angustifolius L. [narrowleaf lupine, blue lupine]	nat		lc										H	Staples & Herbst 2005:333 (DESCR); Pratt & Bio 2012:76 (NEWNAT/H)
Lupinus arboreus Sims	nat												H	Staples et al. 2002:10 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)
Lupinus × *hybridus* Lem. [lupine]	excl			facw									H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:682 (H [single spm., Kīlauea Military Camp, 1964]); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Lysiphyllum hookeri (F.Muell.) Pedley	nat?		lc					O ?						Staples & Herbst 2005:304 (KEY), 306 (DESCR [as *Bauhinia hookeri*]); Sinou et al. 2020 (Syn. *B. hookeri* = *L. hookeri*); Ross & Faccenda 2023a:46 (O? [University Ave/Date St, 2 saplings in weedy area, 2023], DESCR)
Macropsychanthus wilsonii (Standl.) L.P.Queiroz & Snak [maunaloa, sea bean]	ind						K				M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:670 (K, H [as *Dioclea wilsonii*]); Oppenheimer 2019:6 (EM); Queiroz & Snak 2020:105 (COMBNOV, Syn. *D. wilsonii* = *M. wilsonii*); Nagata 1985:42 (status change from nat? to ind as first collected 1825 [a European introduction unlikely as only supertramp weeds and edible plants introduced so early])

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Fabaceae (continued)**														
Macroptilium atropurpureum (DC.) Urb. [twining cow pea]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:682 (O, M, H); Oppenheimer 2003:13 (Mo); Lorence & Flynn 2006:3 (K); Oppenheimer 2008:28 (L); Starr & Starr 2011:27 (Ka)
Macroptilium lathyroides (L.) Urb. [wild bean, cow pea]	nat			facu	Mi†, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:683 (Ni, K, O, L, M, Ka, H); Shannon & Wagner 1996:13/Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:4 (Mo); Starr & Starr 2017:5 (Mi); Imada & Kennedy 2020:77 (Le); Starr & Starr 2022b/Aspey s.n. BISH 796696 (Mi†, 2012)
Macrotyloma axillare (E.Mey.) Verdc. var. *glabrum* (E.Mey.) Verdc.	nat							O					H	Staples et al. 2003:11 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:182 (H)
Medicago lupulina L. [black medick, nonesuch]	nat			upl	Mi		K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:684 (Mi, O, M, H); Lorence et al. 1995:37 (K)
Medicago minima (L.) Bartal. [small bur clover]	nat						K			L †	M		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:684 (L, M, H); Wagner & Herbst 1995:20 (K); Munro 362 BISH (L†, 1919); Hosaka 3583 BISH (H†, 1948)
Medicago polymorpha L. [bur clover]	nat			upl	Mi?		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:684 (K, O, L, M, H); Shannon & Wagner 1996:14 (Mo); Bruegmann 1999:2 (Mi [spms. never arrived at BISH, consider questionable])
Medicago rugosa Desr.	nat		lc				K	O †	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:684 (O, H); Lorence & Flynn 1997:10 (K); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:8 (WM); Oppenheimer 2007:24 (Mo, L); Forbes 1718.O BISH (O†, 1911)
Medicago sativa L. [alfalfa, lucerne]	nat		lc	upl	Mi†		K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:686 (Mi, K, O, L, H); Wagner & Herbst 1995:20 (EM); Wagner et al. 1997:57 (EM); Oppenheimer et al. 1999:8 (WM); Oppenheimer 2003:13 (Mo); Starr & Starr 2008/Meagher s.n. BISH 55642 (Mi†, 1933); Munro 491 BISH (L†, 1929)
Melilotus albus Medik. [white sweet clover]	nat				Mi†				Mo †		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:686 (Mi, H [as *M. alba*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:20 (EM); Shannon & Wagner 1996:14 (Mo); Oppenheimer 2004:12 (WM); Starr & Starr 2008 (Mi†, 1999); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *albus*); Degener 11095 US (Mo†, 1928)
Melilotus indicus (L.) All. [yellow sweet clover]	nat			upl	Mi		K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:687 (Mi, K, O, M, H [as *M. indica*]); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *indicus*)
Mezoneuron kauaiense (H.Mann) Hillebr. [uhiuhi, kāwa‘u (Maui), kea (Maui)]	end	e	cr				K †	O **ρ**		L †	M †		H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:647 (K, O, WM, H [as *Caesalpinia kavaiensis*]); Wagner, Herbst, et al. 1999:648 (L); Bruneau et al. 2008:711/Wagner et al. 2012:37 (Syn. *C. kavaiensis* = *M. kavaiense*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:182 (elaboration on addition of L record, spelling change to *kauaiensis*); Ken Wood pers. comm. 2025 (K†, 2020); PEPP 2025/Joel Lau pers. comm. 2025 (L†, 1990); PEPP 2025/Bishop s.n. BISH 55690 (M†, 1880)
Mimosa pudica L. var. *unijuga* (Duchass. & Walp.) Griseb. [sensitive plant, sleeping grass, pua hilahila, hilahila (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat			facu		Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka ?	H	Wagner et al. 1990:687 (K, O, L, M, H); Oppenheimer 2003:13 (Mo); Imada 2007:37 (Ni); Warren et al. 1994:19 (Ka? [observed but no spm.])

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Fabaceae (continued)**														
Mucuna gigantea (Willd.) DC. subsp. *gigantea* [kāʻeʻe, kāʻeʻeʻe, sea bean]	ind			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:688 (K, O, Mo, M, H [as *M. gigantea*]); Wilmot-Dear 1990:5/Wagner & Herbst 1995:21 (Syn. *M. gigantea* = *M. g.* subsp. *gigantea*, KEY); Moura et al. 2012:840 (KEY); Wiriadinata et al. 2016:108 (DESCR, KEY)
Mucuna persericea (Wilmot-Dear) T.M.Moura & A.M.G.Azevedo	end	e									M			Wagner et al. 1990:689 (O, M, H [as *M. urens*]); Wilmot-Dear 1990:27/Wagner & Herbst 1995:20 (VARNOV/EM, *M. urens* misapplied = *M. sloanei* var. *persericea*, KEY, DESCR); Moura et al. 2012:839 (COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *M. sloanei* var. *persericea* = *M. persericea*, DESCR, KEY)
Mucuna sloanei Fawc. & Rendle	ind						K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:689 (O, M, H [as *M. urens*]); Wilmot-Dear 1990:25/Wagner & Herbst 1995:20 (K, O, EM, WM, H, *M. urens* misapplied = *M. sloanei* var. *sloanei*, KEY, DESCR, status change from nat to ind as species is widespread in Pacific); Moura et al. 2012:840 (KEY, Syn. *M. s.* var. *sloanei* = *M. sloanei*)
Neltuma juliflora (Sw.) Raf. var. *juliflora* [long-thorn kiawe, algaroba, mesquite]	nat		lc	facu			K ☠	O	Mo ?☠	L				Wagner et al. 1990:692 (O [as *Prosopis juliflora*]); Imada et al. 2000:12 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:322 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:24 (L); Gallaher & Merlin 2010:494 (add var. *juliflora*); Hughes et al. 2022:178 (Syn. *P. juliflora* = *N. juliflora*); DLNR 2013 (Mo? nat., but no spm.)
Neltuma pallida (Humb. & Bonpl. ex Willd.) C.E.Hughes & G.P.Lewis [kiawe, algaroba, mesquite]	nat		lc	facu	Le		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:692 (Mi, K, O, L, M, Ka, H [as *Prosopis pallida*]); Hughes 1995:6 (Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:322 (DESCR); Wood & LeGrande 2006:23 (Le); Hughes et al. 2022:182 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. pallida* = *N. pallida*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:182 (remove Mi [no evidence of nat.])
Neonotonia wightii (Wight & Arn.) J.A.Lackey [glycine]	nat		lc				K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:674 (O, M, Ka, H [as *Glycine wightii*]); Hughes 1995:6 (Mo); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:4 (K, Syn. *G. wightii* = *N. wightii*); Oppenheimer 2007:24 (L)
Neustanthus phaseoloides (Roxb.) Benth. [tropical kudzu]	nat							O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:693 (as *Pueraria phaseoloides*, cult., with tendency to nat.); Frohlich & Lau 2008:7 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Egan & Pan 2015:206 (Syn. *P. phaseoloides* = *N. phaseoloides*); Oppenheimer 2019:6 (EM [as *P. phaseoloides*])
Pachyrhizus erosus (L.) Urb. [jicama, yam bean, chopsui potato]	nat†												H †	Wagner et al. 1990:689 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:299 (KEY), 319 (DESCR); Herbst 5052 BISH (H†, 1974)
Paraserianthes lophantha (Vent.) I.C.Nielsen subsp. *montana* (Jungh.) I.C.Nielsen [mountain albizia]	nat		lc								M			Wagner et al. 1990:690 (K?, O?, Mo?, M?, H? [forestry planting, especially on M, where it is reproducing but not spreading]); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:8 (NEWNAT/EM); Note: remove K?, O?, Mo?, H? [no nat. spms]., Apr 2025
Parkia timoriana (DC.) Merr. [tree bean]	nat		lc										H	Staples & Herbst 2005:298 (KEY), 334 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2016:19 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Fabaceae (continued)**														
Parkinsonia aculeata L. [Jerusalem thorn, Mexican palo verde]	nat		lc	facu			K	O †			M †			Wagner et al. 1990:691 (K, O, M); Staples & Herbst 2005:298 (KEY), 334 (DESCR); Jean Fujikawa pers. comm. 2025 (O†, 2011); Penniman et al. 2011/Mike Ade pers. comm. 2025 (M†, 2002)
Peltophorum pterocarpum (DC.) Backer ex K.Heyne [yellow poinciana]	nat		lc	upl			K	O						Staples & Herbst 2005:319 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:38 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:182 (O)
Piscidia piscipula (L.) Sarg. [fish poison tree, Jamaican dogwood]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:300 (KEY), 334 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:16 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Pithecellobium dulce (Roxb.) Benth. [Manila tamarind, ʻopiuma]	nat		lc	fac		Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:691 (Ni, K, O, Mo, M, H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:8 (L); Staples & Herbst 2005:298 (KEY), 321 (DESCR)
Platymiscium stipulare Benth.	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:300 (KEY), 322 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2008:6 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Wagner et al. 2012:41 (O record adventive); Frohlich & Lau 2020:59 (NEWNAT/O)
Pseudalbizzia niopoides (Spruce ex Benth.) E.J.M.Koenen & Duno var. *niopoides*	nat		lc					O						Lau & Frohlich 2012:14 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR [as *Albizia niopoides*]); Peraza et al. 2022:394 (Syn. *A. niopoides* = *P. n.* var. *niopoides*)
Pterocarpus indicus Willd.	nat?		en					O ?						Staples & Herbst 2005:300 (KEY), 323 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:182 (O? [adventive, Schofield West, 2011])
Pueraria montana (Lour.) Merr. var. *thomsonii* (Benth.) M.R.Almeida [kudzu vine, kudsu]	nat			fac			K ☠	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:695 (O, M, H [as *P. lobata* var. *lobata*]), 695 (K [as *P. lobata* var. *thomsoni*]); Herbst & Wagner 1999:21 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. lobata* var. *lobata* = *P. montana* var. *lobata*); Staples et al. 2002:11 (Syn. *P. lobata* var. *thomsoni* = *P. montana* var. *chinensis*, not followed); Frohlich & Lau 2012:39 (K [as *P. m.* var. *lobata*]); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:183 (*P. m.* var. *lobata* misapplied = *P. m.* var. *thomsonii*)
Rhynchosia minima (L.) DC.	nat		lc				K							Wagner et al. 1990:695 (K)
Samanea saman (Jacq.) Merr. [monkeypod, rain tree, ʻohai, pū ʻohai, ʻōhai]	nat		lc	upl			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:696 (O, H); Lorence et al. 1995:37 (K); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:8 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:298 (KEY), 324 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:24 (Mo)
Senegalia catechu (L.f.) P.J.H.Hurter & Mabb.	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:301 (KEY), 302 (DESCR [as *Acacia catechu*]); Frohlich & Lau 2010:10 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Mabberley 2008:789, 1021 (Syn. *A. catechu* = *S. catechu*)
Senna alata (L.) Roxb. [candle bush]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:698 (K, O); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:5 (WM); Starr et al. 2003:28 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:325 (KEY, DESCR); Wysong et al. 2007:4 (Mo); Oppenheimer 2007:24 (L); Parker & Parsons 2012b:69 (H)
Senna didymobotrya (Fresen.) H.S.Irwin & Barneby [African senna tree]	nat		lc				K				M			Wagner et al. 1990:698 (K, EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:325 (KEY), 326 (DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Fabaceae (continued)**														
Senna gaudichaudii (Hook. & Arn.) H.S.Irwin & Barneby [kolomona, heuhiuhi, kalamona, uhiuhi]	ind		lc				K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:699 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *S. gaudichaudii*]); Randell 1989:198 (Syn. *S. gaudichaudii* = *S. surattensis* subsp. *retusa*); Wagner et al. 1997:57 (Ka [as *S. gaudichaudii*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:325 (as *S. s.* subsp. *retusa*); POWO 2025 (Syn. *S. s.* subsp. *retusa* = *S. gaudichaudii*)
Senna multijuga (Rich.) H.S.Irwin & Barneby var. *multijuga* [false sicklepod]	nat		lc				K							Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:10 (NEWNAT/K); Staples & Herbst 2005:325 (KEY), 326 (DESCR [as *Senna multijuga*])
Senna obtusifolia (L.) H.S.Irwin & Barneby [habucha]	nat		lc	upl				O†		L			H	Wagner et al. 1990:700 (H); Staples et al. 2003:12 (O); Oppenheimer 2011:7 (L); Sakimura s.n. BISH 450023 (O†, 1945)
Senna occidentalis (L.) Link [coffee senna, miki palaoa (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat		lc	fac	Le	Ni	K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:700 (Ni, K, O, EM, H); Oppenheimer et al. 1999:8 (WM); Oppenheimer 2003:14 (Mo); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:183 (Le)
Senna pendula (Humb. & Bonpl. ex Willd.) H.S.Irwin & Barneby var. *indecora* (Kunth) Luckow	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L†	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:701 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *S. pendula* var. *advena*]); Luckow 1996:229 (Syn. *S. p.* var. *advena* = *S. p.* var. *indecora*); Munro 392 BISH (L†, 1928)
Senna septemtrionalis (Viv.) H.S.Irwin & Barneby [arsenic bush, kolomona]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:701 (K, O, Mo, M); Wagner & Herbst 1995:21 (H); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:5 (L)
Senna siamea (Lam.) H.S.Irwin & Barneby [kassod tree]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:325 (KEY), 326 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:16 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Senna spectabilis (DC.) H.S.Irwin & Barneby [spectacular cassia]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:325 (KEY), 326 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:17 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Senna surattensis (Burm.f.) H.S.Irwin & Barneby [scrambled eggs, kolomona]	nat		lc	upl			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:702 (K, O, M); Staples et al. 2002:11 (Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:325 (KEY, DESCR [as subsp. *surattensis*]); Oppenheimer 2007:25 (L); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:183 (H)
Sesbania grandiflora (L.) Poir. [sesban, agati, dok khae, ‘ōhai ke‘oke‘o	nat?		dd				K?							Staples & Herbst 2005:327 (DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:148 (K? [adventive, Kekaha, 2017])
Sesbania sesban (L.) Merr. [Egyptian rattlepod, Egyptian river hemp]	nat		lc	facu			K	O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:704 (K, O); Parker & Parsons 2016:20 (H)
Sesbania tomentosa Hook. & Arn. [‘ōhai, ‘ohai, ‘ohai a papiahuli (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	end	e	vu		Ne, N	Ni†	K®	O	Mo®	L†	M®	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:704 (Ne, N, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:327 (DESCR); Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025 (Note: recently introduced to Mi for restoration and not yet established); Wichman & St. John 1990:101/St.John 22781 BISH (Ni†, 1947); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs. (L†, 1990)
Sigmoidotropis speciosa (Kunth) A.Delgado [snail maunaloa, snail flower]	nat						K	O			M			Herbst 1998:3 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR [as *Vigna speciosa*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:330 (DESCR); Kennedy et al. 2010:22 (K, EM); Delgado-Salinas et al. 2011:1711 (COMBNOV, Syn *V. speciosa* = *S. speciosa*, KEY)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Fabaceae (continued)**														
Sophora chrysophylla (Salisb.) Seem. [māmane, māmani]	end		lc				K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka ?†	H	Wagner et al. 1990:706 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:300 (KEY), 334 (DESCR); Anonymous 1875 (Ka?†, observed but no spm.)
Sophora tomentosa L. [yellow necklacepod, silverbush]	nat		lc	upl									H	Pratt & Bio 2012:77 (NEWNAT/H)
Spartium junceum L. [Spanish broom]	nat†						K †							Wagner et al. 1990:707 (K); Herbst 2411 BISH (K†, 1972)
Strongylodon macrobotrys A.Gray [blue jade vine]	nat?										M ?			Staples & Herbst 2005:299 (KEY), 327 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:65 (EM? [adventive, Nahiku])
Strongylodon ruber Vogel [nuku ʻiʻiwi, kā ʻiʻiwi, nuku, nukuiwi, kaʻiwi, kakaʻiwa]	end	soc					K ®	O ®	Mo		M		H ®	Wagner et al. 1990:707 (K, O, Mo, M, H)
Stylosanthes guianensis (Aubl.) Sw. var. *guianensis*	nat			upl			K	O	Mo					Herbst et al. 2004:7, 8 (NEWNAT/K, Mo? [based on cult. spms. in USDA Plant Materials Center field plot, Hoʻolehua], KEY); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:60 (Mo nat. confirmed); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:183 (O)
Stylosanthes montevidensis Vogel	excl								Mo ×					Herbst et al. 2004:7, 8 (NEWNAT/Mo? [as *S. guianensis* var. *intermedia*, based on cult. spm. in USDA Plant Materials Center field plot, Hoʻolehua, 1990], KEY); POWO 2025 (Syn. *S. g.* var. *intermedia* = *S. montevidensis*)
Stylosanthes scabra Vogel	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:708 (K, O, Mo, L [as *S. fruticosa*]); Herbst et al. 2004:7 (*S. fruticosa* misapplied = *S. scabra*, remove K [re-IDed as *S. guianensis* var. *guianensis*], add EM, KEY); Kennedy et al. 2010:21 (H); Frohlich & Lau 2012:39 (K)
Stylosanthes viscosa (L.) Sw.	nat							O			M		H	Herbst et al. 2004:7 (NEWNAT/O, WM, KEY); Pratt & Bio 2012:77 (H)
Tamarindus indica L. [tamarind]	nat		lc				K ?	O	Mo					Staples & Herbst 2005:298 (KEY), 328 (DESCR); Wysong et al. 2007:4 (NEWNAT/Mo); Lau & Frohlich 2012:17 (O); Brock et al. 2023:149 (K? [adventive, Waimea, 2016])
Tephrosia candida Roxb. ex DC.	nat										M			Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:5 (NEWNAT/WM, DESCR)
Tephrosia noctiflora Bojer ex Baker	nat							O						Ross & Faccenda 2023a:46 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Tephrosia pumila (Lam.) Pers.	nat		lc								M			Frohlich & Lau 2020:59 (NEWNAT/M, DESCR)
Tephrosia purpurea (L.) Pers. var. *purpurea* [ʻauhuhu, ʻauhola, hola]	pol					Ni	K	O	Mo †	L †	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:710 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:300 (KEY), 334 (DESCR [as *T. purpurea*]); Fosberg 13540 BISH (Mo†, 1936); Degener 28649 BISH (L†, 1963)
Ticanto crista (L.) R.Clark & Gagnon	nat			upl				O						Frohlich & Lau 2008:6 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR [as *Caesalpinia crista*]); Clark et al. 2022:70 (COMBNOV, Syn. *C. crista* = *T. crista*)
Trifolium arvense L. var. *arvense* [rabbit-foot clover]	nat										M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:711 (M, H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Fabaceae (continued)**														
Trifolium campestre Schreb. [field clover]	nat										M			Starr & Starr 2011:27 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
Trifolium dubium Sibth. [small hop clover]	nat			upl			K				M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:712 (EM, H); Lorence et al. 1995:37 (K)
Trifolium glomeratum L.	nat										M			Wagner et al. 1990:712 (EM)
Trifolium hybridum L. subsp. *hybridum* [Alsike clover]	excl			upl									H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:712 (H [as *T. hybridum* var. *hybridum*, single spm., Kapāpala, 1939]); POWO 2025 (Syn. *T. h.* var. *hybridum* = *T. h.* subsp. *hybridum*)
Trifolium incarnatum L. [crimson clover, Italian clover]	nat		lc								M			Wagner et al. 1990:712 (EM [as *T. incarnatum* var. *incarnatum*]); Vincent & Gillett 2023 (no recognition of infrataxa)
Trifolium pratense L. subsp. *sativum* Schreb. [red clover]	nat		lc	facu							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:714 (M, H [as *T. pratense* var. *sativum*]); POWO 2025 (now subsp. *sativum*)
Trifolium repens L. subsp. *repens* [white clover]	nat			facu			K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:714 (K, M, H [as *T. repens* var. *repens*]); Oppenheimer 2008:28 (L); Ross & Faccenda 2023a:47 (O); POWO 2025 (now subsp. *repens*)
Trifolium resupinatum L. [Persian clover]	excl			upl									H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:715 (H? [single spm. from experimental plot 1940])
Trifolium subterraneum L. [subterranean clover]	excl		lc										H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:715 (H [single spm. Kapapala 1939])
Ulex europaeus L. [gorse, furze, whin]	nat		lc	upl					Mo †		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:715 (M, H); Conant 1996:1 (Mo); Penniman et al. 2011 (Mo†, 2006)
Vachellia farnesiana (L.) Wight & Arn. [klu, aroma, kolū]	nat		lc	upl	Mi†		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:641 (Mi, K, O, Mo, M, Ka, H [as *Acacia farnesiana*]); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:7 (L); Mabberley 2008:890/Wagner et al. 2012:36 (Syn. *A. farnesiana* = *V. farnesiana*); Holthuijzen 2017 (Mi†, 2024)
Vachellia robusta (Burch.) Kyal. & Boatwr. subsp. *clavigera* (E.Mey.) Kyal. & Boatwr.	nat?							O ?						Lau & Frohlich 2013:14 (O? [as *Acacia robusta* subsp. *clavigera*, adventive, Koko Crater Botanical Garden], DESCR); Kyalangalilwa et al. 2013:516 (Syn. *A. r.* subsp. *clavigera* = *V. r.* subsp. *clavigera*)
Vicia hirsuta (L.) Gray	nat												H	Philley & Fischer 2024 (NEWNAT/H, KEY)
Vicia menziesii Spreng.	end	e	cr										H ρ	Wagner et al. 1990:716 (H)
Vicia sativa L. subsp. *nigra* (L.) Ehrh. [common vetch, spring vetch]	nat		lc	upl			K				M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:717 (EM, H); Wood 2007:15 (K); Starr & Starr 2011:32 (EM, high elev record); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:60 (WM)
Vicia tenuifolia Roth [bird vetch]	nat		lc								M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:717 (M, H)
Vicia villosa Roth subsp. *villosa* [hairy vetch]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:719 (H [as *V. villosa*]); Note: Syn. *V. villosa* = *V. v.* subsp. *villosa* on examination of BISH spms. Aug 2025
Vigna hosei (Craib) Backer	nat		dd					O			M		H	Staples et al. 2006:7 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Pratt & Bio 2012:77 (H); Imada & Kennedy 2020:77 (KEY); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:60 (EM)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Fabaceae (continued)**														
Vigna luteola (Jacq.) Benth. [hairypod cowpea]	nat		lc	fac			K	O			M		H	Staples et al. 2003:12 (NEWNAT/O, KEY); Frohlich & Lau 2012:39 (K); Oppenheimer 2019:6 (WM); Frohlich & Lau 2020:60 (H); Imada & Kennedy 2020:77 (KEY)
Vigna marina (Burm.) Merr. [mohihihi, lemuomakili, nanea, nenea, ʻōkolemakili, ʻōkoleomakili, pūhili, pūhilihili, pūlihilihi, wahine ʻōmaʻo, beach pea]	ind		lc	fac	Ku?		K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:720 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples et al. 2003:12/Imada & Kennedy 2020:77 (KEY); Staples & Herbst 2005:330 (DESCR); Naomi Worcester pers. comm. 2025 (Ku?, recently introduced for restoration and now established, but no spm.)
Vigna owahuensis Vogel	end	e				Ni †		O †	Mo ®	L †	M ®	Ka †	H	Wagner et al. 1990:720 (Ni, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *Vigna o-wahuensis*]); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *owahuensis*); Wichman & St. John 1990/Stokes s.n. BISH 56260 (Ni†, 1912); Oliveira 12018 BISH (O†, 1938); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Nagata 3533 BISH (L†, 1990); Paul Higashino pers. comm. 2025 (Ka†, 2002)
Vigna unguiculata (L.) Walp. subsp. *unguiculata*	nat						K							Staples & Herbst 2005:329 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:184 (NEWNAT/K)
Vigna vexillata (L.) A.Rich.	nat												H	Wagner et al. 2012:43 (NEWNAT/K); Imada & Kennedy 2020:77 (H, KEY, DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:184 (remove K [re-IDed as *Sigmoidotropis speciosa*])
Zornia latifolia Sm.	nat							O	Mo					Staples et al. 2006:7 (NEWNAT/O [as *Z. gemella*]); Oppenheimer 2008:28 (Mo); Fortuna-Perez & Tozzi 2011:333 (Syn. *Z. gemella* = *Z. latifolia*)
Zornia cf. *reticulata* Sm. [zornia]	nat										M			Starr et al. 2006:35 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
▶ **Fagaceae**														
Quercus suber L. [cork bark oak, cork oak]	nat		lc										H	Herbst & Wagner 1996:11 (NEWNAT/H); Staples & Herbst 2005:335 (DESCR)
▶ **Frankeniaceae**														
Frankenia salina (Molina) I.M.Johnst.	nat†			fac	FF†									Wagner et al. 1990:724/Starr & Martz 1999/Herbst 1217 BISH (FF†, 1968)
▶ **Gentianaceae**														
Centaurium erythraea Raf. subsp. *erythraea* [bitter herb, European centaury]	nat		lc	upl	Mi		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:725 (Mi, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H)
Helia acutangula (Ruiz & Pav.) Kuntze	nat							O						Frohlich & Lau 2020:60 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR [as *Chelonanthus acutangulus*]); Calió et al. 2016 (Syn. *C. acutangulus* = *H. acutangula*)
Schenkia sebaeoides Griseb. [ʻāwiwi]	end	e	cr				K	O	Mo	L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:725 (K, O, Mo, WM [as *Centaurium sebaeoides*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:21 (L); Mansion 2004:725 (Syn. *C. sebaeoides* = *S. sebaeoides*); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Hobdy 3292 BISH (L†, 1991)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Geraniaceae**														
Erodium cicutarium (L.) L'Hér. [alfilaria, pin clover]	nat						K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:727 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:184 (last spm. from O in 1909, now recollected in Kapolei in 2024); Munro 539 BISH (L†, 1930)
Erodium moschatum (L.) L'Hér.	nat								Mo		M			Hughes 1995:6 (NEWNAT/Mo [as *Erodium* sp.]); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:184 (NEWNAT/Mo, EM)
Geranium arboreum A.Gray [nohoanu, hinahina]	end	e	cr								M **ρ**			Wagner et al. 1990:729 (EM); Aedo 2023:572 (DESCR, KEY)
Geranium cuneatum Hook. subsp. *cuneatum* [nohoanu, hinahina]	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:730 (H); Aedo 2023:577, 578 (DESCR, KEY)
Geranium cuneatum Hook. subsp. *hololeucum* (A.Gray) Carlquist & Bissing [nohoanu, hinahina]	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:730 (H); Aedo 2023:579 (DESCR, KEY)
Geranium cuneatum Hook. subsp. *hypoleucum* (A.Gray) Carlquist & Bissing [nohoanu, hinahina]	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:730 (H); Aedo 2023:580 (DESCR, KEY)
Geranium cuneatum Hook. subsp. *tridens* (Hillebr.) Carlquist & Bissing [nohoanu, hinahina]	end										M			Wagner et al. 1990:730 (EM); Aedo 2023:580 (DESCR, KEY)
Geranium dissectum L.	nat						K				M		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:730 (K, EM, H); Aedo 2023:644 (DESCR, KEY); Hosaka 3589 BISH (H†, 1948)
Geranium hanaense A.C.Medeiros & H.St.John [nohoanu, hinahina]	end	e		obl							M			Wagner et al. 1990:730 (EM); Aedo 2023:582 (DESCR, KEY)
Geranium hillebrandii Aedo & Muñoz Garm. [nohoanu, hinahina, nohuanu]	end	e		obl							M			Wagner et al. 1990:732 (WM [as *G. humile*]); Aedo & Garmendia 1997:725/Herbst & Wagner 1999:21 (NOMNOV Syn. *G. humile* [nom. illeg.] = *G. hillebrandii*); Aedo 2023:583 (DESCR, KEY)
Geranium homeanum Turcz.	nat						K				M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:732 (K, M, H); Aedo 2023:239 (DESCR, KEY)
Geranium kauaiense (Rock) H.St.John [nohoanu, hinahina]	end	e	cr	obl			K **ρ**							Wagner et al. 1990:733 (K); Aedo 2023:585 (DESCR, KEY)
Geranium molle L. [dovesfoot cranesbill]	excl												H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:733 (H [single spm., upper Pā‘auhau, Hāmākua, 1938]); Aedo 2023:694 (DESCR, KEY)
Geranium multiflorum A.Gray [nohoanu, hinahina]	end	e	en	fac							M			Wagner et al. 1990:733 (EM); Aedo 2023:574 (DESCR, KEY)
Geranium pusillum L. [small cranesbill]	excl												H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:734 (H [single spm., Mauna Kea, 1909]); Aedo 2023:699 (DESCR, KEY)
Geranium retrorsum L'Hér. ex DC.	nat									L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:734 (L, M, H); Aedo 2023:307 (DESCR, KEY); Forbes 273.L BISH (L†, 1918)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Geraniaceae (continued)**														
Pelargonium capitatum (L.) L'Hér. [rose scented geranium]	nat										M			Starr et al. 2008:46 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
Pelargonium × *domesticum* L.H.Bailey [regal geranium]	nat?						K ?							Wagner et al. 1990:727 (K? [as *Pelargonium* sp., cult. and persisting or escaping in Kōkeʻe State Park]); Staples & Herbst 2005:340 (KEY), 341 (DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:149 (K? [adventive, Kōkeʻe State Park, 2017]); Note: stabilized hybrid
▶ **Gesneriaceae**														
Cyrtandra × *alata* H.St.John & Storey	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:738 (O, parentage: *C. hawaiensis* × *C. laxiflora*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra × *arguta* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	end										M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:738 (M, H, parentage: *C. paludosa* var. *paludosa* × *C. platyphylla* [as *C. triflora* var. *arguta* A. Gray, basionym of *C.* × *arguta*]); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra × *atomigyna* H.St.John & Storey	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:737 (O, parentage: *C. hawaiensis* × *C. kalichii*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra × *basipartita* H.St.John	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:738 (O, parentage: *C. kalichii* × *C. propinqua*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra biserrata Hillebr. [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end	soc							Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:749 (Mo); Herbst & Wagner 1999:22 (EM)
Cyrtandra calpidicarpa (Rock) H.St.John & Storey [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:749 (O)
Cyrtandra × *carinata* H.St.John & Storey	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:737 (O, parentage: *C. cordifolia* × *C. lessoniana*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra × *caudatisepala* H.St.John	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:737 (O, parentage: *C. calpidicarpa* × *C. propinqua*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra × *caulescens* Rock	end										M			Wagner et al. 1990:738 (M, parentage: *C. platyphylla* × *C. spathulata*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra × *chartacea* H.St.John & Storey	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:738 (O, parentage: *C. kalichii* × *C. laxiflora*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra × *christophersenii* H.St.John & Storey	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:737 (O, parentage: *C. garnotiana* × *C. waianaeensis*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra × *cladantha* Skottsb.	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:738 (H, parentage: *C. kohalae* × *C. platyphylla*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra confertiflora (Wawra) C.B.Clarke [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end		en	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:751 (K [as *C. confertiflora* var. *confertiflora*]); Wagner & Herbst 2003:29 (remove var. with elevation of *C. c.* var. *obovata* to species level as *C. heinrichii*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Gesneriaceae (continued)**														
Cyrtandra × *conradtii* Rock	end								Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:737 (Mo, M, parentage: *C. grayi* × *C. hawaiensis*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra cordifolia Gaudich. [hahala, haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end		en					O						Wagner et al. 1990:751 (O)
Cyrtandra × *crassifolia* (Hillebr.) Rock	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:737 (O, parentage: *C. cordifolia* × *C. garnotiana*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra crenata H.St.John & Storey [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end†	e	cr					O †						Wagner et al. 1990:752 (O); Wood et al. 2019/St.John 20242 BISH (EXTINCT, 1941)
Cyrtandra cyaneoides Rock [māpele, haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end	e	en	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:752 (K); Lorence et al. 1995:37 (REDISCOVER/K)
Cyrtandra dentata H.St.John & Storey [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end	e	cr					O						Wagner et al. 1990:753 (O)
Cyrtandra × *deorsa* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	end							O						St. John & Takeuchi 1988:213 (SPNOV/O); W.L.Wagner 1997 (BISH type annotated, parentage: *C. calpidicarpa* × *C. laxiflora*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra ferripilosa H.St.John [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end	e	cr	facu							M			St. John 1987f:497 (SPNOV/EM, DESCR); Wagner & Herbst 2003:29 (acceptance of species)
Cyrtandra × *ferruginosa* H.St.John & Storey	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:737 (O, parentage: *C. cordifolia* × *C. grandiflora*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra filipes Hillebr. [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end	e		facu					Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:753 (Mo, WM)
Cyrtandra garnotiana Gaudich. [hahala, haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo, hahala]	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:754 (O)
Cyrtandra × *georgiana* C.N.Forbes	end									L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:737 (L, M, parentage: *C. grayana* × *C. munroi*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra giffardii Rock [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end	e	en										H	Wagner et al. 1990:754 (H)
Cyrtandra gracilis Hillebr. ex C.B.Clarke [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end	e	cr	facu				O ρ						Wagner et al. 1990:755 (O); Wagner et al. 2012:44 (REDISCOVER/O)
Cyrtandra grandiflora Gaudich. [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:755 (O)
Cyrtandra grayana Hillebr. [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end		en	fac					Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:756 (Mo, L, WM)
Cyrtandra grayi C.B.Clarke [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end			fac					Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:758 (Mo, EM, WM)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Gesneriaceae (continued)**														
Cyrtandra halawensis Rock [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	soc							Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:758 (Mo)
Cyrtandra hashimotoi Rock [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end		en	fac							M			Wagner et al. 1990:759 (M)
Cyrtandra hawaiensis C.B.Clarke [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end		lc	fac				O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:759 (O, Mo, M, H)
Cyrtandra heinrichii H.St.John [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	soc	en	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:751 (K [as *C. confertiflora* var. *obovata*]); Wagner & Herbst 2003:29 (Syn. *C. c.* var. *obovata* = *C. heinrichii*)
Cyrtandra hematos H.St.John [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	e							Mo **ρ**					Wagner et al. 1990:760 (Mo)
Cyrtandra × *hesperia* H.St.John	end												H	St. John 1987r:485 (SPNOV/H); W.L.Wagner 1988 (BISH type annotated, parentage: *C. hawaiensis* × *C. menziesii*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra × *honolulensis* Wawra	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:737 (O, parentage: *C. cordifolia* × *C. sandwicensis*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra × *imparilis* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	end							O						St. John & Takeuchi 1988:210 (SPNOV/O); W.L.Wagner 1997 (BISH type annotated, parentage: *C. grandiflora* × *C. paludosa* var. *paludosa*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra × *kaalae* H.St.John & Storey	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:738 (O, parentage: *C. kalichii* × *C. lessoniana*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra × *kahukuensis* H.St.John & Storey	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:738 (O, parentage: *C. paludosa* var. *paludosa* × *C. propinqua*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra kalichii Wawra [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	soc	en					O	Mo †					Wagner et al. 1990:762 (O [as *C. kalihii*]); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *kalichii*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:186 (Mo†, 1912)
Cyrtandra kamoolaensis H.St.John [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	soc	en				K							St. John 1987f:499 (SPNOV/K, DESCR); Wagner et al. 1990:739 (accepted as a valid species, but not given full treatment due to publication deadline [as *C. kamooloaensis*]); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *kamoolaensis*)
Cyrtandra kauaiensis Wawra [ulunahele, ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end		en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:762 (K)
Cyrtandra kaulantha H.St.John & Storey [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	e	cr	facu				O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:763 (O)
Cyrtandra kealiae Wawra subsp. *kealiae* [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	t	en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:763 (K [as *C. kealiae*]), 766 (K [as *C. limahuliensis*]); Wagner & Lorence 2000:17 (Syn. *C. limahuliensis* = *C. kealiae* subsp. *kealiae*, DESCR)
Cyrtandra kealiae Wawra subsp. *urceolata* W.L.Wagner & Lorence [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	soc	en				K							Wagner & Lorence 2000:19 (SUBSPNOV/K, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Gesneriaceae (continued)**														
Cyrtandra kipahuluensis H.St.John	end										M			Wagner et al. 1990:738 (M, parentage: *C. paludosa* var. *paludosa* × *C. spathulata*, represented by *C. kipahuluensis*); Brokaw et al. 2025:27 (EM, WM, RESURRECT, DESCR)
Cyrtandra × *kipapaensis* H.St.John & Storey	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:737 (O, parentage: *C. cordifolia* × *C. laxiflora*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra kohalae Rock [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end	soc											H ρ	Wagner et al. 1990:764 (H)
Cyrtandra × *koolauensis* H.St.John & Storey	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:738 (O, parentage: *C. lessoniana* × *C. paludosa* var. *paludosa*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra × *kukuiensis* H.St.John	end										M			St. John 1987t:499 (SPNOV/WM); W.L.Wagner 1988 (BISH type annotated, parentage: *C. grayana* × *C. platyphylla*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra × *laevis* H.St.John	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:737 (O, parentage: *C. cordifolia* × *C. paludosa* var. *paludosa*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra laxiflora H.Mann [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end		en	facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:764 (O)
Cyrtandra lessoniana Gaudich. [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end			fac				O						Wagner et al. 1990:765 (O)
Cyrtandra × *ligulata* H.St.John	end												H	St. John 1987o:471 (SPNOV/H); W.L.Wagner 1988 (BISH type annotated, parentage: *C. lysiosepala* × *C. paludosa* var. *paludosa*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra longifolia (Wawra) Hillebr. ex C.B.Clarke [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end		en	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:766 (K)
Cyrtandra lydgatei Hillebr. [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end	soc							Mo	L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:767 (Mo, L, WM); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005– (EM; accessed Oct 2022); Munro 683 BISH (L†, 1890)
Cyrtandra lysiosepala (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end		vu	facu									H	Wagner et al. 1990:767 (H)
Cyrtandra macraei A.Gray [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end			facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:767 (O)
Cyrtandra macrocalyx Hillebr. [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end	soc							Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:769 (Mo); Oppenheimer 2010:36 (EM, WM); Note: M removed, BISH specimen re-IDed as *C. hashimotoi* × *C. hawaiiensis*
Cyrtandra × *malacophylla* C.B.Clarke	end										M			Wagner et al. 1990:737 (M, parentage: *C. hashimotoi* × *C. platyphylla*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra × *mapulehuensis* H.St.John	end								Mo					St. John 1987p:473 (SPNOV/Mo); W.L.Wagner 1988 (BISH type annotated, parentage: *C. filipes* × *C. grayi*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Gesneriaceae (continued)**														
Cyrtandra menziesii Hook. & Arn. [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	soc	en										H	Wagner et al. 1990:769 (H)
Cyrtandra munroi C.N.Forbes [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	e								L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:770 (L); Herbst & Wagner 1999:21 (WM)
Cyrtandra nanawaleensis H.St.John [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	e											H	St. John 1987f:500 (SPNOV/H, DESCR [as *C. nanawalensis*]); Wagner & Herbst 2003:29 (acceptance of species); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *nanawaleensis*)
Cyrtandra × *nutans* H.St.John	end										M			Wagner et al. 1990:737 (M, parentage: *C. grayi* × *C. platyphylla*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra obliquifolia K.R.Wood & W.L.Wagner [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end†						K †							Wood & Wagner 2024:143 (SPNOV/EXTINCT/K†, 2008, DESCR)
Cyrtandra × *oblonga* H.St.John	end										M			St. John 1987t:500 (SPNOV/M); W.L.Wagner 1988 (BISH type annotated, parentage: *C. grayana* × *C. hashimotoi*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra oenobarba H.Mann [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	e	en	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:770 (K)
Cyrtandra × *oliveri* Rock	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:738 (O, parentage: *C. garnotiana* × *C. paludosa* var. *paludosa*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra olona C.N.Forbes [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end†	soc	ex				K †							Wagner et al. 1990:771 (K); Wood et al. 2019/Forbes 213.K BISH (EXTINCT, 1909)
Cyrtandra × *opaeulae* H.St.John & Storey	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:737 (O, parentage: *C. dentata* × *C. laxiflora*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra × *ovalifolia* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	end							O						St. John & Takeuchi 1988:212 (SPNOV/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:185 (parentage: *C. garnotiana* × *C. propinqua*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra oxybapha W.L.Wagner & D.R.Herbst [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	e									M			Wagner et al. 1990:771 (WM)
Cyrtandra paliku W.L.Wagner, K.R.Wood & Lorence [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	e	cr	facw			K **ρ**							Wagner et al. 2001:146 (SPNOV/K, DESCR)
Cyrtandra paludosa Gaudich. var. *microcarpa* Wawra [moa, hahala, ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end		en	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:773 (K)
Cyrtandra paludosa Gaudich. var. *paludosa* [moa, hahala, ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end		lc	fac			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:773 (K, O, M, H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Gesneriaceae (continued)**														
Cyrtandra × *phaie* H.St.John	end												H	St. John 1987o:472 (SPNOV/H); W.L.Wagner 1988 (BISH type annotated, parentage: *C. lysiosepala* × *C. platyphylla*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra pickeringii A.Gray [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	soc	vu				K							Wagner et al. 1990:773 (K)
Cyrtandra platyphylla A.Gray [‘ilihia, ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end			facu							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:773 (M, H)
Cyrtandra polyantha C.B.Clarke [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	e	cr					O ρ						Wagner et al. 1990:774 (O)
Cyrtandra procera Hillebr. [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end			facw					Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:775 (Mo)
Cyrtandra propinqua C.N.Forbes [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end			facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:775 (O)
Cyrtandra pruinosa H.St.John & Storey [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end†	soc	en					O †						Wagner et al. 1990:777 (O); Wood et al. 2019/Storey 240 BISH (EXTINCT, 1933)
Cyrtandra × *pubens* H.St.John	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:737 (O, parentage: *C. cordifolia* × *C. kalichii*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra × *ramosissima* Rock	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:737 (H, parentage: *C. giffardii* × *C. platyphylla*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra rivularis H.St.John & Storey [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	soc						O						Wagner et al. 1990:777 (O)
Cyrtandra sandwicensis (H.Lév.) H.St.John & Storey [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	soc						O						Wagner et al. 1990:777 (O)
Cyrtandra sessilis H.St.John & Storey [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	e	cr	facu				O ρ						Wagner et al. 1990:778 (O)
Cyrtandra spathulata H.St.John [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end			fac							M			Wagner et al. 1990:778 (M)
Cyrtandra subumbellata (Hillebr.) H.St.John & Storey [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	e	cr					O ρ						Wagner et al. 1990:779 (O)
Cyrtandra × *tantalusensis* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	end							O						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:186 (O, parentage: *C. grandiflora* × *C. sandwicensis*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra tintinnabula Rock [ha‘iwale, kanawao ke‘oke‘o]	end	e											H	Wagner et al. 1990:779 (H)
Cyrtandra × *triens* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	end							O						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:184 (O, parentage: *C. calpidicarpa* × *C. hawaiensis*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Gesneriaceae (continued)**														
Cyrtandra × *trifida* H.St.John	end												H	St. John 1987q:483 (SPNOV/H); W.L.Wagner 1988 (BISH type annotated, parentage: *C. menziesii* × *C. platyphylla*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra × *trite* H.St.John	end												H	St. John 1987t:502 (SPNOV/H); W.L.Wagner 1988 (BISH type annotated, parentage: *C. giffardii* × *C. tintinnabula*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra × *turbiniformis* H.St.John & Storey	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:737 (O, parentage: *C. grandiflora* × *C. laxiflora*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra × *villicalyx* H.St.John & Storey	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:737 (O, parentage: *C. cordifolia* × *C. propinqua*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra viridiflora H.St.John & Storey [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end	e	cr	facw				O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:780 (O)
Cyrtandra wagneri Lorence & Perlman [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end	e	cr										H **ρ**	Lorence & Perlman 2007:357 (SPNOV/H, DESCR)
Cyrtandra waianaeensis H.St.John & Storey [hahala, haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end		en					O						Wagner et al. 1990:780 (O)
Cyrtandra × *wailupeensis* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	end							O						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:185 (O, parentage: *C. cordifolia* × *C. macraei*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Cyrtandra wainihaensis H.Lév. [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end	soc	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:762 (Syn. *C. wainihaensis* = *C. kauaiensis*); Wagner & Herbst 2003:29 (RESURRECT/K)
Cyrtandra waiolani Wawra [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end	e	ew					O						Wagner et al. 1990:781 (O)
Cyrtandra wawrae C.B.Clarke [haʻiwale, kanawao keʻokeʻo]	end		en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:781 (K)
▶ **Goodeniaceae**														
Scaevola × *cerasifolia* Skottsb.	end						K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:788 (K, O, parentage: *S. gaudichaudiana* × *S. mollis*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Scaevola chamissoniana Gaudich. [naupaka kuahiwi]	end		nt	fac					Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:783 (Mo, L, M, H)
Scaevola coriacea Nutt. [naupaka papa, dwarf naupaka]	end	e	cr			Ni †	K †	O †	Mo **ρ**	L †	M **ρ**		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:784 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Wichman & St. John 1990:138/Remy s.n. BISH 52707 (Ni†, 1855); PEPP 2025/Nuttall s.n. BM (K†, 1835); PEPP 2025/Rock 17037 BISH (O†, 1919); PEPP 2025/St.John 18834 BISH (L†, 1938); PEPP 2025/Ragone s.n. PTBG 036364 (H†, 1990)
Scaevola gaudichaudiana Cham. [naupaka kuahiwi]	end			facu			K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:784 (K, O)
Scaevola gaudichaudii Hook. & Arn. [naupaka kuahiwi]	end						K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:784 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Perlman 6409 PTBG (L†, 1987)

Status: end=endemic; ind=indigenous; nat=naturalized; pol=Polynesian

Islands: **Ku**=Kure; **Mi**=Midway; **PH**=Pearl & Hermes; **Li**=Lisianski; **La**=Laysan; **GP**=Gardner Pinnacles; **FF**=French Frigate Shoals; **Ne**=Necker; **N**=Nihoa; **Kl**=Kaʻula Rock; **Le**=Lehua; **Ni**=Niʻihau; **K**=Kauaʻi; **O**=Oʻahu; **Mo**=Molokaʻi; **L**=Lānaʻi; **M**=Maui; **Ka**=Kahoʻolawe; **H**=Hawaiʻi

Symbols: †=extirpated/extinct; ?=questionable; ×=excluded taxa; ®=rare on island; **ρ**=Plant Extinction Prevention Program target; 🎯=eradication target, report to 643pest.org

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Goodeniaceae (continued)**														
Scaevola glabra Hook. & Arn. [‘ohe naupaka]	end		en	facw			K	O			M ?†			Wagner et al. 1990:786 (K, O); Hillebrand 1888 (WM?†, 1871 [not observed after Hillebrand and no extant spms.])
Scaevola hobdyi W.L.Wagner [naupaka kuahiwi]	end†	soc	cr								M †			Wagner 1996:225 (SPNOV/WM, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019/Hobdy 930 BISH (EXTINCT, 1980)
Scaevola kilaueae O.Deg. [huahekili uka, naupaka kuahiwi, pāpa‘ahekili]	end	soc											H	Wagner et al. 1990:786 (H)
Scaevola mollis Hook. & Arn. [naupaka kuahiwi]	end		vu	fac			K	O	Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:786 (K, O, Mo)
Scaevola procera Hillebr. [naupaka kuahiwi]	end		vu	facu			K		Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:788 (K, Mo)
Scaevola taccada (Gaertn.) Roxb. [naupaka kahakai, huahekili, naupaka kai, auaka (Ni‘ihau)]	ind			facu	Ku, Mi, PH†, Li, La, FF	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:788 (Ku, Mi, PH, Li, La, FF, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *S. sericea*]); Green 1991:121/Shannon et al. 1997:801 (Syn. *S. sericea* = *S. taccada*); Staples & Herbst 2005:348 (DESCR); Starr & Starr 2013b (Note: La population reintroduced after natural population destroyed by rabbits in early 1900s); Starr & Martz 1999/Long 2265 BISH (PH†, 1964)
▶ **Gunneraceae**														
Gunnera kauaiensis Rock [‘ape‘ape, hāhā (Kaua‘i)]	end		en	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:790 (K)
Gunnera petaloidea Gaudich. [‘ape‘ape, ‘ape, hāhā (Kaua‘i)]	end			facw			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:790 (O, Mo, M, H [as *G. petaloïdea*]); Wood 2006:17 (K); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *petaloidea*)
▶ **Haloragaceae**														
Gonocarpus chinensis (Lour.) Orchard subsp. *verrucosus* (Maiden & Betche) Orchard	nat			fac			K						H	Wagner et al. 1990:791 (H); Lorence et al. 1995:38 (K)
Myriophyllum aquaticum (Vell.) Verdc. [parrot's feather, water feather, watermilfoil]	nat			obl			K	O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:792 (K, O, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:351 (DESCR)
▶ **Heliotropiaceae**														
Euploca procumbens (Mill.) Diane & Hilger [fourspike heliotrope]	nat		lc	facw	Mi, FF		K	O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:396 (Mi, FF, O, M [as *Heliotropium procumbens* var. *depressum*]); Herbst & Wagner 1999:15 (K); Hilger & Diane 2003:48/Faccenda & Daehler 2024:34 (Mo, Syn. *Heliotropium procumbens* var. *depressum* = *Euploca procumbens*)
Heliotropium amplexicaule Vahl [blue heliotrope]	nat						K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:395 (O, Mo, M, H); Brock et al. 2023:127 (K)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Heliotropiaceae (continued)**														
Heliotropium anomalum Hook. & Arn. var. *argenteum* A.Gray [hinahina, hinahina kū kahakai, nohonohopu‘uone (Ni‘ihau), pōhinahina, ‘āhinahina ‘āhihi]	end			facu	Le†	Ni	K	O	Mo		M †	Ka ?†	H	Wagner et al. 1990:395 (Ni, K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:199 (DESCR); Wood & LeGrande 2006:21 (Le); Wong 1972:40 (Ka, observed on southern tip of island); Wood & LeGrande 2006/Caum 16 BISH (Le†, 1931); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Lyon s.n. BISH 43195 (M†, 1909); Warren et al. 1994 (Ka†, 1972)
Heliotropium arboreum (Blanco) Mabb. [tree heliotrope, East Indian velvetleaf, tahinu]	nat		lc	facu	Ku, Mi, PH, Li, La, FF	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:398 (Ku, Mi, PH, Li, La, FF, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Tournefortia argentea*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:197 (KEY), 199 (DESCR); Craven 2005:379 (Syn. *T. argentea* = *H. foertherianum*); Mabberley 2017:1101 (Syn. *H. foertherianum* = *H. arboreum*)
Heliotropium curassavicum L. [kīpūkai, nena, seaside heliotrope, lau po‘opo‘ohina (Ni‘ihau), po‘opo‘ohina (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	ind		lc	fac	La, FF, N, Kl, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:395 (La, FF, N, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Wood & LeGrande 2006:21 (Le); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spms. (E.L. Caum 7, R. Daehler 8, R. Daehler 19)
▶ **Hydrangeaceae**														
Hydrangea arguta (Gaudich.) Y.de Smet & Granados [kanawao, kanawau, pū‘ahanui]	end		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:794 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Broussaisia arguta*]); de Smet et al. 2015:753 (COMBNOV, Syn. *B. arguta* = *H. arguta*)
Philadelphus karwinskyanus Koehne	nat						K				M		H	Lorence et al. 1995:38 (NEWNAT/K, EM, DESCR); Starr et al. 2002:20 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:354 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:186 (H)
▶ **Hypericaceae**														
Hypericum canariense L. [St. John's wort]	nat		lc								M			Wagner et al. 1990:544 (EM)
Hypericum gramineum G.Forst. [St. John's wort]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:544 (H)
Hypericum kouytchense H.Lév.	excl												H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:543 (H? [sometimes escaping cult., but not nat.])
Hypericum mutilum L. subsp. *mutilum* [dwarf St. John's wort]	nat			facw			K		Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:544 (Mo, M, H [as *H. mutilum*]); Lorence et al. 1995:32 (K); Robson 1990:116/Wagner & Herbst 1995:18 (Syn. *H. mutilum* = *H. m.* subsp. *mutilum*); Starr & Starr 2012:88 (WM)
Hypericum parvulum Greene [St. John's wort]	nat			fac									H	Wagner et al. 1990:544 (H)
Hypericum perforatum L. [Klamath weed, St. John's wort]	nat†			upl									H †	Wagner et al. 1990:546 (H); Carlson s.n. BISH 11353 (H†, 1964)
▶ **Lamiaceae**														
Callicarpa macrophylla Vahl	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:558 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2020:61 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Lamiaceae (continued)**														
Clerodendrum chinense (Osbeck) Mabb. [chinese glory bower, pīkake hohono]	nat		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1319 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *C. philippinum*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:26 (Syn. *C. philippinum* = *C. chinense*); Staples & Herbst 2005:559 (KEY), 560 (DESCR); Munro 444 BISH (L†, 1929)
Clerodendrum indicum (L.) Kuntze [tube flower]	nat?		lc					O ?						Wagner et al. 1990:1319 (O? [adventive], DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:559 (KEY), 560 (DESCR)
Clerodendrum macrostegium Schauer [velvetleaf glorybower]	nat		lc				K ☠	O						Lorence & Flynn 1997:12 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:559 (KEY), 561 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:11 (O)
Clerodendrum speciosissimum Jacob-Makoy	nat						K ?	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1319 (O? [as *C. speciosissimum*, garden escape]); Staples & Herbst 2005:559 (KEY, DESCR, Syn. *C. speciosissimum* = *C. buchananii* var. *fallax*); Starr et al. 2006:41 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2007:11 (O); Parker & Parsons 2010:43 (H); Wagner et al. 2012:72 (O record adventive, not followed); Brock et al. 2023:151 (K? [adventive, Kapaʻa, 2017], Syn. *C. b.* var. *fallax* = *C. speciosissimum*)
Coleus australis (R.Br.) A.J.Paton [ʻalaʻala wai nui, ʻalaʻala wai nui pua kī, ʻalaʻala wai nui wahine, spurflower]	ind					Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:827 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Plectranthus parviflorus*]); Paton et al. 2019:21 (Syn. *P. parviflorus* = *C. australis*)
Coleus cylindraceus (Hochst. ex Benth.) A.J.Paton [Vick's plant]	nat							O			M		H	Staples & Herbst 2005:360 (KEY), 361 (DESCR [as *Plectranthus cylindraceus*]); Parker & Parsons 2010:42 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR); Suddee & Paton 2004:315 (Syn. *P. cylindraceus* = *P. montanus*); Paton et al. 2019:37 (Syn. *P. montanus* = *C. cylindraceus*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:189 (O, EM)
Coleus neochilus (Schltr.) Codd	nat							O						Lau & Frohlich 2012:18 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR [as *Plectranthus neochilus*]); Paton et al. 2019:78 (Syn. *P. neochilus* = *C. neochilus*)
Coleus prostratus (Gürke) A.J.Paton	nat							O						Staples et al. 2002:11 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR [as *Plectranthus prostratus*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:360 (KEY), 361 (DESCR); Paton et al. 2019:86 (Syn. *P. prostratus* = *C. prostratus*)
Coleus scutellarioides (L.) Benth. [coleus, weleweka]	nat						K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:828 (K, O, M, H [as *Plectranthus scutellarioides*]); Wagner & Herbst 1999:1883 (Syn. *P. scutellarioides* = *Solenostemon scutellarioides*); Staples & Herbst 2005:356 (KEY), 364 (DESCR); Grayer et al. 2010/Wagner et al. 2012:48 (Syn. *S. scutellarioides* = *P. scutellarioides*); Paton et al. 2019:93 (Syn. *P. scutellarioides* = *C. scutellarioides*)
Condea verticillata (Jacq.) Harley & J.F.B.Pastore [John Charles weed]	nat										M			Starr & Starr 2011:28 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR [as *Hyptis verticillata*]); Harley & Pastore 2012:15 (Syn. *H. verticillata* = *C. verticillata*)
Haplostachys bryanii Sherff	end†	soc							Mo †					Wagner et al. 1990:799 (Mo); Wood et al. 2019/Rock 14000 BISH (EXTINCT, 1918)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Lamiaceae (continued)**														
Haplostachys haplostachya (A.Gray) H.St.John [honohono]	end	e					K †				M †		H	Wagner et al. 1990:799 (K, M, H); Wilkes s.n. US 57479 (K†, 1840); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Hillebrand s.n. BISH 53186 (M†, 1871)
Haplostachys linearifolia (Drake) Sherff	end†	soc							Mo †		M †			Wagner et al. 1990:799 (Mo, M); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT); Degener 5398 BISH (Mo†, 1928); Hillebrand s.n. BISH 53210 (M†, 1871)
Haplostachys munroi C.N.Forbes	end†	soc								L †				Wagner et al. 1990:799 (L); Wood et al. 2019/Fosberg 12532 BISH (EXTINCT, 1935)
Haplostachys truncata (A.Gray) Hillebr.	end†	soc									M †			Wagner et al. 1990:801 (M); Wood et al. 2019/Remy 395 BISH (EXTINCT, 1855)
Hyptis capitata Jacq.	nat			fac				O						Wagner & Herbst 1995:21 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Lamium amplexicaule L. [henbit]	nat										M			Wagner et al. 1990:802 (EM); Wysong et al. 2007:5 (Mo); Starr & Starr 2016:15 (EM, high elev record); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:189 (remove Mo [re-IDed as *Stachys arvensis*])
Leonotis leonurus (L.) R.Br.	excl							O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:803 (O? [single spm., Nu‘uanu Valley, 1929])
Leonotis nepetifolia (L.) R.Br. [lion's ear]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:803 (K, O, M, H); Oppenheimer 2003:14 (Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:356 (KEY), 365 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2010:36 (L); Starr & Starr 2017:5 (Ka)
Leonurus japonicus Houtt. [lion's tail]	nat						K †	O	Mo		M		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:803 (K, O, M, H [as *L. sibiricus*]); Harley & Paton 2001:244/Staples et al. 2003:14 (*L. sibiricus* misapplied = *L. japonicus*); Wysong et al. 2007:5 (Mo); Hosaka 2308 BISH (H†, 1938); Tim Flynn pers. comm. 2025/Flynn 1012 PTBG (K† 1985)
Lepechinia hastata (A.Gray) Epling [pakaha]	ind/ nat?										M			Wagner et al. 1990:804 (EM)
Marrubium vulgare L. [common horehound, white horehound]	nat			upl						L †			H	Wagner et al. 1990:806 (L, H); Munro 456 BISH (L†, 1914)
Mentha × *piperita* L. [peppermint]	nat?								Mo ?					Staples & Herbst 2005:357 (KEY, DESCR); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:66 (Mo? [adventive, Wailau Valley]); Note: stabilized hybrid
Mentha pulegium L. [pennyroyal, pueges]	excl		lc	fac							M ×			Wagner et al. 1990:807 (M [single coll 1920]); Staples & Herbst 2005:357 (KEY, DESCR)
Mentha spicata L. [spearmint]	nat		lc	facu				O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:807 (O, H [as *M. spicata*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:357 (KEY), 358 (DESCR [as *M.* × *spicata*]); POWO 2025 (as *M. spicata*)
Mentha suaveolens Ehrh. [pineapple mint]	nat†		lc	facu				O †					H †	Wagner et al. 1990:807 (O, H [as *M.* × *villosa*]); Staples et al. 2003:14 (*M.* × *villosa*, M. × rotundifolia misapplied = *M. suaveolens*); Staples & Herbst 2005:357 (KEY), 358 (DESCR); Greenfield s.n. BISH 53275 (O†, 1959); Kawasaki s.n. BISH 53274 (H†, 1959)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Lamiaceae (continued)**														
Mesosphaerum pectinatum (L.) Kuntze [comb hyptis]	nat			upl			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:802 (K, O, M, H [as *Hyptis pectinata*]); Wysong et al. 2007:5 (Mo); Oppenheimer 2007:25 (L); Harley & Pastore 2012:32 (Syn. *H. pectinata* = *M. pectinatum*)
Mesosphaerum suaveolens (L.) Kuntze	nat			upl				O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:802 (H [as *Hyptis suaveolens*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:22 (O); Starr et al. 2006:36 (EM); Oppenheimer 2008:29 (Mo); Harley & Pastore 2012:33 (Syn. *H. suaveolens* = *M. suaveolens*); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:61 (L); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:189 (remove L [re-IDed as *M. pectinatum*])
Ocimum basilicum L. [common basil, sweet basil, Italian basil, kihohono (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat			facu		Ni	K	O	Mo†	L	M†		H	Wagner et al. 1990:808 (Ni, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:359 (KEY, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2010:36 (L); Frohlich & Lau 2012:40 (K); Uehara s.n. BISH 53285 (Mo†, 1961); Herbst 856 BISH (M†, 1968)
Ocimum gratissimum L. [wild basil]	nat					Ni	K	O	Mo		M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:808 (Ni, O, Mo, M, H); Lorence et al. 1995:39 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:359 (KEY), 360 (DESCR); Starr & Starr 2017:5 (Ka)
Origanum vulgare L. [true oregano]	nat?								Mo?					Staples & Herbst 2005:365 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2019:7 (Mo? [adventive, Wailau Valley])
Perilla frutescens (L.) Britton [shiso]	nat?		lc										H?	Staples & Herbst 2005:356 (KEY), 360 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:66 (H? [adventive, Waiākea Stream])
Phyllostegia ambigua (A.Gray) Hillebr.	end	soc							Mo		M		H®	Wagner et al. 1990:813 (M, H); Wagner 1999a:266 (EM, WM); Wood 2006:17 (Mo)
Phyllostegia bracteata Sherff	end	e		facu							Mρ			Wagner et al. 1990:814 (M); Wagner 1999a:267 (EM, WM); Oppenheimer 2004:13 (REDISCOVER/WM)
Phyllostegia brevidens A.Gray	end†	e		fac							M†		H†	Wagner et al. 1990:814 (H); Wagner 1999a:267 (EM); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT); Wood 13730 BISH (M†, 2009); Perlman 12293 PTBG (H†, 1991)
Phyllostegia electra C.N.Forbes	end		cr	facu			Kρ							Wagner et al. 1990:815 (K)
Phyllostegia floribunda Benth.	end	e											Hρ	Wagner et al. 1990:815 (H)
Phyllostegia glabra (Gaudich.) Benth. var. *glabra* [ulihi]	end		cr	facu				Oρ	Moρ	Lρ	Mρ			Wagner et al. 1990:816 (O, Mo, L, M); Oppenheimer et al. 1999:8 (WM)
Phyllostegia glabra (Gaudich.) Benth. var. *lanaiensis* Sherff [ulihi]	end†	e	cr	facu						L†				Wagner et al. 1990:816 (L); Wood et al. 2019/Munro 349 BISH (EXTINCT, 1914)
Phyllostegia grandiflora (Gaudich.) Benth. [kāpana]	end			fac				O						Wagner et al. 1990:816 (O)
Phyllostegia haliakalae Wawra	end	e	cr						Mo†	L†	Mρ			Wagner et al. 1990:819 (L, EM [as *P. imminuta*]), 821 (Syn. *P. haliakalae* = *P. mollis*); Wagner 1999a:269 (RESURRECT/Mo, L, EM, Syn. *P. imminuta* = *P. haliakalae*); Oppenheimer 2011:7 (REDISCOVER/EM); PEPP 2025/Degener 5395 BISH (Mo†, 1928); PEPP 2025/Herbst 4048 BISH (L†, 1974)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Lamiaceae (continued)**														
Phyllostegia helleri Sherff	end†	e	cr				K †							Wagner et al. 1990:816 (K); Wood 2006:18 (REDISCOVER/K); Wood et al. 2019/Wood 16296 PTBG (EXTINCT, 2018)
Phyllostegia hillebrandii H.Mann ex Hillebr.	end†	soc									M †			Wagner et al. 1990:817 (EM); Wood et al. 2019/Hillebrand s.n. BISH 53570 (EXTINCT, 1871)
Phyllostegia hirsuta Benth.	end	e	cr	facu				O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:817 (O)
Phyllostegia hispida Hillebr.	end	e	cr	facu					Mo **ρ**					Wagner et al. 1990:817 (Mo)
Phyllostegia kaalaensis H.St.John	end†	e	cr					O †						St. John 1987a:176 (SPNOV/O, DESCR); Wagner 1999a:270 (accept name); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 2008)
Phyllostegia kahiliensis H.St.John	end†	soc	cr	fac			K †							St. John 1987a:176 (SPNOV/K, DESCR); Wagner 1999a:270 (accept name); Wood 2015:32/Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 1987)
Phyllostegia knudsenii Hillebr.	end†	e	cr				K †							Wagner et al. 1990:819 (K); Lorence et al. 1995:39 (REDISCOVER/K); Wood 2012:95/Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 2001)
Phyllostegia lantanoides Sherff	end			fac				O						Wagner et al. 1990:820 (O)
Phyllostegia macrophylla (Gaudich.) Benth.	end	soc		facu							M **ρ**		H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:820 (EM, H); Wagner 1999a:271 (WM)
Phyllostegia mannii Sherff	end†	e	cr	facu					Mo †		M †			Wagner et al. 1990:820 (Mo, EM); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT); Oppenheimer H10904 BISH (Mo†, 2009); Forbes 796.M BISH (M†, 1919)
Phyllostegia micrantha H.St.John	end†	soc						O †						St. John 1987a:178 (SPNOV/O, DESCR); Wagner 1999a:272 (accept name); Wood et al. 2019/Forbes 1589.O BISH (EXTINCT, 1910)
Phyllostegia mollis Benth.	end†	e	cr					O †						Wagner et al. 1990:821 (O, Mo, EM); Wagner 1999a:272 (remove of Mo, EM [re-IDed as *P. haliakalae*], DESCR); PEPP 2025 (EXTINCT, 2018)
Phyllostegia parviflora (Gaudich.) Benth. var. *glabriuscula* A.Gray	end†	e	cr										H †	Wagner et al. 1990:822 (H); Wood et al. 2019/Macrae s.n. GH 00001431 (EXTINCT, 1825 [this was thought to have been rediscovered in the 2000s but the populations were later re-IDed as *P. stachyoides*])
Phyllostegia parviflora (Gaudich.) Benth. var. *lydgatei* (Sherff) W.L.Wagner	end†	e	cr					O †						Wagner et al. 1990:822 (Syn. *P. mollis* var. *lydgatei* = *P. parviflora* var. *parviflora*); Wagner 1999b:282 (RESURRECT/O, COMBNOV, Syn. *P. m.* var. *lydgatei* = *P. p.* var. *lydgatei*, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019/USFWS 2012:57695 (EXTINCT, 2010)
Phyllostegia parviflora (Gaudich.) Benth. var. *parviflora*	end	e	cr					O **ρ**			M †			Wagner et al. 1990:822 (O, WM); PEPP 2025/Alexander s.n. BISH 53732 (M†, 1890)
Phyllostegia pilosa H.St.John	end†	e	cr						Mo †		M †			St. John 1987a:179 (SPNOV/EM, DESCR); Wagner 1999a:274 (Mo, EM, WM, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT); Forbes 102.Mo BISH (Mo†, 1912); Perlman 23509 BISH (M†, 2013)
Phyllostegia racemosa Benth. [kīponapona]	end	e	cr										H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:822 (H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Lamiaceae (continued)**														
Phyllostegia renovans W.L.Wagner	end	e	cr	facu			K							Wagner 1999a:280 (SPNOV/K, DESCR)
Phyllostegia rockii Sherff	end†	soc									M †			Wagner et al. 1990:823 (EM); Wood et al. 2019/Rock s.n. BISH 53751 (EXTINCT, 1912)
Phyllostegia stachyoides A.Gray	end	e		facu					Mo **ρ**		M **ρ**		H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:823 (Mo, WM, H)
Phyllostegia variabilis Bitter	end†	soc			Ku†, Mi†, La†									Wagner et al. 1990:823 (Ku, Mi, La); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT); Starr et al. 2001/Lamoureux 1926 BISH (Ku†, 1961); Caum 25 BISH (Mi†, 1923); Bryan s.n. BISH 53766 (La†, 1903)
Phyllostegia velutina (Sherff) H.St.John	end	e	cr										H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:825 (H)
Phyllostegia vestita Benth.	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:825 (H)
Phyllostegia waimeae Wawra	end	e	cr				K **ρ**							Wagner et al. 1990:825 (K); Wood 2007:16 (REDISCOVER/K)
Phyllostegia warshaueri H.St.John	end	e	cr	facu									H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:826 (H)
Phyllostegia wawrana Sherff	end	e	cr	facu			K **ρ**							Wagner et al. 1990:826 (K); Lorence et al. 1995:39 (REDISCOVER/K)
Phyllostegia × *yamaguchii* Hosaka & O.Deg.	end							O						Wagner et al. 1990:811 (O, parentage: *P. glabra* × *P. hirsuta*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Plectranthus verticillatus (L.f.) Druce [Swedish ivy]	nat						K ?	O			M			Starr et al. 2004:23 (NEWNAT/O, EM, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:360 (KEY), 361 (DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:152 (K? [adventive, Kalāheo, 2016])
Premna serratifolia L.	nat?		lc					O ?						Faccenda 2024a:103 (O? [single fertile tree, channelized Mānoa Stream], DESCR)
Prunella vulgaris L. [selfheal, heal all]	nat		lc	facu					Mo †		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:828 (Mo, M, H); Uehara s.n. BISH 53835 (Mo†, 1961)
Rotheca myricoides (Hochst.) Steane & Mabb. [blue-flowered clerodendrum]	nat?		lc				K ?							Staples & Herbst 2005:559 (KEY), 560 (DESCR [as *Clerodendrum myricoides*]); Frohlich & Lau 2012:51 (K? [adventive, Kalāheo, Po‘ohiwi Road]); Steane & Mabberley 1998:205 (COMBNOV, Syn. *C. myricoides* = *R. myricoides*)
Salvia coccinea Buc'hoz ex Etl. [scarlet sage, Texas sage, līlīlehua]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:829 (O, Mo, L, M, H); Lorence et al. 1995:40 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:362 (KEY), 363 (DESCR)
Salvia hispanica L. [chia]	nat										M			Starr & Starr 2022a:14 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
Salvia occidentalis Sw. [West Indian sage]	nat			facu		Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:829 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Salvia procurrens Benth. [blue creeper, ground ivy]	nat										M			Starr & Starr 2013a:35 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Lamiaceae (continued)**														
Salvia reflexa Hornem.	nat?							O ?						Faccenda 2024a:104 (O? [2 plants, Kaimuki roadside], DESCR)
Stachys arvensis (L.) L. [staggerweed]	nat				Mi		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:831 (Ni?, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka?, H [assumed nat. on Ni, Ka, but no spm.]); Starr & Starr 2017:6 (Mi); Note: remove Ni?, Ka?, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Stenogyne angustifolia A.Gray	end	e							Mo ?†		M †		H	Wagner et al. 1990:835 (Mo, M, H); Wood & Oppenheimer 2008:548 (KEY); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:189 (Mo?†, 1871, [only record is from Hillebrand (1888) reported from Kalaupapa, a suspiciously low elevation for this subalpine species]); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Hillebrand s.n. BISH 507579 (M†, 1871)
Stenogyne bifida Hillebr.	end†	e	cr						Mo †					Wagner et al. 1990:835 (Mo); Wood et al. 2019/Ane Bakutis pers. comm. 2025 (EXTINCT, 2013)
Stenogyne calaminthoides A.Gray	end			fac									H	Wagner et al. 1990:835 (H)
Stenogyne calycosa Sherff	end	soc		facu							M **ρ**			Wagner et al. 1990:837 (EM, WM); Wood & Oppenheimer 2008:548 (KEY)
Stenogyne campanulata Weller & A.K.Sakai	end†	e	cr				K †							Wagner et al. 1990:837 (K); Wood & Oppenheimer 2008:548 (KEY); Wood et al. 2019/Wood 12799 BISH (EXTINCT, 2008)
Stenogyne cinerea Hillebr.	end†	soc									M †			Wagner et al. 1990:837/Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT/EM, 1865); Wood & Oppenheimer 2008:548 (KEY)
Stenogyne cranwelliae Sherff	end	e	cr	facw									H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:837 (H)
Stenogyne × *earina* H.St.John	end												H	St. John 1987c:161 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by S.G.Weller, 29.iv.1995 (parentage: *S. microphylla* × *S. rugosa*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Stenogyne haliakalae Wawra	end†	soc									M †			Wagner et al. 1990:837 (EM); Wood & Oppenheimer 2008:548 (KEY); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 1984)
Stenogyne kaalae Wawra subsp. *kaalae*	end							O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:838 (O [as *S. kaalae*]); Wagner & Weller 1999:449 (now referred to as subsp. *kaalae* following recognition of subsp. *sherffii*, KEY)
Stenogyne kaalae Wawra subsp. *sherffii* (O.Deg.) W.L.Wagner & Weller	end†	e	cr					O †						Wagner et al. 1990:838 (Syn. *S. sherffii* = *S. kaalae*); Wagner & Weller 1999:449 (RESURRECT/O, COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *S. sherffii* = *S. k.* subsp. *sherffii*, KEY, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 1998)
Stenogyne kamehamehae Wawra	end			fac					Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:838 (Mo, EM, WM); Wood & Oppenheimer 2008:548 (KEY)
Stenogyne kanehoana O.Deg. & Sherff	end†	e	cr					O †						Wagner et al. 1990:838 (O); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 2013)
Stenogyne kauaulaensis K.R.Wood & H.Oppenh.	end	e	cr								M **ρ**			Wood & Oppenheimer 2008:544 (SPNOV/WM, KEY, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Lamiaceae (continued)**														
Stenogyne kealiae Wawra	end	e	cr	fac			K ρ							Wagner et al. 1990:841 (Syn. *S. kealiae* = *S. purpurea*); Wagner & Weller 1991:50 (RESURRECT/K, KEY, DESCR)
Stenogyne macrantha Benth.	end	soc		facu									H	Wagner et al. 1990:839 (H)
Stenogyne microphylla Benth.	end										M ®		H	Wagner et al. 1990:839 (EM, H); Wood & Oppenheimer 2008:548 (KEY)
Stenogyne oxygona O.Deg. & Sherff	end†	soc		facu									H †	Wagner et al. 1990:839 (H); Wood et al. 2019/Degener 21873 BISH (EXTINCT, 1952)
Stenogyne purpurea H.Mann	end		en	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:841 (K); Wagner & Weller 1991:51 (*S. kealiae* resurrected from synonymy, KEY, DESCR)
Stenogyne rotundifolia A.Gray [pua‘ainaka]	end			fac							M			Wagner et al. 1990:841 (EM); Wood & Oppenheimer 2008:548 (KEY)
Stenogyne rugosa Benth. [mā‘ohi‘ohi]	end										M †		H	Wagner et al. 1990:841 (EM, H); Wood & Oppenheimer 2008:548 (KEY); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Gagne s.n. BISH 494167 (M†, 1975)
Stenogyne scrophularioides Benth. [mōhihi]	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:842 (H)
Stenogyne sessilis Benth.	end			facu						L †	M ®		H	Wagner et al. 1990:842 (L, M, H); Wood & Oppenheimer 2008:548 (KEY); Hillebrand s.n. BISH 507581 (L†, 1871)
Stenogyne viridis Hillebr.	end†	soc									M †			Wagner et al. 1990:843 (WM); Wood & Oppenheimer 2008:548 (KEY); Wood et al. 2019/Hillebrand s.n. BISH 507699 (EXTINCT, 1871)
Vitex parviflora Juss. [small-flowered vitex, moláve]	nat		lc	upl				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1326 (noted as occurring in cult.); Staples & Herbst 2005:567 (KEY, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2008:10 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Vitex rotundifolia L.f. [kolokolo kahakai, hinahina kolo, mānawanawa, māwanawana, pōhinahina, pōlinalina (O‘ahu), beach vitex]	ind					Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1326 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:567 (KEY), 568 (DESCR)
Vitex trifolia L. var. *trifolia* [blue vitex]	nat		lc	upl			K ?	O	Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:1326 (noted as occurring in cult.); Staples & Herbst 2005:567 (KEY), 568 (DESCR); Wysong et al. 2007:7 (NEWNAT/Mo); Lau & Frohlich 2012:23 (O); Brock et al. 2023:153 (K? [adventive, Kapa‘a Beach Park, 2016]); POWO 2025 (add var. *trifolia*)
Volkameria glabra (E.Mey.) Mabb. & Y.W.Yuan [bush clerodendrum]	nat		lc				K							Staples & Herbst 2005:559 (KEY), 560 (DESCR [as *Clerodendrum glabrum*]); Frohlich & Lau 2012:48 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Yuan et al. 2010:132 (COMBNOV, Syn. *C. glabrum* = *V. glabra*)
Volkameria inermis L. [glory bower, seaside clerodendrum]	nat			facw			K							Brock et al. 2023:130 (NEWNAT/K)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Lauraceae**														
Cassytha filiformis L. [kauna‘oa pehu, kanua‘oa mālolo, kauna‘oa uka, kaunoa, mālolo, pōlolo]	ind			facu	Ku	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:844 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Starr et al. 2003:28 (Ku)
Cinnamomum burmanni (Nees & T.Nees) Blume [cinnamon, padang cassia, Korintji cassia]	nat		lc				K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:846 (O [as *C. burmannii*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:22 (EM); Wagner et al. 1997:57 (H); Meidell et al. 1997:18 (WM); Wagner et al. 2003:32 (spelling change to *burmanni*); Starr et al. 2004:23 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:366 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:25 (L)
Cinnamomum camphora (L.) J.Presl [camphor tree]	nat		lc	upl			K	O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:846 (K, O, L, M); Staples & Herbst 2005:366 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:189 (remove L [no evidence of nat.])
Cinnamomum verum J.Presl [cinnamon]	nat		vu				K						H	Wagner et al. 1990:846 (K, O, M); Imada et al. 2000:12 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:366 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:189 (remove O, M [no evidence of nat.])
Cryptocarya mannii Hillebr. [hōlio]	end	soc	en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:847 (K, O); Morden et al. 2015:110 (remove O [re-IDed as *C. oahuensis*])
Cryptocarya oahuensis (O.Deg.) Fosberg [hōlio]	end		cr					O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:847 (Syn. *C. oahuensis* = *C. mannii*); Morden et al. 2015:110 (RESURRECT/O, KEY)
Neolitsea cassia (L.) Kosterm.	nat		lc					O						Lau & Frohlich 2013:14 (O? [adventive, Kāne‘ohe, Likeke Trail]); Frohlich & Lau 2020:61 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Persea americana Mill. [avocado, alligator pear]	nat		lc				K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:847 (K, O, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:368 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2010:36 (L)
▶ **Lentibulariaceae**														
Utricularia gibba L. [bladderwort]	nat		lc	obl									H	Wagner et al. 1990:849 (H)
▶ **Linaceae**														
Linum bienne Mill. [blue flax]	nat						K				M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:850 (EM); Oppenheimer 2004:13 (K); Starr et al. 2006:36 (H)
Linum trigynum L.	nat							O						Wagner et al. 1990:850 (O)
▶ **Linderniaceae**														
Bonnaya antipoda (L.) Druce [false pimpernel]	nat		lc	facw							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1242 (H [as *Lindernia antipoda*]); Oppenheimer 2004:17 (WM); Fischer et al. 2013:220 (Syn. *L. antipoda* = *B. antipoda*)
Lindernia procumbens (Krock.) Philcox [false pimpernel]	nat		lc	facw			K							Lorence et al. 1995:54 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR)
Lindernia rotundifolia (L.) Alston	nat		lc					O					H	Faccenda 2024a:85 (NEWNAT/O, H, DESCR)
Micranthemum glomeratum (Chapm.) Shinners	nat							O						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:190 (NEWNAT/O)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Linderniaceae (continued)**														
Torenia asiatica L. [wishbone flower, ʻŌlaʻa beauty, nani o ʻōlaʻa]	nat			facw			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1246 (H [as *T. asiatica*]); Staples et al. 2002:15 (KEY), 16 (NEWNAT/O, H, *T. asiatica* misapplied, in part = *T. glabra*); Staples & Herbst 2005:527 (DESCR [as both *T. asiatica* & *T. glabra*]); Fischer et al. 2013:220 (Syn. *T. glabra* = *T. asiatica*); Brock et al. 2023:131 (K); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:61 (EM)
Torenia crustacea (L.) Cham. & Schltdl. [false pimpernel]	nat		lc	facw							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1242 (O, H [as *Lindernia crustacea*]); Oppenheimer 2003:25 (WM); Fischer et al. 2013:231 (Syn. *L. crustacea* = *T. crustacea*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:190 (remove O [re-IDed as *Stellaria media*])
▶ **Loganiaceae**														
Geniostoma cyrtandrae Baill. [kāmakahala]	end	e	cr	facu				O ρ						Wagner et al. 1990:854 (O [as *Labordia cyrtandrae*]); Gibbons et al. 2012:338 (Syn. *L. cyrtandrae* = *G. cyrtandrae*)
Geniostoma degeneri (Sherff) Byng & Christenh. [kāmakahala]	end		en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:855 (K [as *Labordia degeneri*]); Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145 (Syn. *L. degeneri* = *G. degeneri*)
Geniostoma gaudichaudii B.J.Conn [kāmakahala]	end			facw				O						Wagner et al. 1990:855 (O [as *Labordia fagraeoidea*]); Conn 1980:272/Gibbons et al. 2012 (Syn. *L. fagraeoidea* = *G. gaudichaudii*)
Geniostoma hedyosmifolium (Baill.) Byng & Christenh. [kāmakahala]	end		lc	fac					Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:856 (Mo, L, M, H [as *Labordia hedyosmifolia*]); Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145 (Syn. *L. hedyosmifolia* = *G. hedyosmifolium*)
Geniostoma helleri (Sherff) Byng & Christenh. [kāmakahala]	end	e	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:856 (K [as *Labordia helleri*]); Wood et al. 2007:197 (KEY); Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145 (Syn. *L. helleri* = *G. helleri*)
Geniostoma hirtellum (H.Mann) Byng & Christenh. [kāmakahala]	end		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:857 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Labordia hirtella*]); Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145 (Syn. *L. hirtella* = *G. hirtellum*); Herbst 4049 BISH (L†, 1974)
Geniostoma hosakanum (Sherff) Byng & Christenh. [kāmakahala]	end	soc	cr	facw				O						Wagner et al. 1990:859 (O [as *Labordia hosakana*]); Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145 (Syn. *L. hosakana* = *G. hosakanum*)
Geniostoma hymenopodum (O.Deg. & Sherff) Byng & Christenh. [kāmakahala]	end			facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:860 (O [as *Labordia sessilis*]); Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145 (Syn. *L. sessilis* = *G. hymenopodum*)
Geniostoma imadae K.R.Wood, Lorence & W.L.Wagner [kāmakahala]	end						K							Wood, Lorence, et al. 2025:192 (SPNOV/K, DESCR, KEY)
Geniostoma kaalae (C.N.Forbes) K.L.Gibbons, B.J.Conn & Henwood [kāmakahala]	end	soc	en					O						Wagner et al. 1990:859 (O [as *Labordia kaalae*]); Wood et al. 2007:198 (KEY); Gibbons et al. 2012:338 (Syn. *L. kaalae* = *G. kaalae*)
Geniostoma lorencianum (K.R.Wood, W.L.Wagner & T.J.Motley) Byng & Christenh. [kāmakahala]	end	e	cr				K ρ							Wood et al. 2007:195 (SPNOV/K, KEY, DESCR [as *Labordia lorenciana*]); Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145 (Syn. *L. lorenciana* = *G. lorencianum*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Loganiaceae (continued)**														
Geniostoma lydgatei (C.N.Forbes) Byng & Christenh. [kāmakahala]	end	e	en	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:860 (K [as *Labordia lydgatei*]); Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145 (Syn. *L. lydgatei* = *G. lydgatei*)
Geniostoma pumilum (Hillebr.) Byng & Christenh. [kāmakahala]	end	e	en	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:860 (K [as *Labordia pumila*]); Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145 (Syn. *L. pumila* = *G. pumilum*)
Geniostoma tinifolium (A.Gray) B.J.Conn var. *lanaiense* (Sherff) Byng & Christenh. [kāmakahala]	end	e	cr	facu						L ρ				Wagner et al. 1990:861 (Mo, L [as *Labordia tinifolia* var. *lanaiensis*]); Motley 1995:223, 224 (remove Mo [re-IDed as *L. triflora*], KEY); Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145 (Syn. *L. t.* var. *lanaiensis* = *G. t.* var. *lanaiense*)
Geniostoma tinifolium (A.Gray) B.J.Conn var. *tinifolium* [kāmakahala]	end		vu	facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:861 (K, O, Mo, M, H [as *Labordia tinifolia*]); Motley 1995:223/Wood et al. 2007:197 (KEY); Gibbons et al. 2012:338 (Syn. *L. tinifolia* = *G. tinifolium*)
Geniostoma tinifolium (A. Gray) B.J.Conn var. *wahiawaense* (H.St.John) Byng & Christenh. [kāmakahala]	end	e	cr	facu			K ρ							Wagner et al. 1990:862 (K [as *Labordia tinifolia* var. *wahiawaensis*]); Motley 1995:223, 225 (KEY); Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145 (Syn. *L. t.* var. *wahiawaensis* = *G. t.* var. *wahiawaense*)
Geniostoma triflorum (Hillebr.) Byng & Christenh. [kāmakahala]	end	e	cr						Mo ρ					Wagner et al. 1990:861 (Syn. *Labordia triflora* = *L. tinifolia* var. *lanaiensis*); Motley 1995:221/Herbst & Wagner 1999:23 (RESURRECT/Mo, KEY, DESCR); Wood et al. 2007:197 (KEY); Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145 (Syn. *L. triflora* = *G. triflorum*)
Geniostoma venosum (Sherff) Byng & Christenh. [kāmakahala]	end			fac							M			Wagner et al. 1990:862 (EM [as *Labordia venosa*]); Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145 (Syn. *L. venosa* = *G. venosum*)
Geniostoma waialealae (Wawra) Byng & Christenh. [kāmakahala lau li‘i]	end		en	facw			K		Mo ?					Wagner et al. 1990:862 (K [as *Labordia waialealae*]); Staples et al. 2003:14 (Mo? [previously overlooked Faurie spm. from 1910, possibly mislabeled]); Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145 (Syn. *L. waialealae* = *G. waialealae*)
Geniostoma waiolani (Wawra) Byng & Christenh. [kāmakahala]	end			facu				O	Mo	L				Wagner et al. 1990:863 (O, Mo, L [as *Labordia waiolani*]); Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145 (Syn. *L. waiolani* = *G. waiolani*)
▶ **Lythraceae**														
Ammannia coccinea Rottb. [toothcup]	nat			obl			K	O			M †			Wagner et al. 1990:865 (O, M [as *A. auriculata*], K [as *A. coccinea*]); Herbst & Wagner 1999:23 (*A. auriculata* misapplied = *A. coccinea*); Lee s.n. BISH 404616 (M†, 1973)
Cuphea carthagenensis (Jacq.) J.F.Macbr. [tarweed, Colombian cuphea]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:866 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:9 (L)
Cuphea hyssopifolia Kunth [false heather, Mexican heather]	nat			facu				O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:866 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:373 (KEY), 374 (DESCR); Imada 2007:37 (EM); Oppenheimer 2011:8 (O)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Lythraceae (continued)**														
Cuphea ignea A.DC. [cigar flower, firecracker plant, pua kīkā]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:866 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:373 (KEY), 374 (DESCR)
Cuphea subuligera Koehne	nat												H	Staples & Herbst 2005:373 (KEY), 375 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012a:60 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)
Lythrum maritimum Kunth [pūkāmole, ninika, loosestrife]	ind			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:868 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Nagata 1985:40 (species recorded in 1793 by Vancouver voyage, status change from ind? to ind); Herbst & Wagner 1999:23 (status change from ind? to nat, not followed)
▶ **Magnoliaceae**														
Liriodendron tulipifera L. [tulip tree, yellow poplar, tulip poplar]	nat		lc										H	Staples & Herbst 2005:378 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012b:70 (NEWNAT/H)
Magnolia champaca (L.) Baill. ex Pierre [champaca, orange champak, mulana, mulang]	nat?		lc	facu				O ?						Staples & Herbst 2005:377 (DESCR [as *Michelia champaca*]); Daehler & Baker 2006:15 (O? [adventive, as *Michelia champaca*, Lyon Arboretum, observed but uncollected]); Mabberley 2017:553 (Syn. *Michelia champaca* = *Magnolia champaca*)
▶ **Malpighiaceae**														
Heteropterys brachiata (L.) DC.	nat												H	Parker et al. 2024:137 (NEWNAT/H)
Hiptage benghalensis (L.) Kurz [hiptage]	nat		lc				K	O						Staples & Herbst 2005:379 (KEY), 380 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:8 (NEWNAT/O); Lorence & Flynn 2006:3 (K)
▶ **Malvaceae**														
Abelmoschus moschatus Medik. [muskmallow]	excl		lc	fac			K ×							Wagner et al. 1990:870 (K [single spm., Hanapēpē Valley, 1895]); Staples & Herbst 2005:384 (DESCR)
Abutilon auritum (Wall. ex Link) Sweet	excl			facu							M ×			Wagner et al. 1990:871 (EM [single spm., Kahikinui, 1910])
Abutilon eremitopetalum Caum	end	e	cr							L **ρ**				Wagner et al. 1990:871 (L)
Abutilon grandifolium (Willd.) Sweet [hairy abutilon, royal ʻilima, maʻo]	nat				Mi, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:872 (Mi, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:385 (KEY, DESCR); Wood & LeGrande 2006:24 (Le)
Abutilon incanum (Link) Sweet	ind		lc			Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:872 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:192 (H); St. John 1978 (status change from ind? to ind, collected by Menzies in 1793)
Abutilon indicum (L.) Sweet [hoary abutilon, maʻo]	nat			fac				O						Wagner et al. 1990:873 (O? [single spm., Honolulu, Damon Tract, 1960]); Ross & Faccenda 2023a:48 (NEWNAT/O)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Malvaceae (continued)**														
Abutilon menziesii Seem. [ko‘oloa ‘ula]	end	e	cr					O		L	M ®		H ®	Wagner et al. 1990:873 (O? [single spm. in 1981 from abandoned ‘Ewa canefield], L, M, H); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:4 (O? [additional seemingly wild spms.]); Staples & Herbst 2005:385 (KEY, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2011:8 (WM); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:192 (O, populations now treated as naturally occurring)
Abutilon sandwicense (O.Deg.) Christoph.	end	e	cr					O						Wagner et al. 1990:873 (O)
Abutilon viscosum (L.) Dorr [viscid mallow]	nat												H	Staples et al. 2002:12 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR [as *Bastardia viscosa*]); Jørgensen et al. 2014:1271 (Syn. *B. viscosa* = *A. viscosum*)
Corchorus olitorius L. [tossa jute, Philippine okra, Jew's mallow, Filipino spinach]	nat						K ?	O			M ?			Wagner et al. 1990:1291 (K? [once nat. but eradicated in Lāwa‘i Valley], O? [escaping along Hale‘iwa, O lotus ponds], DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:548 (DESCR); Imada & Kennedy 2020:86 (K? [Hanalei National Wildlife Refuge, 2017], M? [Keālia Pond National Wildlife Refuge 1998, Ka‘ono‘ulu, highly disturbed site 2014]); Ross & Faccenda 2023a:49 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Gossypium barbadense L. [sea island cotton, pulupulu haole, pulupulu]	nat		lc	facu		Ni	K	O	Mo †	L †			H	Wagner et al. 1990:875 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:386 (DESCR); Gillett 1944 BISH (Mo†, 1966); Spence 355 BISH (L†, 1973)
Gossypium hirsutum L. [upland cotton]	nat		vu	upl				O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:876 (O); Starr et al. 2002:21 (EM)
Gossypium tomentosum Nutt. ex Seem. [ma‘o, huluhulu, Hawaiian cotton]	end	soc	vu			Ni	K †	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H †	Wagner et al. 1990:876 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka); Staples & Herbst 2005:386 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:193 (K† 1870, H† 1779); Naomi Worcester pers. comm. 2025 (Note: recently introduced to Ku for restoration and not yet established); Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025 (Note: recently introduced to Mi for restoration and not yet established)
Grewia micrantha Bojer	nat							O						Lau & Frohlich 2012:22 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Grewia truncata Mast.	nat							O						Lau & Frohlich 2013:11 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Heliocarpus americanus L. [moho, white moho]	nat		lc				K	O		L			H	Wagner et al. 1990:1292 (K, O, H [as *H. popayanensis*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:549 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:31 (L); Acevedo-Rodríguez & Strong 2012:506 (Syn. *H. popayanensis* = *H. americanus*)
Herissantia crispa (L.) Brizicky	nat										M			Wagner et al. 1990:877 (WM)
Heritiera littoralis Aiton [looking glass tree, looking glass mangrove, dungun]	nat		lc	facw			K	O						Staples & Herbst 2005:541 (KEY), 542 (DESCR); Lorence & Flynn 2006:3 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2014:15 (O)
Hibiscadelphus bombycinus C.N.Forbes [hau kuahiwi]	end†	soc	ex										H †	Wagner et al. 1990:878 (H); Lorence & Wagner 1995:186 (KEY); Wood et al. 2019/Hillebrand s.n. BISH 572446 (EXTINCT, 1871)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Malvaceae (continued)**														
Hibiscadelphus crucibracteatus Hobdy [hau kuahiwi]	end†	soc	ex							L †				Wagner et al. 1990:878 (L); Lorence & Wagner 1995:186 (KEY); Wood et al. 2019/Hobdy 1186 BISH (EXTINCT, 1985)
Hibiscadelphus distans L.E.Bishop & D.R.Herbst [hau kuahiwi]	end	e	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:878 (K); Lorence & Wagner 1995:186 (KEY); Staples & Herbst 2005:393 (DESCR)
Hibiscadelphus giffardianus Rock [hau kuahiwi]	end†	e	cr										H †	Wagner et al. 1990:879 (H); Lorence & Wagner 1995:186 (KEY); Staples & Herbst 2005:393 (DESCR); Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 1911)
Hibiscadelphus hualalaiensis Rock	end†	e	cr										H †	Wagner et al. 1990:879 (H); Lorence & Wagner 1995:186 (KEY); Staples & Herbst 2005:393 (DESCR); Wood et al. 2019/Wood 378 PTBG (EXTINCT, 1991)
Hibiscadelphus stellatus H.Oppenh., Bustamente & Perlman [hau kuahiwi]	end		cr								M **ρ**			Oppenheimer et al. 2014:67 (SPNOV/WM, DESCR, KEY)
Hibiscadelphus wilderianus Rock [hau kuahiwi]	end†	soc	ex								M †			Wagner et al. 1990:879 (EM); Lorence & Wagner 1995:186 (KEY); Wood et al. 2019/Wilder s.n. BISH 57468 (EXTINCT, 1913)
Hibiscadelphus woodii Lorence & W.L.Wagner [hau kuahiwi]	end	e	cr				K **ρ**							Lorence & Wagner 1995:183/Herbst & Wagner 1999:23 (SPNOV/K, KEY, DESCR); Wood 2012:95 (EXTINCT); Nyberg et al. 2023:164 (REDISCOVERY/K)
Hibiscus arnottianus A.Gray [koki‘o ke‘oke‘o, hau hele, koki‘o kea, pāmakani]	end		en	facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:883 (O [as *H. arnottianus* subsp. *arnottianus*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:387 (KEY), 388 (DESCR); Huppman 2013 (Syn. *H. a.* subsp. *arnottianus* = *H. arnottianus*)
Hibiscus clayi O.Deg. & I.Deg. [aloalo]	end	e	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:884 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:387 (KEY), 391 (DESCR)
Hibiscus hannerae (O.Deg. & I.Deg.) Heintzman & Deans [koki‘o ke‘oke‘o, koki‘o kea]	end	e	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:889 (K [as *H. waimeae* subsp. *hannerae*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:387 (KEY), 391 (DESCR); Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:241 (COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *H. w.* subsp. *hannerae* = *H. hannerae*)
Hibiscus immaculatus M.J.Roe [koki‘o ke‘oke‘o, hau hele, koki‘o kea, pāmakani]	end	e	cr						Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:883 (Mo [as *H. arnottianus* subsp. *immaculatus*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:387 (KEY), 388 (DESCR); Huppman 2013 (Syn. *H. a.* subsp. *immaculatus* = *H. immaculatus*)
Hibiscus kahilii C.N.Forbes [koki‘o, koki‘o ‘ula, koki‘o ‘ula‘ula, mākū]	end						K							Wagner et al. 1990:887 (Syn. *H. kahilii* = *H. kokio* subsp. *kokio*); Huppman 2013/Thomson & Mashburn 2022:165 (RESURRECT/K, *H. kokio* subsp. *kokio*, in part = *H. kahilii*)
Hibiscus kokio Hillebr. ex Wawra [koki‘o, koki‘o ‘ula, koki‘o ‘ula‘ula, mākū, pua aloalo]	end	soc	vu	facu			K	O ®	Mo ®		M		H ®	Wagner et al. 1990:887 (K, O, Mo, M, H? [as *H. kokio* subsp. *kokio* presumed to have been present on H]); Staples & Herbst 2005:387 (KEY), 388 (DESCR); Huppman 2013/Thomson & Mashburn 2022:165 (confirm presence on H, Syn. *H. kokio* subsp. *kokio* = *H. kokio*)
Hibiscus makinoi Jôtani & H.Ohba	nat?							O ?						Frohlich & Lau 2008:7 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Wagner et al. 2012:49 (O record adventive)
Hibiscus mutabilis L. [cotton rose, confederate rose, changeable rose mallow]	nat†			facu				O †						Wagner et al. 1990:887 (O); Staples & Herbst 2005:387 (KEY), 389 (DESCR); Kerr 13a BISH (O†, 1946)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Malvaceae (continued)**														
Hibiscus ovalifolius (Forssk.) Vahl [Rock's hibiscus]	nat						K				M			Wagner et al. 1990:884 (K [as *H. calyphyllus*]); Staples et al. 2003:14 (Syn. *H. calyphyllus* = *H. ovalifolius*); Staples & Herbst 2005:387 (KEY), 391 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:61 (WM)
Hibiscus punaluuensis (Skottsb.) O.Deg. & I.Deg. [kokiʻo keʻokeʻo, hau hele, kokiʻo kea, pāmakani]	end		en					O						Wagner et al. 1990:883 (O [as *H. arnottianus* subsp. *punaluuensis*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:387 (KEY), 388 (DESCR); Huppman 2013 (Syn. *H. a.* subsp. *punaluuensis* = *H. punaluuensis*)
Hibiscus saintjohnianus M.J.Roe [kokiʻo, kokiʻo ʻula, kokiʻo ʻulaʻula, mākū]	end	soc	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:887 (K [as *H. kokio* subsp. *saintjohnianus*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:387 (KEY), 389 (DESCR); Huppman 2013/Thomson & Mashburn 2022:163 (Syn. *H. k.* subsp. *saintjohnianus* = *H. saintjohnianus*)
Hibiscus trionum L. [flower-of-an-hour, bladder hibiscus]	nat?							O?						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:193 (O? [Waikīkī, Kalākaua Ave, single plant in weedy lot, 2024])
Hibiscus waimeae A.Heller [kokiʻo keʻokeʻo, kokiʻo kea]	end		en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:889 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:387 (KEY), 391 (DESCR); Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:242 (remove subsp. following elevation of subsp. *hannerae* to sp. level)
Kokia cookei O.Deg. [kokiʻo, hau hele ʻula]	end†	e	ew						Mo†					Wagner et al. 1990:890 (Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:393 (DESCR); Wood et al. 2019/Rock 27056 BISH (EXTINCT, 1955)
Kokia drynarioides (Seem.) Lewton [kokiʻo, hau hele ʻula]	end	e	cr										H ρ	Wagner et al. 1990:890 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:393 (DESCR)
Kokia kauaiensis (Rock) O.Deg. & Duvel [kokiʻo, hau hele ʻula]	end	e	cr				K ρ							Wagner et al. 1990:890 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:393 (DESCR)
Kokia lanceolata Lewton [kokiʻo, hau hele ʻula]	end†	soc	ex					O†						Wagner et al. 1990:891 (O); Wood et al. 2019/Hillebrand s.n. BISH 455122 (EXTINCT, 1871)
Malachra alceifolia Jacq.	nat			fac			K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:891 (K, O, M); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:193 (remove M [no evidence of nat.])
Malva neglecta Wallr. [common mallow]	nat										M			Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:10 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Starr & Starr 2011:32 (EM, high elev record)
Malva parviflora L. [cheese weed, hona (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat				Mi, FF	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:893 (FF, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Starr et al. 2004:24 (Mi)
Malvastrum americanum (L.) Torr. [Indian Valley false mallow]	nat							O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:894 (O); Starr et al. 2008:47 (Mo); Imada & Kennedy 2020:78 (H); Faccenda 2024b:128 (EM)
Malvastrum corchorifolium (Desr.) Britton ex Small	nat							O						Faccenda 2024a:87 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Malvastrum coromandelianum subsp. *coromandelianum* (L.) Garcke [false mallow, haʻuoipake (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat			facu	Mi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:894 (Mi, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Malvaceae (continued)**														
Malvaviscus penduliflorus DC. [Turk's cap, firecracker hibiscus]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:895 (K, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:391 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:26 (Mo); Oppenheimer 2011:8 (O)
Melochia umbellata (Houtt.) Stapf [melochia, toilet paper tree]	nat		lc				K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1279 (H); Oppenheimer 2004:17 (EM, WM); Frohlich & Lau 2007:11 (O); Frohlich & Lau 2012:48 (K)
Modiola caroliniana (L.) G.Don	nat			facu							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:896 (M, H)
Pachira aquatica Aubl. [Guiana chestnut, Malabar chestnut]	nat?		lc					O?						Staples & Herbst 2005:193 (KEY), 194 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2013:13 (O? [adventive, Kāneʻohe, Likeke Trail])
Sabdariffa acetosella (Welw. ex Hiern) M.M.Hanes & R.L.Barrett [cranberry hibiscus, false roselle]	nat?										M?			Staples & Herbst 2005:387 (KEY), 388 (DESCR [as *Hibiscus acetosella*]); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:66 (WM?, [as *H. acetosella*, adventive, Olowalu, Kahana]); Barrett et al. 2025:24 (COMBNOV, Syn. *H. acetosella* = *S. acetosella*, KEY)
Sabdariffa brackenridgei (A.Gray) M.M.Hanes & R.L.Barrett subsp. *brackenridgei* [maʻo hau hele]	end	e	cr							L†	M **ρ**	Ka†	H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:884 (Mo, L, M, H [as *Hibiscus brackenridgei* subsp. *brackenridgei*]); Wilson 1993:277 (remove Mo [reIDed as H. b. subsp. *molokaiana*], KEY, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:387 (KEY), 388 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:193 (Ka†, 1855); Barrett et al. 2025:33 (COMBNOV, Syn. *H. b.* subsp. *brackenridgei* = *S. b.* subsp. *brackenridgei*, KEY); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Oppenheimer H21107 BISH (L†, 2011)
Sabdariffa brackenridgei (A.Gray) M.M.Hanes & R.L.Barrett subsp. *mokuleiana* (M.J.Roe) M.M.Hanes & R.L.Barrett	end	e	cr				K†	O						Wagner et al. 1990:884 (K, O [as *Hibiscus brackenridgei* subsp. *mokuleianus*]); Wilson 1993:278/Staples & Herbst 2005:387 (KEY, DESCR); Barrett et al. 2025:33 (COMBNOV, Syn. *H. b.* subsp. *mokuleianus* = *S. b.* subsp. *mokuleiana*, KEY); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025/Rock 38 BISH (K†, 1909)
Sabdariffa brackenridgei (A.Gray) M.M.Hanes & R.L.Barrett subsp. *molokaiana* (Rock ex Caum) M.M.Hanes & R.L.Barrett	end†	e	ex						Mo†					Wagner et al. 1990:883 (Syn. *H. brackenridgei* var. *molokaiana* = *H. brackenridgei* subsp. *brackenridgei*); Wilson 1993:278/Herbst & Wagner 1999:23 (RESURRECT/Mo, COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *H. b.* var. *molokaiana* = *H. b.* subsp. *molokaiana*, KEY, DESCR); Barrett et al. 2025:33 (COMBNOV, Syn. *H. b.* subsp. *molokaianus* = *S. b.* subsp. *molokaiana*, KEY); Wood et al. 2019/Rock s.n. BISH 57537 (EXTINCT, 1920)
Sabdariffa furcellata (Lam.) M.M.Hanes & R.L.Barrett [ʻakiohala, ʻakiahala, hau hele, hau hele wai]	ind			facw			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:885 (K, O, EM, H [as *Hibiscus furcellatus*]); Wilson 1993:279 (KEY, DESCR); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:61 (WM); Barrett et al. 2025:47 (COMBNOV, Syn. *H. furcellatus* = *S. furcellata*, KEY)
Sida ciliaris L. [red-flowered sida]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1997:59 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:6 (WM); Staples et al. 2003:14 (K); Starr et al. 2004:24 (EM); Starr et al. 2006:36 (Ka); Oppenheimer 2007:26 (L); Oppenheimer 2008:30 (Mo); Faccenda 2024b:128 (H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Malvaceae (continued)**														
Sida cordifolia L.	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:897 (EM, H); Lorence et al. 1995:41 (K); Herbst et al. 2004:9 (O); Oppenheimer 2007:26 (Mo, L, WM); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:145 (note on unusual abundance on L)
Sida fallax Walp. [ʻilima, ʻilimalaukahi (Niʻihau via St. John), ʻilimalauliʻiliʻi (Niʻihau via St. John)]	ind				Mi, La, N, Kl, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:897 (Mi, N, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:383 (KEY), 392 (DESCR); Wood & LeGrande 2006:24 (Le); Athens et al. 2007 (La, from pollen core); Starr & Starr 2013b (Note: La population reintroduced from N after this species was identified in a pollen core); Naomi Worcester pers. comm. 2025 (Note: recently introduced to Ku for restoration and not yet established); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spms. (E.L. Caum, R. Daehler 10)
Sida linifolia Juss. ex Cav.	nat								Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:898 (Mo)
Sida planicaulis Cav.	nat			fac			K	O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:897 (K, O, M, H [as *S. acuta* subsp. *carpinifolia*]); Fryxell & Hill 2015 (Syn. *S. acuta* subsp. *carpinifolia* = *S. planicaulis*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:193 (remove M [no evidence of nat.])
Sida rhombifolia L. [Cuba jute]	nat			facu	Mi	Ni †	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:898 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Starr & Martz 2000:10 (Mi); Wichman & St. John 1990:110/Stokes s.n. BISH 58018 (Ni†, 1912)
Sida spinosa L. [prickly sida]	nat			upl	Mi?		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:899 (O, H); Lorence & Flynn 1997:10 (K); Oppenheimer et al. 1999:8 (WM); Staples et al. 2002:12 (L); Oppenheimer 2007:26 (Mo); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:194 (Ka); Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025 (Mi?, observed but no spm.)
Sida urens L.	nat										M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:899 (H); Starr et al. 2002:21 (EM); Oppenheimer 2007:27 (WM)
Sidastrum micranthum (A.St.-Hil.) Fryxell	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:901 (O, H); Starr et al. 2003:28 (EM); Lorence & Flynn 2006:3 (K); Oppenheimer 2007:27 (Mo); Oppenheimer 2008:30 (L)
Sidastrum paniculatum (L.) Fryxell	nat†												H †	Wagner et al. 1990:901 (H); Oppenheimer 2011:8 (L); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:194 (remove L [re-IDed as *S. micranthum*]); Degener 6062 BISH (H†, 1930)
Sterculia apetala (Jacq.) H.Karst. [bellota, panama, French peanut]	nat		lc					O			M			Oppenheimer 2003:26 (NEWNAT/WM, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:543 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:22 (O)
Sterculia foetida L. [skunk tree, Java olive]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:543 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2010:16 (NEWNAT/O)
Taliparitі hastatum (L.f.) Fryxell	nat?										M ?			Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:66 (EM? [as *Hibiscus hastatus*, adventive, Nanualele]); Fryxell 2001:247/Hanes et al. 2024/Barrett et al. 2025 (COMBNOV, Syn. *H. hastatus* = *Taliparitі hastatum*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Malvaceae (continued)**														
Talipariti macrophyllum (Roxb. ex Hornem.) Fryxell [large-leaved hau]	nat		lc					O					H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:887 (O, H [as *Hibiscus macrophyllus*]); Fryxell 2001:249/Hanes et al. 2024/Barrett et al. 2025 (COMBNOV, Syn. *H. macrophyllus* = *T. macrophyllum*); Note: change to H?, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Talipariti tiliaceum (L.) Fryxell [hau, sea hibiscus]	pol		lc	facw	Mi	Ni ?	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:888 (Mi, FF, K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Hibiscus tiliaceus*]); Fryxell 2001:258 (COMBNOV, Syn. *H. tiliaceus* = *Talipariti tiliaceum*); Pfeil et al. 2002/Wagner & Herbst 2003:33 (Syn. *T. tiliaceum* = *H. tiliaceus*); Staples & Herbst 2005:387 (KEY), 390 (DESCR); Athens et al. 1992:27 (single pollen grain found in pre-human contact pollen core); Wichman & St. John 1990:109 (Ni, observed but uncollected); Hanes et al. 2024/Barrett et al. 2025 (Syn. *H. tiliaceus* = *T. tiliaceum*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:193 (remove FF [no evidence of nat.])
Thespesia populnea (L.) Sol. ex Corrêa [milo, mulo, portia tree]	ind		lc	fac	Kl	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:902 (Ni, K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:393 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:27 (L); Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025 (Note: recently introduced to Mi for restoration and not yet established); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spms. (R. Daehler s.n., D. Herbst 6213)
Trichospermum richii (A.Gray) Seem.	nat?		lc					O ?						Daehler & Baker 2006:17 (O? [adventive, Lyon Arboretum, observed but uncollected], DESCR)
Triumfetta rhomboidea Jacq. [burr bush]	nat			fac				O	Mo †				H	Wagner et al. 1990:1292 (O, Mo, H); St.John 12757 BISH (Mo†, 1932)
Triumfetta semitriloba Jacq. [Sacramento bur]	nat		lc	upl			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1294 (K, O, M, H); Wysong et al. 2007:7 (Mo)
Urena lobata L. [aramina]	nat		lc	facu			K	O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:903 (K, O, EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:383 (KEY), 393 (DESCR); St. John 1978:322 (Noted by David Nelson in his journal during Cook's 3rd Voyage, this early date suggests it is indigenous, no spm. known [strangely, *U. lobata* is not currently known from H, which suggests this may have been a misidentification])
Waltheria indica L. [ʻuhaloa, ʻalaʻala pū loa, hala ʻuhaloa, hiʻaloa, kanakaloa]	ind		lc	facu	Mi, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1280 (Mi, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Wood & LeGrande 2006:28 (Le)
Waltheria pyrolifolia A.Gray	end†										M †			Wagner et al. 1990:1280 (Syn. *W. pyrolaefolia* = *W. indica*); Saunders 2011:79 (RESURRECT/EXTINCT/WM†, [known only from type, 1841] KEY, DESCR, spelling change to *pyrolifolia*); Wagner et al. 2012:71 (Syn. *W. pyrolifolia* = *W. indica*, not followed)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Marcgraviaceae**														
Norantea guianensis Aubl. [red hot poker, norantea]	nat												H	Staples & Herbst 2005:393 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2016:20 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)
▶ **Martyniaceae**														
Proboscidea louisianica (Mill.) Thell. [unicorn plant]	excl												H ×	Kennedy et al. 2010:24 (H? [adventive, Mountain View, 2 plants seen were killed, 2008])
▶ **Mazaceae**														
Mazus pumilus (Burm.f.) Steenis	nat			upl			K ?	O ?			M			Wagner et al. 1990:1235 (O? [as *M. rugosus*, reported by Hillebrand in 1888 as nat. along Honolulu watercourses, no spm. seen]); Oppenheimer 2004:17 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR, Syn. *M. rugosus* = *M. pumilus*); Faccenda 2024b:129 (K? [single plant in potted nursery plant])
▶ **Melastomataceae**														
Arthrostemma ciliatum Pav. ex D.Don	nat			fac				O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:905 (O, H [as *Arthrostema ciliatum*]); Imada et al. 2000:13 (spelling change to *Arthrostemma*); Staples & Herbst 2005:394 (KEY), 397 (DESCR)
Chaetogastra herbacea (DC.) P.J.F.Guim. & Michelang. [glorybush, cane tibouchina]	nat		lc	fac				O ☠	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:915 (EM, WM, H [as *Tibouchina herbacea*]); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:5 (L); Wysong et al. 2007:5 (Mo); Frohlich & Lau 2007:10 (O); Wagner et al. 2012:52 (O plants killed, not definitely nat., not followed); Guimaraes et al. 2019:962 (COMBNOV, Syn. *T. herbacea* = *C. herbacea*)
Chaetogastra longifolia (Vahl) DC. [glorybush]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:916 (H [as *Tibouchina longifolia*]); Guimaraes et al. 2019:964 (Syn. *T. longifolia* = *C. longifolia*)
Heterocentron subtriplinervium (Link & Otto) A.Braun & C.D.Bouché [pearl flower]	nat						K	O †			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:909 (K, O, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:394 (KEY), 395 (DESCR); Neal s.n. BISH 58117 (O†, 1950)
Heterotis rotundifolia (Sm.) Jacq.-Fél. [dissotis]	nat		lc				K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:907 (O, M, H [as *Dissotis rotundifolia*]); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:5 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:394 (KEY), 395 (DESCR); Almeda 2009:233 (Syn. *D. rotundifolia* = *H. rotundifolia*)
Medinilla cumingii Naudin	nat							O			M		H	Oppenheimer 2004:13 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:396 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:15 (O? [adventive], DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2010:11 (O); Parker & Parsons 2010:42 (H)
Medinilla heterophylla A.Gray	nat							O						Frohlich & Lau 2010:12 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Medinilla magnifica Lindl. [magnificent medinilla, kapakapa]	nat							O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:909 (widely planted, not known to escape); Staples & Herbst 2005:396 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:15 (O? [adventive], DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2007:10 (NEWNAT/O); Parker & Parsons 2010:42 (H)
Medinilla venosa (Blume) Blume	nat			facu							M			Wagner et al. 1990:909 (EM)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Melastomataceae (continued)**														
Melastoma malabathricum L. subsp. *malabathricum* [Asian melastome]	nat			fac			K	O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:910 (K, H [as *M. candidum*]); Conant 1996:1/Conant 1998:1 (O); Staples et al. 2003:15 (Syn. *M. candidum* = *M. septemnervium*); Staples & Herbst 2005:396 (DESCR); Chen & Renner 2007/POWO 2025 (Syn. *M. septemnervium* = *M. malabathricum* subsp. *malabathricum*)
Melastoma sanguineum Sims [fox-tongued melastoma]	nat		lc										H	Wagner et al. 1990:911 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:397 (DESCR)
Miconia bicolor (Mill.) Triana	nat		lc	facu									H	Wagner et al. 1990:913 (H [as *Tetrazygia bicolor*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:394 (KEY), 397 (DESCR); Judd et al. 2014:465 (Syn. *T. bicolor* = *M. bicolor*)
Miconia calvescens DC. [velvet tree, purple plague]	nat		lc	fac			K ☠	O ☠			M ☠		H	Conant 1996:1 (NEWNAT/K, O); Medeiros et al. 1997 (EM, H, DESCR); Conant 1998:1 (O); Staples & Herbst 2005:394 (KEY), 397 (DESCR)
Miconia crenata (Vahl) Michelang. [clidemia, Koster's curse]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:906 (K, O, Mo, M, H [as *Clidemia hirta* var. *hirta*]); Oppenheimer 2007:27 (L); Mabberley 2017:1102/Judd et al. 2018:524 (Syn. *C. h.* var. *hirta* = *M. crenata*)
Microlicia phlogiformis (DC.) Versiane & R.Romero	excl						K ×							Wagner et al. 1990:917 (K [as *Trembleya phlogiformis* var. *parvifolia*, single coll 1947]); Versiane et al. 2021:54 (Syn. *Trembleya phlogiformis* = *Microlicia phlogiformis*)
Oxyspora paniculata (D.Don) DC.	nat			facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:912 (O); Nagata 1995:12 (O); Staples & Herbst 2005:394 (KEY), 397 (DESCR)
Pleroma granulosum (Desr.) D.Don	nat							O						Wagner et al. 1990:915 (cult. [as *Tibouchina granulosa*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:397 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:18 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Guimaraes et al. 2019:981 (Syn. *T. granulosa* = *P. granulosum*)
Pleroma urvilleanum (DC.) P.J.F.Guim. & Michelang. [glory bush, lasiandra, princess flower]	nat						K	O †			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:916 (K, O, M, H [as *Tibouchina urvilleana*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:397 (DESCR); Guimaraes et al. 2019:971 (COMBNOV, Syn. *T. urvilleana* = *P. urvilleanum*); Jean Fujikawa pers. comm. 2025 (O†, 2015)
Pterolepis glomerata (Rottb.) Miq. [false meadow beauty]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:912 (K, O, H); Hughes 1995:7 (Mo); Wood 2006:18 (L); Oppenheimer & Bustamente 2014a:20 (EM)
▶ **Meliaceae**														
Azadirachta indica A.Juss. [neem, margosa]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:398 (KEY), 400 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:19 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Cedrela odorata L. [Spanish cedar, West Indian cedar]	nat		vu	facu			K ?				M			Staples & Herbst 2005:398 (KEY), 400 (DESCR); Starr et al. 2006:37 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:154 (K? [adventive, Wailua Homesteads, 2017])
Khaya nyasica Stapf ex Baker f.	nat		vu					O						Daehler & Baker 2006:9 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Melia azedarach L. [chinaberry, pride of India, bead tree, Indian lilac, ʻinia]	nat		lc	facu		Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:918 (Ni, K, O, L, M, H); Hughes 1995:7 (Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:398 (KEY), 399 (DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Meliaceae (continued)**														
Sandoricum koetjape (Burm.f.) Merr. [santol]	nat		lc								M			Starr et al. 2004:24 (NEWNAT/EM, WM, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:398 (KEY), 401 (DESCR)
Swietenia macrophylla King [Honduras mahogany, broad-leaved mahogany]	nat		en	facu				O			M			Meidell et al. 1998:6 (NEWNAT/O, WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:400 (DESCR)
Swietenia mahagoni (L.) Jacq. [West Indian mahogany, Cuban mahogany]	nat		nt	facu				O						Staples & Herbst 2005:400 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2015:37 (NEWNAT/O)
Toona ciliata M.Roem. [Australian red cedar]	nat		lc				K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:920 (K, O, L, M, H [as *T. ciliata* var. *australis*]); Herbst & Wagner 1999:24 (Syn. *T. c.* var. *australis* = *T. ciliata*); Staples & Herbst 2005:398 (KEY), 401 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:27 (Mo)
▶ **Menispermaceae**														
Nephroia orbiculata (L.) L.Lian & Wei Wang [huehue, hue‘ie, ‘inalua]	ind			facu		Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:921 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Cocculus trilobus*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:22 (Syn. *C. trilobus* = *C. orbiculatus*); Lian et al. 2020:7 (Syn. *C. orbiculatus* = *N. orbiculata*)
Stephania japonica (Thunb.) Miers	nat?							O?						Frohlich & Lau 2007:12 (O? [adventive, Waimea Botanical Garden], DESCR)
▶ **Menyanthaceae**														
Nymphoides aquatica (J.F.Gmel.) Kuntze [banana plant, water snowflake]	nat?										M?			Staples & Herbst 2005:401 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2019:8 (WM? [adventive, Waihe‘e Ridge Trail])
▶ **Molluginaceae**														
Mollugo verticillata L.	nat			facu				O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:922 (H [as *M. cerviana*]); Herbst et al. 2004:9 (O); Imada et al. 2008:13 (L); Oppenheimer 2016:24 (EM); Faccenda & Daehler 2024:35 (Mo); Faccenda & Strong 2024:175 (*M. cerviana* misapplied = *M. verticillata*, remove EM [re-IDed as *Spergularia marina*]); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:194 (EM)
▶ **Moraceae**														
Antiaris toxicaria (J.F.Gmel.) Lesch.	nat?		lc					O?						Daehler & Baker 2006:16 (O? [adventive, Lyon Arboretum, observed but uncollected])
Artocarpus heterophyllus Lam. [jackfruit]	nat							O					H	Staples & Herbst 2005:404 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:19 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012b:70 (NEWNAT/H)
Broussonetia papyrifera (L.) Vent. [wauke, po‘a‘aha, wauke lau nui, wauke mālolo, paper mulberry]	excl		lc	facu		Ni ×	K ×	O ×	Mo ×	L ×	M ×	Ka ×	H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:924 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:404 (DESCR); Whistler 2009:49 (exclude from checklist, plants found on landscape are relicts of former cult. as only males are known from Polynesia)
Castilla elastica Cerv.	nat		lc					O						Frohlich & Lau 2014:10 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Moraceae (continued)**														
Fatoua villosa (Thunb.) Nakai	nat			fac				O						Wagner & Herbst 1995:22 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Ficus macrophylla Pers. [Moreton Bay fig]	nat		lc		Mi				Mo		M		H	Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:6 (NEWNAT/WM, DESCR); Starr et al. 2002:21 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:407 (KEY), 409 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2006:12 (Mo); Starr et al. 2010:64 (Mi)
Ficus microcarpa L.f. [Chinese banyan, Malayan banyan, Indian laurel]	nat		lc	facu	Mi		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:924 (O, M, H); Lorence et al. 1995:41 (K); Hughes 1995:7 (Mo); Warren & Herbst 1994:2 (Ka); Starr et al. 2002:21 (Mi); Staples & Herbst 2005:408 (KEY), 409 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:28 (L)
Ficus nota (Blanco) Merr. [rough-leaved fig]	nat		lc					O					H	Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:10 (NEWNAT/O, H, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:407 (KEY), 411 (DESCR)
Ficus obliqua G.Forst.	nat		lc					O						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:194 (NEWNAT/O)
Ficus platypoda (Miq.) A.Cunn. ex Miq. [Australian rock fig]	nat		lc					O			M		H †	Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:7 (NEWNAT/O, EM, WM, *F. rubiginosa* misapplied, in part = *F. platypoda*); Oppenheimer 2003:14 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:407, 408 (KEY), 410 (DESCR); Condit 170 BISH (H†, 1965)
Ficus pumila L. [climbing fig, creeping fig]	nat?							O ?						Staples & Herbst 2005:407 (KEY), 410 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:50 (O? [adventive, Honouliuli Preserve, ʻĒkahanui Gulch])
Ficus religiosa L. [bo tree, peepul tree, sacred fig, bodhi tree]	nat		lc				K	O	Mo ?☠		M		H	Staples & Herbst 2005:408 (KEY), 411 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2008:7 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012b:70 (H); Wagner et al. 2012:52 (O record adventive); Oppenheimer & Bustamente 2014a:20 (WM); MoMisc 2017 (Mo? [reported as nat. but no spms.]); Frohlich & Lau 2020:61 (O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:194 (K)
Ficus rubiginosa Desf. ex Vent. [Port Jackson fig, rusty fig]	nat		lc					O		L	M			Nagata 1995:12 (NEWNAT/O); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:7 (remove O [re-IDed as *Ficus* cf. *platypoda*]); Oppenheimer 2003:15 (NEWNAT/WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:407, 408 (KEY), 410 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2008:30 (L); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:195 (O)
Maclura tinctoria (L.) D.Don ex G.Don	nat?		lc					O ?						Frohlich & Lau 2012:51 (O? [adventive, Waimalu Stream])
Morus alba L. [white mulberry, mulberry]	nat		lc	upl			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:926 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:412 (DESCR)
Paratrophis pendulina (Endl.) E.M.Gardner [aʻiaʻi]	ind		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:927 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Streblus pendulinus*]); Gardner et al. 2021:975 (COMBNOV, Syn. *S. pendulinus* = *P. pendulina*)
▶ **Moringaceae**														
Moringa oleifera Lam.	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:413 (DESCR); Ross & Faccenda 2023a:50, 51 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR, KEY)
Moringa stenopetala (Baker f.) Cufod. [cabbage tree]	nat		dd					O						Lau & Frohlich 2013:8 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Ross & Faccenda 2023a:51 (KEY)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Muntingiaceae**														
Muntingia calabura L. [Jamaican cherry, Panama berry]	nat		lc	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:588 (O? [based on possibly nat. spm. from Hālawa Valley, 1946], DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:336 (KEY), 337 (DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:132 (K); Note: remove O? [no nat. spms. in past 50 years], Apr 2025
▶ **Myricaceae**														
Morella cerifera (L.) Small [southern wax myrtle]	nat		lc	fac			K †				M		H	Meidell et al. 1997:17 (NEWNAT/WM [as *Myrica cerifera*]); Wilbur 1994:100/Oppenheimer 2003:15 (Syn. *Myrica cerifera* = *Morella cerifera*); Frohlich & Lau 2012:40 (K? [adventive], H); Tiffani Keanini pers. comm. 2025/KISC 2024 (K†, 2019)
Morella faya (Aiton) Wilbur [faya, faya tree, firetree]	nat		lc				K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:931 (K, O, L, M, H [as *Myrica faya*]); Oppenheimer et al. 1999:9 (WM); Wilbur 1994:103/Staples et al. 2002:13 (Syn. *Myrica faya* = *Morella faya*)
▶ **Myrtaceae**														
Angophora costata (Gaertn.) Britten [gum myrtle, lanceleaf gum myrtle]	nat		lc								M			Starr et al. 2006:37 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
Blakella citriodora (Hook.) Crisp & L.G.Cook [lemon-scented gum]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:952 (K, O, Mo, M, H [as *Eucalyptus citriodora*]); Hill & Johnson 1995:388/Herbst & Wagner 1999:24 (COMBNOV, Syn. *E. citriodora* = *Corymbia citriodora*); Staples & Herbst 2005:420 (KEY [as *E. citriodora*]), 421 (DESCR); Crisp et al. 2024:959 (Syn. *C. citriodora* = *B. citriodora*)
Corymbia calophylla (Lindl.) K.D.Hill & L.A.S.Johnson [marri, red gum, Port Gregory eucalyptus]	nat		nt					O					H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:951 (O, H [as *Eucalyptus calophylla*]); Hill & Johnson 1995:240/Herbst & Wagner 1999:24 (COMBNOV, Syn. *E. calophylla* = *C. calophylla*); Note: change to H?, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Corymbia ficifolia (F.Muell.) K.D.Hill & L.A.S.Johnson [red flowering gum]	nat		nt				K	O ?			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:953 (K, O, M, H [as *Eucalyptus ficifolia*]); Hill & Johnson 1995:245/Herbst & Wagner 1999:24 (COMBNOV, Syn. *E. ficifolia* = *C. ficifolia*); Staples & Herbst 2005:420 (KEY [as *E. ficifolia*]), 421 (DESCR); Note: change to O?, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Corymbia gummifera (Gaertn.) K.D.Hill & L.A.S.Johnson [bloodwood]	excl		nt				K ×	O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:956 (K, O [as *Eucalyptus gummifera*]); Hill & Johnson 1995:233/Herbst & Wagner 1999:24 (COMBNOV, Syn. *E. gummifera* = *C. gummifera*); Note: excluded from checklist, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus albens Benth. [white box]	excl		vu					O ×					H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:950 (O, H); Note: excluded from checklist, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus amygdalina Labill. [black peppermint]	nat		nt								M		H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:950 (M, H); Note: change to H?, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus botryoides Sm. [bangalay]	nat		nt				K ?				M		H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:951 (K, H); Oppenheimer 2003:15 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:420 (KEY, DESCR); Note: changed to K?, H?, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus bridgesiana R.T.Baker [apple box]	excl		vu				K ×	O ×	Mo ×				H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:951 (K, O, Mo, H); Note: excluded from checklist, no nat. spms., Apr 2025

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Myrtaceae (continued)**														
Eucalyptus camaldulensis Dehnh. [river red gum, Murray red gum, river gum, palepiwa (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat		nt	fac			K ?	O ?	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:951 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:420 (KEY, DESCR); Note: changed to K?, O?, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus cinerea F.Muell. ex Benth. [argyle apple]	excl		nt				K ×						H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:952 (K, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:420 (KEY), 421 (DESCR); Note: exclude from checklist, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus cladocalyx F.Muell. [sugar gum]	excl		vu					O ×	Mo ×				H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:952 (O?, Mo? [forestry plantings, not yet recorded as nat.], H); Staples & Herbst 2005:420 (KEY), 423 (DESCR); Note: excluded from checklist, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus cornuta Labill. [yate tree]	excl		nt										H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:952 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:420 (KEY), 423 (DESCR); Note: excluded from checklist, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus crebra F.Muell. [narrow-leaved ironbark]	nat		lc				K	O	Mo ?	L				Wagner et al. 1990:953 (K, O, Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:420 (KEY), 421 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2008:30 (L); Note: treat Mo as ? as there are no nat. spms.
Eucalyptus deanei Maiden [Deane's gum]	excl		lc				K ×	O ×	Mo ×				H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:953 (K, O, Mo, H); Note: exclude from checklist, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus deglupta Blume [rainbow eucalyptus, Mindanao gum, painted gum tree, kamarere]	nat		vu	facu			K	O	Mo ?				H	Wagner et al. 1990:953 (K, O, Mo, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:420 (KEY), 421 (DESCR); Note: change to Mo?, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus globulus Labill. [Tasmanian blue gum]	excl		lc				K ×	O ×			M ×		H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:954 (K, O, M, H); Note: change to K?, O?, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus gomphocephala DC. [tuart]	nat		vu					O						Wagner et al. 1990:954 (O)
Eucalyptus goniocalyx F.Muell. ex Miq. [bundy, mountain gray gum]	nat		vu					O ?			M		H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:954 (O, H); Starr & Starr 2011:28 (EM); Note: change to O?, H?, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus maidenii F.Muell. [blue gum]	excl										M ×		H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:954 (M, H [as *E. globulus* subsp. *maidenii*]); Nicolle & Jones 2018:135 (Syn. *E. g.* subsp. *maidenii* = *E. maidenii*); Note: exclude from checklist, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus marginata Donn ex Sm. [jarrah]	excl		nt				K ×	O ×	Mo ×		M ×		H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:956 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Note: excluded from checklist, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus microcorys F.Muell. [tallow wood]	nat		nt				K	O ?	Mo ?		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:956 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Note: change to O?, Mo?, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus obliqua L'Hér.	nat		nt							L				Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:61 (NEWNAT/L)
Eucalyptus paniculata Sm. [gray ironbark]	nat		nt				K	O ?	Mo ?	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:956 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:420 (KEY), 422 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:195 (L); Note: changed to O?, Mo?, no nat. spms. Apr 2025
Eucalyptus pilularis Sm. [blackbutt]	nat		nt				K	O	Mo	L	M		H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:957 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Oppenheimer 2008:30 (L); Note: changed to H?, no nat. spms., Apr 2025

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Myrtaceae (continued)**														
Eucalyptus pulchella Desf. [white peppermint, narrow-leaved peppermint]	nat		nt								M			Oppenheimer 2016:24 (NEWNAT/EM)
Eucalyptus punctata DC. [grey gum]	nat		lc								M			Oppenheimer 2004:14 (NEWNAT/WM, DESCR)
Eucalyptus raveretiana F.Muell. [black ironbox]	excl		nt								M ×			Wagner et al. 1990:957 (EM); Note: excluded, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus resinifera Sm. [kinogum]	nat		lc					O ?			M		H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:957 (O, M, H); Note: change to O?, H?, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus robusta Sm. [swamp mahogany, palepiwa (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat		nt	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:957 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:420 (KEY), 422 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:28 (L)
Eucalyptus rudis Endl. [desert gum]	nat		nt	facu			K	O ?			M		H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:958 (K, O, M, H); Note: change to O?, H?, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus saligna Sm. [Sydney blue gum, blue gum, flooded gum]	nat		lc				K	O ?	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:958 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:420 (KEY), 422 (DESCR); Note: change to O?, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus sideroxylon A.Cunn. ex Woolls subsp. *sideroxylon* [red ironbark]	nat		lc				K ?	O ?	Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:958 (K, O, Mo, M); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:62 (L); Note: change to K?, O?, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus tereticornis Sm. [forest red gum]	nat		lc				K	O ?	Mo ?		M		H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:958 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:420 (KEY), 422 (DESCR); Note: change to O?, Mo?, H?, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eucalyptus viminalis Labill. subsp. *viminalis* [manna gum]	excl							O ×					H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:959 (O, H); Note: excluded from checklist, no nat. spms., Apr 2025
Eugenia brasiliensis Lam. [Spanish cherry, Brazilian plum, grumichama]	nat							O			M		H	Staples & Herbst 2005:423 (DESCR); Starr & Starr 2011:29 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012b:70 (H); Lau & Frohlich 2013:9 (O)
Eugenia koolauensis O.Deg. [nīoi, nioi]	end	e	cr					O **ρ**	Mo †					Wagner et al. 1990:960 (O, Mo); PEPP 2025/Rock 17144B BISH (Mo†, 1920)
Eugenia reinwardtiana (Blume) DC. [nīoi, nioi]	ind		lc	facu			K	O	Mo		M ®			Wagner et al. 1990:960 (K, O, Mo, M)
Eugenia uniflora L. [Surinam cherry, pitanga]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:961 (K, Mo); Oppenheimer 2003:16 (EM, WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:423 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2010:12 (O); Starr et al. 2010:65 (L)
Gaudium laevigatum (Gaertn.) Peter G.Wilson [Australian tea tree]	nat							O		L				Wagner et al. 1990:963 (L [as *Leptospermum laevigatum*]); Thompson 1989:372 (KEY, DESCR); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:5 (O? [single cult. spm. from Honolulu, 1956], L); Staples et al. 2002:13 (O); Wilson & Heslewood 2023:566 (Syn. *L. laevigatum* = *G. laevigatum*)
Leptospermum morrisonii Joy Thomps. [tea tree]	nat		lc	fac							M			Thompson 1989:402 (KEY, DESCR [as *L. laevigatum*]); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:5 (NEWNAT/EM, *L. laevigatum* misapplied, in part = *L. morrisonii*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Myrtaceae (continued)**														
Leptospermum petersonii F.M.Bailey	excl		lc										H ×	Thompson 1989:393 (KEY, DESCR); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:5 (H? [two cult. spm. from Hilo Arboretum & McCandless Ranch])
Leptospermum polygalifolium Salisb. subsp. *polygalifolium*	nat							O						Wagner et al. 1990:961 (O [as *L. flavescens*]); Thompson 1989:396/Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:6 (KEY, DESCR, Syn. *L. flavescens* = *L. polygalifolium*)
Leptospermum scoparium J.R.Forst. & G.Forst. [tea tree, New Zealand tea tree, manuka]	nat		lc	fac			K	O		L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:963 (K, O, L); Thompson 1989:415 (KEY, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2004:14 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:424 (DESCR)
Lophostemon confertus (R.Br.) Peter G.Wilson & J.T.Waterh. [vinegar tree, Brisbane box, brush box]	nat		lc				K ?	O	Mo	L	M		H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:963 (K?, O, Mo?, L?, M?, H? [widespread forestry planting, confirmed nat. only on O]); Oppenheimer 2004:14 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:417 (KEY), 431 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:28 (L); Oppenheimer 2010:37 (Mo)
Melaleuca armillaris (Sol. ex Gaertn.) Sm. [bracelet honey myrtle]	nat		lc								M			Wagner et al. 1990:964 (forestry planting, not documented as nat.); Staples & Herbst 2005:425 (KEY, DESCR); Starr & Starr 2012:89 (NEWNAT/EM)
Melaleuca quinquenervia (Cav.) S.T.Blake [paperbark, cajeput tree]	nat		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:964 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:425 (KEY, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2010:37 (L)
Melaleuca styphelioides Sm.	excl		lc											Wagner et al. 1990:964 (forestry planting, not documented as nat.); Staples & Herbst 2005:425 (KEY), 426 (DESCR)
Metrosideros kermadecensis W.R.B.Oliv. [pohutukawa]	nat		vu								M			Starr et al. 2004:25 (NEWNAT/EM)
Metrosideros macropus Hook. & Arn. [lehua mamo, ʻōhiʻa, ʻōhiʻa lehua, lehua]	end		en	fac				O						Wagner et al. 1990:965 (O)
Metrosideros polymorpha Gaudich. var. *dieteri* J.W.Dawson & Stemmerm. [ʻōhiʻa, ʻōhiʻa lehua, lehua]	end		en	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:967 (K)
Metrosideros polymorpha Gaudich. var. *glaberrima* (H.Lév.) H.St.John [ʻōhiʻa, ʻōhiʻa lehua, lehua]	end		vu	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:967 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Metrosideros polymorpha Gaudich. var. *incana* (H.Lév.) H.St.John [ʻōhiʻa, ʻōhiʻa lehua, lehua]	end		vu	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:969 (O, Mo, L, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:195 (K)
Metrosideros polymorpha Gaudich. var. *macrophylla* (Rock) H.St.John [ʻōhiʻa, ʻōhiʻa lehua, lehua]	end		vu	fac							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:969 (H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:10 (EM, WM)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Myrtaceae (continued)**														
Metrosideros polymorpha Gaudich. var. *newellii* (Rock) H.St.John [ʻōhiʻa, ʻōhiʻa lehua, lehua]	end		en	fac									H	Wagner et al. 1990:969 (H)
Metrosideros polymorpha Gaudich. var. *polymorpha* [ʻōhiʻa, ʻōhiʻa lehua, lehua, lehua kamakua, malalei]	end		vu	fac				O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:969 (O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:426 (DESCR [as *M. polymorpha*])
Metrosideros polymorpha Gaudich. var. *pseudorugosa* Skottsb. [ʻōhiʻa, ʻōhiʻa lehua, lehua]	end		cr	fac							M			Wagner et al. 1990:969 (WM)
Metrosideros polymorpha Gaudich. var. *pumila* (A.Heller) Skottsb. [lehua makanoe, ʻōhiʻa, ʻōhiʻa lehua, lehua, lehua ne'ene'e]	end		en	fac			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:969 (K, Mo, M); Kennedy et al. 2010:22 (O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:195 (H)
Metrosideros rugosa A.Gray [lehua papa]	end		en	facw				O						Wagner et al. 1990:969 (O)
Metrosideros tremuloides (A.Heller) Knuth [lehua ʻāhihi, ʻāhihi, ʻāhihi kū ma kua, ʻāhihi lehua, kūmakua, ʻōhiʻa ʻāhihi]	end		en	fac				O						Wagner et al. 1990:970 (O)
Metrosideros waialealae (Rock) Rock var. *fauriei* (H.Lév.) J.W.Dawson & Stemmerm.	end		en	facw					Mo	L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:970 (Mo, L); Oppenheimer et al. 1999:9 (WM); Munro 330 BISH (L†, 1928)
Metrosideros waialealae (Rock) Rock var. *waialealae*	end		en	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:970 (K)
Myrciaria floribunda (H.West ex Willd.) O.Berg [rumberry]	nat		lc					O						Frohlich & Lau 2014:11 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Pimenta dioica (L.) Merr. [allspice]	nat		lc				K	O			M		H	Lorence et al. 1995:42 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Starr et al. 2003:28 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:427 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:41 (O); Parker & Parsons 2012b:70 (H)
Pimenta racemosa (Mill.) J.W.Moore [bay rum tree, bay tree]	nat		lc	fac				O						Staples & Herbst 2005:427 (DESCR [as var. *racemosa*]); Frohlich & Lau 2012:41 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Psidium cattleyanum Sabine [strawberry guava, waiawī ʻulaʻula, waiawī]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:971 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *P. cattleianum*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:428 (DESCR); Tuler et al. 2018:1196 (spelling change to *cattleyanum*)
Psidium guajava L. [common guava, kuawa, kūkaelio, kukailio, puawa (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:972 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:428 (DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Myrtaceae (continued)**														
Rhodomyrtus tomentosa (Aiton) Hassk. [downy myrtle, rose myrtle, hill guava]	nat		lc	facu			K	O		L †	M †		H	Wagner et al. 1990:972 (K, O, H); Staples et al. 2002:13 (L); Staples & Herbst 2005:417 (KEY), 431 (DESCR); Starr & Starr 2013a:35 (EM); Degener 28503 BISH (L†, 1963); Penniman et al. 2011/Mike Ade pers. comm. 2025 (M†, 2002)
Syncarpia glomulifera (Sm.) Nied. [turpentine tree]	nat		lc				K ?	O ?	Mo	L ?	M		H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:948 (K?, O?, Mo?, L?, M?, H? [forestry planting, reportedly escaping at Kamakou, Mo]); Oppenheimer 2003:16 (NEWNAT/WM, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2010:37 (Mo)
Syzygium cumini (L.) Skeels [Java plum, jambolan plum, palama]	nat		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:975 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:429 (KEY), 430 (DESCR)
Syzygium grande (Wight) Walp.	nat		lc	facu				O						Daehler & Baker 2006:9 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Syzygium jambos (L.) Alston [rose apple, ʻōhiʻa loke]	nat		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:975 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:429 (KEY, DESCR)
Syzygium malaccense (L.) Merr. & L.M.Perry [ʻōhiʻa ʻai, ʻōhiʻa, mountain apple, Malay apple]	pol		lc	facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:975 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:429 (KEY, DESCR)
Syzygium sandwicense (A.Gray) Müll.Berol. [ʻōhiʻa hā, hā, kauokahiki, ʻōhiʻa kūmakua, pāʻihi (Maui), pāʻihiʻihi (Maui)]	end		vu	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:976 (K, O, Mo, L, M [as *S. sandwicensis*]); Wagner et al. 2012:55 (spelling change to *sandwicense*)
Syzygium syzygioides (Miq.) Merr. & L.M.Perry	nat							O						Daehler & Baker 2006:9 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
▶ **Namaceae**														
Nama sandwicensis A.Gray [hinahina kahakai]	end	soc			Li, La, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:795 (Li, La, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Note: Le added, based on BISH spms. (J.H. Plews s.n. BISH 535122)
▶ **Nyctaginaceae**														
Boerhavia acutifolia (Choisy) J.W.Moore [alena, anena (Niʻihau), nena]	ind				La	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:978 (Ni, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *B. glabrata*]); Lorence & Flynn 1999:5 (K); Herbst & Wagner 1999:24 (*B. glabrata* misapplied = *B. acutifolia*); Staples et al. 2003:15 (PH, La); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:195 (remove PH [re-IDed as *B. repens*])
Boerhavia diffusa L. [scarlet boerhavia, scarlet spiderling, nena, anena (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat				Ku†, Mi, Li		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:978 (K, O, M, Ka, H [as *B. coccinea*]); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:10 (L); Oppenheimer 2003:16 (Mo); Starr et al. 2003:29 (Ku); Starr & Starr 2018:4 (Mi); Spellenberg 2004:19/Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:196 (Li, *B. coccinea* misapplied = *B. diffusa*); Naomi Worcester pers. comm/Starr 010523-1 BISH (Ku†, 2001)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Nyctaginaceae (continued)**														
Boerhavia herbstii Fosberg [alena]	end							O	Mo †	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:980 (PH, Li, O, L, M, Ka, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:196 (Mo, remove PH [no evidence of presence], Li [re-IDed as *B. diffusa*]); Hitchcock 15147 US (Mo†, 1916)
Boerhavia repens L. [alena, anena (Ni‘ihau), nena]	ind			fac	Ku, Mi, PH, Li, La, FF, N†, Kl†, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:981 (Ku, Mi, PH, Li, La, FF, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Evenhuis & Eldredge 2004:55 (N); Wood & LeGrande 2006:24 (Le); Bryan Jr. 3a BISH (N†, 1923); Caum 13 BISH (Kl†, 1932); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spm. (E.L. Caum 13, 17.viii.1932)
Ceodes brunoniana (Endl.) Skottsb. [pāpala kēpau, pāpala]	ind		lc	facu				O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:984 (O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Pisonia brunoniana*]); Rossetto et al. 2020:128 (Syn. *P. brunoniana* = *C. brunoniana*)
Ceodes umbellifera J.R.Forst. & G.Forst. [pāpala kēpau, pāpala]	ind		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:987 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Pisonia umbellifera*]); Rossetto et al. 2020:132 (Syn. *P. umbellifera* = *C. umbellifera*); Munro 245 BISH (L†, 1913)
Ceodes wagneriana (Fosberg) E.F.S.Rossetto & Caraballo [pāpala kēpau, pāpala]	end	soc	en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:988 (K [as *Pisonia wagneriana*]); Rossetto et al. 2020:132 (Syn. *P. wagneriana* = *C. wagneriana*)
Mirabilis jalapa L. [four o'clock, marvel of Peru, nani ahiahi]	nat			facu	Mi†		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:982 (Mi, K, O, L, M, H); Oppenheimer 2003:16 (Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:434 (DESCR); Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025 (Mi†, 2022)
Pisonia grandis R.Br. [pāpala kēpau, pāpala]	ind		lc	facu	Li						M †			Wagner et al. 1990:985 (Li, M? [based on Macrae spm. in 1825]); Staples & Herbst 2005:434 (DESCR); Rossetto et al. 2020 (maintained in *Pisonia*); Macrae s.n. BM (M†, 1825)
Rockia sandwicensis (Hillebr.) Heimerl [āulu, kaulu (Kaua‘i), pāpala kēpau, pāpala]	end		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:986 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Pisonia sandwicensis*]); Rossetto et al. 2020:133 (Syn. *P. sandwicensis* = *R. sandwicensis*)
▶ **Nymphaeaceae**														
Nymphaea × *daubenyana* W.T.Baxter ex Daubeny [dwarf blue waterlily, Oxford waterlily]	nat										M			Oppenheimer 2003:17 (NEWNAT/WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:435 (KEY), 436 (DESCR); Note: stabilized hybrid
Nymphaea lotus L.	nat		lc	obl				O						Staples et al. 2003:16 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Nymphaea nouchali Burm.f. var. *caerulea* (Savigny) Verdc. [blue waterlily, Egyptian lotus]	nat			obl							M		H	Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:11 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR [as *N. caerulea*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:435 (KEY, DESCR); Verdcourt 1989 (Syn. *N. caerulea* = *N. nouchali* var. *caerulea*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:196 (WM)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Nymphaeaceae (continued)**														
Nymphaea nouchali Burm.f. var. *zanzibariensis* (Casp.) Verdc. [Cape blue waterlily]	nat						K							Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:11 (NEWNAT/K [as *N. capensis* var. *zanzibariensis*], DESCR); Staples et al. 2003:15 (NEWNAT/K [as *N. capensis* var. *capensis*], DESCR); Wagner & Herbst 2003:37 (Syn. *N. capensis* var. *zanzibariensis* = *N. capensis*); Staples & Herbst 2005:435 (KEY), 436 (DESCR); Verdcourt 1989 (Syn. *N. capensis* = *N. nouchali* var. *zanzibariensis*)
▶ **Ochnaceae**														
Ochna serrulata (Hochst.) Walp. [small-leaved Mickey Mouse plant]	nat		lc					O			M		H	Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:12 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:437 (KEY), 438 (DESCR); Steinbach et al. 2020:3 (O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:196 (EM)
Ochna thomasiana Engl. & Gilg [Mickey Mouse plant]	nat		lc				K	O	Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:989 (O? [as *O. kirkii*, noted escaping cult.]); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:12 (*O. kirkii* misapplied = *O. thomasiana*, O?, EM? [no bona fide nat. spms.], DESCR); Imada et al. 2000:13 (NEWNAT/O); Oppenheimer 2003:17 (WM); Oppenheimer 2004:14 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:437 (KEY, DESCR); Starr et al. 2006:37 (L); Frohlich & Lau 2012:41 (K); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:196 (Mo)
Sauvagesia erecta L. [creole tea]	nat		lc	upl					Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:989 (Mo); Starr et al. 2004:25 (EM)
▶ **Oleaceae**														
Fraxinus griffithii C.B.Clarke [Himalayan ash]	nat		lc								M			Oppenheimer 2003:17 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
Fraxinus uhdei (Wenz.) Lingelsh. [tropical ash]	nat		lc				K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:991 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:438 (KEY), 444 (DESCR)
Jasminum fluminense Vell. [star jasmine]	nat							O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:990 (H? [spreading in Hoʻokena area]); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:5 (NEWNAT/O, H); Starr et al. 2002:22 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:439 (KEY, DESCR)
Jasminum multiflorum (Burm.f.) Andrews [star jasmine, pīkake hōkū]	nat												H	Staples & Herbst 2005:439 (KEY, DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012b:71 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)
Jasminum polyanthum Franch. [white jasmine, pink jasmine]	nat						K ?						H	Imada 2007:38 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:154 (K? [adventive, Kōkeʻe State Park, 2017])
Ligustrum lucidum W.T.Aiton [tree privet]	nat		lc	fac									H	Staples et al. 2003:16 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:441 (KEY), 442 (DESCR)
Ligustrum sinense Lour. [Chinese privet]	nat		lc	facu			K						H	Lorence & Flynn 1999:5 (NEWNAT/K); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:6 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:441 (KEY), 442 (DESCR)
Noronhia emarginata (Lam.) Poir. [Madagascar olive, palama waiu (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat		lc				K	O			M			Flynn & Lorence 2002:15 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Starr et al. 2003:29 (EM, WM, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:438 (KEY), 442 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:17 (O? [adventive, Lyon Arboretum, 2005]); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:197 (O, confirmation of nat.)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Oleaceae (continued)**														
Notelaea sandwicensis (A.Gray) Hong-Wa & Besnard [olopua, pua, ulupua]	end		vu				K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:992 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Nestegis sandwicensis*]); Dupin et al. 2022:16 (COMBNOV, Syn. *Nestegis sandwicensis* = *Notelaea sandwicensis*)
Olea europaea L. subsp. *africana* (P.Mill.) P.Green [olive, ʻoliwa, African brown olive]	nat						K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:992 (H [as *O. e.* subsp. *africana*]); Lorence et al. 1995:42 (K); Green & Wickens 1989:295/Herbst & Wagner 1999:24 (Syn. *O. e.* subsp. *africana* = *O. e.* subsp. *cuspidata*); Starr et al. 1999:13 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:438 (KEY), 443 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2010:12 (O); Starr et al. 2010:65 (L); Besnard et al. 2023 (*O. e.* subsp. *cuspidata* misapplied = *O. e.* subsp. *africana*)
Olea europaea L. subsp. *europaea* [European olive, ʻoliwa, oliwa haole (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat										M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:992 (H); Starr et al. 1999:13 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:438 (KEY), 443 (DESCR)
▶ **Onagraceae**														
Epilobium billardiereanum Ser. subsp. *cinereum* (A.Rich.) P.H.Raven & Engelhorn [willow herb]	nat			facu			K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:995 (K, O, M, H [as *E. billardierianum*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:22 (K); Oppenheimer 2016:25 (Mo); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *billardiereanum*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:197 (L, remove Mo [re-IDed as *E. ciliatum* subsp. *ciliatum*])
Epilobium ciliatum Raf. subsp. *ciliatum* [willow herb]	nat		lc	fac					Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:995 (H); Wood 2007:16 (EM); Oppenheimer 2011:8 (WM); Wagner et al. 2012:56 (add subsp. *ciliatum*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:197 (Mo)
Fuchsia boliviana Carrière [lady's eardrops]	nat		lc				K							Wagner et al. 1990:996 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:444 (KEY), 445 (DESCR)
Fuchsia × *hybrida* Voss [hybrid fuchsia]	excl												H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:997 (H? [as *F. hybrida*, cult., sometimes escaping but no nat. spms.], DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:444 (KEY), 445 (DESCR); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Fuchsia magellanica Lam. [hardy fuchsia, earring flower]	nat			facu			K				M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:996 (K, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:444 (KEY), 445 (DESCR)
Fuchsia paniculata Lindl. subsp. *paniculata* [lady's eardrops]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:997 (H [as *F. paniculata*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:444 (KEY), 445 (DESCR); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005— (accessed Feb 2019, Syn. *F. paniculata* = *F. p.* subsp. *paniculata*)
Ludwigia erecta (L.) H.Hara	nat						K	O					H	Faccenda 2024a:90 (NEWNAT/K, O, H, DESCR)
Ludwigia octovalvis (Jacq.) P.H.Raven [kāmole, alohalua, kāmole lau liʻi, kāmole lau nui, primrose willow]	ind		lc	obl			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:998 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Munro 148 BISH (L†, 1924); Note: status change from pol? to ind as it was only speculation that this was an accidental canoe plant
Ludwigia palustris (L.) Elliott [marsh purslane]	nat		lc	obl			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:998 (K, O, Mo, M, H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Onagraceae (continued)**														
Oenothera affinis Cambess. [evening primrose]	nat†												H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1000 (H); Christensen 27826 BISH (H†, 1961)
Oenothera biennis L. [common evening primrose]	nat			facu							M		H	Starr et al. 2008:47 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Pratt & Bio 2012:77 (H)
Oenothera curtiflora W.L.Wagner & Hoch	nat							O						Frohlich & Lau 2014:11 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Oenothera glazioviana Micheli	excl												H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1000 (H? [cult. at Volcano, but not appearing to be nat.], DESCR)
Oenothera kunthiana (Spach) Munz [Kunth's evening primrose]	nat			upl				O			M			Starr et al. 2004:25 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2010:13 (O)
Oenothera laciniata Hill [cut-leaved evening primrose]	nat			upl	Ku, Mi						M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1000 (Mi, M, H); Wagner & Herbst 1995:22 (Ku); Starr & Starr 2012:89 (EM, high elev record)
Oenothera speciosa Nutt. [white evening primrose]	nat?										M ?			Staples & Herbst 2005:446 (DESCR); Starr & Starr 2011:29 (NEWNAT/EM); Wagner et al. 2012:56 (M? [not nat., probably persisting & spreading only by rhizomes])
Oenothera stricta Ledeb. ex Link subsp. *stricta* [evening primrose]	nat										M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1001 (EM, H)
▶ **Orobanchaceae**														
Buchnera pusilla Kunth [bluehearts]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:1239 (H)
Castilleja arvensis Schltdl. & Cham. [Indian paintbrush, painted cup]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1239 (K, M, H); Staples et al. 2003:19 (O); Oppenheimer 2007:31 (L); Oppenheimer 2016:26 (Mo)
Castilleja exserta (A.Heller) T.I.Chuang & Heckard var. *exserta* [owl's clover]	excl												H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1245 (H [as *Orthocarpus purpurascens*, single spm., Mauna Loa, 1945]); Chuang & Heckard 1991:657 (Syn. *O. purpurascens* = *C. e.* var. *exserta*)
Parentucellia viscosa (L.) Caruel [yellow glandweed]	nat			upl							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1246 (H); Oppenheimer 2016:26 (EM)
▶ **Oxalidaceae**														
Oxalis corniculata L. [ʻihi ʻai, ʻihi ʻawa, ʻihi maka ʻula, ʻihi mākole, yellow wood sorrel]	ind			facu	Ku, Mi, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1002 (Mi, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Starr et al. 2003:29 (Ku); Staples & Herbst 2005:447 (KEY); Wood & LeGrande 2006:24 (Le); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005— (accessed Feb 2019, status change from pol? to ind)
Oxalis debilis Kunth var. *corymbosa* (DC.) Lourteig [pink wood sorrel, ʻihi pehu]	nat				Mi		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1002 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *O. corymbosa*]); Herbst & Wagner 1999:25 (Syn. *O. corymbosa* = *O. debilis*); Staples & Herbst 2005:447 (KEY), 448 (DESCR [as *O. debilis* var. *corymbosa*]); Starr et al. 2010:65 (Mi)
Oxalis dehradunensis Raizada	nat?										M ?			Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:199 (EM? [Makawao, spreading clump along road, 2011])

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Papaveraceae**														
Argemone glauca (Nutt. ex Prain) Pope var. *decipiens* G.B.Ownbey [pua kala, kala, naule, pōkalakala]	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:1005 (H)
Argemone glauca (Nutt. ex Prain) Pope var. *glauca* [pua kala, kala, naule, pōkalakala]	end				Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1005 (Ni, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Lorence et al. 1995:43 (K); Wood & LeGrande 2006:25 (Le)
Argemone mexicana L. [Mexican poppy]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1005 (K, O, M [A. ochroleuca Sweet was collected as a roadside weed by the Degeners at Kunia Road, O, in 1958, in 1985 it was re-IDed as *A. mexicana*]); Wysong et al. 2007:6 (Mo); Oppenheimer & Bogner 2019:23 (L)
Bocconia frutescens L. [plume poppy, tree poppy, parrotweed]	nat		lc	upl							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1006 (M, H)
Eschscholzia californica Cham. [California poppy]	nat										M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1006 (EM, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:449 (DESCR)
Fumaria officinalis L. [drug fumitory, common fumitory]	nat										M			Starr & Starr 2011:27 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
Hunnemannia fumariifolia Sweet [Mexican tulip poppy, golden cup]	nat										M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1007 (EM); Parker & Parsons 2012a:60 (H)
▶ **Passifloraceae**														
Passiflora bicornis Mill. [two-lobed passionflower]	nat							O †					H	Wagner et al. 1990:1012 (O, H [as *P. pulchella*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:450 (KEY); MacDougal 2004:444 (Syn. *P. pulchella* = *P. bicornis*); Pearsall s.n. BISH 61452 (O†, 1948)
Passiflora caerulea L.	nat										M			Wagner et al. 1990:1010 (as *P.* × *caerulea*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:200 (NEWNAT/EM)
Passiflora edulis Sims [passion fruit, purple granadilla, purple water lemon, yellow liliko‘i]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1010 (K, O, L, M, H); Hughes 1995:7 (Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:450 (KEY, DESCR)
Passiflora foetida L. [love-in-a-mist, running pop, wild water lemon, pohāpohā, laniwai (Ni‘ihau via St. John)]	nat			facu	Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1011 (Ni, K, O, M, H); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:6 (Mo); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:10 (L); Staples & Herbst 2005:450 (KEY); Wood & LeGrande 2006:25 (Le)
Passiflora laurifolia L. [yellow granadilla, yellow water lemon, bell apple, lemiwai]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1011 (K, O, Mo, H); Meidell et al. 1998:7 (WM); Starr et al. 1999:13 (EM)
Passiflora ligularis Juss. [sweet granadilla, lemi wai, lani wai, lemona]	nat						K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1011 (K, O, L, H); Meidell et al. 1998:7 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:450 (KEY)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Passifloraceae (continued)**														
Passiflora maliformis L.	nat						K							Lorence et al. 1995:43 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR)
Passiflora manicata (Juss.) Pers. [red passionflower]	nat						K							Wagner et al. 1990:1012 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:450 (KEY), 451 (DESCR)
Passiflora quadrangularis L. [giant granadilla]	nat†							O†					H†	Wagner et al. 1990:1012 (O, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:450 (KEY); Kerr 5A BISH (O†, 1945); Degener 7103 BISH (H†, 1931)
Passiflora suberosa L. [corkystem passion flower, huehue haole]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1014 (O, M, H [as *P. suberosa*]); Lorence et al. 1995:43 (K); Wagner et al. 1997:60 (L); Staples & Herbst 2005:450 (KEY); Starr et al. 2006:38 (EM); Faccenda & Daehler 2024:35 (Mo); Porter-Utley 2014:109 (O [as *P. suberosa* subsp. *litoralis*], not followed)
Passiflora subpeltata Ortega [white passionflower]	nat			facu			K†	O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1014 (K, O, M); Oppenheimer 2003:18 (Mo); Au s.n. BISH 61491 (K†, 1961)
Passiflora tarminiana Coppens & V.E.Barney [banana poka]	nat						K				M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1012 (K, H [as *P. mollissima*]); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:7 (EM); Coppens d'Eeckenbrugge et. al. 2001:9/Staples et al. 2003:17 (SPNOV, *P. mollissima* misapplied = *P. tarminiana*, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:450 (KEY)
Passiflora × *violacea* Loisel. [blue passionflower, Palikea passionflower]	nat						K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:1010 (K, O [as *P.* × *caerulea*]); Starr et al. 1999:13 (EM, *P.* × *caerulea* misapplied = *P.* × *violacea*); Staples & Herbst 2005:450 (KEY), 451 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:200 (remove EM [re-IDed as *P. caerulea*]); Note: stabilized hybrid
Passiflora vitifolia Kunth [red passionflower]	nat							O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:1014 (O); Staples & Herbst 2005:450 (KEY), 451 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2019:6 (EM)
Turnera ulmifolia L. [yellow alder, marilopez, sundrops]	nat		lc	upl			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1295 (K, Mo); Oppenheimer 2004:18 (EM, WM, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:550 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2007:11 (O)
▶ **Paulowniaceae**														
Paulownia tomentosa (Thunb.) Steud. [princess tree]	nat†		lc										H†	Parker & Parsons 2012a:61 (NEWNAT/H); Molly Murphy pers. comm. 2025 (H†, 2010)
▶ **Pedaliaceae**														
Sesamum indicum L. [sesame]	nat?										M?			Staples & Herbst 2005:452 (DESCR [as *S. orientale*]); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:67 (WM? [as *S. orientale*, adventive, Kahului]); Zhang & Hartmann 1998:226 (Syn. *S. orientale* = *S. indicum*)
▶ **Pentaphylacaceae**														
Eurya degeneri Kobuski	end						K							Wagner et al. 1990:1281 (Syn. *E. degeneri* = *E. sandwicensis*); Havran et al. 2024:194 (RESURRECT/K, DESCR, KEY)
Eurya sandwicensis A.Gray [ānini, wānini]	end	soc	vu	facu			K	O®	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1281 (K, O, Mo, M, H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Petiveriaceae**														
Rivina humilis L. [coral berry, rouge plant]	nat			upl			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1016 (K, O, H); Meidell et al. 1997:17 (WM); Oppenheimer 2003:18 (Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:452 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:28 (EM)
▶ **Phyllanthaceae**														
Antidesma × *kapuae* Rock	end												H	Rock 1913:249 (NOTHOSPNOV, H, parentage: *A. platyphyllum* × *A. pulvinatum*); Wagner et al. 1990:601 (noted as a hybrid in South Kona, H); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Antidesma platyphyllum H.Mann var. *hillebrandii* Pax & K.Hoffm. [hame, haʻā, haʻāmaile, hamehame, mehame, mehamehame]	end		en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:600 (K)
Antidesma platyphyllum H.Mann var. *platyphyllum* [hame, haʻā, haʻāmaile, hamehame, mehame, mehamehame]	end		vu	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:600 (O, Mo, L, M, H); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:4 (K)
Antidesma pulvinatum Hillebr. [hame, haʻā, haʻāmaile, hamehame, mehame, mehamehame]	end		vu					O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:601 (O, Mo, M, H); Oppenheimer 2010:35 (L)
Bischofia javanica Blume [bishopwood, koka, toog]	nat		lc					O						Wagner et al. 1990:601 (O); Staples & Herbst 2005:278 (KEY), 295 (DESCR)
Breynia androgyna (L.) Chakrab. & N.P.Balakr. [binahian, katuk]	nat?		lc					O ?			M ?			Staples & Herbst 2005:279 (KEY), 296 (DESCR [as *Sauropus androgynus*]); Frohlich & Lau 2008:5 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Wagner et al. 2012:35 (O record adventive); van Welzen et al. 2014:91 (Syn. *S. androgynus* = *B. androgyna*); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:67 (EM? [adventive, Nahiku])
Breynia disticha 'Roseo-picta' [snowbush, foliage flower, laukalakoa]	nat		lc	facu							M		H	Lorence et al. 1995:35 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:278 (KEY), 282 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012b:67 (H)
Cathetus distichus (Hook. & Arn.) R.W.Bouman [pāmakani māhū, pāmakani]	end						K	O	Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:627 (K, O, Mo, L, EM, WM [as *Phyllanthus distichus*]); Bouman et al. 2022:15 (Syn. *P. distichus* = *C. distichus*)
Cicca acida (L.) Merr. [Otaheite gooseberry]	nat												H	Staples & Herbst 2005:293 (KEY), 294 (DESCR [as *Phyllanthus acidus*]); Parker & Parsons 2012a:59 (NEWNAT/H); Bouman et al. 2022:51 (Syn. *P. acidus* = *C. acida*)
Emblica urinaria (L.) R.W.Bouman	nat						K	O			M		H	Brock et al. 2023:136 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR [as *Phyllanthus urinaria*]); Faccenda 2023a:7, 8 (O, EM, H, KEY); Bouman et al. 2022:60 (Syn. *P. urinaria* = *E. urinaria*)
Flueggea neowawraea W.J.Hayden [mēhamehame]	end	e	cr				K **ρ**	O **ρ**	Mo †		M **ρ**		H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:620 (K, O, Mo, EM, H); PEPP 2025/Russ s.n. BISH 9921 (Mo†, 1931)

Status: end=endemic; ind=indigenous; nat=naturalized; pol=Polynesian

Islands: **Ku**=Kure; **Mi**=Midway; **PH**=Pearl & Hermes; **Li**=Lisianski; **La**=Laysan; **GP**=Gardner Pinnacles; **FF**=French Frigate Shoals; **Ne**=Necker; **N**=Nihoa; **Kl**=Kaʻula Rock; **Le**=Lehua; **Ni**=Niʻihau; **K**=Kauaʻi; **O**=Oʻahu; **Mo**=Molokaʻi; **L**=Lānaʻi; **M**=Maui; **Ka**=Kahoʻolawe; **H**=Hawaiʻi

Symbols: †=extirpated/extinct; ?=questionable; ×=excluded taxa; ®=rare on island; **ρ**=Plant Extinction Prevention Program target; 🎯=eradication target, report to 643pest.org

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Phyllanthaceae (continued)**														
Flueggea virosa (Roxb. ex Willd.) Royle [Chinese waterberry, white currant]	nat		lc								M			Starr et al. 2004:22 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
Moeroris amara (Schumach. & Thonn.) R.W.Bouman	nat			fac				O						Faccenda 2023a:3, 7 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR, KEY [as *Phyllanthus amarus*]); Bouman et al. 2022:30 (Syn. *P. amarus* = *M. amara*)
Moeroris debilis (Klein ex Willd.) R.W.Bouman [niruri]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:627 (K, O, M, H [as *Phyllanthus debilis*]); Oppenheimer 2003:12 (Mo, L); Faccenda 2023a:7 (KEY); Bouman et al. 2022:26 (Syn. *P. debilis* = *M. debilis*)
Moeroris leucantha (Pax) R.W.Bouman	nat						K	O		L	M		H	Faccenda 2023a:4, 7 (NEWNAT/K, O, M, H, DESCR, KEY [as *Phyllanthus leucanthus*]); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:62 (L); Bouman et al. 2022:27 (Syn. *P. leucanthus* = *M. leucantha*)
Moeroris tenella (Roxb.) R.W.Bouman	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:628 (K, O [as *Phyllanthus tenellus*]); Oppenheimer et al. 1999:8 (EM, WM); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:5 (H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:7 (L); Oppenheimer 2007:23 (Mo); Faccenda 2023a:7 (KEY); Bouman et al. 2022:31 (Syn. *P. tenellus* = *M. tenella*)
Phyllanthus reticulatus Poir.	nat		lc										H	Parker & Parsons 2012b:67 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR [as *Phyllanthus reticulatus*]); Bouman et al. 2022:18 (Syn. *P. reticulatus* = *Kirganelia reticulata* [not followed as *K. reticulata* combination is nom. illeg.])
▶ **Phytolaccaceae**														
Phytolacca dioica L. [bella sombra, ombu]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:452 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:43 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Phytolacca octandra L. [southern pokeberry]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1015 (K, O, Mo, L, M)
Phytolacca sandwicensis Endl. [pōpolo kū mai, pōpolo, pōpolo kū ma‘i]	end			facu			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1016 (K, O, Mo, M, H)
▶ **Piperaceae**														
Peperomia alternifolia Yunck. [‘ala‘ala wai nui]	end								Mo	L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1022 (Mo, L, M); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Munro 274 BISH (L†, 1913)
Peperomia cookiana C.DC. [‘ala‘ala wai nui]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1022 (K, Mo, M, H); Imada & Kennedy 2020:78 (O); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:62 (L)
Peperomia degeneri Yunck. [‘ala‘ala wai nui]	end†	soc	ex						Mo †					Wagner et al. 1990:1022 (Mo); Wood et al. 2019/Oppenheimer H90814 BISH (EXTINCT, 2008)
Peperomia eekana C.DC. [‘ala‘ala wai nui]	end			facw					Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1024 (Mo, M)
Peperomia ellipticibacca C.DC. [‘ala‘ala wai nui]	end			fac				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1024 (O)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Piperaceae (continued)**														
Peperomia expallescens C.DC. [ʻalaʻala wai nui]	end			facu					Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1025 (Mo, M)
Peperomia globulanthera C.DC. [ʻalaʻala wai nui]	end			fac							M			Wagner et al. 1990:1025 (M)
Peperomia hesperomannii Wawra [ʻalaʻala wai nui]	end		en	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1025 (K)
Peperomia hirtipetiola C.DC. [ʻalaʻala wai nui]	end			facu			K			L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1026 (L, M); Lorence et al. 1995:43 (K); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Fosberg 12455 BISH (L†, 1935)
Peperomia hypoleuca Miq. [ʻalaʻala wai nui]	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:1026 (H)
Peperomia kipahuluensis H.St.John & Lamoureux [ʻalaʻala wai nui]	end			facu							M			Wagner et al. 1990:1028 (EM)
Peperomia kokeana Yunck. [ʻalaʻala wai nui]	end		en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1028 (K)
Peperomia latifolia Miq. [ʻalaʻala wai nui]	end			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1028 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Peperomia leptostachya Hook. & Arn. [ʻalaʻala wai nui]	ind			facu		Ni	K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1029 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *P. leptostachya*]); Huber 1987:293/Florence 1997:173/Herbst & Wagner 1999:25 (Syn. *P. leptostachya* = *P. blanda* var. *floribunda*); Mathieu 2020:48 (Syn. P. b. var. *floribunda* = *P. leptostachya*); Fosberg 12564 BISH (L†, 1935)
Peperomia ligustrina Hillebr. [ʻalaʻala wai nui]	end			fac				O	Mo †		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1029 (Mo, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:200 (O); St.John 12827 BISH (Mo†, 1932)
Peperomia macraeana C.DC. [ʻalaʻala wai nui]	end			facu				O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1031 (O, Mo, L, M, H); Kondo s.n. BISH 62290 (L†, 1961)
Peperomia mauiensis Wawra [ʻalaʻala wai nui]	end								Mo	L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1031 (Mo, L, WM); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Fosberg 12573 BISH (L†, 1935)
Peperomia membranacea Hook. & Arn. [ʻalaʻala wai nui]	end			fac			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1032 (K, O, Mo, M, H)
Peperomia oahuensis C.DC. [ʻalaʻala wai nui]	end		en				K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:1032 (K, O)
Peperomia obovatilimba C.DC. [ʻalaʻala wai nui]	end			facu							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1034 (EM, H); Wagner & Herbst 1995:23 (WM); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:10 (remove WM [specimen incorrectly labeled])
Peperomia pellucida (L.) Kunth	nat			facu			K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:1034 (O); Staples & Herbst 2005:453 (KEY), 455 (DESCR); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005— (accessed Feb 2019, K added)
Peperomia remyi C.DC. [ʻalaʻala wai nui]	end			facu			K	O †	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1034 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Miles K. Thomas. pers. obs./Takeuchi 3833 BISH (O†, 1988); Herbst 4053 BISH (L†, 1974)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Piperaceae (continued)**														
Peperomia rockii C.DC. [ʻalaʻala wai nui]	end	soc		facu					Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:1035 (Mo)
Peperomia sandwicensis Miq. [ʻalaʻala wai nui]	end			fac			K	O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1035 (K, O, Mo); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:200 (WM)
Peperomia subpetiolata Yunck. [ʻalaʻala wai nui]	end†	e	cr								M †			Wagner et al. 1990:1035 (EM); Wood 2012:96/Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 2000)
Peperomia tetraphylla (G.Forst.) Hook. & Arn. [ʻalaʻala wai nui, ʻalaʻala pehu, ʻalaʻala wai nui pehu]	ind			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1036 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Piper aduncum L. [spiked pepper]	nat		lc	fac				O ?			M			Starr et al. 2004:25 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2010:14 (O); Wagner et al. 2012:58 (O plants controlled, not definitely nat.)
Piper auritum Kunth [false ʻawa, false sakau]	nat		lc				K ☠	O			M		H	Staples et al. 2006:8 (NEWNAT/K, O, DESCR); Starr & Starr 2011:29 (EM); Parker & Parsons 2012b:71 (H)
Piper betle L. [betel pepper, betel vine]	nat			fac				O						Staples & Herbst 2005:456 (KEY, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2008:8 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Piper divaricatum G.Mey.	nat							O						Frohlich & Lau 2020:61 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Piper methysticum G.Forst. [ʻawa, kava, kavakava]	excl			fac			K ×	O ×	Mo ×		M ×		H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1036 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:456 (KEY, DESCR); Whistler 2009:171 (exclude from checklist, plants found on landscape are relicts of former cult. as Haw'n plants are all male clones)
Piper sarmentosum Roxb. [lolot]	nat?							O ?			M ?			Faccenda 2024a:105 (O? [spreading vegetatively, Lyon Arboretum, Judd Trail], EM? [spreading vegetatively, Mokulehua Stream])
▶ **Pittosporaceae**														
Pittosporum argentifolium Sherff [hōʻawa, hāʻawa]	end	soc	en						Mo		M ®			Wagner et al. 1990:1039 (Mo, M)
Pittosporum confertiflorum A.Gray [hōʻawa, hāʻawa]	end		lc	facu				O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1040 (O, L, M, H)
Pittosporum flocculosum (Hillebr.) Sherff [hōʻawa, hāʻawa]	end		en					O						Wagner et al. 1990:1041 (O)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Pittosporaceae (continued)**														
Pittosporum gayanum Rock [hōʻawa, hāʻawa]	end		en	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1043 (K)
Pittosporum glabrum Hook. & Arn. [hōʻawa, hāʻawa, papahekili]	end		vu	facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1043 (K, O, Mo, L, M); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:201 (H); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Degener 28381 BISH (L†, 1963)
Pittosporum halophilum Rock [hōʻawa, hāʻawa]	end	e	cr						Mo **ρ**					Wagner et al. 1990:1040 (Syn. *P. halophilum* = *P. confertiflorum*); Wagner & Herbst 1999:1887 (RESURRECT/Mo); Wood & Kiehn 2011:469 (KEY, DESCR)
Pittosporum hawaiiense Hillebr. [hōʻawa, hāʻawa]	end	e	en										H	Wagner et al. 1990:1044 (H)
Pittosporum hosmeri Rock [hōʻawa, hāʻawa, ʻaʻawa, ʻaʻawa hua kukui]	end		vu										H	Wagner et al. 1990:1044 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:458 (KEY), 459 (DESCR)
Pittosporum kauaiense Hillebr. [hōʻawa, hāʻawa, hōʻawa lau nui]	end		en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:1045 (K)
Pittosporum napaliense Sherff [hōʻawa, hāʻawa]	end	e	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:1045 (K)
Pittosporum pentandrum (Blanco) Merr. [mamális]	nat		lc	facu			K	O					H	Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:6 (NEWNAT/O, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:458 (KEY, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:43 (K)
Pittosporum senacia Putt.	nat		lc					O						Frohlich & Lau 2014:12 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Pittosporum terminalioides Planch. ex A.Gray [hōʻawa, hāʻawa]	end		vu							L †	M †		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1047 (L, M, H); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Munro 4 BISH (L†, 1927); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Wood 5975 US (M†, 1997)
Pittosporum undulatum Vent. [Victorian box, orange pittosporum, Victorian laurel]	nat									L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1048 (L, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:458 (KEY), 459 (DESCR); Starr et al. 2006:38 (EM)
Pittosporum viridiflorum Sims [Cape pittosporum]	nat		lc					O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1048 (L, H); Starr et al. 1999:14 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:458 (KEY), 459 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:43 (O)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Plantaginaceae**														
Bacopa monnieri (L.) Wettst. [‘ae‘ae]	ind		lc	obl	Mi†	Ni	K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1237 (Mi, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:524 (KEY), 525 (DESCR); Starr & Starr 2008/Meagher s.n. BISH 69564 (Mi†, 1933); St.John 19836 BISH (L†, 1938)
Cymbalaria muralis G.Gaertn., B.Mey. & Scherb. [Kenilworth ivy]	nat										M			Wagner et al. 1990:1240 (EM)
Digitalis purpurea L. [foxglove]	nat†												H †	Parker et al. 2024:139 (NEWNAT/H); Molly Murphy pers. comm. 2025 (H†, 2024)
Dopatrium junceum (Roxb.) Buch.-Ham. ex Benth.	nat		lc	obl			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1240 (K)
Kickxia elatine (L.) Dumort.	nat							O			M			Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:211 (NEWNAT/O, WM)
Linaria purpurea (L.) Mill. [purple toadflax]	nat†												H †	Parker & Parsons 2016:21 (NEWNAT/H); Molly Murphy pers. comm. 2025 (H†, 2013)
Lophospermum erubescens D.Don [larger roving sailor, creeping gloxinia]	nat							O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1244 (O, H); Starr et al. 1999:14 (EM); Lau & Frohlich 2015:38 (O, RANGE EXT [Wai‘anae range])
Matourea azurea (Linden) Colletta & V.C.Souza [Amazon blue, otacanthus, Brazilian snapdragon]	nat												H	Staples & Herbst 2005:524 (KEY), 525 (DESCR [as *Otacanthus azureus*]); Parker & Parsons 2012a:61 (NEWNAT/H); Colleta et al. 2020:1356 (Syn. *O. azureus* = *M. azurea*)
Maurandella antirrhiniflora (Humb. & Bonpl. ex Willd.) Rothm. subsp. *antirrhiniflora* [roving sailor]	excl							O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:1244 (O [as *Maurandya antirrhiniflora* subsp. *antirrhiniflora*, single spm., Maunalani Heights, 1943]); Elisens 2019:35 (Syn. *Maurandya antirrhiniflora* = *Maurandella antirrhiniflora*)
Misopates orontium (L.) Raf. [lesser snapdragon]	nat							O			M	Ka		Wagner et al. 1990:1236 (O, WM [as *Antirrhinum orontium*]); Staples et al. 2002:15 (Ka); Starr et al. 2002:25 (EM); Starr et al. 2006:41 (Ka); Oppenheimer 2007:31 (WM); Ogutcen & Vamosi 2016/POWO 2025 (Syn. *A. orontium* = *M. orontium*)
Nuttallanthus texanus (Scheele) D.A.Sutton [blue toadflax]	nat							O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1241 (O, H [as *Linaria canadensis* var. *texana*]); Starr et al. 2002:25 (EM); Freeman 2019:41 (Syn. *L. c.* var. *texana* = *N. texanus*)
Plantago aristata Michx. [bracted plantain]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:1050 (H)
Plantago asiatica L. var. *asiatica*	nat						K	O		L	M		H	Shipunov et al. 2021:13 (H); Faccenda 2024a (NEWNAT/O, H [as *P. rugelii*]); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:201 (NEWNAT/K, O, L, WM, H, *P. major* (in part), *P. rugelii* misapplied = *P. asiatica* var. *asiatica*)
Plantago australis Lam. subsp. *hirtella* (Kunth) Rahn [dwarf plantain]	nat			fac					Mo		M †		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1050 (EM, H); Wood 2006:18 (Mo); Henrickson 3893b BISH (M†, 1969)
Plantago debilis R.Br. [plantain]	nat							O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:1050 (O); Herbst et al. 2004:9 (H)
Plantago hawaiensis (A.Gray) Pilg. [laukahi kuahiwi]	end	e	cr										H ρ	Wagner et al. 1990:1051 (H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Plantaginaceae (continued)**														
Plantago lanceolata L. [narrow-leaved plantain, ribwort plantain, English plantain, buckhorn]	nat			facu	Mi, FF†		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1051 (Mi, FF, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Starr & Martz 1999/Herbst 6230 BISH (FF†, 1978)
Plantago major L. [broad-leaved plantain, common plantain, laukahi]	nat		lc	facu	Mi†		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1051 (Mi, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Starr & Starr 2022b (Mi†, 2012)
Plantago pachyphylla A.Gray [laukahi kuahiwi, manene]	end			facw			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1052 (K, O, Mo, M, H)
Plantago princeps Cham. & Schltdl. var. *anomala* Rock [laukahi kuahiwi, ale]	end	e	cr	fac			K **ρ**	O †						Wagner et al. 1990:1055 (K, O); PEPP 2025/Obata s.n. BISH 598065 (O†, 1990)
Plantago princeps Cham. & Schltdl. var. *laxifolia* A.Gray [laukahi kuahiwi, ale]	end	e	cr	fac					Mo †		M **ρ**		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1055 (Mo, M, H); PEPP 2025/Perlman 6642 BISH (Mo†, 1987); PEPP 2025/Hillebrand 1888 (H†, 1871)
Plantago princeps Cham. & Schltdl. var. *longibracteata* H.Mann [laukahi kuahiwi, ale]	end	e	en	fac			K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:1055 (K, O)
Plantago princeps Cham. & Schltdl. var. *princeps* [laukahi kuahiwi, ale]	end	e		fac				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1055 (O)
Plantago virginica L.	nat						K							Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:201 (NEWNAT/K)
Veronica arvensis L. [corn speedwell]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1248 (Mo, M, H); Lau & Frohlich 2015:38 (O); Faccenda 2024b:129 (K)
Veronica peregrina L. subsp. *xalapensis* (Kunth) Pennell [necklace weed, purslane speedwell]	nat			facu			K				M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1250 (H); Lorence et al. 1995:54 (K); Starr et al. 2002:25 (EM); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:63 (WM)
Veronica peregrina L. var. *peregrina*	nat			facu			K ?	O			M			Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:202 (NEWNAT/K, O, EM, WM)
Veronica persica Poir.	nat												H	Faccenda 2024a:95 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)
Veronica plebeia R.Br. [trailing speedwell, common speedwell]	nat			facw			K						H	Wagner et al. 1990:1250 (M, H); Brock et al. 2023:136 (K); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:202 (remove M [no evidence of nat.])
Veronica serpyllifolia L. [thyme-leaved speedwell]	nat		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1250 (K, H); Nagata 1995:13 (L); Starr et al. 2003:32 (EM); Oppenheimer 2006:14 (Mo); Lau & Frohlich 2012:22 (O)
Veronica speciosa R.Cunn. ex A.Cunn.	nat†												H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1235 (H? [as *Hebe speciosa*, cult. and perhaps escaping, as at Hawai‘i Volcanoes National Park]); Shannon & Wagner 1996:14 (NEWNAT/H); Garnock-Jones et al. 2007:575–576 (Syn. *H. speciosa* = *V. speciosa*); Fosberg 47737 BISH (H†, 1965)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Plumbaginaceae**														
Plumbago auriculata Lam. [blue plumbago, Cape leadwort]	nat			facu			K	O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:1056 (cult. and sometimes persisting); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:7 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:460 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:44 (K, O)
Plumbago zeylanica L. [ʻilieʻe, ʻilieo, hilieʻe, ʻiliheʻe, lauhihi (Niʻihau)]	ind			facu	Kl	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1056 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:460 (DESCR); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spms. (R. Daehler 13, R. Daehler 16)
▶ **Polemoniaceae**														
Collomia linearis Nutt.	nat			upl							M			Wagner & Herbst 1995:23 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
Gilia capitata Sims [blue field gilia]	nat										M			Wagner et al. 1990:1057 (EM)
▶ **Polygalaceae**														
Polygala virgata Thunb. [purple broom]	nat										M			Starr & Starr 2011:31 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
Senega paniculata (L.) J.F.B.Pastore & J.R.Abbott [root beer plant, milkwort]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1058 (O, EM, H [as *Polygala paniculata*]); Lorence et al. 1995:48 (K); Oppenheimer et al. 1999:10 (WM); Oppenheimer 2006:13 (Mo); Oppenheimer 2007:30 (L); Pastore et al. 2023:208 (Syn. *P. paniculata* = *S. paniculata*)
▶ **Polygonaceae**														
Antigonon leptopus Hook. & Arn. [Mexican creeper, mountain rose, confederate vine, chain-of-love, hearts-on-a-chain]	nat			facu	Mi†		K	O	Mo	L†	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1060 (K, O, L, M, H); Starr et al. 2002:23 (Mi); Staples & Herbst 2005:461 (KEY), 462 (DESCR); Starr et al. 2006:40 (Mo); Starr & Starr 2008 (Mi†, 1999); Degener 28542 BISH (L†, 1963)
Coccoloba uvifera (L.) L. [sea grape]	nat		lc	facu	Mi			O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1059 (noted as cult. but not nat.); Herbst 1998:3 (NEWNAT/O); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:11 (WM); Starr et al. 2002:24 (Mi, EM, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:462 (DESCR); Wysong et al. 2007:6 (Mo)
Fallopia convolvulus (L.) Á.Löve [knotweed, smartweed]	nat			upl							M			Wagner et al. 1990:1063 (EM? [as *Polygonum convolvulus*, single spm., Haleakalā National Park, 1981]); Ronse Decraene & Akeroyd 1988:369/Herbst & Wagner 1999:29 (Syn. *P. convolvulus* = *F. convolvulus*); Note: BISH spms. confirm nat. on EM
Muehlenbeckia complexa (A.Cunn.) Meisn. [maidenhair vine, wire plant]	nat?												H?	Wagner et al. 1990:1059 (H? [as *M. axillaris*, cult. and persisting in Hawaiʻi Volcanoes National Park], DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:461 (KEY), 464 (*M. axillaris* misapplied = *M. complexa*, DESCR)
Muehlenbeckia platyclada (F.Muell.) Meisn. [ribbon bush, tape plant, centipede plant]	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:461 (KEY), 463 (DESCR [as *Homalocladium platycladum*]); Lau & Frohlich 2013:10 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Schuster et al. 2011 (Syn. *H. platycladum* = *M. platyclada*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Polygonaceae (continued)**														
Persicaria capitata (Buch.-Ham. ex D.Don) H.Gross [knotweed, smartweed]	nat			facu			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1063 (H [as *Polygonum capitatum*]); Ronse Decraene & Akeroyd 1988:367/Herbst & Wagner 1999:29 (Syn. *Polygonum capitatum* = *Persicaria capitata*); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:11 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:464 (DESCR [as *Polygonum capitatum*]); Frohlich & Lau 2010:15 (O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:203 (K)
Persicaria chinensis (L.) H.Gross [knotweed, smartweed]	nat							O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:1063 (H [as *Polygonum chinense*]); Ronse Decraene & Akeroyd 1988:367/Herbst & Wagner 1999:29 (Syn. *Polygonum chinense* = *Persicaria chinensis*); Imada et al. 2008:13 (O)
Persicaria glabra (Willd.) M.Gómez [knotweed, smartweed, kāmole]	ind/ nat?		lc	obl			K	O †	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1064 (K, O, Mo, M, H [as *Polygonum glabrum*]); Wilson 1990:632/Herbst & Wagner 1999:30 (Syn. *Polygonum glabrum* = *Persicaria glabra*); Forbes 1607.O BISH (O†, 1910)
Persicaria punctata (Elliott) Small [water smartweed]	nat		lc	obl					Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1064 (H [as *Polygonum punctatum*]); Herbst & Wagner 1999:30/Hinds & Freeman 2005:586 (Syn. *Polygonum punctatum* = *Persicaria punctata*); Oppenheimer 2004:16 (EM); Wood 2006:19 (Mo)
Polygonum argyrocoleon Steud. ex Kunze [knotweed, smartweed]	excl		lc	fac							M ×			Wagner et al. 1990:1062 (EM [single spm., ʻUlupalakua, 1937])
Polygonum aviculare L. [prostrate knotweed, smartweed]	nat			facu							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1063 (M, H); Starr & Starr 2015a:24 (EM, high elev record)
Rumex acetosella L. [sheep sorrel]	nat			facu			K				M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1066 (K, M, H); Mosyakin & Wagner 1998:42 (KEY)
Rumex albescens Hillebr. [huʻahuʻakō]	end				N		K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:1066 (N, K, O); Mosyakin & Wagner 1998:41 (KEY)
Rumex brownii Campd. [slender dock]	nat										M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1066 (EM, H [as *R. brownei*]); Mosyakin & Wagner 1998:42 (KEY); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *brownii*)
Rumex conglomeratus Murray [clustered dock, clustered green dock]	nat			facu			K							Wagner et al. 1997:60 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Mosyakin & Wagner 1998:42 (KEY)
Rumex crispus L. subsp. *crispus* [curly dock, yellow dock]	nat			fac			K †	O †		L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1067 (K, O, L, M, H [as *R. crispus*]); Mosyakin & Wagner 1998:42 (becomes subsp. *crispus* with addition of subsp. *fauriei*, KEY); Degener 2105 BISH (K†, 1926); Herbst 1902 BISH (O†, 1970); Munro 502 BISH (L†, 1930)
Rumex crispus L. subsp. *fauriei* (Rech.f.) Mosyakin & W.L.Wagner [curly dock, yellow dock]	nat†			fac						L †				Mosyakin & Wagner 1998:40 (NEWNAT/O? [single cult. spm., Lyon Arboretum, 1993], L [spm. 3 times at Kaiholena 1914, Lālākea 1930], DESCR); Munro 502 BISH (L†, 1930)
Rumex giganteus W.T.Aiton [pāwale, uhauhakō]	end			facu					Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1067 (Mo, M, H); Mosyakin & Wagner 1998:42 (KEY)
Rumex hypogaeus T.M.Schust. & Reveal [three-corner jack]	nat												H	Parker & Parsons 2012b:71 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR, *Emex spinosa* misapplied, in part = *E. australis*); Schuster et al. 2015:1204 (NOMNOV, Syn. *E. australis* = *R. hypogaeus*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Polygonaceae**														
Rumex obtusifolius L. subsp. *obtusifolius* [bitter dock]	nat			fac			K	O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:1069 (K, O, H); Mosyakin & Wagner 1998:42 (KEY)
Rumex skottsbergii O.Deg. & I.Deg. [pāwale]	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:1069 (H); Mosyakin & Wagner 1998:42 (KEY)
Rumex spinosus L. [devil's thorn]	nat							O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1060 (O, Mo, M, H [as *Emex spinosa*]); Parker & Parsons 2012b:71 (remove H [re-IDed as *E. australis*]); Schuster et al. 2015 (Syn. *E. spinosa* = *R. spinosus*)
Triplaris weigeltiana (Rchb.) Kuntze [hormigo, long john, palo mulato]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:464 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:20 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
▶ **Portulacaceae**														
Portulaca lutea Sol. ex G.Forst. [‘ihi]	ind				Mi†, Li, La, GP, FF, Ne, N, Kl†		K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1071 (Mi, Li, La, GP, FF, Ne, N, O, Mo, L, M, H); Wood 2006:19 (K); Imada 2007:39 (Kl); Starr & Starr 2008/Lamoureux 2811 BISH (Mi†, 1964); Caum 6 BISH (Kl†, 1932); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Munro 72 BISH (L†, 1927); Note: *Portulaca lutea* readily hybridizes with *P. oleracea* and the plants on the NWHI may be reduced to hybrid swarms
Portulaca molokiniensis Hobdy [‘ihi]	end	soc	cr							L †	M **ρ**	Ka **ρ**		Wagner et al. 1990:1072 (EM, Ka); Staples & Herbst 2005:465 (KEY, DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:204 (L); PEPP 2025/Hobdy 3280 BISH (L†, 1991)
Portulaca oleracea L. [pigweed, purslane, pusley, ‘ākulikuli kula, ‘ākulikuli lau li‘i]	nat		lc	facu	Ku, Mi, PH, La, FF, N, Kl, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1072 (Mi, PH, La, FF, N, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:465 (KEY), 466 (DESCR); Wood & LeGrande 2006:27 (Le); Oppenheimer 2006:13 (Ka); Kennedy et al. 2010:22 (Ku); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spms. (E.L. Caum 3, R. Daehler 9, R. Daehler 17)
Portulaca pilosa L. [‘ākulikuli (Ni‘ihau)]	nat			facu	Kl, Le?	Ni	K	O	Mo		M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1072 (Ni, K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:465 (KEY), 466 (DESCR); Wood & LeGrande 2006:27 (Le? [reported but no spm.]); Starr & Starr 2017:6 (Ka); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spms. (R. Daehler 7, R. Daehler 18, D.R. Herbst 6221)
Portulaca sclerocarpa A.Gray [po‘e, ‘ihi, ‘ihi mākole]	end	e	en	facu						L †			H	Wagner et al. 1990:1074 (L, H); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Hobdy 1356 BISH (L†, 1982)
Portulaca umbraticola Kunth ‘Wildfire Mixed’ [wingpod purslane]	nat						K	O						Staples & Herbst 2005:465 (KEY), 466 (DESCR [as *P.* ‘Wildfire’]); Ross & Faccenda 2023a:51 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:204 (K)
Portulaca villosa Cham. [‘ihi]	end	e			N, Kl†, Le?†			O †	Mo	L †	M ®	Ka †	H ®	Wagner et al. 1990:1074 (N, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Wood & LeGrande 2006:27 (Le?†, 1932, [reported by Caum but no spm.]); Caum 5 BISH (Kl†, 1932); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025/Castillo s.n. BISH 745551 (O†, 1995); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Munro s.n. BISH 63902 (L†, 1927); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Perlman 12606 PTBG (Ka†, 1992); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spm. (E.L. Caum 5, 17.viii.1932)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Primulaceae**														
Ardisia crenata Sims [Hilo holly, bacteria bush, hen's eyes]	nat			facu			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:932 (O, H); Oppenheimer 2004:13 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:415 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:41 (K); Oppenheimer & Bustamente 2014a:20 (EM)
Ardisia elliptica Thunb. [shoebutton ardisia, ink berry, duck's eyes]	nat		lc	facu			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:932 (K, O, EM, H); Meidell et al. 1998:7 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:416 (DESCR)
Ardisia kusukusensis Hayata	nat							O						Lau & Frohlich 2013:9 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Ardisia polysticta Miq. subsp. *polysticta*	nat							O						Daehler & Baker 2006:16 (O? [adventive, Lyon Arboretum], DESCR [as *A. virens*]); Ming 1999:395 (Syn. *A. virens* = *A. p.* subsp. *polysticta*); Note: change O? to O, confirmed as nat., Apr 2025
Ardisia sieboldii Miq.	nat?		lc					O ?						Daehler & Baker 2006:16 (O? [adventive, Lyon Arboretum], DESCR)
Ardisia solanacea Roxb.	nat?		lc					O ?						Frohlich & Lau 2020:64 (O? [adventive in Wahiawā Botanical Garden], DESCR)
Embelia pacifica Hillebr. [kilioe]	end						K	O ®	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:933 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Lysimachia arvensis (L.) U.Manns & Anderb. [scarlet pimpernel, poor man's weatherglass]	nat			facu	Ku, Mi, Le		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1077 (Mi, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *Anagallis arvensis*]); Starr et al. 2003:30 (Ku); Wood & LeGrande 2006:28 (Le); Manns & Anderberg 2009:51 (Syn. *A. arvensis* = *L. arvensis*)
Lysimachia barcae K.R.Wood & W.L.Wagner	end		cr				K ρ							Wood, Wagner, et al. 2025:106 (SPNOV/K, DESCR, KEY)
Lysimachia daphnoides (A.Gray) Hillebr. [lehua makanoe, kolokolo kuahiwi, kolekole lehua, kolokolo lehua]	end	e	cr	obl			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1080 (K); Marr & Bohm 1997:265 ([as *L. daphnoides*] KEY, DESCR) 272 ([as *L. kahiliensis*] KEY, DESCR); Herbst & Wagner 1999:30 (Syn. *L. kahiliensis* = *L. daphnoides*)
Lysimachia filifolia C.N.Forbes & Lydgate	end	e	cr	fac			K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:1080 (K, O); Marr & Bohm 1997:266 (KEY, DESCR); Wood 2012:97 (REDISCOVER/K); Wood & Kirkpatrick 2014:30 (REDISCOVER/K)
Lysimachia forbesii Rock	end†	soc		facu				O †						Wagner et al. 1990:1080 (O); Marr & Bohm 1997:267 (KEY, DESCR); Wood et al. 2019/Yoshioka s.n. BISH 63979 (EXTINCT, 1934)
Lysimachia glutinosa Rock	end		en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1081 (K); Marr & Bohm 1997:268 (KEY, DESCR)
Lysimachia hillebrandii Hook.f. ex A.Gray [kolokolo kuahiwi, kolekole lehua, kolokolo lehua, puahekili]	end		cr	fac			K	O	Mo	L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1081 (K, O, Mo, L, M); Marr & Bohm 1997:268 ([as *L. haupuensis*] KEY, DESCR), 269 ([as *L. hillebrandii*] KEY, DESCR); Herbst & Wagner 1999:30 (Syn *L. haupuensis* = *L. hillebrandii*); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Munro s.n. BISH 747 (L†, 1921)
Lysimachia iniki K.L.Marr	end	e	cr	fac			K ρ							Marr & Bohm 1997:270/Herbst & Wagner 1999:30 (SPNOV/K, KEY, DESCR)
Lysimachia kalalauensis Skottsb.	end		en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:1082 (K); Marr & Bohm 1997:272 (KEY, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Primulaceae (continued)**														
Lysimachia lydgatei Hillebr.	end	e	cr								M **ρ**			Wagner et al. 1990:1082 (WM); Marr & Bohm 1997:280 (Syn. *L. lydgatei* = *L. remyi* subsp. *remyi*, not followed)
Lysimachia mauritiana Lam.	ind			fac		Ni †	K		Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1082 (Ni, K, Mo, EM, WM, H); Wichman & St. John 1990:117/Remy 460 HUH (Ni†, 1855)
Lysimachia maxima (R.Knuth) H.St.John	end	e	cr						Mo **ρ**					Wagner et al. 1990:1083 (Mo); Marr & Bohm 1997:273 (KEY, DESCR); Oh et al. 2013:249 (COMBNOV Syn. *L. maxima* = *L. remyi* subsp. *maxima*, not followed)
Lysimachia ovoidea H.St. John	end		cr				K **ρ**							St. John 1987g:48 (SPNOV/K, DESCR); Marr & Bohm 1997:274 (KEY, DESCR); Herbst & Wagner 1999:30 (Syn *L. ovoidea* = *L. hillebrandii*, not followed)
Lysimachia pendens K.L.Marr	end	e	cr	facw			K **ρ**							Marr & Bohm 1997:275/Herbst & Wagner 1999:30 (SPNOV/K, KEY, DESCR)
Lysimachia remyi Hillebr.	end			facw				O	Mo	L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1083 (Mo, M [as *L. remyi*]); Marr & Bohm 1997:277 (EM, WM, KEY, DESCR [as *L. r.* subsp. *caliginis*]), 278 (EM, KEY, DESCR, [as *L. r.* subsp. *kipahuluensis*]), 279 (L, WM, KEY, DESCR, [as *L. r.* subsp. *remyi*]), 281 (O, Mo, KEY, DESCR [as *L. r.* subsp. *subherbacea*]); Herbst & Wagner 1999:31 (Syns. *L. remyi* subsp. *caliginis* & *kipahuluensis* & *subherbacea* = *L. remyi*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:204 (O, L); Forbes 387.L BISH (L†, 1917)
Lysimachia scopulensis K.L.Marr	end	e	cr				K							Marr & Bohm 1997:265/Herbst & Wagner 1999:30 (SPNOV/K, KEY, DESCR)
Lysimachia venosa (Wawra) H.St.John	end	e	cr	obl			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1083 (K); Marr & Bohm 1997:284 (KEY, DESCR); Wood 2012:98 (EXTINCT); Wood 2013:37 (REDISCOVER)
Lysimachia waianaeensis H.St. John	end							O						St. John 1987g:50 (SPNOV/O, DESCR); Marr & Bohm 1997:284 (KEY, DESCR); Herbst & Wagner 1999:30 (Syn *L. waianaeensis* = *L. hillebrandii*, not followed)
Myrsine alyxifolia Hosaka [kōlea]	end		en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:937 (K)
Myrsine cirrhosa Lorence & K.R.Wood	end						K **ρ**							Lorence et al. 2024:52 (SPNOV/K, KEY, DESCR)
Myrsine degeneri Hosaka [kōlea]	end		vu	fac				O						Wagner et al. 1990:937 (O)
Myrsine denticulata (Wawra) Hosaka [kōlea]	end		en	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:938 (K)
Myrsine emarginata (Rock) Hosaka	end			fac				O		L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:938 (O, L, EM [as *M. emarginata*]); Wagner & Herbst 2003:35 (Syn. *M. emarginata* = *M. lessertiana*); Lorence et al. 2024:51 (maintain *M. emarginata* based on phylogeny in Figure 1); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Degener 22193 BISH (L†, 1952)
Myrsine fernseei (Mez) Hosaka [kōlea]	end		en	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:938 (K)
Myrsine fosbergii Hosaka [kōlea]	end	e	cr	fac			K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:940 (O); Lorence et al. 1995:41 (K)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Primulaceae (continued)**														
Myrsine helleri (O.Deg. & I.Deg.) H.St.John [ʻōliko, kōlea]	end	soc	cr	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:940 (K)
Myrsine juddii Hosaka [kōlea]	end	e	cr	facw				O						Wagner et al. 1990:940 (O)
Myrsine kauaiensis Hillebr. [kōlea]	end		en	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:941 (K)
Myrsine knudsenii (Rock) Hosaka [kōlea]	end	e	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:941 (K)
Myrsine lanaiensis Hillebr. [kōlea]	end		lc				K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:941 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Myrsine lessertiana A.DC. [kōlea lau nui, kōlea]	end		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:942 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Myrsine linearifolia Hosaka [kōlea]	end	t	en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:943 (K)
Myrsine mezii Hosaka [kōlea]	end	e	cr				K ρ							Wagner et al. 1990:943 (K); Lorence et al. 1995:42 (REDISCOVER/K)
Myrsine petiolata Hosaka [kōlea]	end		cr	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:943 (K)
Myrsine pukooensis (H.Lév.) Hosaka [kōlea]	end		en					O	Mo	L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:944 (O, Mo, L, WM); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./St.John 18785 BISH (L†, 1938)
Myrsine punctata (H.Lév.) Wilbur [kōlea]	end		en	facw			K	O ®						Wagner et al. 1990:944 (K, O)
Myrsine sandwicensis A.DC. [kōlea lau liʻi, kōlea]	end		lc	fac				O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:946 (O, Mo, L, M, H)
Myrsine vaccinioides W.L.Wagner, D.R.Herbst & Sohmer [kōlea]	end	e		facw							M			Wagner et al. 1990:946 (WM)
Myrsine wawraea (Mez) Hosaka [kōlea]	end		en	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:946 (K)
▶ **Proteaceae**														
Banksia integrifolia L.f. [coastal banksia]	nat		lc								M			Starr et al. 2006:40 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
Grevillea banksii R.Br. [kāhili flower, okapuaʻulaʻula, lauʻau kepani (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat		lc			Ni	K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1086 (Ni, K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:468 (DESCR)
Grevillea robusta A.Cunn. ex R.Br. [silk oak, silver oak, silky oak, he oak, oka (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1086 (K, O, M, H); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:8 (L); Oppenheimer 2003:22 (Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:469 (DESCR); Starr et al. 2006:40 (Ka)
Macadamia integrifolia Maiden & Betche [macadamia tree, smooth-shelled macadamia nut, Queensland nut]	nat		vu						Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:1085 (cult. and known to persist but not nat.); Staples & Herbst 2005:470 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2010:38 (NEWNAT/Mo, DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Proteaceae (continued)**														
Macadamia tetraphylla L.A.S.Johnson [rough-shelled macadamia nut]	nat		en					O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:1085 (cult. and known to persist but not nat.); Oppenheimer 2004:16 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:470 (DESCR); Faccenda 2024b:129 (O)
Stenocarpus sinuatus Endl.	nat		lc										H	Staples & Herbst 2005:468 (KEY), 471 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:204 (NEWNAT/H)
▶ **Ranunculaceae**														
Anemone hupehensis (Lemoine) Lemoine [Japanese anemone]	nat			fac									H	Wagner et al. 1990:1087 (H [as *A. hupehensis* var. *japonica*]); Wang et al. 2001:317/Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:207 (*A. h.* var. *japonica* misapplied = *A. hupehensis*)
Ranunculus hawaiensis A.Gray [makou, ʻawa Kanaloa]	end	e	cr								M †		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1088 (EM, H); PEPP 2025/Olson 84 BISH (M†, 1937)
Ranunculus mauiensis A.Gray [makou, ʻawa Kanaloa]	end	e		facw			K	O ?†	Mo †		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1089 (K, O? [reported by Hillebrand in 1888 from Mount Kaʻala], Mo, M, H); Hillebrand 1888 (O†, 1871); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025 (Mo†, 2006)
Ranunculus muricatus L. [spring buttercup]	nat†			facu									H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1089 (H); Fagerlund 417 BISH (H†, 1943)
Ranunculus parviflorus Loefl.	nat			facu									H	Wagner et al. 1990:1089 (H)
Ranunculus plebeius R.Br. ex DC. [common Australian buttercup]	nat			fac									H	Wagner et al. 1990:1089 (H)
Ranunculus repens L. [creeping buttercup, butter daisy]	nat			fac									H	Wagner et al. 1990:1090 (H)
▶ **Rhamnaceae**														
Alphitonia excelsa (Fenzl) Reissek ex Benth.	nat		lc					O						Daehler & Baker 2006:10 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Alphitonia ponderosa Hillebr. [kauila, kauwila, oʻa (Maui)]	end	soc	vu				K	O ®	Mo ®	L	M ®		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1092 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Colubrina asiatica (L.) Brongn. [ʻānapanapa, kauila ʻānapanapa, kauila kukuku, kolokolo (Niʻihau), kukuku]	ind		lc	fac		Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1093 (Ni, K, O, Mo); Starr et al. 2003:31 (WM); Oppenheimer 2007:30 (L)
Colubrina oppositifolia Brongn. ex H.Mann [kauila, kauwila]	end	e	cr					O ®			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1094 (O, H); Lau 1995:10 (WM)
Frangula californica (Eschsch.) A.Gray subsp. *californica* [coffeeberry]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:1097 (H [as *Rhamnus californica* var. *californica*]); Bolmgren & Oxelman 2004 (Syn. *R. c.* var. *californica* = *F. c.* subsp. *californica*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Rhamnaceae (continued)**														
Gouania hillebrandii Oliv. ex Hillebr.	end	e	cr						Mo †	L †	M	Ka †		Wagner et al. 1990:1095 (Mo, L, M, Ka); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Wood 7746 PTBG (Mo†, 1999); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Mann 344 BISH (L†, 1864); Remy 587 P (Ka†, 1855)
Gouania meyenii Steud.	end	e	cr				K **ρ**	O †						Wagner et al. 1990:1095 (O); Lorence et al. 1995:48 (K); Nyberg et al. 2023:165 (REDISCOVERY/K); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025 (O†, 2024)
Gouania vitifolia A.Gray	end	e	cr					O **ρ**			M †		H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:1097 (O, WM, H); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:6 (REDISCOVER/O); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:12 (REDISCOVER/H); PEPP 2025/Degener 8731 MPM (M†, 1932)
Ziziphus mauritiana Lam. [Indian jujube]	nat?		lc	facu				O ?					H ?	Staples & Herbst 2005:473 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2010:15 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Wagner et al. 2012:61 (O record adventive); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:207 (H? [Kapoho, Green Lake pasture, 1984])
▶ **Rhizophoraceae**														
Bruguiera parviflora (Roxb.) Wight & Arn. ex Griff.	nat†		lc	obl				O †						Wagner et al. 1990:1099 (O? [spms. from He‘eia Bridge, 1948, present status unknown], DESCR); Cowan 895 BISH (O†, 1948)
Bruguiera sexangula (Lour.) Poir. [Oriental mangrove, kukunaokalā]	nat		lc	obl				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1099 (O [as *B. gymnorhiza*]); Herbst & Wagner 1999:31 (*B. gymnorhiza* misapplied = *B. sexangula*)
Rhizophora mangle L. [American mangrove, red mangrove]	nat		lc	obl			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1099 (K, O, Mo, L, H); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:8 (M); Oppenheimer 2003:22 (EM)
▶ **Rosaceae**														
Acaena exigua A.Gray [liliwai, nani Wai‘ale‘ale]	end†	e	ex	obl			K †				M †			Wagner et al. 1990:1102 (K, WM); Meidell et al. 1998:6 (REDISCOVER/WM); Wood 2012:98/Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT); Mann 431 GH (K†, 1864); Meidell 194 BISH (M†, 1997)
Cotoneaster pannosus Franch. [silver-leaved cotoneaster]	nat						K				M		H ☠	Wagner et al. 1990:1100 (EM?, H? [as *C. pannosa*; persisting near cult. plants in Volcano, H and Kula, M]); Lorence et al. 1995:49 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:8 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:474 (KEY), 482 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012b:72 (H); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *pannosus*)
Eriobotrya japonica (Thunb.) Lindl. [loquat, Japanese plum]	nat			facu			K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1100 (H? [occasionally escaping cult. in Hawai‘i Volcanoes National Park]); Lorence et al. 1995:49 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:8 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:474 (KEY, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:31 (L); Frohlich & Lau 2008:8 (O); Parker & Parsons 2012b:72 (H)
Fragaria chiloensis (L.) Duchesne subsp. *sandwicensis* (Decne.) Staudt [‘ōhelo papa]	end	soc		facu							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1103 (EM, H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Rosaceae (continued)**														
Fragaria vesca L. [European strawberry, woodland strawberry, sow teat strawberry]	nat			upl			K						H	Wagner et al. 1990:1104 (K, H)
Osteomeles anthyllidifolia (Sm.) Lindl. [ʻūlei, eluehe (Molokaʻi), uʻulei]	ind						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1104 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:474 (KEY), 482 (DESCR)
Photinia arbutifolia Lindl. [hollywood, toyon]	nat		lc										H	Herbst & Wagner 1996:12 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR [as *Heteromeles arbutifolia*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:474 (KEY), 482 (DESCR); Guo et al. 2020:111 (Syn. *H. arbutifolia* = *P. arbutifolia*)
Photinia davidiana (Decne.) Cardot	nat		lc								M ?		H	Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:6 (NEWNAT/EM? [possibly nat. in Kula Forest Reserve], H); Staples & Herbst 2005:474 (KEY), 483 (DESCR)
Prunus campanulata Maxim. [Taiwan cherry, Formosan cherry]	nat		lc				K							Lorence & Flynn 2006:4 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR)
Prunus cerasifera Ehrh. × *P. salicina* Lindl. [Methley plum]	nat?		dd										H ?	Staples & Herbst 2005:475 (KEY), 476 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:208 (NEWNAT/H?); Note: stabilized hybrid
Prunus grisea (Blume ex Müll.Berol.) Kalkman	nat		lc					O						Daehler & Baker 2006:11 (NEWNAT/O)
Prunus persica (L.) Batsch [nectarine, peach]	nat						K	O †			M		H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:1100 (O?, H? [as *P. persica*, reported in the wild at Peacock Flats, O and Kīpuka Puaulu, H, perhaps persisting plantings or escapes]); Oppenheimer 2003:22 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:475 (KEY), 476 (DESCR, as *P. p.* vars. *persica* & *nucipersica*); Rohrer 2014:352 (no varieties of *P. persica* recognized); Oppenheimer 2019:8 (EM? [as *P. p.* var. *nucipersica*, adventive, Kēōkea]); Brock et al. 2023:138 (K); Kerr s.n. BISH 444056 (O†, 1946)
Pyracantha angustifolia (Franch.) C.K.Schneid. [narrow-leaved firethorn]	nat		lc				K				M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1105 (K, H); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:9 (K, remove H [re-IDed as *P. koidzumii*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:477 (DESCR); Starr et al. 2008:48 (EM); Pratt & Bio 2012:78 (H)
Pyracantha crenulata (D.Don) M.Roem. [firethorn]	nat		lc				K						H	Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:9 (NEWNAT/K, H, DESCR, *P. angustifolia* misapplied, in part = *P. crenatoserrata*); Staples & Herbst 2005:477 (DESCR); Feng et al. 2021:244 (Syn. *P. crenatoserrata* = *P. crenulata*)
Pyracantha koidzumii (Hayata) Rehder [Koidzumi's firethorn]	nat		en				K				M		H	Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:9 (NEWNAT/K, H, DESCR, *P. angustifolia* misapplied, in part = *P. koidzumii*); Starr et al. 2003:31 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:477 (DESCR)
Rosa × *damascena* Mill. [summer damask rose]	nat								Mo		M		H	Staples et al. 2002:14 (NEWNAT/Mo, EM, H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:11 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:480 (KEY, DESCR); Note: stabilized hybrid

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Rosaceae (continued)**														
Rosa laevigata Michx. [Cherokee rose]	nat						K	O		L	M		H	Nagata 1995:12 (NEWNAT/L); Staples & Herbst 2005:480 (KEY), 481 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012a:61 (H); Frohlich & Lau 2014:14 (O); Brock et al. 2023:138 (K); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:64 (EM)
Rubus argutus Link [prickly Florida blackberry, ʻōhelo ʻeleʻele]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1107 (K, O, M, H); Hughes 1995:9 (Mo)
Rubus discolor Weihe & Nees [Himalayan blackberry]	nat							O ☠			M			Wagner et al. 1990:1106 (O?, WM? [patches noted at Lanipō Trail, O, and Kaulalewelewe, WM]); Conant 1996:1 (NEWNAT/O); Starr & Starr 2011:32 (EM)
Rubus ellipticus Sm. var. *obcordatus* Focke [yellow Himalayan raspberry]	nat		lc					O †					H	Wagner et al. 1990:1107 (H); Frohlich & Lau 2007:10 (O); Wagner et al. 2012:62 (O plants controlled, not definitely nat.); Jean Fujikawa pers. comm. 2025 (O†, 2012)
Rubus glaucus Benth.	nat										M		H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:1106 (H? [reported as nat. in Puna District along Wright Road, but fertile spm. needed to confirm ID]); Starr et al. 2003:31 (NEWNAT/EM)
Rubus hawaiensis A.Gray [ʻākala, ʻākalakala, kala]	end			fac			K		Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1109 (K, Mo, M, H); Note: this was planted at the Kaʻala summit on O at one point but there are no known natural occurrences on the island
Rubus macraei A.Gray [ʻākala, ʻākalakala, kala]	end	soc		facu							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1109 (EM, H)
Rubus niveus Thunb. [hill raspberry, Mysore raspberry]	nat						K				M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1110 (EM, H); Nagata 1995:12 (H); Flynn & Lorence 1998:6 (K)
Rubus rosifolius Sm. [thimbleberry, Mauritius raspberry]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1110 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Rubus sieboldii Blume [Molucca raspberry]	nat						K						H	Wagner et al. 1990:1110 (K); Parker & Parsons 2012b:72 (H)
Rubus ulmifolius Schott var. *inermis* (Willd.) Focke	excl												H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1106 (H? [based on report by Fosberg in 1969 of escape in Hawaiʻi Volcanoes National Park residential area, no spms. seen])
▶ **Rubiaceae**														
Atractocarpus fitzalanii (F.Muell.) Puttock	nat		lc					O						Daehler & Baker 2006:11 (NEWNAT/O [as *Randia fitzalanii*], DESCR); Puttock 1999:285 (Syn. *R. fitzalanii* = *A. fitzalanii*)
Bobea brevipes A.Gray [ʻahakea lau liʻi, ʻakupa]	end		en	facu			K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:1115 (K, O)
Bobea elatior Gaudich. [ʻahakea lau nui]	end		vu	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1115 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Bobea sandwicensis (A.Gray) Hillebr. [ʻahakea]	end	soc	vu					O ®	Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1117 (O, Mo, L, M)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Rubiaceae (continued)**														
Bobea timonioides (Hook.f.) Hillebr. [ʻahakea]	end	soc	en				K	O †			M †		H ®	Wagner et al. 1990:1118 (K, O, EM, H); Lorence et al. 1995:49 (K); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025/Kawelo USARMY 001 BISH (O†, 2004); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025/Medeiros 553a BISH (M†, 1983)
Cinchona calisaya Wedd.	nat		lc								M			Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:208 (NEWNAT/EM, WM)
Cinchona pubescens Vahl [quinine]	nat		lc								M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1120 (EM, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:486 (DESCR)
Coffea arabica L. [Arabian coffee, arabica coffee]	nat		en	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1120 (K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:486 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:208 (remove Ka [no evidence of nat.])
Coffea liberica W.Bull ex Hiern [Liberian coffee]	nat		lc	facu				O						Staples et al. 2002:14 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:487 (DESCR)
Coprosma cordicarpa J.Cantley, Sporck-Koehler & Chau	end		en								M			Cantley et al. 2016:37 (SPNOV/EM, DESCR, KEY)
Coprosma cymosa Hillebr. [pilo, hupilo]	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:1124 (H)
Coprosma elliptica W.R.B.Oliv. [pilo, hupilo]	end		en	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1124 (K)
Coprosma ernodeoides A.Gray [ʻaiakanēnē, kūkaenēnē, leponēnē, nēnē, pūnēnē, pilo, hupilo]	end			facu							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1125 (EM, WM? [single disjunct spm. in 1917 from Mount ʻEke bog], H)
Coprosma foliosa A.Gray [pilo, hupilo]	end		vu	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1125 (K, O, Mo, L, M)
Coprosma kauensis (A.Gray) A.Heller [kōī]	end		en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1126 (K)
Coprosma kawaikiniensis K.R.Wood, Lorence & Kiehn	end		cr				K ρ							Wood, Lorence & Kiehn 2016:23 (SPNOV/K, DESCR, KEY)
Coprosma longifolia A.Gray [pilo, hupilo]	end		en	facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1126 (O)
Coprosma menziesii A.Gray [pilo, hupilo]	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:1128 (H)
Coprosma × *molokaiensis* H.St.John	end								Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:1121 (Mo, parentage: *C. ochracea* × *C. ternata*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Coprosma montana Hillebr. [pilo, hupilo]	end		vu						Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1128 (EM, H); Wysong et al. 2007:7 (Mo)
Coprosma ochracea W.R.B.Oliv. [pilo, hupilo]	end		vu	fac				O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1129 (O, Mo, L, M, H)
Coprosma pubens A.Gray [pilo, hupilo]	end		nt	fac					Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1129 (Mo, L, M, H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Rubiaceae (continued)**														
Coprosma rhynchocarpa A.Gray [pilo, hupilo]	end		vu										H	Wagner et al. 1990:1130 (H); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:6 (EM); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:208 (remove EM [re-IDed as *C. cordicarpa*])
Coprosma stephanocarpa Hillebr. [pilo, hupilo]	end		en								M			Wagner et al. 1990:1125 (Syn. *C. stephanocarpa* = *C. foliosa*); Cantley et al. 2016:42 (RESURRECT/EM, DESCR, KEY)
Coprosma ternata W.R.B.Oliv. [pilo, hupilo]	end		en						Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1130 (Mo); Wagner & Herbst 1995:25 (WM)
Coprosma waimeae Wawra [ʻōlena]	end		vu				K							Wagner et al. 1990:1130 (K)
Cyclophyllum barbatum (G.Forst.) N.Hallé & J.Florence	nat		lc					O						Frohlich & Lau 2014:14 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Galianthe brasiliensis (Spreng.) E.L.Cabral & Bacigalupo	nat							O					H	Faccenda 2024a:96 (NEWNAT/O, H, DESCR)
Galium aparine L. [stickywilly]	nat								Mo		M			Starr & Starr 2011:31 (NEWNAT/EM); Frohlich & Lau 2012:45 (Mo, *Sherardia arvensis* misapplied, in part = *Galium aparine*)
Galium divaricatum Pourr. ex Lam. [bedstraw]	nat			fac							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1131 (EM); Wagner & Herbst 1995:25 (H); Starr & Starr 2020:28 (EM, high elevation record)
Galium parisiense L.	nat										M			Starr & Starr 2020:28 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
Gardenia brighamii H.Mann [nānū, nāʻū]	end	e	cr					O †	Mo †	L **ρ**	M †		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1132 (O, Mo, L, WM, H); PEPP 2025/Susan Ching pers. comm. 2025 (O†, 2019); PEPP 2025/Spaulding III s.n. BISH 501418 (Mo†, 1981); PEPP 2025/Forbes 2387.M BISH (M†, 1920); PEPP 2025/Carlquist 2119 RSA (H†, 1966)
Gardenia mannii H.St.John & Kuykendall [nānū, nāʻū]	end	e	cr					O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:1133 (O)
Gardenia remyi H.Mann [nānū, nāʻū]	end	e	cr				K **ρ**		Mo **ρ**		M **ρ**		H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:1133 (K, Mo, M, H)
Gynochthodes trimera (Hillebr.) Razafim. & B.Bremer [noni kuahiwi]	end	soc	nt				K ®	O		L †	M ®			Wagner et al. 1990:1157 (O, L, M [as *Morinda trimera*]); Lorence et al. 1995:50 (K); Razafimandimbison & Bremer 2011:295/Wagner et al. 2012:65 (COMBNOV, Syn. *M. trimera* = *G. trimera*); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Degener 28659 BISH (L†, 1963)
Hexasepalum apiculatum (Willd. ex Roem. & Schult.) Delprete & J.H.Kirkbr.	nat?							O ?						Imada et al. 2000:15 (NEWNAT/O [as *Diodia apiculata*]); Cabaña Fader et al. 2016:412 (COMBNOV, Syn. *D. apiculata* = *H. apiculatum*); Lorence & Faccenda 2024:180 (KEY), 181 (O? [single spm., 1987])
Hexasepalum sarmentosum (Sw.) Delprete & J.H.Kirkbr.	nat?								Mo ?					Lorence & Faccenda 2024:180, 181 (NEWNAT/Mo? [single roadside spm., 1997, Mahana], DESCR, KEY)
Kadua acuminata Cham. & Schltdl. [au, pilo]	end		lc				K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1138 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Hedyotis acuminata*]); Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:23 (Syn. *H. acuminata* = *K. acuminata*)
Kadua affinis Cham. & Schltdl. [manono]	end		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1152 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Hedyotis terminalis*]); Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:23 (Syn. *H. terminalis* = *K. affinis*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Rubiaceae (continued)**														
Kadua axillaris (Wawra) W.L.Wagner & Lorence [manono]	end		vu	fac					Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1146 (Mo, M, H [as *Hedyotis hillebrandii*]); Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:23 (COMBNOV, Syn. *H. hillebrandii* = *K. axillaris*)
Kadua centranthoides Hook. & Arn.	end			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1139 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Hedyotis centranthoides*]); Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:23 (Syn. *H. centranthoides* = *K. centranthoides*)
Kadua cookiana Cham. & Schltdl. [ʻāwiwi]	end	e	en				K						H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1140 (K, H [as *Hedyotis cookiana*]); Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:23 (Syn. *H. cookiana* = *K. cookiana*); Chamisso s.n. B (H†, 1817)
Kadua cordata Cham. & Schltdl. subsp. *cordata* [kopa]	end			fac			K	O	Mo		M ®			Wagner et al. 1990:1151 (K, O, Mo, M [as *Hedyotis schlechtendahliana* var. *schlechtendahliana*]); Wagner & Lorence 1998:316 (Syn. *H. s.* var. *schlechtendahliana* = *H. s.* subsp. *schlechtendahliana*, KEY); Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:23 (Syn. *H. s.* subsp. *schlechtendahliana* = *K. c.* subsp. *cordata*)
Kadua cordata Cham. & Schltdl. subsp. *remyi* (Hillebr.) W.L.Wagner & Lorence [kopa]	end†	e	cr	fac						L †				Wagner et al. 1990:1151 (L [as *Hedyotis schlechtendahliana* var. *remyi*]); Wagner & Lorence 1998:315/Herbst & Wagner 1999:32 (Syn. *H. s.* var. *remyi* = *H. s.* subsp. *remyi*, KEY); Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:23 (COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *H. s.* subsp. *remyi* = *K. c.* subsp. *remyi*); PEPP 2025/Zach Pezzillo pers. comm. 2025 (EXTINCT, 2019)
Kadua cordata Cham. & Schltdl. subsp. *waimeae* (Wawra) W.L.Wagner & Lorence [kopa]	end		en	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1150 (Syn. *Hedyotis glaucifolia* var. *waimeae* = *H. schlechtendahliana* var. *schlechtendahliana*); Wagner & Lorence 1998:316/Herbst & Wagner 1999:31 (RESURRECT/K, COMBNOV, STATNOV Syn. *H. g.* var. *waimeae* = *H. s.* subsp. *waimeae*, KEY); Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:23 (COMBNOV, Syn. *H. s.* subsp. *waimeae* = *K. c.* subsp. *waimeae*)
Kadua coriacea (Sm.) W.L.Wagner & Lorence [kioʻele]	end	e	cr					O †			M †		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1141 (O, M, H [as *Hedyotis coriacea*]); Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:23 (COMBNOV, Syn. *H. coriacea* = *K. coriacea*); Wilkes s.n. GH (O†, 1840); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025/Perlman 12833 PTBG (M†, 1992)
Kadua degeneri (Fosberg) W.L.Wagner & Lorence subsp. *coprosmifolia* (Fosberg) W.L.Wagner & Lorence	end†	e	cr					O †						Wagner et al. 1990:1142 (O [as *Hedyotis degeneri* var. *coprosmifolia*]); Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:23 (COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *H. d.* var. *coprosmifolia* = *K. d.* subsp. *coprosmifolia*); Wood et al. 2019/Pyle s.n. BISH 502032 (EXTINCT, 1985)
Kadua degeneri (Fosberg) W.L.Wagner & Lorence subsp. *degeneri*	end	e	cr					O						Wagner et al. 1990:1142 (O [as *Hedyotis degeneri* var. *degeneri*]); Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:24 (COMBNOV, Syn. *H. d.* var. *degeneri* = *K. d.* subsp. *degeneri*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Rubiaceae (continued)**														
Kadua elatior (H.Mann) A.Heller [ʻāwiwi, ʻuiwi (Molokaʻi)]	end			facw			K	O †	Mo		M †			Wagner et al. 1990:1142 (K, O, Mo, EM [as *Hedyotis elatior*]); Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:24 (COMBNOV, Syn. *H. elatior* = *K. elatior*); Forbes 1622.O BISH (O†, 1910); Faurie 368 BISH (M†, 1909)
Kadua fluviatilis C.N.Forbes [kamapuaʻa, pilo]	end	e	en				K	O ®						Wagner et al. 1990:1142 (K, O [as *Hedyotis fluviatilis*]); Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:24 (Syn. *H. fluviatilis* = *K. fluviatilis*)
Kadua flynnii (W.L.Wagner & Lorence) W.L.Wagner & Lorence	end	soc	cr				K							Wagner & Lorence 1998:311/Herbst & Wagner 1999:31 (SPNOV/K, DESCR [as *Hedyotis flynnii*]); Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:24 (COMBNOV, Syn. *H. flynnii* = *K. flynnii*)
Kadua foggiana (Fosberg) W.L.Wagner & Lorence	end		en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1144 (K [as *Hedyotis foggiana*]); Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:24 (COMBNOV, Syn. *H. foggiana* = *K. foggiana*)
Kadua foliosa Hillebr.	end†	soc									M †			Wagner et al. 1990:1145 (EM [as *Hedyotis foliosa*]); Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:24 (Syn. *H. foliosa* = *K. foliosa*); Wood et al. 2019/Hillebrand s.n. BISH 512436 (EXTINCT, 1872)
Kadua formosa Hillebr.	end	soc		facw							M			Wagner et al. 1990:1145 (WM [as *Hedyotis formosa*]); Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:24 (Syn. *H. formosa* = *K. formosa*)
Kadua haupuensis Lorence & W.L.Wagner	end†	e	cr				K †							Lorence et al. 2010:138 (SPNOV/K, DESCR); Wood 2012:98/Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 1998)
Kadua knudsenii Hillebr.	end		en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:1147 (K [as *Hedyotis knudsenii*]); Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:24 (Syn. *H. knudsenii* = *K. knudsenii*)
Kadua laxiflora H.Mann [pilo]	end	e	cr						Mo †	L †	M **ρ**			Wagner et al. 1990:1148 (Mo, L, WM [as *Hedyotis mannii*]); Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:24 (Syn. *H. mannii* = *K. laxiflora*); PEPP 2025/Perlman 6647 BISH (Mo†, 1987); PEPP 2025/Tangalin 45 PTBG (L†, 2004)
Kadua littoralis Hillebr.	end	soc		facw			K ®	O †	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1147 (K, O, Mo, EM, H [as *Hedyotis littoralis*]); Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:24 (Syn. *H. littoralis* = *K. littoralis*); Hillebrand 194 K (O†, 1871)
Kadua munroi (Fosberg) Govaerts [manono]	end			fac				O		L	M ®			Wagner et al. 1990:1145 (O, L [as *Hedyotis fosbergii*]); Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:24 (COMBNOV, Syn. *H. fosbergii* = *K. fosbergii*); Oppenheimer 2016:25 (EM); Govaerts 2018:78 (COMBNOV, Syn. *Kadua fosbergii* = *K. munroi*)
Kadua parvula A.Gray	end	e	cr					O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:1148 (O [as *Hedyotis parvula*]); Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:24 (Syn. *H. parvula* = *K. parvula*)
Kadua st-johnii (B.C.Stone & Lane) W.L.Wagner & Lorence	end	e	cr				K **ρ**							Wagner et al. 1990:1150 (K [as *Hedyotis st.-johnii*]); Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:24 (COMBNOV, Syn. *H. st.-johnii* = *K. st.-johnii*); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *st-johnii*)
Kadua tryblium (D.R.Herbst & W.L.Wagner) W.L.Wagner & Lorence	end	soc	en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1155 (K [as *Hedyotis tryblium*]); Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:24 (COMBNOV, Syn. *H. tryblium* = *K. tryblium*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Rubiaceae (continued)**														
Mitracarpus hirtus (L.) DC.	nat			fac							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1156 (H); Starr et al. 2003:31 (EM); Lorence & Faccenda 2024:180 (KEY), 183 (note)
Morinda citrifolia L. [noni, Indian mulberry]	pol		lc	facu		Ni	K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1157 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:483 (KEY), 493 (DESCR); Munro 32 BISH (L†, 1913)
Nertera granadensis (Mutis ex L.f.) Druce [mākole]	ind			facw			K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1158 (K, O, Mo, WM, H [as *N. granadensis*]); Heads 1996:388/Herbst & Wagner 1999:31 (COMBNOV, Syn. *N. granadensis* = *Coprosma granadensis*); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:8 (EM); Wagner et al. 2012:65 (Syn. *C. granadensis* = *N. granadensis*)
Oldenlandia corymbosa L.	nat			facu			K	O			M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1141 (O, EM, H [as *Hedyotis corymbosa*]); Lorence et al. 1995:50 (K); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:12 (WM); Starr et al. 2002:24 (H); Starr et al. 2006:40 (Ka); Groeninchkx et al. 2009:125/Wagner et al. 2012:64 (Syn. *H. corymbosa* = *O. corymbosa*); Lorence & Faccenda 2024:180 (KEY), 183 (note)
Oldenlandiopsis callitrichoides (Griseb.) Terrell & W.H.Lewis	nat			facu				O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:1139 (O, M [as *Hedyotis callitrichoides*]); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:12 (WM); Terrell & Lewis 1990:185/Wagner et al. 2012:63 (COMBNOV, Syn. *H. callitrichoides* = *O. callitrichoides*)
Paederia foetida L. [maile pilau, skunk vine]	nat			upl			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1160 (K, O, H [as *P. scandens*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:25 (Syn. *P. scandens* = *P. foetida*); Starr et al. 1999:14 (EM); Oppenheimer 2003:23 (WM)
Pentas lanceolata (Forssk.) Deflers [pentas]	nat			facu			K	O			M		H	Nagata 1995:12 (NEWNAT/H); Starr et al. 2002:24 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:485 (KEY), 495 (DESCR); Faccenda 2024b:130 (O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:208 (K)
Psychotria fauriei (H.Lév.) Fosberg [kōpiko]	end		en	fac				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1163 (O)
Psychotria grandiflora H.Mann [kōpiko]	end	e	cr	facu			K ρ							Wagner et al. 1990:1163 (K)
Psychotria greenwelliae Fosberg [kōpiko]	end		en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:1164 (K); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:6 (O); Kiehn & Imada 2010:27 (remove O [re-IDed as *P. mariniana* & *P. hathewayi*])
Psychotria hathewayi Fosberg var. *brevipetiolata* Fosberg [kōpiko]	end		en	facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1165 (O)
Psychotria hathewayi Fosberg var. *hathewayi* [kōpiko]	end		en	facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1165 (O)
Psychotria hawaiiensis (A.Gray) Fosberg var. *hawaiiensis* [kōpiko ʻula, ʻōpiko]	end		nt	facu					Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1165 (Mo, M, H)
Psychotria hawaiiensis (A.Gray) Fosberg var. *hillebrandii* (Rock) Fosberg [kōpiko ʻula, ʻōpiko]	end		nt	facu					Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1165 (Mo, M, H)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Rubiaceae (continued)**														
Psychotria hawaiiensis (A.Gray) Fosberg var. *scoriacea* (Rock) Fosberg [kōpiko ʻula, ʻōpiko]	end		vu	facu							M †		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1165 (M, H); Rock 8542 BISH (M†, 1910)
Psychotria hexandra H.Mann var. *hexandra* [kōpiko]	end		en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1166 (K [as *P. h.* subsp. *hexandra*, *P. h.* var. *hirta*, *P. h.* var. *kealiae*]); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005– (Syn. *P. h.* var. *hirta*, *P. h.* var. *kealiae* = *P. h.* var. *hexandra*; accessed Oct 2022)
Psychotria hexandra H.Mann var. *oahuensis* O.Deg. & Fosberg [kōpiko]	end	e	cr	facu				O ρ						Wagner et al. 1990:1166 (O [as *P. h.* subsp. *oahuensis*, *P. h.* var. *hosakana*, *P. h.* var. *rockii*]); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005– (Syn. *P. h.* var. *hosakana*, *P. h.* var. *rockii* = *P. h.* var. *oahuensis*; accessed Oct 2022)
Psychotria hobdyi Sohmer [kōpiko]	end	e	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:1166 (K)
Psychotria kaduana (Cham. & Schltdl.) Fosberg [kōpiko kea]	end		vu	facu			K	O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1168 (K, O, Mo, L, M); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:208 (remove L [no evidence of presence])
Psychotria mariniana (Cham. & Schltdl.) Fosberg [kōpiko]	end		vu	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1169 (K, O, Mo, L, M)
Psychotria mauiensis Fosberg [ʻōpiko]	end		lc	facu			K		Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1169 (K, Mo, L, M, H)
Psychotria wawrae Sohmer [kōpiko]	end	soc	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:1170 (K)
Psydrax odorata (G.Forst.) A.C.Sm. & S.P.Darwin [alaheʻe, ōʻheʻe, walaheʻe]	ind		lc				K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1119 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Canthium odoratum*]); Smith 1988:230/Herbst & Wagner 1999:31 (COMBNOV, Syn. *C. odoratum* = *P. odorata*); Staples & Herbst 2005:484 (KEY), 499 (DESCR)
Richardia brasiliensis Gomes	nat						K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1171 (K, O, L, EM, H); Oppenheimer 2006:13 (Mo); Imada et al. 2008:14 (WM, remove Mo, EM [re-IDed as *Richardia scabra*]); Lorence & Faccenda 2024:180 (KEY), 183 (note)
Richardia scabra L.	nat						K	O	Mo		M		H	Lorence et al. 1995:50 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2003:23 (WM); Imada et al. 2008:14 (O, Mo, EM, *R. brasiliensis* misapplied, in part = *R. scabra*); Pratt & Bio 2012:79 (H); Lorence & Faccenda 2024:180 (KEY), 183 (note)
Serissa japonica (Thunb.) Thunb. [serissa]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1997:61 (NEWNAT/H); Staples & Herbst 2005:484, 485 (KEY), 498 (DESCR)
Sherardia arvensis L. [field madder, spurwort]	nat										M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1171 (EM, H); Oppenheimer 2008:34 (Mo); Frohlich & Lau 2012:45 (remove Mo [re-IDed as *Galium aparine*])
Spermacoce alata Aubl.	nat						K	O						Lorence et al. 1995:51 (NEWNAT/K, KEY [as *S. latifolia*]); Oppenheimer 2004:17 (EM); Lorence & Flynn 2006:4 (KEY); Oppenheimer 2010:38 (Mo); Imada & Kennedy 2020:85 (O); Lorence & Faccenda 2024 (Syn. *S. latifolia* = *S. alata*, remove M [re-IDed as *S. remota*], remove Mo [re-IDed as *Spermacoce sp.*], KEY)
Spermacoce brownii Rusby	nat												H	Lorence & Faccenda 2024 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR, KEY)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Rubiaceae (continued)**														
Spermacoce exilis (L.O.Williams) C.D.Adams ex W.C.Burger & C.M.Taylor	nat			facu							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1173 (M, H [as *S. mauritiana*]); Lorence et al. 1995:51 (H, Syn. *S. mauritiana* = *S. exilis*, KEY); Wagner et al. 1997:61 (NEWNAT/H [as *S. capitata*], DESCR); Lorence & Flynn 2006:4 (*S. capitata* misapplied = *S. exilis*, KEY); Lorence & Faccenda 2024 (KEY)
Spermacoce ocymifolia Willd.	nat						K	O						Lorence & Faccenda 2024 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR, KEY); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:209 (O)
Spermacoce prostrata Aubl.	nat			fac				O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1173 (H? [as *S. prostrata*, reportedly collected in Hilo, but spm. not seen]); Lorence et al. 1995:52 (NEWNAT/H [as *S. ovalifolia*], KEY, DESCR); Wagner et al. 1997:61 (O); Oppenheimer 2003:23 (EM, WM, *S. ovalifolia* misapplied = *S. prostrata*); Lorence & Flynn 2006:4/Lorence & Faccenda 2024 (KEY)
Spermacoce remota Lam. [buttonweed]	nat		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1173 (K, O, M, H [as *S. assurgens*]); Lorence et al. 1995:51/Lorence & Flynn 2006:4/Lorence & Faccenda 2024 (KEY); Oppenheimer 2003:23 (Mo, L); Acevedo-Rodríguez & Strong 2012:847 (Syn. *S. assurgens* = *S. remota*)
Spermacoce sp. A	nat								Mo					Lorence & Faccenda 2024 (NEWNAT/Mo, DESCR, KEY)
▶ **Rutaceae**														
Bergera koenigii L. [curry tree]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:509 (DESCR [as *Murraya koenigii*]); Mou et al. 2023:160 (DESCR, KEY, Syn. *M. koenigii* = *B. koenigii*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:209 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Flindersia brayleyana F.Muell. [Queensland maple, silkwood]	nat		lc				K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1175 (H); Oppenheimer 2003:24 (WM); Starr et al. 2004:27 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:500 (KEY), 509 (DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:140 (K); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:209 (O)
Melicope adscendens (H.St.John & E.P.Hume) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	e	cr								M ρ			Wagner et al. 1990:1183 (EM [as *Pelea adscendens*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:120 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. adscendens* = *M. adscendens*)
Melicope anisata (H.Mann) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [mokihana, mokehana]	end		vu	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1183 (K [as *Pelea anisata*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:122 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. anisata* = *M. anisata*)
Melicope balloui (Rock) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	e	cr								M			Wagner et al. 1990:1183 (EM [as *Pelea balloui*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. balloui* = *M. balloui*)
Melicope barbigera A.Gray [uahiapele, alani, alani kuahiwi]	end		en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:1184 (K [as *Pelea barbigera*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:122 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. barbigera* = *M. barbigera*)
Melicope christophersenii (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	e	en	facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1184 (O [as *Pelea christophersenii*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. christophersenii* = *M. christophersenii*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Rutaceae (continued)**														
Melicope cinerea A.Gray [alani, alani kuahiwi, manena]	end	soc	en					O						Wagner et al. 1990:1185 (O [as *Pelea cinerea*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:122 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. cinerea* = *M. cinerea*)
Melicope clusiifolia (A.Gray) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [kūkaemoa (Kaua‘i), kolokolo mokihana, alani, alani kuahiwi]	end		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1185 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Pelea clusiifolia*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:122 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. clusiifolia* = *M. clusiifolia*)
Melicope cornuta (Hillebr.) Appelhans, K.R. Wood & W.L. Wagner var. *cornuta*	end	e	cr					O ρ						Wagner et al. 1990:1210 (O [as *Platydesma cornuta* var. *cornuta*]); Appelhans et al. 2017:129 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. c.* var. *cornuta* = *M. c.* var. *cornuta*)
Melicope cornuta (Hillebr.) Appelhans, K.R. Wood & W.L. Wagner var. *decurrens* (B.C.Stone) Appelhans, K.R.Wood & W.L.Wagner	end	e	cr					O						Wagner et al. 1990:1210 (O [as *Platydesma cornuta* var. *decurrens*]); Appelhans et al. 2017:131 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. c.* var. *decurrens* = *M. c.* var. *decurrens*)
Melicope cruciata (A.Heller) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [pilo ‘ula, alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	soc	cr	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1186 (K [as *Pelea cruciata*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. cruciata* = *M. cruciata*)
Melicope degeneri (B.C.Stone) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	e	cr	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1186 (K [as *Pelea degeneri*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:122 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. degeneri* = *M. degeneri*)
Melicope elleryana (F.Muell.) T.G.Hartley [pink euodia]	nat		lc					O						Frohlich & Lau 2012:46 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Melicope elliptica A.Gray [leiohi‘iaka, kaleiohi‘iaka, alani, alani kuahiwi]	end		vu					O	Mo		M †			Wagner et al. 1990:1188 (O, WM [as *Pelea elliptica*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:122 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. elliptica* = *M. elliptica*); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:7 (Mo); Hillebrand 1888 (M†, 1871)
Melicope feddei (H.Lév.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end		vu	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1188 (K [as *Pelea feddei*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. feddei* = *M. feddei*)
Melicope haleakalae (B.C.Stone) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	soc	en								M			Wagner et al. 1990:1189 (EM [as *Pelea haleakalae*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:122 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. haleakalae* = *M. haleakalae*)
Melicope haupuensis (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	e	cr				K ρ							Wagner et al. 1990:1189 (K [as *Pelea haupuensis*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:120 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. haupuensis* = *M. haupuensis*)
Melicope hawaiensis (Wawra) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [mokihana kūkae moa, manena, alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	soc	vu						Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1189 (Mo, L, M, H [as *Pelea hawaiensis*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. hawaiensis* = *M. hawaiensis*); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Wood 12744 PTBG (L†, 2008)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Rutaceae (continued)**														
Melicope hiiakae (B.C.Stone) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	e	en					O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:1206 (Syn. *Pelea hiiakae* = *P. wawraeana*); Hartley & Stone 1989:122 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. hiiakae* = *M. hiiakae*); Wagner & Herbst 1999:1894 (RESURRECT/O)
Melicope hosakae (H.St.John) W.L.Wagner & R.K.Shannon [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end		en					O						Wagner et al. 1990:1190 (O [as *Pelea honoluluensis*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV Syn. *P. honoluluensis* = *Melicope honoluluensis*); Wagner & Shannon 1998:16 (COMBNOV Syn. *M. honoluluensis* [nom. illeg.] = *M. hosakae*)
Melicope iolensis K.R.Wood, Lorence & W.L.Wagner	end						K **ρ**							Wood et al. 2024:240 (SPNOV/K, DESCR, KEY)
Melicope kaalaensis (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end		vu					O						Wagner et al. 1990:1190 (O [as *Pelea kaalaensis*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. kaalaensis* = *M. kaalaensis*)
Melicope kavaiensis (H.Mann) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [pilo ʻula, alani, alani kuahiwi]	end		en	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1192 (K [as *Pelea kavaiensis*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. kavaiensis* = *M. kavaiensis*)
Melicope knudsenii (Hillebr.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	e	cr				K **ρ**				M **ρ**			Wagner et al. 1990:1192 (K, EM [as *Pelea knudsenii*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. knudsenii* = *M. knudsenii*)
Melicope lydgatei (Hillebr.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	e	cr	fac				O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:1193 (O [as *Pelea lydgatei*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. lydgatei* = *M. lydgatei*)
Melicope macropus (Hillebr.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end†	soc	ex				K †							Wagner et al. 1990:1193 (K [as *Pelea macropus*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. macropus* = *M. macropus*); Wood 2012:98/Wood et al. 2019 (EXTINCT, 1995)
Melicope makahae (B.C.Stone) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	e	en					O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:1194 (O [as *Pelea makahae*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. makahae* = *M. makahae*)
Melicope molokaiensis (Hillebr.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end		en						Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1194 (Mo, EM, WM [as *Pelea molokaiensis*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. molokaiensis* = *M. molokaiensis*)
Melicope mucronulata (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	e	cr						Mo **ρ**		M †			Wagner et al. 1990:1196 (Mo, EM [as *Pelea mucronulata*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. mucronulata* = *M. mucronulata*); PEPP 2025/Forbes 2083.M BISH (M†, 1920)
Melicope munroi (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	e	cr						Mo †	L **ρ**				Wagner et al. 1990:1196 (L [as *Pelea munroi*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. munroi* = *M. munroi*); Herbst & Wagner 1999:32 (Mo); PEPP 2025/Rock 10222 BISH (Mo†, 1910)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Rutaceae (continued)**														
Melicope nealae (B.C.Stone) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	soc	cr				K **ρ**							Wagner et al. 1990:1196 (K [as *Pelea nealae*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. nealae* = *M. nealae*); Wood 2012:99 (EXTINCT); Wood & Walsh 2022:32 (REDISCOVERY/K)
Melicope oahuensis (H.Lév.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end		en	facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1196 (O [as *Pelea oahuensis*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:122 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. oahuensis* = *M. oahuensis*)
Melicope obovata (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end†	soc	ex							L ?†	M ?†			Wagner et al. 1990:1197 (L?, M? [as *Pelea obovata*, known only from the type, from M or possibly L]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. obovata* = *M. obovata*); Wood et al. 2019/Lydgate 109 BISH (EXTINCT, 1921)
Melicope oppenheimeri K.R.Wood, Appelhans & W.L.Wagner [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end		cr								M **ρ**			Wood, Appelhans & Wagner 2016:53 (SPNOV/WM, DESCR, KEY)
Melicope orbicularis (Hillebr.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end		en	facu							M			Wagner et al. 1990:1197 (EM, WM [as *Pelea orbicularis*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. orbicularis* = *M. orbicularis*)
Melicope ovalis (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	e	en								M			Wagner et al. 1990:1198 (EM [as *Pelea ovalis*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:122 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. ovalis* = *M. ovalis*)
Melicope ovata (H.St.John & E.P.Hume) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end		en				K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:1198 (K [as *Pelea ovata*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. ovata* = *M. ovata*); Wagner & Shannon 1998:17 (O)
Melicope pallida (Hillebr.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	e	cr				K	O †						Wagner et al. 1990:1198 (K, O [as *Pelea pallida*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. pallida* = *M. pallida*); Lorence et al. 1995:52 (REDISCOVER/K); Miles K. Thomas pers. obs./Montgomery s.n. BISH 76100 (O†, 1970)
Melicope paniculata (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	e	cr	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1199 (K [as *Pelea paniculata*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:122 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. paniculata* = *M. paniculata*); Lorence et al. 1995:53 (REDISCOVER/K)
Melicope peduncularis (H.Lév.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end		vu				K	O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1199 (K, O, Mo, M [as *Pelea peduncularis*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:122 (COMBNOV, Syn. *Pelea peduncularis* = *Melicope peduncularis*)
Melicope pseudoanisata (Rock) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end		vu	fac							M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1200 (H [as *Pelea pseudoanisata*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. pseudoanisata* = *M. pseudoanisata*); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005– (EM; accessed Oct 2022)
Melicope puberula (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	e	en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1202 (K [as *Pelea puberula*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. puberula* = *M. puberula*)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Rutaceae (continued)**														
Melicope quadrangularis (H.St.John & E.P.Hume) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	e	cr	fac			K **ρ**							Wagner et al. 1990:1202 (K [as *Pelea quadrangularis*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:122 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. quadrangularis* = *M. quadrangularis*); Lorence et al. 1995:53 (REDISCOVER); Wood 2012:99 (EXTINCT); Wood & Kirkpatrick 2014:30 (REDISCOVER)
Melicope radiata (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end		vu										H	Wagner et al. 1990:1202 (H [as *Pelea radiata*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. radiata* = *M. radiata*)
Melicope reflexa (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	e	cr						Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:1203 (Mo [as *Pelea reflexa*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:122 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. reflexa* = *M. reflexa*)
Melicope remyi (Sherff) Appelhans, K.R.Wood & W.L.Wagner	end	e	en										H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:1210 (H [as *Platydesma remyi*]); Appelhans et al. 2017:131 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. remyi* = *M. remyi*)
Melicope rostrata (Hillebr.) Appelhans, K.R.Wood & W.L.Wagner [pilo kea lau li‘i]	end	e	cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:1210 (K [as *Platydesma rostrata*]); Appelhans et al. 2017:132 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. rostrata* = *M. rostrata*)
Melicope rotundifolia (A.Gray) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end		en	facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1203 (O [as *Pelea rotundifolia*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:122 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. rotundifolia* = *M. rotundifolia*)
Melicope saint-johnii (E.P.Hume) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	e	en					O						Wagner et al. 1990:1203 (O [as *Pelea saint-johnii*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. saint-johnii* = *M. saint-johnii*)
Melicope sandwicensis (Hook. & Arn.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	soc	en					O						Wagner et al. 1990:1204 (O [as *Pelea sandwicensis*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. sandwicensis* = *M. sandwicensis*)
Melicope sessilis (H.Lév.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end			facu					Mo		M		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1199 (Mo [as *Pelea parvifolia*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:121 (Mo, EM, WM, NOMNOV, Syn. *Pelea parvifolia* = *Melicope mauii*); Herbst & Wagner 1999:32/Hartley 2001:288 (COMBNOV, Syn. *Melicope mauii* [nom. illeg.] = *Melicope sessilis*); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:210 (H† [Volcano, 1918]); Rock s.n. BISH 579676 (H†, 1918)
Melicope spathulata A.Gray [pilo kea]	end		lc	fac			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1211 (K, O, M, H [as *Platydesma spathulata*]); Appelhans et al. 2017:132 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. spathulata* = *M. spathulata*)
Melicope stonei K.R.Wood, Appelhans & W.L.Wagner [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end		cr				K **ρ**							Wood et al. 2017:121 (SPNOV/K, DESCR, KEY)
Melicope volcanica (A.Gray) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end		vu	fac					Mo †	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1205 (L, EM, H [as *Pelea volcanica*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:122 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. volcanica* = *M. volcanica*); Oppenheimer 2008:34 (Mo); Forbes 316.Mo US (Mo†, 1912)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Rutaceae (continued)**														
Melicope waialealae (Wawra) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani wai, ʻānonia, alani, alani kuahiwi]	end		en	obl			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1206 (K [as *Pelea waialealae*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:122 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. waialealae* = *M. waialealae*)
Melicope wailauensis (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end†	soc							Mo †					Wagner et al. 1990:1206 (Mo [as *Pelea wailauensis*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:122 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. wailauensis* = *M. wailauensis*); Wood et al. 2019/St.John 13262 BISH (EXTINCT, 1933)
Melicope wawraeana (Rock) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end		vu	fac			K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:1206 (K, O [as *Pelea wawraeana*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:122 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. wawraeana* = *M. wawraeana*)
Melicope zahlbruckneri (Rock) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone [alani, alani kuahiwi]	end	e	cr										H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:1208 (H [as *Pelea zahlbruckneri*]); Hartley & Stone 1989:122 (COMBNOV, Syn. *P. zahlbruckneri* = *M. zahlbruckneri*)
Murraya paniculata (L.) Jack [mock orange, Chinese box, orange jasmine, orange jessamine, alahe‘e haole]	nat						K	O			M			Kraus 2003:77 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Starr et al. 2003:32 (EM, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:508 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:46 (K)
Ruta chalepensis L. [fringed rue]	nat										M			Starr et al. 2004:27 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR [as *R. graveolens*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:500 (KEY), 510 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:210 (*R. graveolens* misapplied = *R. chalepensis*)
Triphasia trifolia (Burm.f.) P.Wilson [limeberry]	nat			upl			K ?	O						Staples & Herbst 2005:500 (KEY), 510 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:22 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:156 (K? [adventive, Allerton Garden, 2021])
Zanthoxylum dipetalum H.Mann var. *dipetalum* [kāwa‘u, kāwa‘u kua kuku kapa]	end	soc	vu				K	O ®	Mo †		M ®		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1214 (K, O, Mo, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:210 (WM); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs. (Mo†, 1985)
Zanthoxylum dipetalum H.Mann var. *tomentosum* Rock [kāwa‘u, kāwa‘u kua kuku kapa]	end	e	cr										H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:1214 (H)
Zanthoxylum hawaiiense Hillebr. [a‘e, mānele, hea‘e]	end	e	vu				K ®		Mo ®	L †	M ®		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1214 (Mo, L, M, H); Lorence et al. 1995:54 (K); Wood 2007:16 (WM); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Forbes 2.L BISH (L†, 1913)
Zanthoxylum kauaense A.Gray [a‘e, mānele, hea‘e]	end	soc	nt				K	O ®	Mo ®	L	M ®		H ®	Wagner et al. 1990:1215 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Zanthoxylum oahuense Hillebr. [a‘e, mānele, hea‘e]	end	e	vu	facu				O **ρ**						Wagner et al. 1990:1216 (O)
▶ **Salicaceae**														
Dovyalis hebecarpa (Gardner) Warb. [Ceylon gooseberry, ketambilla]	nat			facu			K	O					H	Herbst 1998:3 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:336 (KEY, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2014:9 (O); Brock et al. 2023:141 (K)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Salicaceae (continued)**														
Flacourtia indica (Burm.f.) Merr. [governor's plum, ramontchi]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:337 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:17 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Flacourtia zippelii Slooten	nat		lc					O						Frohlich & Lau 2020:62 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Xylosma crenata (H.St.John) H.St.John	end	e	cr	fac			K ρ							Wagner et al. 1990:722 (K [as *X. crenatum*]); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *crenata*)
Xylosma hawaiensis Seem. [maua, a‘e (Maui)]	end		lc				K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:722 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *X. hawaiiense*]); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *hawaiensis*)
▶ **Santalaceae**														
Exocarpos gaudichaudii A.DC. [hulumoa, kaumahana, heau, au]	end	soc	en					O ®	Mo	L †	M ®		H ®	Wagner et al. 1990:1218 (Ni, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:210 (remove Ni, Ka [no evidence of presence]); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Wood 8938 PTBG (L†, 2001)
Exocarpos luteolus C.N.Forbes [heau, au]	end	e	cr	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1218 (K)
Exocarpos menziesii Stauffer [heau, au]	end	e	en							L †			H	Wagner et al. 1990:1218 (L, H); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./St.John 22596 BISH (L†, 1947)
Korthalsella complanata (Tiegh.) Engl. [hulumoa, kaumahana]	end						K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1338 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Molvray 1997:270 (Syn. *K. complanata* = *K. taenioides* f. *taenioides*, status change from end to ind); Herbst & Wagner 1999:32 (recommend against adopting Molvray 1997 pending further evaluation); Degener 35821 BISH (L†, 1965)
Korthalsella cylindrica (Tiegh.) Engl. [hulumoa, kaumahana]	end							O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1339 (O, Mo, L, M, H); Molvray 1997:271 (status change from end to ind); Herbst & Wagner 1999:32 (recommend against adopting Molvray 1997 pending further evaluation)
Korthalsella degeneri Danser [hulumoa, kaumahana]	end	e						O						Wagner et al. 1990:1339 (O); Molvray 1997:270, 271 (COMBNOV, STATNOV [as *K. taenioides* f. *horneana*], Syn. *K. degeneri*, status change from end to ind); Herbst & Wagner 1999:32 (recommend against adopting Molvray 1997)
Korthalsella latissima (Tiegh.) Danser [hulumoa, kaumahana]	end						K	O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:1339 (K, O, H); Molvray 1997:271 (COMBNOV [as *K. taenioides* f. pendula], Syn. *K. latissima*, status change from end to ind); Herbst & Wagner 1999:32 (recommend against adopting Molvray 1997 pending further evaluation)
Korthalsella platycaula (Tiegh.) Engl. [hulumoa, kaumahana]	ind						K	O		L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1340 (K, O, L, EM); Molvray 1997:270 (Syn. *K. platycaula* = *K. taenioides* f. *taenioides*, status change from end to ind); Herbst & Wagner 1999:32 (recommend against adopting Molvray 1997 pending further evaluation); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Degener 28532 BISH (L†, 1963)
Korthalsella remyana Tiegh. [hulumoa, kaumahana]	end						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1340 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Molvray 1997:271 (COMBNOV, STATNOV [as *K. taenioides* f. *remyana*], Syn. *K. remyana*, status change from end to ind); Herbst & Wagner 1999:32 (recommend against adopting Molvray 1997)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Santalaceae (continued)**														
Santalum album L. [Indian sandalwood, white sandalwood]	nat		vu				K ?	O						Wagner et al. 1990:1220 (K?, O? [forestry planting, but no nat. spms.]); Staples & Herbst 2005:511 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2008:9 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Santalum ellipticum Gaudich. [ʻiliahialoʻe, lāʻau ala, coast sandalwood]	end				La	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1220 (La, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Starr & Starr 2013b (Note: La population reintroduced from Makapuʻu, O after natural population destroyed by rabbits in early 1900s); Naomi Worcester pers. comm. 2025 (Note: recently introduced to Ku for restoration and not yet established)
Santalum freycinetianum Gaudich. [ʻiliahi, lāʻau ala, sandalwood]	end		en	facu				O			M			Wagner et al. 1990:1221 (O, Mo [as *S. freycinetianum* var. *freycinetianum*]); Oppenheimer 2008:34 (WM); Harbaugh et al. 2010:833 (remove Mo [re-IDed as *S. haleakalae* var. *lanaiense*], KEY, DESCR)
Santalum haleakalae Hillebr. var. *haleakalae* [ʻiliahi, lāʻau ala, sandalwood]	end	soc	en								M			Wagner et al. 1990:1222 (EM [as *S. haleakalae*]); Harbaugh et al. 2010:833 (now var. *haleakalae* with addition of *S. haleakalae* var. *lanaiense*, KEY, DESCR)
Santalum haleakalae Hillebr. var. *lanaiense* (Rock) Harbaugh [ʻiliahi, lāʻau ala, sandalwood]	end	e	cr						Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1221 (L, M [as *S. freycinetianum* var. *lanaiense*]); Harbaugh et al. 2010:834 (COMBNOV, Syn. *S. freycinetianum* var. *lanaiense* = *S. haleakalae* var. *lanaiense*, add Mo, KEY, DESCR)
Santalum involutum H.St.John	end	e	cr	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1221 (Syn. *S. involutum* = *S. freycinetianum* var. *pyrularium*); Harbaugh et al. 2010:835 (RESURRECT/K, KEY, DESCR)
Santalum paniculatum Hook. & Arn. var. *paniculatum* [ʻiliahi, lāʻau ala, sandalwood]	end		vu										H	Wagner et al. 1990:1222 (H)
Santalum paniculatum Hook. & Arn. var. *pilgeri* (Rock) Stemmerm. [ʻiliahi, lāʻau ala, sandalwood]	end		vu										H	Wagner et al. 1990:1222 (H)
Santalum pyrularium A.Gray [ʻiliahi, lāʻau ala, sandalwood]	end		en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1221 (K [as *S. freycinetianum* var. *pyrularium*]); Harbaugh et al. 2010:836 (Syn. *S. f.* var. *pyrularium* = *S. pyrularium*, KEY, DESCR)
▶ **Sapindaceae**														
Alectryon macrococcus Radlk. var. *auwahiensis* G.Linney [māhoe, ʻalaʻalahua]	end	e	cr								M ρ			Wagner et al. 1990:1225 (EM)
Alectryon macrococcus Radlk. var. *macrococcus* [māhoe, ʻalaʻalahua]	end	e	cr				K ρ	O ρ	Mo ρ		M ρ			Wagner et al. 1990:1225 (K, O, Mo, WM); Oppenheimer 2003:24 (EM)
Allophylus cobbe (L.) Forsyth f.	nat		lc					O						Frohlich & Lau 2008:9 (NEWNAT/O); Wagner et al. 2012:69 (O record adventive, not followed)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Sapindaceae (continued)**														
Cardiospermum grandiflorum Sw. [heartseed, balloon vine]	nat							O						Wagner et al. 1990:1226 (O); Staples & Herbst 2005:517 (DESCR)
Cardiospermum halicacabum L. [heartseed, balloon vine, pōniu, ʻinalua, haleakaiʻa]	ind/ nat?		lc	upl		Ni	K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1226 (Ni, K, O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:517 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:210 (remove Mo [no evidence of nat.]); Gildenhuys et al. 2015 (status change from nat? to ind/nat?, natural biogeography of this species in Pacific still unclear)
Cupaniopsis anacardioides (A.Rich.) Radlk. [carrotwood, tuckeroo]	nat		lc				K	O			M			Staples & Herbst 2005:512 (KEY), 517 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2010:15 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Starr & Starr 2011:32 (EM, DESCR); Starr & Starr 2015a:25 (K)
Dodonaea viscosa Jacq. [ʻaʻaliʻi, ʻaʻaliʻi kū makani, ʻaʻaliʻi kū ma kua, kūmakani]	ind		lc	facu		Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1227 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:512 (KEY), 513 (DESCR); Starr et al. 2006:41 (Ka); Naomi Worcester pers. comm. 2025 (Note: recently introduced to Ku for restoration and not yet established)
Filicium decipiens (Wight & Arn.) Thwaites [fern tree, niroli]	nat		lc				K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1224 (noted as cult. and may escape); Staples et al. 2002:15 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2003:24 (WM, H); Starr et al. 2004:28 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:512 (KEY), 514 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:46 (K); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:211 (Mo)
Koelreuteria elegans (Seem.) A.C.Sm. subsp. *formosana* (Hayata) F.G.Mey. [golden rain tree]	nat							O			M			Oppenheimer 2003:25 (NEWNAT/WM, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:515 (DESCR); Starr et al. 2008:48 (EM); Frohlich & Lau 2010:16 (O)
Majidea zanguebarica J.Kirk ex Oliv. [velvet seed, mgambo]	nat												H	Staples & Herbst 2005:512 (KEY), 517 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012a:61 (NEWNAT/H [as *M. zanquebarica*]); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *zanguebarica*)
Paullinia fuscescens Kunth	nat							O						Najarian & Faccenda 2023:177 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Sapindus oahuensis Hillebr. ex Radlk. [lonomea (Kauaʻi), āulu, kaulu (Oʻahu)]	end		vu				K	O						Wagner et al. 1990:1229 (K, O); Staples & Herbst 2005:512 (KEY), 517 (DESCR)
Sapindus saponaria L. subsp. *jardinianus* F.Br. ex A.R.Franck [aʻe, manele]	ind†													Wagner et al. 1990:1229 (H [as *S. saponaria*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:512 (KEY), 517 (DESCR); Franck 2024:44 (SUBSPNOV [presence in HI based on Remy 566, 1851–1855 "Isles Sandwich"], DESCR, KEY, *S. saponaria* misapplied, in part = *S. saponaria* subsp. *jardinianus*), Note: *S. saponaria* subsp. *saponaria* is commonly cult. in HI but not native
Sapindus thurstonii Rock [aʻe, mānele]	end		lc	upl									H	Wagner et al. 1990:1229 (H [as *S. saponaria*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:512 (KEY), 517 (DESCR); Franck 2024:50 (RESURRECT, Syn. *S. saponaria* misapplied, in part = *S. thurstonii*, DESCR, KEY)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Sapotaceae**														
Chrysophyllum oliviforme L. [satinleaf, caimitillo]	nat		lc			Ni ?	K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1231 (Ni?, K?, O?, M? [escaping from cult., but not truly nat.]); Lorence et al. 1995:54 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Wagner et al. 1997:62 (O, H); Oppenheimer 2003:25 (EM, WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:519 (DESCR)
Mimusops elengi L. [elengi, pogada]	nat		lc					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:520 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2014:15 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Planchonella sandwicensis (A.Gray) Pierre [ʻālaʻa, āulu, ʻēlaʻa, kaulu]	end		lc				K	O	Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1233 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Pouteria sandwicensis*]); Swenson et al. 2007/Wagner et al. 2012:69 (Syn. *Pouteria sandwicensis* = *Planchonella sandwicensis*); Havran et al. 2021:884 (remove H [re-IDed as *P. spathulata*], DESCR, KEY)
Planchonella spathulata (Hillebr.) Pierre [ʻālaʻa, āulu, ʻēlaʻa, kaulu]	end		lc				K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1233 (Syn. *P. spathulata* = *Pouteria sandwicensis*); Swenson et al. 2007/Wagner et al. 2012:69 (Syn. *Pouteria sandwicensis* = *Planchonella sandwicensis*); Havran et al. 2021:884 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H, RESURRECT, DESCR, KEY)
Sideroxylon persimile (Hemsl.) T.D.Penn. [bumelia, bully tree]	nat		lc					O			M			Starr et al. 2002:24 (NEWNAT/O, EM, DESCR); Staples et al. 2003:18 (O, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:518 (KEY), 522 (DESCR)
Sideroxylon polynesicum (Hillebr.) Smedmark & Anderb. [keahi]	ind	soc	vu				K	O	Mo	L	M		H †	Wagner et al. 1990:1232 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Nesoluma polynesicum*]); Smedmark & Anderberg 2007:1502/Wagner et al. 2012:69 (COMBNOV, Syn. *N. polynesicum* = *S. polynesicum*); Josh VanDeMark pers. comm. 2025/Gillett 1983b BISH (H†, 1966)
▶ **Scrophulariaceae**														
Bontia daphnoides L.	nat		dd								M			Staples & Herbst 2005:414 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:211 (NEWNAT/WM)
Buddleja asiatica Lour. [huelo ʻīlio, dog tail, butterfly bush]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:415 (O, Mo, M, H [as *Buddleia asiatica*]); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:5 (L); Wood 2006:16 (K); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *Buddleja*)
Buddleja davidii Franch. [orange-eyed butterfly bush, summer lilac]	nat			facu			K				M			Wagner et al. 1990:415 (K? [as *Buddleia davidii*; cult. at Kōkeʻe]); Shannon & Wagner 1996:13 (NEWNAT/K); Starr et al. 2003:26 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:205 (KEY), 206 (DESCR); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *Buddleja*)
Buddleja madagascariensis Lam. [smoke bush]	nat		lc	facu			K	O †			M		H ☠	Wagner et al. 1990:416 (H [as *Buddleia madagascariensis*]); Lorence & Flynn 1999:4 (K); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:3 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:205 (KEY), 206 (DESCR); Brock et al. 2023:156 (K? [as *B. paniculata*, Kōkeʻe State Park, spreading vegetatively]); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:211 (O, *B. paniculata*, misapplied = *B. madagascariensis*); Jean Fujikawa pers. comm. 2025 (O†, 2006); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *Buddleja*)
Leucophyllum frutescens (Berland.) I.M.Johnst.	nat?										M ?			Staples & Herbst 2005:524 (KEY), 527 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:67 (M? [adventive, Honokahua & Wailuku])

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Scrophulariaceae (continued)**														
Myoporum degeneri (G.L.Webster) O.Deg. & I.Deg.	end		en								M ρ			Wagner et al. 1990:928 (Syn. *M. degeneri* = *M. sandwicense*); Chinnock 2007:145/Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005– (RESURRECT/EM; accessed Jul 2020)
Myoporum sandwicense A.Gray subsp. *lanaiense* (G.L.Webster) Chinnock [naio, naeo, naieo, bastard sandalwood]	end		en							L				Wagner et al. 1990:928 (Syn. *M. s.* var. *lanaiense* = *M. sandwicense*); Chinnock 2007:144/Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005– (L, RESURRECT, COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *M. s.* var. *lanaiense* = *M. s.* subsp. *lanaiense*; accessed Jul 2020)
Myoporum sandwicense A.Gray subsp. *sandwicense* [naio, naeo, naieo, bastard sandalwood]	end		lc			Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:928 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:414 (DESCR); Chinnock 2007:142 (acceptance of *M. sandwicense* [as subsp. *sandwicense*]); Whistler 2011 (as indigenous sp. also occurring in Tonga [we believe this plant is actually *M. wilderi*]); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:212 (Ka); Naomi Worcester pers. comm. 2025 (recently introduced to Ku for restoration and not yet established); Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025 (recently introduced to Mi for restoration and not yet established)
Myoporum stellatum (G.L.Webster) O.Deg. & I.Deg. [naio]	end	soc	cr					O						Wagner et al. 1990:928 (Syn. *M. stellatum* = *M. sandwicense*); Chinnock 2007:146/Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005– (RESURRECT/O; accessed Jul 2020); Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025 (Note: recently introduced to Mi for restoration and not yet established)
Verbascum blattaria L. [moth mullein]	excl			upl									H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1247 (H [single spm., Humu‘ula, 1955])
Verbascum thapsus L. [woolly mullein, common mullein, flannel plant, velvet plant]	nat			upl						L ?	M ☠		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1247 (EM, H); Faccenda & Sprague 2024:149 (L? [single sterile plant at Pūlama Lāna‘i office])
Verbascum virgatum Stokes [virgate mullein, wand mullein]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:1247 (H)
▶ **Simaroubaceae**														
Ailanthus altissima (Mill.) Swingle [tree of heaven]	nat†		lc	facu			K †							Frohlich & Lau 2012:47 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Tiffani Keanini pers. comm. 2025/KISC 2018 (K†, 2011)
▶ **Solanaceae**														
Brugmansia × *candida* Pers. [angel's trumpet, nānāhonua]	nat						K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1252 (K, O, M, H [as *B. candida*]); Hughes 1995:9 (Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:528 (KEY), 530 (DESCR [as *B.* × *candida*]); Note: stabilized hybrid
Capsicum annuum L. [pepper, bird pepper, nīoi]	nat		lc				K	O	Mo †		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1253 (K, O, Mo, M [as *C. frutescens*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:528 (KEY), 532 (Syn. *C. frutescens* = *C. annuum*, DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2016:21 (H); Fosberg 13530 BISH (Mo†, 1936)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Solanaceae (continued)**														
Cestrum aurantiacum Lindl. [orange cestrum, mākāhala]	excl		lc					O ×			M ×		H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1254 (O, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:533 (KEY, DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:212 (exclude from checklist, no evidence of nat.)
Cestrum diurnum L. [day cestrum, Chinese inkberry, day jessamine, mākāhala]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:1254 (K, O, Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:533 (KEY, DESCR)
Cestrum nocturnum L. [night cestrum, Chinese inkberry, night jessamine, night blooming jasmine, ʻala aumoe]	nat		lc	facu			K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1254 (K, O); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:8 (EM); Starr et al. 2003:32 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:533 (KEY, DESCR); Oppenheimer 2007:31 (WM); Oppenheimer 2010:38 (L)
Datura metel L. [horn of plenty]	nat								Mo †	L	M †			Wagner et al. 1990:1255 (O, Mo, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:212 (L, remove O, H [no evidence of nat.]); Degener 4075 CHRB (Mo†, 1928); Handy 34.16 BISH (M†, 1934)
Datura stramonium L. [jimson weed, kīkānia, kīkānia haole]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1257 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:213 (L)
Lycium carolinianum Walter var. *sandwicense* (A.Gray) Hitchc. [ʻōhelo kai, ʻaeʻae, ʻākulikuli ʻaeʻae, ʻākulikuli kai, ʻākulikuli ʻōhelo]	ind			facu	Kl	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1257 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *L. sandwicense*]); Levin & Miller 2005:2050/Levin et al. 2007:237/Levin & Miller 2021:702 (Syn. *L. sandwicense* = *L. carolinianum* var. *sandwicense*); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spm. (R. Daehler 16, 20.i.1976)
Nicandra physalodes (L.) Gaertn. [apple of Peru]	nat						K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1260 (K, O, Mo, M, H); Oppenheimer 2010:38 (L)
Nicotiana glauca Graham [tree tobacco, wild tobacco, mustard tree, mākāhala, paka]	nat		lc	upl				O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1260 (O, L, M, Ka); Wagner & Herbst 1995:26 (H); Oppenheimer 2003:25 (Mo); Staples & Herbst 2005:528 (KEY), 540 (DESCR)
Nicotiana tabacum L. [tobacco, paka]	nat			facu	La	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1262 (La, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:528 (KEY), 540 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:213 (remove Ka [no evidence of nat.])
Nothocestrum breviflorum A.Gray [ʻaiea, hālena]	end	e	cr										H ρ	Wagner et al. 1990:1263 (H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:213 (KEY)
Nothocestrum latifolium A.Gray [ʻaiea, hālena]	end	e	en				K †	O †	Mo	L †	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1263 (K, O, Mo, L, M); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:213 (KEY); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025/Montgomery s.n. BISH 504035 (K†, 1986); Susan Ching pers. comm. 2025/Obata 90-704 BISH (O†, 1990); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs. (L†, 2005)
Nothocestrum longifolium A.Gray [ʻaiea, hālena]	end		nt	facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1264 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:213 (KEY); Hank Oppenheimer pers. obs./Tangalin 397 PTBG (L†, 2005)
Nothocestrum peltatum Skottsb. [ʻaiea, hālena]	end	e	cr				K ρ							Wagner et al. 1990:1264 (K); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:213 (KEY)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Solanaceae (continued)**														
Physalis angulata L. [groundcherry, husk tomato]	nat		lc	facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1265 (K [as *P. angulata*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:26 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR [as *P. lanceifolia*]); Imada et al. 2000:15 (O [*P. angulata*]); Oppenheimer 2003:26 (H [*P. angulata*]); Staples et al. 2006:8 (Mo [as *P. angulata*]); Oppenheimer 2013:19 (L [as *P. angulata*]); Pretz & Deanna 2020:172 (Syn. *P. lanceifolia* = *P. angulata*)
Physalis ixocarpa Brot. ex Hornem. [groundcherry, husk tomato]	nat?								Mo ?					Nagata 1995:13 (NEWNAT/Mo); Wagner & Herbst 2003:47 (Mo? [single individual, unclear if nat.])
Physalis peruviana L. [Cape gooseberry, golden berry, pohā]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1265 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:528 (KEY), 534 (DESCR)
Solandra maxima (Sessé & Moc.) P.S.Green [chalice vine, cup of gold, golden cup, copa de oro]	excl												H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1251 (H? [cult. and persisting near Hilo, but not nat.], DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:528 (KEY), 535 (DESCR)
Solanum americanum Mill. [glossy nightshade, pōpolo, ʻolohua, polopolo, pōpolohua (Niʻihau)]	nat			facu	Ku, Mi, Li, La		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1268 (Ku, Mi, PH, Li, La, N, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:536 (KEY), 539 (DESCR); Wood & LeGrande 2006:28 (Le); Särkinen et al. 2018:51 (DESCR, KEY, status change, from ind? to nat, Haw'n plants regarded as post-European introduction, with *S. opacum* considered indigenous); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:214 (remove PH, N, Kl, Le, Ni, Ka [re-IDed as *S. opacum*], KEY)
Solanum aviculare G.Forst. [kangaroo apple]	nat									L				Wagner et al. 1990:1269 (L)
Solanum capsicoides All. [cockroach berry, red pōpolo, kīkānia lei, pōpolo]	nat			facu			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1269 (K, O, Mo, L, H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:8 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:536 (KEY, DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:214 (EM); Munro 281 BISH (L†, 1928)
Solanum caumii (F.Br.) D.H.R.McClell.	end				N									Wagner et al. 1990:1273 (Syn. *S. nelsonii* var. *caumii* = *S. nelsonii*); McClelland et al. 2020:11 (RESURRECT/N, COMBNOV, STATNOV, Syn. *S. nelsonii* var. *caumii* & *S. nelsonii* var. *acuminatum* = *S. caumii*, DESCR)
Solanum chacoense Bitter	nat		lc								M			Faccenda 2024a:97 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
Solanum elaeagnifolium Cav. [silverleaf nightshade]	nat							O	Mo †		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1270 (O, Mo, M); Oppenheimer et al. 1999:10 (WM); Lange s.n. BISH 69987 (Mo†, 1960)
Solanum incompletum Dunal [pōpolo kū mai, pōpolo]	end	e	cr							L †	M †		H ρ	Wagner et al. 1990:1270 (K, Mo, L, M, H); Shaw et al. 1995:372 (REDISCOVER/H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:214 (remove K, Mo [no evidence of presence]); PEPP 2025/Munro s.n. BISH 70008 (L†, 1925); PEPP 2025/Forbes 1697.M BISH (M†, 1919)
Solanum linnaeanum Hepper & P.-M.L.Jaeger [apple of Sodom, yellow-fruited pōpolo, thorny pōpolo, pōpolo kīkānia]	nat		lc					O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1271 (O, Mo, L, M, H); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:13 (Ka)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Solanaceae (continued)**														
Solanum lycopersicum L. [cherry tomato, ʻohiʻa (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat					Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1258 (O, Ka?, H? [as *Lycopersicon esculentum*, reported but no spm. from Ka, H]), 1259 (Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H [as *L. pimpinellifolium*]); Wagner et al. 1997:62 (*L. esculentum*, *L. pimpinellifolium* misapplied = *S. l.* var. *cerasiforme*); Staples & Herbst 2005:535 (KEY), 536 (DESCR); Peralta et al. 2008:133 (Syn. *S. l.* var. *cerasiforme* = *S. lycopersicum*, DESCR, KEY)
Solanum mammosum L. [nipple fruit]	nat?							O?						Staples & Herbst 2005:536 (KEY), 538 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:51 (O? [adventive, Kāneʻohe Bay Shopping Center])
Solanum mauritianum Scop. [pua nānā honua]	nat							O						Wagner et al. 1990:1271 (O)
Solanum melongena L. [eggplant, aubergine, brinjal]	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:536 (KEY), 538 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:47 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Solanum nelsonii Dunal [ʻākia (Niʻihau), pōpolo]	end	e			Ku, Mi, PH, La†, N	Ni	K†	O†	Mo®		M†		H®	Wagner et al. 1990:1273 (Ku, Mi, PH, La, N, Ni, K, O, Mo, M, H); Starr & Starr 2013b (Note: La population reintroduced from PH after natural population destroyed by rabbits in early 1900s); Starr & Starr 2013b/Bryan s.n. BISH 70050 (La†, 1903); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025/Nuttall s.n. BM (K†, 1835); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025/Hillebrand 1888 (O†, 1855); Zach Pezzillo pers. comm. 2025/Wilkes s.n. US 89864 (M†, 1840)
Solanum opacum A.Braun & C.D.Bouché	ind				Ku, PH, Li, N†, Kl, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Särkinen et al. 2018:112 (PH, N, K, O, DESCR, KEY, an indigenous sp. found across the Pacific); Wagner, Herbst & Lorence 2005– (Kl, WM, H; accessed Aug 2022); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:215 (Ku, Li, Kl, Le, Ni, Mo, L, Ka, KEY); Caum 62 BISH (N†, 1923); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spms. (E.L. Caum 15, R. Daehler 12, D. Herbst 6210)
Solanum pseudocapsicum L. [Jerusalem cherry, winter cherry, Madeira cherry]	nat							O†	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1274 (O, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:536 (KEY), 538 (DESCR); Forbes 1091.O BISH (O†, 1909)
Solanum robustum H.Wendl.	nat										M			Wagner et al. 1990:1274 (EM)
Solanum rostratum Dunal	nat†										M†		H†	Wagner et al. 1990:1267 (H† [all plants killed from Pōhakuloa area, 1977], DESCR); Starr et al. 2004:28 (EM† [all plants killed in ʻUlupalakua, 2001])
Solanum sandwicense Hook. & Arn. [pōpoloʻaiakeakua, pōpolo]	end†	e	cr				K†	O†						Wagner et al. 1990:1275 (K, O); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025 (EXTINCT); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025 (K†, 2023); PEPP 2025/Wood 1213 PTBG (O†, 1991)
Solanum seaforthianum Andrews [Brazilian nightshade, star potato vine]	nat						K	O	Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1275 (K, O, Mo, M); Staples et al. 2003:19 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:535 (KEY), 538 (DESCR)
Solanum torvum Sw. [pea aubergine, turkeyberry]	nat			fac	Mi		K	O		L☠	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1276 (O, WM); Oppenheimer et al. 1999:10 (EM); Starr et al. 2003:32 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:36 (KEY), 539 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:48 (K); Starr & Starr 2017:6 (Mi); Oppenheimer & Bogner 2019:23 (L)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Solanaceae (continued)**														
Solanum tuberosum L. [potato, white potato, ʻuala kahiki]	nat										M			Wagner et al. 1990:1276 (EM [reportedly nat. inside Haleakalā Crater, 1927]); Staples & Herbst 2005:536 (KEY), 539 (DESCR); Forest Starr pers. comm. 2025 (Note: populations persist at Polipoli and within Haleakalā crater)
Solanum villosum Mill.	nat												H	Imada et al. 2008:14 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR); Särkinen et al. 2018:176 (DESCR, KEY)
Solanum viride G.Forst. ex Biehler	pol†						K†							Wagner et al. 1990:1278 (K); St.John 13658 BISH (K†, 1933)
Streptosolen jamesonii (Benth.) Miers [marmalade bush]	nat						K						H	Lorence & Flynn 1997:12 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:528 (KEY), 540 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012a:61 (H)
▶ **Talinaceae**														
Talinum fruticosum (L.) Juss. [fameflower]	nat							O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:1076 (H [as *T. triangulare*]); Wagner & Herbst 1995:25 (O, Syn. *T. triangulare* = *T. fruticosum*); Staples & Herbst 2005:467 (DESCR)
Talinum paniculatum (Jacq.) Gaertn. [jewels of Opar, fameflower, talinum]	nat						K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1075 (K, O, H); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:8 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:467 (DESCR)
▶ **Tamaricaceae**														
Tamarix aphylla (L.) H.Karst. [athel tamarisk, salt cedar]	excl		lc	facu				O ×	Mo ×	L ×	M ×	Ka ×	H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1280 (O?, Mo?, L?, M?, Ka?, H? [planted as ornamentals, for erosion control, and as windbreaks, but not known to produce seed], DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:544 (DESCR)
▶ **Tetrachondraceae**														
Polypremum procumbens L.	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:850 (H? [reportedly nat. in Hawaiʻi Volcanoes National Park, but no spms. seen], DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:216 (confirmation of nat. on H)
▶ **Theaceae**														
Camellia sinensis (L.) Kuntze [tea plant]	nat		dd				K						H	Staples & Herbst 2005:546 (DESCR); Lorence & Flynn 2006:5 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Staples et al. 2006:8 (H)
▶ **Thymelaeaceae**														
Wikstroemia bicornuta Hillebr. [ʻākia, kauhi]	end	soc	en	fac						L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1285 (L, WM)
Wikstroemia forbesii Skottsb. [ʻākia, kauhi]	end			facu					Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:1285 (Mo)
Wikstroemia furcata (Hillebr.) Rock [ʻākia, kauhi]	end		en				K							Wagner et al. 1990:1285 (K)
Wikstroemia hanalei Wawra [ʻākia, kauhi]	end†	soc	ex				K†							Wagner et al. 1990:1286 (K); Wood et al. 2019/Christensen 49 BISH (EXTINCT, 1976)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Thymelaeaceae (continued)**														
Wikstroemia monticola Skottsb. [ʻākia, kauhi]	end		en								M			Wagner et al. 1990:1286 (EM)
Wikstroemia oahuensis (A.Gray) Rock var. *oahuensis* [ʻākia, kauhi, ʻākia kuahiwi]	end		vu	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1288 (K, O, Mo, L, M)
Wikstroemia oahuensis (A.Gray) Rock var. *palustris* (Hochr.) B.Peterson [ʻākia, kauhi]	end		en	fac			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1288 (K)
Wikstroemia phillyreifolia A.Gray [ʻākia, kauhi]	end		vu										H	Wagner et al. 1990:1288 (H)
Wikstroemia pulcherrima Skottsb. [ʻākia, kauhi]	end		vu										H	Wagner et al. 1990:1289 (H)
Wikstroemia sandwicensis Meisn. [ʻākia, kauhi]	end		vu										H	Wagner et al. 1990:1289 (H)
Wikstroemia skottsbergiana Sparre [ʻākia, kauhi]	end	e	cr				K ρ							Wagner et al. 1990:1290 (K)
Wikstroemia uva-ursi A.Gray var. *kauaiensis* Skottsb. [ʻākia, kauhi]	end		cr				K							Wagner et al. 1990:1290 (K)
Wikstroemia uva-ursi A.Gray var. *uva-ursi* [ʻākia, kauhi]	end							O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1290 (O, Mo, M); Staples & Herbst 2005:547 (DESCR)
Wikstroemia villosa Hillebr. [ʻākia, kauhi]	end	e	cr	facu							M			Wagner et al. 1990:1290 (EM, WM); Oppenheimer 2011:9 (REDISCOVER/EM)
▶ **Tropaeolaceae**														
Tropaeolum majus L. [garden nasturtium, pohe haole]	nat			facu			K		Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1295 (K, Mo, M, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:550 (DESCR)
▶ **Urticaceae**														
Boehmeria grandis (Hook. & Arn.) A.Heller [ʻākōlea, waimea]	end			fac			K	O	Mo	L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1300 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Wilmot-Dear & Friis 2013:141 (DESCR, KEY); Degener 31521 US (L†, 1963)
Boehmeria nivea (L.) Gaudich. [ramie]	nat												H	Wagner et al. 1990:1300 (note on cult. history, may persist after cult.); Parker & Parsons 2012a:62 (NEWNAT/H); Wilmot-Dear & Friis 2013:99 (DESCR, KEY)
Cecropia obtusifolia Bertol. [trumpet tree, guarumo, snakewood tree]	nat		lc				K	O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:530 (K, O, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:230 (DESCR)
Laportea aestuans (L.) Chew [West Indian wood nettle]	nat							O					H	Lau & Frohlich 2013:11 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2014:15 (H)
Neraudia angulata R.S.Cowan var. *angulata*	end	e	cr					O						Wagner et al. 1990:1303 (O)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Urticaceae (continued)**														
Neraudia angulata R.S.Cowan var. *dentata* O.Deg. & R.S.Cowan	end	e	cr					O ρ						Wagner et al. 1990:1303 (O)
Neraudia kauaiensis (Hillebr.) R.S.Cowan	end	soc	cr				K ρ							Wagner et al. 1990:1303 (K)
Neraudia melastomifolia Gaudich. [maʻaloa, maʻoloa, ʻoloa, ʻōloa]	end		vu				K	O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1303 (K, O, Mo, WM); Oppenheimer 2008:35 (REDISCOVER/Mo)
Neraudia ovata Gaudich.	end	e	cr										H ρ	Wagner et al. 1990:1304 (H)
Neraudia sericea Gaudich.	end	e	cr						Mo ρ	L †	M ρ	Ka †		Wagner et al. 1990:1304 (Mo, L, M, Ka); PEPP 2025/Munro 136 BISH (L†, 1913); Hillebrand 1888/PEPP 2025 (Ka†, 1871)
Phenax hirtus (Sw.) Wedd.	nat												H	Parker et al. 2024:139 (NEWNAT/H)
Pilea cadierei Gagnep. & Guillaumin [aluminum plant]	nat?							O ?			M ?			Staples & Herbst 2005:553 (KEY), 554 (DESCR); Faccenda 2024a:106 (O? [Lyon Arboretum, observed but uncollected], EM? [Hana Hwy, spreading at least vegetatively]); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:67 (EM? [adventive, Honolulunui])
Pilea hyalina Fenzl	nat												H	Lau & Frohlich 2013:12 (NEWNAT/H, DESCR)
Pilea microphylla (L.) Liebm. [artillery plant, rockweed, gunpowder plant]	nat			fac	Mi		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1306 (K, O, M, H); Wagner & Herbst 1995:26/Shannon & Wagner 1996:14 (Mi); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:12 (L); Staples & Herbst 2005:553 (KEY), 554 (DESCR); Oppenheimer 2006:14 (Mo)
Pilea nummulariifolia (Sw.) Wedd. [creepng Charlie]	nat							O			M ?		H ?	Staples & Herbst 2005:553 (KEY), 554 (DESCR); Faccenda 2024a:99 (NEWNAT/O, M?, H?, DESCR)
Pilea peploides (Gaudich.) Hook. & Arn.	ind			facw	Le		K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1306 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H); Wood & LeGrande 2006:28 (Le)
Pilea serpyllacea (Kunth) Liebm.	nat?										M ?			Staples & Herbst 2005:553 (KEY), 555 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:68 (M? [adventive, Kepaniwai Park])
Pilea spruceana Wedd.	nat										M			Frohlich & Lau 2020:63 (NEWNAT/EM, DESCR)
Pipturus albidus (Hook. & Arn.) A.Gray ex H.Mann [māmaki, māmake, waimea (Kauaʻi)]	end		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1308 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Pipturus forbesii Krajina [māmaki, māmake]	end		cr	fac							M			Wagner et al. 1990:1309 (EM)
Pipturus kauaiensis A.Heller [māmaki, māmake]	end		en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1309 (K)
Pipturus ruber A.Heller [waimea, māmaki, māmake]	end		en	facu			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1309 (K)
Procris pedunculata (J.R.Forst. & G.Forst.) Wedd.	nat?			facu				O ?						Frohlich & Lau 2008:9 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Wagner et al. 2012:72 (O record adventive)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Urticaceae (continued)**														
Touchardia latifolia Gaudich. [olonā]	end		vu	facw			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1310 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H)
Touchardia sandwicensis (Wedd.) Magnacca [ōpuhe, hōpue, hona]	end		lc	fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1312 (K, O, Mo, L, M, H [as *Urera glabra*]); Wells et al. 2021 (COMBNOV, NOMNOV Syn. *U. glabra* = *T. oahuensis*); Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:243 (Syn. *T. oahuensis* [nom. illeg.] = *T. sandwicensis*)
Urera kaalae Wawra [ōpuhe]	end	e	cr					O ρ						Wagner et al. 1990:1313 (O); Note: this will be transferred to Touchardia
Urtica sandwicensis Wedd.	end												H	Wagner et al. 1990:1301 (H [as *Hesperocnide sandwicensis*]); Kim et al. 2015:70 (Syn. *Hesperocnide* = *Urtica*)
Urtica urens L. [dwarf nettle, burning nettle, dog nettle]	nat							O †					H	Wagner et al. 1990:1314 (H); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:7 (O); Kevin Faccenda pers. obs. (O†, 1995)
▶ **Verbenaceae**														
Aloysia gratissima (Gillies & Hook.) Tronc.	excl							O ×						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:216 (O? [Campbell Industrial Park, one spm. from 1978])
Citharexylum caudatum L. [fiddlewood]	nat		lc	upl			K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1317 (O); Nagata 1995:13 (O); Starr et al. 1999:14 (EM); Oppenheimer 2003:26 (H); Starr et al. 2004:28 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:558 (DESCR)
Citharexylum spinosum L. [large-leaf fiddlewood]	nat		lc	fac			K	O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1317 (noted that this may eventually nat.); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:13 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR); Starr et al. 2002:26 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:558 (DESCR); Starr et al. 2006:41 (Mo); Brock et al. 2023:144 (K)
Duranta erecta L. [golden dewdrop, pigeon berry]	nat		lc			Ni	K	O						Lorence et al. 1995:55 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:13 (O); Staples & Herbst 2005:556 (KEY), 562 (DESCR); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:216 (Ni)
Lantana camara L., sensu lato [lantana, lākana, lanakana (Ni'ihau via St. John)]	nat			upl	Mi†, Le?	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1320 (Mi, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:564 (DESCR); Wood & LeGrande 2006:29 (Le? [reported by Caum in 1936 but no spm.]); Faccenda & Strong 2024:175 (identity of Haw'n material unclear, possibly a hybrid complex, based on Sanders 2006, 2012); Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025 (Mi†, 2022)
Lantana montevidensis (Spreng.) Briq. [trailing lantana, weeping lantana]	nat						K			L				Wagner et al. 1990:1320 (L); Lorence et al. 1995:55 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:564 (DESCR)
Lantana velutina M.Martens & Galeotti	nat							O						Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:217 (NEWNAT/O)
Phyla nodiflora (L.) Greene [carpet grass, mat grass, phyla]	nat		lc	fac	Mi		K	O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1316 (noted as cult. and potential escape); Starr et al. 2002:26 (NEWNAT/Mi, WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:555 (KEY), 566 (DESCR); Kennedy et al. 2010:24 (O, Mo); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:217 (K)
Priva aspera Kunth	excl							O ×						Wagner et al. 1990:1316 (O? [reported by Hillebrand as a widespread weed on western O, 1888, but no spms. seen], DESCR)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Verbenaceae (continued)**														
Stachytarpheta australis Moldenke [ōwī, oī, branched porterweed]	nat			fac			K	O		L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1321 (K, O, L, M, H [as *S. dichotoma*]); Munir 1992:156/Herbst & Wagner 1999:32 (*S. dichotoma* misapplied = *S. australis*)
Stachytarpheta cayennensis (Rich.) Vahl [nettle-leaved vervain, haʻuoi, haʻuōwī, ōwī, oī]	nat			fac			K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1322 (K, O, Mo, M, H [as *S. urticifolia*]); Munir 1992:145/Herbst & Wagner 1999:32 (Syns. *S. dichotoma*, *S. urticifolia* = *S. cayennensis*); Staples & Herbst 2005:569 (DESCR); Oppenheimer & Bogner 2019:23 (L)
Stachytarpheta incana Moldenke	excl						K ×							Wagner et al. 1990:1321 (K? [reported by Moldenke as present, 1974, but no spms. seen])
Stachytarpheta jamaicensis (L.) Vahl [Jamaica vervain, ōwī, oī]	nat		lc	facu	Mi†		K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1322 (Mi, K, O, L, M, Ka, H); Oppenheimer 2003:26 (Mo); Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025 (Mi†, 2012)
Stachytarpheta mutabilis (Jacq.) Vahl [changeable vervain]	nat						K							Wagner et al. 1990:1322 (K); Staples & Herbst 2005:569 (DESCR)
Stachytarpheta × *trimenii* Rech.	nat						K							Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:218 (NEWNAT/K); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Verbena bonariensis L. [ʻōī, vervain]	nat			facu			K	O		L †	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1325 (Mo? [reported by Moldenke in 1962, but no spms. seen], L, EM); Lorence et al. 1995:55 (K); Frohlich & Lau 2008:9 (O); Wagner et al. 2012:73 (O plants controlled, not definitely nat.); Faccenda 2024b:132 (O nat. confirmed); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:218 (H); Munro s.n. BISH 72038 (L†, 1918); Note: remove Mo? [no evidence of nat.], Apr 2025
Verbena litoralis Kunth [vervain, ōwī, oī, haʻuoi (Niʻihau via St. John)]	nat			facu	Mi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1325 (Mi, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H)
Verbena rigida Spreng. [verbena]	nat							O					H	Wagner et al. 1990:1325 (H); Staples & Herbst 2005:567 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2008:10 (O); Wagner et al. 2012:73 (O record adventive, not followed)
▶ **Viburnaceae**														
Sambucus canadensis L.	nat						K	O			M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:495 (K, O, EM, H [as *S. mexicana*]); Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:5 (WM); Staples & Herbst 2005:220 (KEY), 222 (DESCR); Whittemore 2018 (*S. mexicana* usage inconsistent, name lectotypified, [while the paper doesn't mention it, Whittemore annotated all Haw'n material at US as *S. canadensis*]); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:218 (*S. mexicana* misapplied = *S. canadensis*)
▶ **Violaceae**														
Isodendrion hosakae H.St.John [aupaka]	end	e	cr										H ρ	Wagner et al. 1990:1328 (H)
Isodendrion laurifolium A.Gray [aupaka]	end	e	en				K	O ®						Wagner et al. 1990:1329 (K, O)
Isodendrion longifolium A.Gray [aupaka]	end	t	en				K	O ®						Wagner et al. 1990:1329 (K, O)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Violaceae (continued)**														
Isodendrion pyrifolium A.Gray [wahine noho kula, aupaka]	end	e	cr			Ni †	K **ρ**	O **ρ**	Mo †	L †	M ?†		H **ρ**	Wagner et al. 1990:1331 (Ni, O, Mo, L, M? [reported by Hillebrand in 1888, but no spms. seen], H); Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:7 (REDISCOVERY/H); Nyberg et al. 2023:166/Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:218 (REDISCOVERY/K, O); PEPP 2025/Remy 534 BISH (Ni†, 1855); Hillebrand 1888/PEPP 2025 (Mo†, L†, M†, 1871)
Viola chamissoniana Ging. subsp. *chamissoniana* [pāmakani, ʻolopū]	end	e	cr	facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1333 (O)
Viola chamissoniana Ging. subsp. *robusta* (Hillebr.) W.L.Wagner, D.R.Herbst & Sohmer [pāmakani, ʻolopū]	end			facu					Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:1333 (Mo)
Viola chamissoniana Ging. subsp. *tracheliifolia* (Ging.) W.L.Wagner, D.R.Herbst & Sohmer [pāmakani, ʻolopū]	end			facu			K	O	Mo		M			Wagner et al. 1990:1333 (K, O, Mo, M)
Viola hederacea Labill.	nat							O						Staples & Herbst 2005:570 (KEY, DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2020:63 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Viola helenae C.N.Forbes & Lydgate	end	e	cr	facw			K **ρ**							Wagner et al. 1990:1333 (K)
Viola kauaensis A.Gray var. *hosakae* (H.St.John) Havran & Ching Harbin [pohe hiwa]	end		cr	obl				O **ρ**						St. John 1989:173 (SPNOV/O [as *V. hosakae*], DESCR, KEY); Havran et al. 2014:44 (RESURRECT/O, STATNOV, COMBNOV Syn. *V. hosakae* = *V. k.* var. *hosakae*, DESCR, KEY)
Viola kauaensis A.Gray var. *kauaensis* [nani Waiʻaleʻale, kalili, liliwai, pohe hiwa]	end		en	obl			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1334 (K, O); Havran et al. 2014:44 (remove O [re-IDed as *V. kauaiensis* var. *hosakae*])
Viola kauaensis A.Gray var. *wahiawaensis* C.N.Forbes [nani Waiʻaleʻale, kalili, liliwai, pohe hiwa]	end†	e	cr	obl			K †							Wagner et al. 1990:1334 (K); Matt Keir pers. comm. 2025/Perlman 24287 BISH (EXTINCT, 2015); Note: this variety is of dubious taxonomic standing according to K botanists, but as nobody has officially lumped it yet, we are maintaining for now
Viola lanaiensis W.Becker	end	e								L ®	M			Wagner et al. 1990:1334 (L); Havran et al. 2012 (WM)
Viola × *luciae* Skottsb.	end								Mo					Wagner et al. 1990:1333 (Mo, parentage: *V. chamissoniana* subsp. *robusta* × *V. maviensis*); Note: assumed unstabilized hybrid
Viola maviensis H.Mann	end			facw					Mo		M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1336 (Mo, M, H)
Viola oahuensis C.N.Forbes	end	e	en	fac				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1336 (O)

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Violaceae (continued)**														
Viola odorata L. [sweet violet]	nat						K			L †			H	Wagner et al. 1990:1332 (K? [reported but no spm. southwestern K, 1987], L? [single spm., Mahana Valley, 1910]); Shannon & Wagner 1996:15 (NEWNAT/H); Staples & Herbst 2005:570 (KEY, DESCR); Imada 2007:39 (K nat. confirmed); Rock 8080 BISH (L†, 1910)
Viola wailenalenae (Rock) Skottsb.	end		en	facw			K							Wagner et al. 1990:1336 (K)
▶ **Vitaceae**														
Causonis trifolia (L.) Mabb. & J.Wen	nat?			fac									H ?	Wagner et al. 1990:1342 (H? [as *Cayratia trifolia*, noted escaping in vicinity of DLNR Arboretum in Hilo, 1985], DESCR); Mabberley 2017:1101 (COMBNOV, Syn. *Cayratia trifolia* = *Causonis trifolia*)
Cissus nodosa Blume [grape ivy]	nat						K	O †					H	Wagner et al. 1990:1342 (K, O, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:571 (KEY), 572 (DESCR); Uehara s.n. BISH 72341 (O†, 1955)
Cissus quadrangularis L. [veldt grape]	nat			facu				O						Wagner et al. 1990:1342 (O? [as *C. quadrangula*, cult. and escaping in Koko Crater]); Staples & Herbst 2005:571 (KEY), 573 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2008:10 (NEWNAT/O)
Cissus repens Lam.	nat							O						Lau & Frohlich 2012:23 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Cissus rotundifolia Lam. [Arabian wax cissus]	nat		lc				K	O			M		H	Lorence & Flynn 1997:12 (NEWNAT/K, DESCR); Herbst 1998:4 (O); Starr et al. 2002:26 (EM); Staples & Herbst 2005:571 (KEY), 572 (DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2012a:62 (H)
Cissus verticillata (L.) Nicolson & C.E.Jarvis subsp. *verticillata* [seasonvine, princess vine]	nat		lc				K	O					H	Staples & Herbst 2005:571 (KEY), 573 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:48 (NEWNAT/K, O, DESCR); Parker & Parsons 2016:21 (H); Davidse et al. 2015 (recognize infrataxa); Note: Syn. *C. verticillata* = *C. v.* subsp. *verticillata* based on examination of BISH spms.
Leea indica (Burm.f.) Merr. [kalet]	nat		lc					O ?					H	Staples & Herbst 2005:371 (DESCR); Daehler & Baker 2006:15 (O? [adventive, Lyon Arboretum]); Parker et al. 2024:141 (H)
Rhoicissus rhomboidea (E.Mey. ex Harv.) Planch.	nat										M			Starr et al. 2004:28 (NEWNAT/WM, DESCR [as *Cissus rhombifolia*]); Staples & Herbst 2005:571 (KEY), 572 (DESCR); Rodrigues et al. 2014/Wagner et al. 2023– [accessed Jun 2025]/Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:219 (*Cissus rhombifolia* misapplied = *Rhoicissus rhomboidea*)
Tetrastigma pubinerve Merr. & Chun	nat						K				M			Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:9 (NEWNAT/WM, DESCR); Staples & Herbst 2005:573 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:49 (K)
Tetrastigma voinierianum (H.F.Bon ex Sallier) Pierre ex Gagnep. [chestnut vine, lizard plant]	nat?							O ?						Staples & Herbst 2005:573 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2007:12 (O? [as *T. voinieranum*; adventive, Waimea Botanical Garden], DESCR); IPNI 2025 (spelling change to *voinierianum*)
Vitis vinifera L. [common grape, European grape, wine grape]	excl		lc				K ×						H ×	Wagner et al. 1990:1342 (noted as sometimes persisting after cult.); Staples & Herbst 2005:574 (DESCR); Frohlich & Lau 2012:51 (K? [adventive along Halemanu Stream, 2010], H? [spm. roadside at Kona-Ka‘ū boundary 1926, Kīlauea Iki Trail 1943])

taxon	stat.	fed.	iucn	wet	nwhi	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	citations
▶ **Zygophyllaceae**														
Guaiacum officinale L. [lignum vitae]	nat		en					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:575 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2012:24 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Guaiacum sanctum L. [holywood lignum vitae]	nat		nt					O						Staples & Herbst 2005:575 (DESCR); Lau & Frohlich 2013:12 (NEWNAT/O, DESCR)
Tribulus cistoides L. [nohu, nohunohu]	ind			upl	Ku, Mi, PH, Li, La, FF, N, Kl†, Le	Ni	K	O	Mo	L	M	Ka	H	Wagner et al. 1990:1343 (Ku, Mi, PH, Li, La, FF, N, Ni, K, O, Mo, L, M, Ka, H); Staples & Herbst 2005:576 (DESCR); Wood & LeGrande 2006:29 (Le); Caum 14 BISH (Kl†, 1932); Note: Kl added, based on BISH spms. (E.L. Caum 14, R. Daehler 11)
Tribulus terrestris L. [puncture vine, goat head]	nat		lc				K	O	Mo	L	M		H	Wagner et al. 1990:1344 (K, O, M, H); Oppenheimer 2003:27 (Mo); Oppenheimer 2013:19 (L)

Appendix A. Synonymy list, arranged alphabetically by old scientific name

Frustrated because you can't find a familiar scientific name in the checklist? This appendix is provided as a user-friendly finding list for determining the present disposition of scientific names no longer in use. The list includes both taxonomic and nomenclatural synonyms, misapplied names, and corrected spellings of scientific names. The old names are listed alphabetically in the leftmost column, followed by their current disposition. This appendix is **not** a comprehensive listing of **all** synonymy for taxa in the main checklist, which would entail a much larger listing. Instead, this listing piggybacks on the comprehensive synonymies provided in Wagner et al. (1990, 1999) and Palmer (2003) and updates only those accepted names that have changed since publication of those volumes.

The literature citation field provides a source for the name change. The first citation will directly reference the old name, while the last citation references the current name. If there are citations between those two, separated by semicolons, they represent additional intermediate name changes. While primary sources were sought, secondary sources were cited if a primary source was unavailable. In some cases, both primary and secondary sources are cited; in such cases a slash symbol separates the citations, indicating that they serve the same purpose. All citations are truncated as a space-saving measure (with an exception for St. John novelties, explained next); to see fully annotated citations, visit the Citation field for the treated taxon in the main checklist. Full citations for all sources cited here can be found in the Bibliography.

The reader will note that many of the taxa included in this list were actually published prior to the *Manual* publication date in 1990. Most of these were taxa described by prominent Hawaiian botanist Dr. Harold St. John (1892–1991), who, in a flurry of publication activity between 1987 and 1989, described over 750 new taxa of Hawaiian vascular plants. Because St. John's novelties were published so close to the *Manual* publication deadline schedule, however, there was not enough time to examine most of the type specimens and accept or synonymize them in the *Manual;* thus, most of the St. John names were not included there.

Most of the new St. John names have since been dealt with in a variety of taxonomic papers (e.g., Lammers 1991 (*Clermontia*); Marr & Bohm 1997 (*Lysimachia*); Herbst & Wagner 1999; Wagner & Shannon 1999 (*Sicyos*); Wagner 1999a (*Phyllostegia*); Wagner & Lorence 2000; Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005 (*Schiedea*); Lammers 2005 (*Delissea*)] and in the Smithsonian Institution's *Flora of the Hawaiian Islands* website [http://botany.si.edu/pacificislandbiodiversity/hawaiianflora/index.htm]).

While a handful of the St. John novelties have since been accepted as good taxa, the remainder are handled only in this appendix. Because these taxa have not appeared in previous versions of this checklist, they are treated here as though they are brand new. Each record indicates the type of novelty being published (e.g., a new taxon [SPNOV], a new combination [COMBNOV]) and the island on which the novelty was collected

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Acacia catechu (L.f.) Willd.	*Senegalia catechu* (L.f.) P.J.H.Hurter & Mabb.	Dicot	Fabaceae	Staples & Herbst 2005:302; Mabberley 2008:789, 1021
Acacia farnesiana (L.) Willd.	*Vachellia farnesiana* (L.) Wight & Arn.	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:641; Mabberley 2008:890/Wagner et al. 2012:36
Acacia kauaiensis Hillebr.	*Acacia heterophylla* subsp. *koa* (A. Gray) Morden & Faccenda	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:641; Morden & Faccenda 2025:109
Acacia koa A.Gray	*Acacia heterophylla* subsp. *koa* (A. Gray) Morden & Faccenda	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:641; Morden & Faccenda 2025:110
Acacia koa A.Gray var. *latifolia* (Benth.) H.St.John	*Acacia heterophylla* subsp. *koa* (A. Gray) Morden & Faccenda	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:641; Morden & Faccenda 2025:109
Acacia koaia Hillebr.	*Acacia heterophylla* subsp. *koaia* (Hillebr.) Morden & Faccenda	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:641; Morden & Faccenda 2025:110

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Acacia robusta Burch. subsp. *clavigera* (E.Mey.) Brenan	*Vachellia robusta* (Burch.) Kyal. & Boatwr. subsp. *clavigera* (E.Mey.) Kyal. & Boatwr.	Dicot	Fabaceae	Lau & Frohlich 2013:14; Kyalangalilwa et al. 2013:516
Achyranthes splendens Mart. ex Moq. var. *atollensis* (H.St.John) Govaerts	*Achyranthes atollensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Amaranthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:181; Govaerts 1995:6 (not followed)
Adenophorus hymenophylloides (Kaulf.) Hook. & Grev. × *A. tamariscinus* (Kaulf.) Hook. & Grev.	*Adenophorus* × *abbottiae* W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Polypodiaceae	Palmer 2003:36; Ranker et al. 2019:70/Palmer & Thomas in press
Adenophorus hymenophylloides (Kaulf.) Hook. & Grev. × *A. tripinnatifidus* Gaudich.	*Adenophorus* × *carsonii* Ranker	Pteridophyte	Polypodiaceae	Palmer 2003:36; Ranker et al. 2019:70/Palmer & Thomas in press
Adenophorus oahuensis (Copel.) L.E.Bishop × *A. pinnatifidus* Gaudich.	*Adenophorus* × *bishopii* W.H.Wagner ex Miles K.Thomas	Pteridophyte	Polypodiaceae	Palmer 2003:41; Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:242
Adenostemma lavenia sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (L.) Kuntze	*Adenostemma viscosum* J.R.Forst. & G.Forst.	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:254; King & Robinson 1987:60/Herbst & Wagner 1999:14
Aeschynomene falcata sensu Oppenheimer & Pezzillo (2024), non (Poir.) DC.	*Ctenodon elegans* (Schltdl. & Cham.) D.B.O.S.Cardoso & A.Delgado	Dicot	Fabaceae	Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:60; Cardoso et al. 2020:17; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:181
Aeschynomene paniculata Willd. ex Vogel	*Ctenodon paniculatus* (Willd. ex Vogel) D.B.O.S.Cardoso, P.L.R.Moraes & H.C.Lima	Dicot	Fabaceae	Hughes 1995:5; Cardoso et al. 2020:25
Aglaomorpha rigidula (Sw.) Hovenkamp & S.Linds.	*Drynaria rigidula* (Sw.) Bedd.	Pteridophyte	Polypodiaceae	Lau & Frohlich 2013:10; Lindsay et al. 2017:153; Christenhusz & Schneider 2012:465/Wilson 2016:1150/Palmer & Thomas in press
Agrostis avenacea J.F.Gmel.	*Lachnagrostis filiformis* (G.Forst.) Trin.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1492; Snow 2008:39; Peterson, Soreng, et al. 2025:1021 (not followed)
Agrostis exarata Trin.	*Polypogon exaratus* (Trin.) P.M.Peterson, Soreng & Romasch.	Monocot	Poaceae	Snow 2008:38; Peterson, Soreng, et al. 2025:1021
Agrostis exarata Trin. var. *monolepis* (Torr.) A.S.Hitchc.	*Polypogon exaratus* (Trin.) P.M.Peterson, Soreng & Romasch.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1491; Snow 2008:38; Peterson, Soreng, et al. 2025:1021
Agrostis semiverticillata (Forssk.) C.Christens.	*Polypogon viridis* (Gouan) Breistr.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1494; Herbst & Clayton 1998:34
Albizia niopoides (Benth.) Burkart	*Pseudalbizzia niopoides* (Spruce ex Benth.) E.J.M.Koenen & Duno var. *niopoides*	Dicot	Fabaceae	Lau & Frohlich 2012:14; Peraza et al. 2022:394
Aleurites montana (Lour.) E.H.Wilson	*Vernicia montana* Lour.	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Herbst 1998:2; Stuppy et al. 1999:92

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Alsinidendron lychnoides (Hillebr.) Sherff	*Schiedea lychnoides* Hillebr.	Dicot	Caryophyllaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:500; Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:51
Alsinidendron obovatum Sherff	*Schiedea obovata* (Sherff) W.L.Wagner & Weller	Dicot	Caryophyllaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:501; Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:57
Alsinidendron trinerve H.Mann	*Schiedea trinervis* (H.Mann) Pax & K.Hoffm.	Dicot	Caryophyllaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:501; Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:60
Alsinidendron viscosum (H.Mann) Sherff	*Schiedea viscosa* H.Mann	Dicot	Caryophyllaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:501; Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:54
Alternanthera tenella Colla	*Alternanthera ficoidea* (L.) P.Beauv.	Dicot	Amaranthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:185; Bayón et al. 2022:184
Alyxia oliviformis Gaudich.	*Alyxia stellata* (J.R.Forst. & G.Forst.) Roem. & Schult.	Dicot	Apocynaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:214; Middleton 2002:56
Amaranthus dubius sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non Mart. ex Thell.	*Amaranthus hybridus* L. subsp. *hybridus* or *A. retroflexus* L.	Dicot	Amaranthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:186; Faccenda & Ross 2024:26, 31
Amaranthus lividus L. subsp. *polygonoides* (Moq.) Probst	*Amaranthus blitum* L. subsp. *emarginatus* (Salzm. ex Uline & Bray) Carretero, Muñoz Garm. & Pedrol	Dicot	Amaranthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:188; Bayón 2015:310/Faccenda & Ross 2024:25, 30
Ambrosia artemisiifolia sensu Haw'n botanists, in part, non L.	*Ambrosia confertiflora* DC.	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:256; Strother 2006b/Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:159
Ammannia auriculata sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non Willd.	*Ammannia coccinea* Rottb.	Dicot	Lythraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:865; Herbst & Wagner 1999:23
Ammophila arenaria (L.) Link	*Calamagrostis arenaria* (L.) Roth	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1482; Faccenda 2022:50
Amsinckia menziesii (Lehm.) A.Nelson & J.F.Macbr.) var. *intermedia* (Fisch. & C.A.Mey.) Ganders (illegitimate name)	*Amsinckia intermedia* Fisch. & C.A.Mey.	Dicot	Boraginaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:391; Welsh et al. 2017:31 (not followed)
Anagallis arvensis L.	*Lysimachia arvensis* (L.) U.Manns & Anderb.	Dicot	Primulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1077; Manns & Anderberg 2009:51
Andropogon bicornis L.	*Anatherum bicorne* (L.) P.Beauv.	Monocot	Poaceae	Snow & Lau 2010:46; Vorontsova et al. 2023:12
Andropogon glomeratus (Walter) Britton, Sterns & Poggenb. var. *pumilus* (Vasey) L.H.Dewey	*Anatherum tenuispatheum* (Nash) Sorrie & Weakley	Monocot	Poaceae	Snow & Lau 2010:47; Faccenda 2022:43; Weakley et al. 2024:53
Andropogon glomeratus sensu Herbst & Clayton (1998), in part, non (Walter) Britton, Sterns & Poggenb.	*Anatherum bicorne* (L.) P.Beauv.	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:18; Snow & Lau 2010:46; Vorontsova et al. 2023:12
Andropogon tenuispatheus (Nash) Nash	*Anatherum tenuispatheum* (Nash) Sorrie & Weakley	Monocot	Poaceae	Faccenda 2022:43; Weakley et al. 2024:53

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Andropogon virginicus L.	*Anatherum virginicum* (L.) Spreng.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1497; Snow & Lau 2010:48; Vorontsova et al. 2023:13
Andropogon virginicus sensu Herbarium Pacificum Staff (1999), non L.	*Hyparrhenia hirta* (L.) Stapf	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:7; Snow & Lau 2010:48
Andropogon virginicus sensu Starr et al. (2002), non L.	*Anatherum tenuispatheum* (Nash) Sorrie & Weakley	Monocot	Poaceae	Starr et al. 2002:22; Snow & Lau 2010:47; Faccenda 2022:43; Weakley et al. 2024:53
Andropogon virginicus sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non L.	*Anatherum bicorne* (L.) P.Beauv.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1497; Snow & Lau 2010:46; Vorontsova et al. 2023:12
Anemone hupehensis Lemoine var. *japonica* (Thunb.) Bowles & Stern	*Anemone hupehensis* (Lemoine) Lemoine	Dicot	Ranunculaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1087; Wang et al. 2001:317/Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:207
Anthurium urbanii Sodiro	*Anthurium cuspidatum* Mast.	Monocot	Araceae	Lau & Frohlich 2013:13; Croat & Ortiz 2016:150
Antidesma platyphyllum H.Mann × *A. pulvinatum* Hillebr.	*Antidesma* × *kapuae* Rock	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:601; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Antirrhinum orontium L.	*Misopates orontium* (L.) Raf.	Dicot	Plantaginaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1236; Ogutcen & Vamosi 2016/POWO 2025
Aptenia cordifolia (L.f.) Schwantes	*Mesembryanthemum cordifolium* L.f.	Dicot	Aizoaceae	Frohlich & Lau 2012:49; Klak & Bruyns 2013:205
Arctotheca calendula sensu Starr & Starr (2011), non (L.) K.Lewin	*Arctotheca prostrata* (Salisb.) Britten	Dicot	Asteraceae	Starr & Starr 2011:23; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:159
Ardisia virens Kurz	*Ardisia polysticta* Miq. subsp. *polysticta*	Dicot	Primulaceae	Daehler & Baker 2006:16; Ming 1999:395
Argyroxiphium caliginis C.N.Forbes × *A. grayanum* (Hillebr.) O.Deg.	*Argyroxiphium* × *kai* (C.N.Forbes) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:259; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Argyroxiphium caliginis C.N.Forbes var. *kai* C.N.Forbes	*Argyroxiphium* × *kai* (C.N.Forbes) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:259; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Argyroxiphium grayanum (Hillebr.) O.Deg. × *Dubautia laxa* Hook. & Arn. subsp. *laxa*	× *Argyrautia degeneri* Sherff	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:259; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Argyroxiphium kai (C.N.Forbes) O.Deg.	*Argyroxiphium* × *kai* (C.N.Forbes) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:259; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Aristea gerrardii Weim.	*Aristea compressa* Buchinger ex Baker	Monocot	Iridaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1445; Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:4; Staples et al. 2003:13; Goldblatt & Manning 2020/POWO 2025

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Arrhenatherum elatius (L.) P.Beauv. ex J.Presl & C.Presl	*Arrhenatherum elatius* (L.) P.Beauv. ex J.Presl & C.Presl var. *elatius*	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1482; Faccenda 2025b:112
Arthrostema ciliatum Pav. ex D.Don (spelling change)	*Arthrostemma ciliatum* Pav. ex D.Don	Dicot	Melastomataceae	Wagner et al. 1990:905; Imada et al. 2000:13
Asclepias physocarpa (E.Mey.) Schltr.	*Gomphocarpus physocarpus* E.Mey.	Dicot	Apocynaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:240; Goyder 2012:427/POWO 2025
Asparagus densiflorus sensu Lorence & Flynn (1999), non (Kunth) Jessop	*Asparagus aethiopicus* L.	Monocot	Asparagaceae	Lorence & Flynn 1999:4; Faccenda & Strong 2024:172
Asparagus plumosus Baker	*Asparagus setaceus* (Kunth) Jessop	Monocot	Asparagaceae	Lorence et al. 1995:40; Staples & Herbst 2005:682; POWO 2025
Asplenium acuminatum Hook. & Arn. × *A. aethiopicum* (Burm.f.) Bech.	*Asplenium* × *waikamoi* W.H.Wagner & D.D.Palmer	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Palmer 2003:76; Ranker et al. 2019:64
Asplenium aethiopicum (Burm.f.) Bech. × *A. polyodon* G.Forst.	*Asplenium* × *kokeense* W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Palmer 2003:76; Ranker et al. 2019:64
Asplenium diellaciniatum Viane	*Asplenium dielerectum* Viane f. *dielerectum*	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Wagner et al. 2012:103/Lorence et al. 2013:170; Palmer & Thomas in press
Asplenium excisum sensu Haw'n botanists, non C.Presl	*Hymenasplenium unilaterale* (Lam.) Hayata	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Palmer 2003:58; Alan Smith (pers. comm., Dec 2012)/Palmer & Thomas in press
Asplenium hobdyi W.H.Wagner × *A. normale* D.Don	*Asplenium* × *flagrum* W.H.Wagner & D.D.Palmer	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Palmer 2003:76; Ranker et al. 2019:63
Asplenium horridum Kaulf. var. *glabratum* (W.J.Rob.) D.D.Palmer	*Asplenium caudatum* G.Forst.	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Palmer 2003:62; Ranker et al. 2019:62/Palmer & Thomas in press
Asplenium horridum Kaulf. var. *horridum*	*Asplenium caudatum* G.Forst.	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Palmer 2003:62; Ranker et al. 2019:62; Salgado 2020:177; Palmer & Thomas in press
Asplenium × *lauii* (W.H.Wagner) N.Snow (illegitimate name)	*Asplenium* × *joellaui* N.Snow	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Snow et al. 2011:12; Snow 2011:161/Ranker et al. 2019:63
Asplenium lepturus J.Sm. ex C.Presl	*Asplenium contiguum* Kaulf. var. *contiguum*	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Salgado 2023; Palmer & Thomas in press
Asplenium nidus sensu Haw'n botanists, in part, non L.	*Asplenium musifolium* Mett.	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Palmer 2003:70; Thomas, Tribble, et al. 2025
Asplenium polyodon G.Forst. × *A. sphenotomum* Hillebr.	*Asplenium* × *sphenocookii* W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Palmer 2003:76; Ranker et al. 2019:64
Asplenium unilaterale Lam.	*Hymenasplenium unilaterale* (Lam.) Hayata	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Palmer 2003:74; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:582/Palmer & Thomas in press
Aster subulatus Michx. var. *sandwicensis* (A.Gray) A.G.Jones	*Symphyotrichum expansum* (Poepp. ex Spreng.) G.L.Nesom	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:266; Nesom 1994:292; Sundberg 2004:907; Nesom 2005:2133

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Asystasia gangetica (L.) T.Anderson subsp. *micrantha* (Nees) Ensermu	*Asystasia intrusa* (Forssk.) Blume	Dicot	Acanthaceae	Starr & Starr 2016:13; Kiew & Vollesen 1997/POWO 2025
Azolla caroliniana sensu Imada & Kennedy (2020), non Willd.	*Azolla filiculoides* Lam.	Pteridophyte	Salviniaceae	Imada & Kennedy 2020:86; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:210
Bastardia viscosa (L.) Kunth	*Abutilon viscosum* (L.) Dorr	Dicot	Malvaceae	Staples et al. 2002:12; Jørgensen et al. 2014:1271
Bauhinia glauca (Benth.) Benth. subsp. *tenuiflora* (G.Watt ex C.B.Clarke) K.Larsen & S.S.Larsen	*Cheniella tenuiflora* (G.Watt ex C.B.Clarke) R.Clark & Mackinder	Dicot	Fabaceae	Frohlich & Lau 2012:37; Clark et al. 2017:23
Bauhinia hookeri F.Muell.	*Lysiphyllum hookeri* (F.Muell.) Pedley	Dicot	Fabaceae	Staples & Herbst 2005:306; Sinou et al. 2020
Begonia foliosa Kunth var. *miniata* sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (Planch.) L.B.Sm. & B.G.Shubert	*Begonia foliosa* Kunth	Dicot	Begoniaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:383; Imada 2007:35
Begonia vitifolia Schott	*Begonia reniformis* Dryand.	Dicot	Begoniaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:384; Staples et al. 2002:6; Golding & Wasshausen 2002:125
Blechnum hawaiianum Christenh.	*Doodia kunthiana* Gaudich.	Pteridophyte	Blechnaceae	Christenhusz 2011:1772; Applequist 2012:1114; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:583/Ranker et al. 2019:65/Palmer & Thomas in press
Blechnum lyonii (O.Deg.) Christenh.	*Doodia lyonii* O.Deg.	Pteridophyte	Blechnaceae	Palmer 2003:131; Christenhusz et al. 2011:20; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:583/Ranker et al. 2019:65/Palmer & Thomas in press
Blechnum norfolkense Christenh.	*Doodia kunthiana* Gaudich.	Pteridophyte	Blechnaceae	Palmer 2003:129; Christenhusz et al. 2011:20/Christenhusz 2011:1772; Applequist 2012:1114; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:583/Ranker et al. 2019:65/Palmer & Thomas in press
Blechnum occidentale sensu auct., non L.	*Blechnum appendiculatum* Willd.	Pteridophyte	Blechnaceae	Palmer 2003:79; Staples & Herbst 2005:31; Palmer & Thomas in press
Blechnum orientale L.	*Blechnopsis orientalis* (L.) C.Presl	Pteridophyte	Blechnaceae	Lau & Frohlich 2012:10; Gasper et al. 2016:205/Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:583
Blechum brownei Juss.	*Ruellia blechum* L.	Dicot	Acanthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:170; Wagner & Herbst 1995:14; Tripp et al. 2009:900/Wagner et al. 2012:3
Blechum pyramidatum (Lam.) Urb.	*Ruellia blechum* L.	Dicot	Acanthaceae	Wagner & Herbst 1995:14; Tripp et al. 2009:900/Wagner et al. 2012:3
Blumea laciniata (Roxb.) DC.	*Blumea sinuata* (Lour.) Merr.	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:283; Pornpongrungrueng et al. 2016:35
Blutaparon vermiculare (L.) Mears	*Gomphrena vermicularis* L.	Dicot	Amaranthaceae	Wagner & Herbst 1995:14; Limarino & Borsch 2020:367

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Boerhavia coccinea sensu Haw'n botanists, non Mill.	*Boerhavia diffusa* L.	Dicot	Nyctaginaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:978; Spellenberg 2004:19/Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:196
Boerhavia glabrata sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non Blume	*Boerhavia acutifolia* (Choisy) J.W.Moore	Dicot	Nyctaginaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:978; Herbst & Wagner 1999:24
Boltonia indica (L.) Benth.	*Kalimeris indica* (L.) Sch.Bip. subsp. *indica*	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:242; Gu & Hoch 1997:785/Herbst & Wagner 1999:14
Bothriochloa laguroides (DC.) Herter subsp. *laguroides*	*Bothriochloa laguroides* (DC.) Herter	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:19; Faccenda 2025b; Scrivanti & Anton 2011
Bothriospermum tenellum (Hornem.) Fisch. & C.A.Mey.	*Bothriospermum zeylanicum* (J.Jacq.) Druce	Dicot	Boraginaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:392; Zhu et al. 1995:420
Botrychium subbifoliatum Brack.	*Sceptridium subbifoliatum* (Brack.) Lyon	Pteridophyte	Ophioglossaceae	Palmer 2003:238; Snow et al. 2011:14; Ranker et al. 2019:56/Palmer & Thomas in press
Brachiaria brizantha (Hochst. ex A.Rich.) Stapf	*Urochloa brizantha* (Hochst. ex A.Rich.) R.D.Webster	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:19; Zuloaga et al. 2003:630/Clayton & Snow 2010:60/Wagner et al. 2012:88
Brachiaria brizantha sensu Starr et al. (2006), in part, non (Hochst. ex A.Rich.) Stapf	*Urochloa eminii* (Mez) Davidse	Monocot	Poaceae	Starr et al. 2006:39; Snow & Lau 2010:49; Zuloaga et al. 2003:630/Clayton & Snow 2010:60/Wagner et al. 2012:89; Faccenda 2022:86
Brachiaria decumbens Stapf	*Urochloa eminii* (Mez) Davidse	Monocot	Poaceae	Snow & Lau 2010:49; Zuloaga et al. 2003:630/Clayton & Snow 2010:60/Wagner et al. 2012:89; Faccenda 2022:86
Brachiaria distachya (L.) Stapf	*Urochloa distachyos* (L.) T.Q.Nguyen	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1503; Zuloaga et al. 2003:631/Wagner & Herbst 2003:58/Clayton & Snow 2010:60
Brachiaria mollis (Sw.) Parodi	*Urochloa mollis* (Sw.) Morrone & Zuloaga	Monocot	Poaceae	Staples et al. 2002:13; Zuloaga et al. 2003:632/Wagner & Herbst 2003:58/Clayton & Snow 2010:61
Brachiaria mutica (Forssk.) Stapf	*Urochloa mutica* (Forssk.) T.Q.Nguyen	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1504; Zuloaga et al. 2003:632/Wagner & Herbst 2003:58/Clayton & Snow 2010:61
Brachiaria plantaginea (Link) Hitchc.	*Urochloa plantaginea* (Link) R.D.Webster	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner & Herbst 1995:23; Zuloaga et al. 2003:633/Wagner & Herbst 2003:58/Clayton & Snow 2010:61
Brachiaria reptans (L.) C.A.Gardner & C.E.Hubb.	*Urochloa reptans* (L.) Stapf	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:20; Zuloaga et al. 2003:633/Wagner & Herbst 2003:58/Clayton & Snow 2010:61
Brachiaria subquadripara (Trin.) Hitchc.	*Urochloa distachyos* (L.) T.Q.Nguyen	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1503; Zuloaga et al. 2003:631/Wagner & Herbst 2003:58/Clayton & Snow 2010:60

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Brassica campestris L.	*Brassica rapa* L.	Dicot	Brassicaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:400; Al-Shehbaz 1985:290/Wagner & Herbst 1995:17
Brassica campestris sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non L.	*Mutarda arvensis* (L.) D.A.German	Dicot	Brassicaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:400; Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:9; German 2022:56
Brassica nigra (L.) W.D.J.Koch	*Mutarda nigra* (L.) Bernh.	Dicot	Brassicaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:400; Al-Shehbaz 2021; German 2022
Brassica nigra sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non (L.) W.D.J.Koch	*Hirschfeldia incana* (L.) Lagr.-Foss.	Dicot	Brassicaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:400; Lorence et al. 1995:26
Bromus hordeaceus L. subsp. *hordeaceus*	*Bromus hordeaceus* L.	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:20; Snow 2008:39
Bromus hordeaceus L. subsp. *molliformis* (J.Lloyd) Maire & Weiller	*Bromus hordeaceus* L.	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:20; Snow 2008:39
Bromus molliformis J.Lloyd	*Bromus hordeaceus* L.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1505; Herbst & Clayton 1998:20; Snow 2008:39
Bromus mollis L.	*Bromus hordeaceus* L.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1507; Herbst & Clayton 1998:20; Snow 2008:39
Bromus rigidus Roth	*Bromus diandrus* Roth	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1508; Snow 2008:38
Bromus rubens sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non L.	*Bromus madritensis* L.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1507; Faccenda 2022:49, 50
Bromus sterilis sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non L.	*Bromus madritensis* L.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1507; Faccenda 2022:50
Bromus willdenowii Kunth	*Bromus catharticus* Vahl	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1508; Herbst & Clayton 1998:20
Broussaisia arguta Gaudich.	*Hydrangea arguta* (Gaudich.) Y.de Smet & Granados	Dicot	Hydrangeaaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:794; de Smet et al. 2015:753
Brugmansia candida Pers.	*Brugmansia* × *candida* Pers.	Dicot	Solanaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1252; Staples & Herbst 2005:530
Bruguiera gymnorhiza sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (L.) Savigny	*Bruguiera sexangula* (Lour.) Poir.	Dicot	Rhizophoraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1099; Herbst & Wagner 1999:31
Bryophyllum beauverdii (Raym.-Hamet) A.Berger	*Kalanchoe beauverdii* Raym.-Hamet	Dicot	Crassulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:567; Staples et al. 2002:9/Staples & Herbst 2005:255; Mort et al. 2001:83/Wagner & Herbst 2003:21
Bryophyllum daigremontianum (Raym.-Hamet & H.Perrier) A.Berger	*Kalanchoe daigremontiana* Raym.-Hamet & H.Perrier	Dicot	Crassulaceae	Lorence et al. 1995:33; Staples et al. 2002:9/Staples & Herbst 2005:255; Mort et al. 2001:83/Wagner & Herbst 2003:21
Bryophyllum daigremontianum (Raym.-Hamet & H.Perrier) A.Berger × *B. tubiflorum* Harv.	*Kalanchoe* × *houghtonii* D.B.Ward	Dicot	Crassulaceae	Staples & Herbst 2005:254; Faccenda 2024a:81

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Bryophyllum fedtschenkoi (Raym.-Hamet & H.Perrier) Lauz.-March.	*Kalanchoe fedtschenkoi* Raym.-Hamet & H.Perrier	Dicot	Crassulaceae	Lorence et al. 1995:34; Staples et al. 2002:9/Staples & Herbst 2005:255; Mort et al. 2001:83/Wagner & Herbst 2003:21
Bryophyllum laxiflorum (Baker) Govaerts	*Kalanchoe laxiflora* Baker	Dicot	Crassulaceae	Frohlich & Lau 2012:34; Mort et al. 2001:83/Wagner & Herbst 2003:21
Bryophyllum pinnatum (Lam.) Oken	*Kalanchoe pinnata* (Lam.) Pers.	Dicot	Crassulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:568; Staples et al. 2002:9/Staples & Herbst 2005:255; Mort et al. 2001:83/Wagner & Herbst 2003:21
Bryophyllum tubiflorum Harv.	*Kalanchoe delagoensis* Eckl. & Zeyh.	Dicot	Crassulaceae	Staples et al. 2002:9/Staples & Herbst 2005:255; Mort et al. 2001:83/Wagner & Herbst 2003:21; Shaw 2008:20/Faccenda 2024b:126
Buddleja paniculata sensu Brock et al. (2023), non Wall.	*Buddleja madagascariensis* Lam.	Dicot	Scrophulariaceae	Brock et al. 2023:156; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:211
Caesalpinia bonduc (L.) Roxb.	*Guilandina bonduc* L.	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:647; Gagnon et al. 2016:65
Caesalpinia crista L.	*Ticanto crista* (L.) R.Clark & Gagnon	Dicot	Fabaceae	Frohlich & Lau 2008:6; Clark et al. 2022:70
Caesalpinia decapetala (Roth) Alston	*Biancaea decapetala* (Roth) O.Deg.	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:647; Gagnon et al. 2016:71
Caesalpinia kavaiensis H.Mann (spelling change)	*Mezoneuron kauaiense* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:647; Bruneau et al. 2008:711/Wagner et al. 2012:37; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:182
Caesalpinia major (Medik.) Dandy & Exell	*Guilandina major* (Medik.) Small	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:648; Gagnon et al. 2016:65
Calanthe tankervilleae (Banks) M.W.Chase, Christenh. & Schuit.	*Phaius tankervilleae* (Banks) Blume	Monocot	Orchidaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1473; Chase et al. 2020:165 (not followed)
Calathea zebrina (Sims) Lindl.	*Goeppertia zebrina* (Sims) Nees	Monocot	Marantaceae	Oppenheimer 2019:7; Borchsenius et al. 2012:626
Calotropis gigantea sensu Starr et al. (2003, 2004), in part, non (L.) W.T.Aiton	*Calotropis procera* (Aiton) W.T.Aiton	Dicot	Apocynaceae	Starr et al. 2003:25, 2004:20; Starr & Starr 2012:87
Canavalia galeata sensu Wysong et al. (2007), non (Gaudich.) Vogel	*Canavalia molokaiensis* O.Deg., I.Deg. & J.D.Sauer	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wysong et al. 2007:4; Wagner et al. 2012:37
Canavalia mauiensis H.St.John	*Canavalia hawaiiensis* O.Deg., I.Deg. & J.D.Sauer	Dicot	Fabaceae	St. John 1988e:178 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Canavalia pubescens sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non Hook. & Arn.	*Canavalia napaliensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:654; Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:241
Canthium odoratum (G.Forst.) Seem.	*Psydrax odorata* (G.Forst.) A.C.Sm. & S.P.Darwin	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1119; Smith 1988:230/Herbst & Wagner 1999:31
Capparidastrum mollicellum (Standl.) X.Cornejo & H.H.Iltis	*Morisonia mollicella* (Standl.) Christenh. & Byng	Dicot	Capparaceae	Cornejo & Iltis 2008:234; Hall 2008/Christenhusz et al. 2018:141

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Capparis mollicella Standl.	*Morisonia mollicella* (Standl.) Christenh. & Byng	Dicot	Capparaceae	Lau & Frohlich 2012:12; Hall 2008/Christenhusz et al. 2018:141
Capparis spinosa L. subsp. *cordifolia* (Lam.) Fici	*Capparis sandwichiana* DC.	Dicot	Capparaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:492; Fici 2015:28 (not followed)
Capsella rubella Reut.	*Capsella bursa-pastoris* (L.) Medik.	Dicot	Brassicaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:400; Al-Shehbaz 1985:290/Wagner & Herbst 1995:17
Capsicum frutescens L.	*Capsicum annuum* L.	Dicot	Solanaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1253; Staples & Herbst 2005:532
Cardamine flexuosa sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non With.	*Cardamine occulta* Hornem.	Dicot	Brassicaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:402; Faccenda & Strong 2024:174
Cardamine konaensis H. St.John	*Cardamine occulta* Hornem.	Dicot	Brassicaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:402; Faccenda & Strong 2024:174
Carex macloviana d'Urv. subsp. *subfusca* (W.Boott) T.Koyama	*Carex subfusca* W.Boott	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1389; Mastroguiseppe et al. 2002:105
Carex ovalis sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non Gooden	*Carex longii* Mack.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1387; Wagner & Herbst 2003:51
Carex thunbergii sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non Steud.	*Carex nealiae* R.W.Krauss	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1390; Dragon & Barrington 2009:1898, 1906/Wagner et al. 2012:79
Carex wahuensis C.A.Mey. subsp. *herbstii* T.Koyama	*Carex wahuensis* C.A.Mey. subsp. *wahuensis*	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1392; Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:239
Carmona retusa (Vahl) Masam.	*Ehretia microphylla* Lam.	Dicot	Ehretiaceae	Lorence et al. 1995:25; Gottschling et al. 2014:3
Cassia javanica L. var. *indochinensis* Gagnep.	*Cassia javanica* L. subsp. *agnes* (de Wit) K.Larsen	Dicot	Fabaceae	Starr & Starr 2011:26; Agoo et al. 2023; Kabila et al. 2023
Cayratia trifolia (L.) Domin	*Causonis trifolia* (L.) Mabb. & J.Wen	Dicot	Vitaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1342; Mabberley 2017:1101
Cenchrus caninus (Reinw. ex Blume) Morrone	*Cenchrus elegans* (Hassk.) Veldkamp	Monocot	Poaceae	Chemisquy et al. 2010:127; Veldkamp 2014:68
Cenchrus polystachios sensu Wagner et al. (2012), non (L.) Morrone	*Cenchrus setosus* Sw.	Monocot	Poaceae	Chemisquy et al. 2010:129/Wagner et al. 2012:99; Faccenda 2023c:91
Cenchrus villosus (R.Br. ex Fresen.) Kuntze (illegitimate name)	*Cenchrus longisetus* M.C.Johnst.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 2012:99; Verloove 2012:78
Centaurea maculosa Lam.	*Centaurea stoebe* L.	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:286; Keil & Ochsmann 2006
Centaurium sebaeoides (Griseb.) Druce	*Schenkia sebaeoides* Griseb.	Dicot	Gentianaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:725; Mansion 2004:725
Centrosema pubescens sensu Flynn & Lorence (1998), non Benth.	*Centrosema molle* Mart. ex Benth.	Dicot	Fabaceae	Flynn & Lorence 1998:5; Fantz 1996:330/Wagner & Herbst 2003:24
Cerastium fontanum Baumg. subsp. *triviale* (Link) Jalas	*Cerastium fontanum* Baumg. subsp. *vulgare* (Hartm.) Greuter & Burdet	Dicot	Caryophyllaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:503; Weakley & Southeastern Flora Team 2022:295

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Ceratopteris gaudichaudii Brongn. var. *vulgaris* Masuyama & Watano	*Ceratopteris thalictroides* (L.) Brongn.	Pteridophyte	Pteridaceae	Masuyama & Watano 2010:77; Palmer & Thomas in press
Cereus uruguayanus F.Ritter ex R.Kiesling	*Cereus hildmannianus* K.Schum. subsp. *uruguayanus* (F.Ritter ex R.Kiesling) N.P.Taylor	Dicot	Cactaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:417; Acevedo-Rodríguez & Strong 2012:193
Chamaecrista nictitans (L.) Moench. subsp. *patellaria* (DC. ex Collad.) var. *glabrata* (Vogel) H.S.Irwin & Barneby	*Chamaecrista nictitans* (L.) Moench. var. *glabrata* (Vogel) H.S.Irwin & Barneby	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:655; POWO 2025
Chamaesyce albomarginata (Torr. & A.Gray) Small	*Euphorbia albomarginata* Torr. & A.Gray	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:604; Govaerts et al. 2000:667/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce albomarginata sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non (Torr. & A.Gray) Small	*Euphorbia serpens* Kunth	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1997:56; Govaerts et al. 2000:832/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce arnottiana (Endl.) O.Deg. & I.Deg.	*Euphorbia arnottiana* Endl.	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:604; Govaerts et al. 2000:674/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce atrococca (A.Heller) Croizat & O.Deg.	*Euphorbia atrococca* A.Heller	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:604; Govaerts et al. 2000:676/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce celastroides (Boiss.) Croizat & O.Deg. var. *amplectens* (Sherff) O.Deg. & I.Deg.	*Euphorbia celastroides* Boiss. var. *amplectens* Sherff	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:606; Govaerts et al. 2000:692/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce celastroides (Boiss.) Croizat & O.Deg. var. *celastroides*	*Euphorbia celastroides* Boiss. var. *celastroides*	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:606; Govaerts et al. 2000:692/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce celastroides (Boiss.) Croizat & O.Deg. var. *hanapepensis* (Sherff) O.Deg. & I.Deg.	*Euphorbia celastroides* Boiss. var. *hanapepensis* Sherff	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:606; Govaerts et al. 2000:692/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce celastroides (Boiss.) Croizat & O.Deg. var. *kaenana* (Sherff) O.Deg. & I.Deg.	*Euphorbia celastroides* Boiss. var. *kaenana* Sherff	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:606; Govaerts et al. 2000:692/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce celastroides (Boiss.) Croizat & O.Deg. var. *laehiensis* (O.Deg., I.Deg. & Sherff) Koutnik	*Euphorbia celastroides* Boiss. var. *laehiensis* O.Deg., I.Deg. & Sherff	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:606; Govaerts et al. 2000:692/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce celastroides (Boiss.) Croizat & O.Deg. var. *lorifolia* (A.Gray) O.Deg. & I.Deg.	*Euphorbia celastroides* Boiss. var. *lorifolia* (A.Gray ex H.Mann) Sherff	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:606; Govaerts et al. 2000:692/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce celastroides (Boiss.) Croizat & O.Deg. var. *stokesii* (C.N.Forbes) O.Deg. & I.Deg.	*Euphorbia celastroides* Boiss. var. *stokesii* (C.N.Forbes) Sherff	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:606; Govaerts et al. 2000:692/Yang & Berry 2011

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Chamaesyce celastroides (Boiss.) Croizat & O.Deg. var. *tomentella* (Boiss.) Koutnik	*Euphorbia celastroides* Boiss. var. *tomentella* (Boiss.) Oudejans	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:606; Govaerts et al. 2000:692/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce clusiifolia (Hook. & Arn.) Arthur	*Euphorbia clusiifolia* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:606; Govaerts et al. 2000:698/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce degeneri (Sherff) Croizat & O.Deg.	*Euphorbia degeneri* Sherff	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:607; Govaerts et al. 2000:709/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce deppeana (Boiss.) Millsp.	*Euphorbia deppeana* Boiss.	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:607; Govaerts et al. 2000:712/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce eleanoriae Lorence & W.L.Wagner	*Euphorbia eleanoriae* (Lorence & W.L.Wagner) Govaerts	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Lorence & Wagner 1996:68; Govaerts et al. 2000:717/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce halemanui (Sherff) Croizat & O.Deg.	*Euphorbia halemanui* Sherff	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:607; Govaerts et al. 2000:742/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce herbstii W.L.Wagner	*Euphorbia herbstii* (W.L.Wagner) Oudejans	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:609; Govaerts et al. 2000:745/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce hirta (L.) Millsp.	*Euphorbia hirta* L.	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:609; Govaerts et al. 2000:320/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce hypericifolia (L.) Millsp.	*Euphorbia hypericifolia* L.	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:609; Govaerts et al. 2000:320/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce hyssopifolia (L.) Small	*Euphorbia hyssopifolia* L.	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:610; Govaerts et al. 2000:320/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce kuwaleana (O.Deg. & Sherff) O.Deg. & I.Deg.	*Euphorbia kuwaleana* O.Deg. & Sherff	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:610; Govaerts et al. 2000:764/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce maculata (L.) Small	*Euphorbia maculata* L.	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:610; Govaerts et al. 2000:322/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce multiformis (Hook. & Arn.) Croizat & Deg. var. *microphylla* (Boiss.) O.Deg. & I.Deg.	*Euphorbia multiformis* Gaudich. ex Hook. & Arn. var. *microphylla* Boiss.	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:611; Govaerts et al. 2000:783/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce multiformis (Hook. & Arn.) Croizat & Deg. var. *multiformis*	*Euphorbia multiformis* Gaudich. ex Hook. & Arn. var. *multiformis*	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:611; Govaerts et al. 2000:783/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce olowaluana (Sherff) Croizat & O.Deg.	*Euphorbia olowaluana* Sherff	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:611; Govaerts et al. 2000:793/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce prostrata (Aiton) Small	*Euphorbia prostrata* Aiton	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:613; Govaerts et al. 2000:324/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce remyi (A.Gray ex Boiss.) Croizat & O.Deg. var. *hanaleiensis* (Sherff) O.Deg. & I.Deg.	*Euphorbia remyi* A.Gray ex Boiss. var. *hanaleiensis* Sherff	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:614; Govaerts et al. 2000:818/Yang & Berry 2011

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Chamaesyce remyi (A.Gray ex Boiss.) Croizat & O.Deg. var. *kauaiensis* (O.Deg. & Sherff) O.Deg. & I.Deg.	*Euphorbia remyi* A.Gray ex Boiss. var. *kauaiensis* O. Deg. & Sherff	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:614; Govaerts et al. 2000:818/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce remyi (A.Gray ex Boiss.) Croizat & O.Deg. var. *remyi*	*Euphorbia remyi* A.Gray ex Boiss. var. *remyi*	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:614; Govaerts et al. 2000:818/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce rockii (C.N.Forbes) Croizat & O.Deg.	*Euphorbia rockii* C.N.Forbes	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:614; Govaerts et al. 2000:821/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce serpens (Kunth) Small	*Euphorbia serpens* Kunth	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1997:56; Govaerts et al. 2000:832/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce skottsbergii (Sherff) Croizat & O.Deg. var. *skottsbergii*	*Euphorbia skottsbergii* Sherff var. *skottsbergii*	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:615; Govaerts et al. 2000:835/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce skottsbergii (Sherff) Croizat & O.Deg. var. *vaccinioides* (Sherff) Koutnik	*Euphorbia skottsbergii* Sherff var. *vaccinioides* Sherff	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:615; Govaerts et al. 2000:835/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce sparsiflora (A.Heller) Koutnik	*Euphorbia sparsiflora* A.Heller	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:615; Govaerts et al. 2000:837/Yang & Berry 2011
Chamaesyce thymifolia (L.) Millsp.	*Euphorbia thymifolia* L.	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:615; Govaerts et al. 2000:848/Yang & Berry 2011
Cheilocostus speciosus (J.Koenig) C.Specht	*Hellenia speciosa* (J.Koenig) S.R.Dutta	Monocot	Costaceae	Specht & Stevenson 2006:159/Wagner et al. 2012:79; Govaerts 2013:64
Chelonanthus acutangulus Slooten	*Helia acutangula* (Ruiz & Pav.) Kuntze	Dicot	Gentianaceae	Frohlich & Lau 2020:60; Calió et al. 2017
Chenopodium ambrosioides L.	*Dysphania ambrosioides* (L.) Mosyakin & Clemants	Dicot	Amaranthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:537; Clemants & Mosyakin 2003:270/Wagner et al. 2012:28
Chenopodium carinatum R.Br.	*Dysphania carinata* (R.Br.) Mosyakin & Clemants	Dicot	Amaranthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:537; Clemants & Mosyakin 2003:274/Wagner et al. 2012:28
Chenopodium murale L.	*Chenopodiastrum murale* (L.) S.Fuentes, Uotila & Borsch	Dicot	Amaranthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:538; Fuentes-Bazan et al. 2012:14
Chenopodium oahuense (Meyen) Aellen	*Chenopodium oahuense* (Meyen) Aellen subsp. *oahuense*	Dicot	Amaranthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:538; Cantley et al. 2020 (with addition of SUBSPNOV *ilioense*)
Chloris divaricata R.Br. var. *cynodontioides* (Balansa) Lazarides	*Chloris divaricata* R.Br.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1515; Faccenda 2023c:94
Chloris petraea Sw.	*Eustachys petraea* (Sw.) Desv.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1513; Wagner & Herbst 1995:24
Christella boydiae (D.C.Eaton) Holttum	*Menisciopsis boydiae* (D.C.Eaton) S.E.Fawc. & A.R.Sm.	Pteridophyte	Thelypteridaceae	Palmer 2003:87; Snow et al. 2011:15; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585; Fawcett & Smith 2021:53
Christella cyatheoides (Kaulf.) Holttum	*Menisciopsis cyatheoides* (Kaulf.) S.E.Fawc. & A.R.Sm.	Pteridophyte	Thelypteridaceae	Palmer 2003:88; Snow et al. 2011:15; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585; Fawcett & Smith 2021:53

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Christella cyatheoides (Kaulf.) Holttum × *Christella dentata* (Forssk.) Brownsey & Jermy	× *Christelliopsis palmeri* (W.H.Wagner) Miles K.Thomas	Pteridophyte	Thelypteridaceae	Palmer 2003:91; Snow et al. 2011:15; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585; Thomas & Gallaher 2023:215
Christella dentata (Forssk.) Brownsey & Jermy × *C. parasitica* (L.) H.Lév.	*Christella* × *intermedia* (W.C.Shieh & J.L.Tsai) D.D.Palmer	Pteridophyte	Thelypteridaceae	Palmer 2003:91; Snow et al. 2011:15; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585/Palmer & Thomas in press
Christella wailele (Flynn) D.D.Palmer	*Menisciopsis wailele* (Flynn) S.E.Fawc. & A.R.Sm.	Pteridophyte	Thelypteridaceae	Palmer 2003:90; Snow et al. 2011:15; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585; Fawcett & Smith 2021:53
Chrysanthemum leucanthemum L.	*Leucanthemum vulgare* Lam.	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:286; Soreng & Cope 1991:162/Herbst & Wagner 1999:15
Chrysanthemum parthenium (L.) Bernh.	*Tanacetum parthenium* (L.) Sch.Bip.	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:286; Herbst & Wagner 1999:15
Chrysodracon aurea (H.Mann) P.-L.Lu & Morden	*Dracaena aurea* H.Mann	Monocot	Asparagaceae	Jankalski 2008:20; Lu & Morden 2014:101; Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018
Chrysodracon auwahiensis (H.St.John) P.-L.Lu & Morden	*Dracaena auwahiensis* (H.St.John) Jankalski	Monocot	Asparagaceae	Jankalski 2008:21; Lu & Morden 2014:101; Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018
Chrysodracon fernaldii (H.St.John) P.-L.Lu & Morden	*Dracaena fernaldii* (H.St.John) Jankalski	Monocot	Asparagaceae	Jankalski 2008:20; Lu & Morden 2014:101; Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018
Chrysodracon forbesii (O.Deg.) P.-L.Lu & Morden	*Dracaena forbesii* (O.Deg.) Jankalski	Monocot	Asparagaceae	Jankalski 2008:21; Lu & Morden 2014:101; Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018
Chrysodracon halapepe (H.St.John) P.-L.Lu & Morden	*Dracaena halapepe* (H.St.John) Jankalski	Monocot	Asparagaceae	Jankalski 2008:21 (note spelling change); Lu & Morden 2014:101; Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018
Chrysodracon hawaiiensis (O.Deg. & I.Deg.) P.-L.Lu & Morden	*Dracaena hawaiiensis* (O.Deg. & I.Deg.) Magnacca	Monocot	Asparagaceae	Jankalski 2008:21; Lu & Morden 2014:101; Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018
Chrysodracon stenophylla (H.St.John) Jankalski	*Dracaena halemanuensis* Jankalski	Monocot	Asparagaceae	Jankalski 2008:21; Jankalski 2015:28; Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018
Cibotium chamissoi Kaulf. × *C. menziesii* Hook.	*Cibotium* × *heleniae* D.D.Palmer	Pteridophyte	Cibotiaceae	Palmer 2003:98; Palmer & Thomas in press
Cibotium glaucum (Sm.) Hook. & Arn. × *C. menziesii* Hook.	*Cibotium* × *palmeri* Miles K.Thomas	Pteridophyte	Cibotiaceae	Palmer 2003:96; Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:238
Cinnamomum burmanii (Nees) Blume (spelling change)	*Cinnamomum burmanni* (Nees & T.Nees) Blume	Dicot	Lauraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:846; Wagner & Herbst 2003:32
Cissus quadrangula L.	*Cissus quadrangularis* L.	Dicot	Vitaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1342; Frohlich & Lau 2008:10
Cissus rhombifolia sensu Starr et al. (2004), non Vahl	*Rhoicissus rhomboidea* (E.Mey. ex Harv.) Planch.	Dicot	Vitaceae	Starr et al. 2004:28; DESCR); Rodrigues et al. 2014/Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)/Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:219
Cissus verticillata (L.) Nicolson & C.E.Jarvis	*Cissus verticillata* (L.) Nicolson & C.E.Jarvis subsp. *verticillata*	Dicot	Vitaceae	Frohlich & Lau 2012:48; Note: this checklist updates to subsp. *verticillata*

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cladium jamaicense Crantz	*Cladium mariscus* (L.) Pohl subsp. *jamaicense* (Crantz) Kük.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1393; Hoenselaar et al. 2010/POWO 2025
Cladocarpa capitata H.St.John	*Sicyos hispidus* Hillebr.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987f:185 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 1990:577/Wagner & Shannon 1999:443
Cladocarpa discoidea H.St.John	*Sicyos hispidus* Hillebr.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987f:185 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 1990:577/Wagner & Shannon 1999:443
Cladocarpa harrisoniae H.St.John	*Sicyos hispidus* Hillebr.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987f:185 (SPNOV/Mo, as *harrisonae*); Wagner et al. 1990:577/Wagner & Shannon 1999:443
Cladocarpa herbstii H.St.John	*Sicyos herbstii* (H.St.John) I.Telford	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987f:185 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 1990:575/Wagner & Shannon 1999:443
Cladocarpa julesii H.St.John	*Sicyos herbstii* (H.St.John) I.Telford	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987f:185 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 1990:575/Wagner & Shannon 1999:443
Cladocarpa kawelaensis H.St.John (not validly published)	*Sicyos hispidus* Hillebr.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987f:185 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 1990:577/Wagner & Shannon 1999:446
Cladocarpa lanaiensis H.St.John	*Sicyos hispidus* Hillebr.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987f:186 (SPNOV/L); Wagner et al. 1990:577/Wagner & Shannon 1999:443
Cladocarpa lehuaensis H.St.John	*Sicyos maximowiczii* Cogn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987f:186 (SPNOV/Le); Wagner et al. 1990:578/Wagner & Shannon 1999:445
Cladocarpa munroi H.St.John	*Sicyos hispidus* Hillebr.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987f:186 (SPNOV/L); Wagner et al. 1990:577/Wagner & Shannon 1999:443
Cladocarpa pauciramosa H.St.John	*Sicyos herbstii* (H.St.John) I.Telford	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987f:186 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 1990:575/Wagner & Shannon 1999:443
Cladocarpa umbellata H.St.John	*Sicyos hispidus* Hillebr.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987f:186 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 1990:577/Wagner & Shannon 1999:443
Cladocarpa waimeaensis H.St.John	*Sicyos hispidus* Hillebr.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987f:186 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 1990:577/Wagner & Shannon 1999:443
Clermontia albimontis H.St.John	*Clermontia lindseyana* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987i:350 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 1990:431/Lammers 1991:45
Clermontia bicolorata H.St.John	*Clermontia waimeae* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987i:350 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 1990:437/Lammers 1991:22
Clermontia drepanomorpha Rock × *C. kohalae* Rock	*Clermontia* × *leptoclada* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:431; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Clermontia epilosa H.St.John	*Clermontia kohalae* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987i:350 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 1990:431/Lammers 1991:53
Clermontia glabra H.St.John	*Clermontia kakeana* Meyen	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987i:350 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 1990:430/Lammers 1991:39
Clermontia gracilis H.St.John	*Clermontia samuelii* C.N.Forbes. subsp. *samuelii*	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987i:350 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 1990:436; Lammers 1991:80

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Clermontia hualalaiensis H.St.John	*Clermontia clermontioides* (Gaudich.) A.Heller subsp. *rockiana* (E.Wimm.) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987i:351 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 1990:427/Lammers 1991:19
Clermontia kahuaensis H.St.John	*Clermontia waimeae* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987i:351 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 1990:437/Lammers 1991:22
Clermontia kakeana Meyen var. *rosea* (Hillebr.) H.St.John	*Clermontia kakeana* Meyen	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987i:351 (COMBNOV); Lammers 1991:39
Clermontia kipahuluensis H.St.John	*Clermontia samuelii* C.N.Forbes subsp. *samuelii*; *C. s.* subsp. *hanaensis* (H.St.John) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987i:351 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 1990:436/Lammers 1991:79
Clermontia lindseyana sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non Rock	*Clermontia kakeana* Meyen	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:431; Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:238
Clermontia mauiensis H.St.John	*Clermontia kakeana* Meyen	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987i:351 (SPNOV/EM); Lammers 1991:39
Clermontia peleana Rock	*Clermontia peleana* Rock subsp. *peleana*	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:435; Lammers 1991:34
Clermontia pluriflora H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987i:351 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 1990:465; Lammers 1991:83
Clermontia singuliflora (Rock) Rock	*Clermontia peleana* Rock subsp. *singuliflora* (Rock) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:435; Lammers 1991:32
Clermontia spatulata H.St.John	*Clermontia grandiflora* Gaudich. subsp. *grandiflora*	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987i:352 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 1990:430/Lammers 1991:76
Clermontia subteralbulus H.St.John	*Clermontia hawaiiensis* (Hillebr.) Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987i:352 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 1990:430/Lammers 1991:80
Clermontia viridis H.St.John	*Clermontia lindseyana* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987i:352 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 1990:431/Lammers 1991:45
Clermontia waikoluensis H.St.John	*Clermontia arborescens* (H.Mann) Hillebr. subsp. *waikoluensis* (H.St.John) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987i:352 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 1990:426; Lammers 1991:25/Herbst & Wagner 1999:16
Clerodendrum buchananii (Roxb.) Walp. var. *fallax* (Lindl.) Bakh.	*Clerodendrum speciosissimum* Jacob-Makoy	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1319; Staples & Herbst 2005:559; Brock et al. 2023:151
Clerodendrum glabrum E.Mey.	*Volkameria glabra* (E.Mey.) Mabb. & Y.W.Yuan	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Frohlich & Lau 2012:48; Yuan et al. 2010:132
Clerodendrum myricoides (Hochst.) Vatke	*Rotheca myricoides* (Hochst.) Steane & Mabb.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Frohlich & Lau 2012:51; Steane & Mabberley 1998:205
Clerodendrum philippinum Schauer	*Clerodendrum chinense* (Osbeck) Mabb.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1319; Wagner & Herbst 1995:26
Clidema hirta (L.) D.Don var. *hirta*	*Miconia crenata* (Vahl) Michelang.	Dicot	Melastomataceae	Wagner et al. 1990:906; Mabberley 2017:1102
Clitoria ternata L. (spelling change)	*Clitoria ternatea* L.	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:656; Staples & Herbst 2005:313

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cocculus orbiculatus (L.) DC.	*Nephroia orbiculata* (L.) L.Lian & Wei Weng	Dicot	Menispermaceae	Wagner & Herbst 1995:22; Lian et al. 2020:7
Cocculus trilobus (Thunb.) DC.	*Nephroia orbiculata* (L.) L.Lian & Wei Weng	Dicot	Menispermaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:921; Wagner & Herbst 1995:22; Lian et al. 2020:7
Coix lacryma-jobi L.	*Coix lacryma-jobi* L. var. *lacryma-jobi*	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1517; Faccenda 2025b:113
Coleogeton pectinatus (L.) Les & R.R.Haynes	*Stuckenia pectinata* (L.) Börner	Monocot	Potamogetonaceae	Les & Haynes 1996:390/Herbst 1998:4; Haynes et al. 1998:241/Herbst & Wagner 1999:30
Conyza bonariensis (L.) Cronquist	*Erigeron bonariensis* L.	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:288; Nesom 2008/Chen & Brouillet 2011:649
Conyza canadensis (L.) Cronquist var. *canadensis*	*Erigeron canadensis* L. var. *canadensis*	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:288; Nesom 2008/Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Conyza canadensis (L.) Cronquist var. *pusilla* (Nutt.) Cronquist	*Erigeron canadensis* L. var. *pusillus* (Nutt.) B.Boivin	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:288; Nesom 2008/Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Coprosma granadensis (L.f.) Heads	*Nertera granadensis* (Mutis ex L.f.) Druce	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1158; Heads 1996:388; Wagner et al. 2012:65
Coprosma ochracea W.R.B.Oliv. × *C. ternata* W.R.B.Oliv.	*Coprosma* × *molokaiensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1121, 1130; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Coronopus didymus (L.) Sm.	*Lepidium didymum* L.	Dicot	Brassicaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:403; Al-Shehbaz et al. 2002:6
Corymbia citriodora (Hook.) K.D.Hill & L.A.S.Johnson	*Blakella citriodora* (Hook.) Crisp & L.G.Cook	Dicot	Myrtaceae	Hill & Johnson 1995:388/Herbst & Wagner 1999:24; Crisp et al. 2024:959
Costus speciosus (J. Koenig) Sm.	*Hellenia speciosa* (J.Koenig) S.R.Dutta	Monocot	Costaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1381; Specht & Stevenson 2006:159/Wagner et al. 2012:79; Govaerts 2013:64
Crepidomanes minutum (Blume) K.Iwats.	*Crepidomanes parvulum* (Poir.) Nivart, Senterre & Dubuisson	Pteridophyte	Hymenophyllaceae	Ebihara et al. 2006:238/Snow et al. 2011:13; Ranker et al. 2019:57; Dubuisson et al. 2021:123
Crepidomanes proliferum (Blume) Bostock	*Crepidomanes parvulum* (Poir.) Nivart, Senterre & Dubuisson	Pteridophyte	Hymenophyllaceae	Ebihara et al. 2006:238/Snow et al. 2011:13; Ranker et al. 2019:57; Dubuisson et al. 2021:123
Crotalaria assamica Benth	*Crotalaria sericea* Burm.f. var. *sericea*	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:657; POWO 2025
Ctenodon falcatus sensu Oppenheimer & Pezzillo (2024), non (Poir.) D.B.O.S.Cardoso, P.L.R.Moraes & H.C.Lima	*Ctenodon elegans* (Schltdl. & Cham.) D.B.O.S.Cardoso & A.Delgado	Dicot	Fabaceae	Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:60; Cardoso et al. 2020:17; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:181
Cupressus lusitanica Mill.	*Hesperocyparis lusitanica* (Mill.) Bartel	Gymnosperm	Cupressaceae	Frohlich & Lau 2012:34; Adams et al. 2009:181
Cupressus macrocarpa Hartw.	*Hesperocyparis macrocarpa* (Hartw.) Bartel	Gymnosperm	Cupressaceae	Oppenheimer 2002:19; Adams et al. 2009:182

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyanea baldwinii C.N.Forbes & G.C.Munro	*Cyanea lobata* H.Mann subsp. *baldwinii* (C.N.Forbes & G.C.Munro) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:454; Lammers 1999:387
Cyanea degeneriana E.Wimm.	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:446; Wagner & Herbst 2003:15
Cyanea degeneriana sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non E.Wimm.	*Cyanea floribunda* E.Wimm.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:446; Wagner & Herbst 2003:15
Cyanea dunbarii Rock (spelling change)	*Cyanea dunbariae* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:448; Herbst & Wagner 1999:16
Cyanea fauriei H.Lév.	*Cyanea coriacea* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:448; Lammers 2004:96
Cyanea fissa (H.Mann) Hillebr. subsp. *gayana* (Rock) Lammers	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:449; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005–
Cyanea grimesiana Gaudich. subsp. *cylindrocalyx* (Rock) Lammers	*Cyanea cylindrocalyx* (Rock) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:451; Lammers 1998:31/Herbst & Wagner 1999:16
Cyanea grimesiana Gaudich. var. *mauiensis* Rock	*Cyanea mauiensis* (Rock) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:451; Lammers 1998:31/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17
Cyanea grimesiana Gaudich. var. *munroi* Hosaka	*Cyanea munroi* (Hosaka) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:451; Lammers 1998:31/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17
Cyanea hanaensis H.St.John	*Cyanea macrostegia* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987a:433 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 1990:456
Cyanea lanceolata (Gaudich.) Lammers, Givnish & Sytsma subsp. *calycina* (Cham.) Lammers, Givnish & Sytsma	*Cyanea calycina* (Cham.) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Lammers et al. 1993:439; Lammers 1998:32/Herbst & Wagner 1999:16
Cyanea lobata H.Mann	*Cyanea lobata* H.Mann subsp. *lobata*	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:454; Lammers 1999:387
Cyanea macrostegia Hillebr. subsp. *gibsonii* (Hillebr.) Lammers	*Cyanea gibsonii* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:456; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005–
Cyanea macrostegia Hillebr. subsp. *macrostegia*	*Cyanea macrostegia* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:456; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005–
Cyanea spathulata (Hillebr.) A.Heller subsp. *longipetiolata* Lammers	*Cyanea kahiliensis* (H.St.John) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:483; Lammers 1998:33/Herbst & Wagner 1999:16
Cyanea spathulata (Hillebr.) A.Heller subsp. *spathulata*	*Cyanea spathulata* (Hillebr.) A.Heller	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:464; Lammers 2004:100
Cyanea sylvestris A.Heller	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:465; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Oct 2022)
Cyathea cooperi (Hook. ex F.Muell.) Domin	*Sphaeropteris cooperi* (Hook. ex F.Muell.) R.M.Tryon	Pteridophyte	Cyatheaceae	Palmer 2003:243; Staples & Herbst 2005:32 (not followed)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyclosorus boydiae (D.C.Eaton) W.H.Wagner	*Menisciopsis boydiae* (D.C.Eaton) S.E.Fawc. & A.R.Sm.	Pteridophyte	Thelypteridaceae	Snow et al. 2011:15; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585; Fawcett & Smith 2021:53
Cyclosorus cyatheoides (Kaulf.) Farw.	*Menisciopsis cyatheoides* (Kaulf.) S.E.Fawc. & A.R.Sm.	Pteridophyte	Thelypteridaceae	Snow et al. 2011:15; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585/Fawcett & Smith 2021:53
Cyclosorus dentatus (Forssk.) Ching	*Christella dentata* (Forssk.) Brownsey & Jermy	Pteridophyte	Thelypteridaceae	Palmer 2003:88; Snow et al. 2011:15; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585/Palmer & Thomas in press
Cyclosorus hudsonianus (Brack.) Ching	*Reholttumia hudsoniana* (Brack.) S.E.Fawc. & A.R.Sm.	Pteridophyte	Thelypteridaceae	Snow et al. 2011:15; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585; Fawcett & Smith 2021:78
Cyclosorus × *intermedia* W.C.Shieh & J.L.Tsai	*Christella* × *intermedia* (W.C.Shieh & J.L.Tsai) D.D.Palmer	Pteridophyte	Thelypteridaceae	Palmer 2003:91; Snow et al. 2011:15; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585/Palmer & Thomas in press
Cyclosorus × *palmeri* (W.H.Wagner) W.H.Wagner	× *Christelliopsis palmeri* (W.H.Wagner) Miles K.Thomas	Pteridophyte	Thelypteridaceae	Snow et al. 2011:15; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585; Thomas & Gallaher 2023:215
Cyclosorus parasiticus (L.) Farw.	*Christella parasitica* (L.) H.Lév.	Pteridophyte	Thelypteridaceae	Palmer 2003:90; Snow et al. 2011:15; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585/Palmer & Thomas in press
Cyclosorus pendens (D.D.Palmer) N.Snow	*Hoiokula pendens* (D.D.Palmer) S.E.Fawc. & A.R.Sm.	Pteridophyte	Thelypteridaceae	Snow et al. 2011:15; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585; Fawcett & Smith 2021:49
Cyclosorus sandwicensis (Brack.) Copel.	*Hoiokula sandwicensis* (Brack.) S.E.Fawc. & A.R.Sm.	Pteridophyte	Thelypteridaceae	Snow et al. 2011:15; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585; Fawcett & Smith 2021:49
Cyclosorus wailele (Flynn) W.H.Wagner	*Menisciopsis wailele* (Flynn) S.E.Fawc. & A.R.Sm.	Pteridophyte	Thelypteridaceae	Snow et al. 2011:15; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585; Fawcett & Smith 2021:53
Cynodon aethiopicus sensu Herbst & Clayton (1998), non Clayton & J.R.Harlan	*Cynodon dactylon* (L.) Pers.	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:22; Faccenda 2023c:97
Cynodon aethiopicus sensu Oppenheimer (2004), non Clayton & J.R.Harlan	*Cynodon nlemfuensis* Vanderyst	Monocot	Poaceae	Oppenheimer 2004:15; Faccenda 2023c:97
Cyperus compressus sensu Oppenheimer (2006), non L.	*Cyperus polystachyos* Rottb.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Oppenheimer 2006:12; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:169
Cyperus cyperinus sensu Haw'n botanists, non (Retz.) Valck.Sur.	*Cyperus croceus* Vahl/*C. fauriei* Kük./*C. phleoides* (Nees ex Kunth) Hillebr.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1416; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:169
Cyperus cyperoides sensu Herbarium Pacificum Staff (1996), non (L.) Kuntze	*Cyperus phleoides* (Nees ex Kunth) Hillebr. var. *phleoides*	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:4; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:169
Cyperus esculentus sensu Wood (2006), non L.	*Cyperus polystachyos* Rottb.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wood 2006:17; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:169
Cyperus halpan L. (spelling change)	*Cyperus haspan* L.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1396; Tucker 1994:50/Hughes 1995:4

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyperus involucratus Rottb.	*Cyperus alternifolius* L. subsp. *flabelliformis* Kük.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1395; Tucker 1994:20/Strong & Wagner 1997:41; Verloove 2014:191
Cyperus odoratus L.	*Cyperus prescottianus* Hook. & Arn.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Tucker 1994:180/Herbst & Wagner 1999:20/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1901; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Oct 2022)
Cyperus stoloniferus sensu Imada & Kennedy (2020), non Retz.	*Cyperus rigidifolius* Steud.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Imada & Kennedy 2020:75; Faccenda & Strong 2024:174
Cyrtandra acmule H.St.John	*Cyrtandra munroi* C.N.Forbes	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:487 (SPNOV/M); Herbst & Wagner 1999:21
Cyrtandra acriserrata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra biserrata* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:199 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra acuminifolia H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *ferruginosa* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:207 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Mar 1997; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra adine H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *malacophylla* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:469 (SPNOV/M); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra adpressa H.St.John (not validly published)	*Cyrtandra hashimotoi* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:469 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra adusta H.St.John	*Cyrtandra ferripilosa* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:469 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra aequalis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hashimotoi* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:195 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra ahome H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *phaie* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:494 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra alaustri H.St.John (= claustri)	*Cyrtandra kealiae* Wawra subsp. *kealiae*	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:487 (SPNOV/K); Wagner & Lorence 2000:18
Cyrtandra albula H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayi* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:494 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra alikaensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra spathulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:469 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra amische H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988f:487 (NOMNOV, replaces *C. sessilis* H.St.John, Phytologia 63:474, 1987, non H.St.John & Storey [1950]); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra anatolike H.St.John (not validly published)	*Cyrtandra hashimotoi* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:503 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra anaxie H.St.John	*Cyrtandra giffardii* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:494 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra anise H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayana* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:478 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra arcuata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *kaalae* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra ataute H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *arguta* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987r:485 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra austrohiloensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *arguta* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:494 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra badia H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hashimotoi* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:470 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra badia H.St.John (illegitimate name)	*Cyrtandra lysiosepala* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:495 (SPNOV/H); St. John 1988f:487 (*C. karykrous*, NOMNOV, replaces *C. badia* H.St.John, Phytologia 63:495 (1987), non H.St.John, Phytologia 63:470 (1987); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra basirotundata H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *ferruginosa* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:207 (SPNOV/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:185; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra biformalis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra spathulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:470 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra biformalis H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi (illegitimate name)	*Cyrtandra* × *haikuensis* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:211 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Jan 1995; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra bilobata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra confertiflora* (Wawra) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988f:487 (NOMNOV, replaces *C. intrafissa* H.St.John, Phytologia 64:39, 1988, non H.St.John, Phytologia 63:473, 198); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra biserrata H.St.John (illegitimate name)	*Cyrtandra macrocalyx* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:495 (SPNOV/Mo); St. John 1988f:487 (*C. duploserrata*, NOMNOV, replaces *C. biserrata* H.St .John, Phytologia 63:495, 1987, non Hillebr. [1888]); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra bishopii H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *caudatisepala* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:38 (SPNOV/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:185; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra brevipedicellaris H.St.John	*Cyrtandra longifolia* (Wawra) Hillebr. ex C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:38 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra brunnea H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *ligulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:495 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra callaina H.St.John	*Cyrtandra spathulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:495 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra calpidicarpa (Rock) H.St.John & Storey × *C. hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	*Cyrtandra* × *triens* H.St.John & Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:214 (SPNOV/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:184; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra calpidicarpa (Rock) H.St.John & Storey × *C. laxiflora* H.Mann	*Cyrtandra* × *deorsa* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:213 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Aug 1997; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra calpidicarpa (Rock) H.St.John & Storey × *C. propinqua* C.N.Forbes	*Cyrtandra* × *caudatisepala* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra calpidicarpa (Rock) H.St.John & Storey var. *distincta* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *caudatisepala* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:213 (VARNOV/O); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Aug 1997; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra calvicalycis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayana* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:478 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra calvicorolla H.St.John	*Cyrtandra confertiflora* (Wawra) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:38 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra capillata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra spathulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:470 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra capitata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra paludosa* Gaudich. var. *paludosa* × *C. spathulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:487 (SPNOV/M); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: M.K. Thomas (Oct 2025),

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
				although possibly same parental combination as *C. kipahuluensis*, does not match it
Cyrtandra carina H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *arguta* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:495 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra catenulata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *ligulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:495 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra catenulata H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi (illegitimate name)	*Cyrtandra* × *christophersenii* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:211 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Aug 1997
Cyrtandra caudiflora H.St.John	*Cyrtandra halawensis* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:201 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra chartacea H.St.John (illegitimate name)	*Cyrtandra* × *chartiformis* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:496 (SPNOV/K [as *C. chartacea*]); St. John 1988f:487 (*C. chartiformis*, NOMNOV, replaces *C. chartacea* H.St.John, Phytologia 63:646, 1987, non St. John & Storey [1950]); Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra chartiformis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *chartiformis* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988f:487 (NOMNOV, replaces *C. chartacea* H.St.John, Phytologia 63:646, 1987, non St. John & Storey [1950]); Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra christensenii H.St.John	*Cyrtandra confertiflora* (Wawra) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:195 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra cinnamomea H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987p:473 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra commensurata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra giffardii* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:496 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra comosa H.St.John	*Cyrtandra nanawaleensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:496 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra conferta H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *hesperia* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:487 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra confertiflora (Wawra) C.B.Clarke × *C. kauaiensis* Wawra (possibly)	*Cyrtandra* × *monadantha* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:490 (SPNOV/K); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra confertiflora (Wawra) C.B.Clarke var. *confertiflora*	*Cyrtandra confertiflora* (Wawra) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:751; Wagner & Herbst 2003:29
Cyrtandra confertiflora (Wawra) C.B.Clarke var. *obovata* (Wawra) C.B.Clarke	*Cyrtandra heinrichii* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:751; Wagner & Herbst 2003:29
Cyrtandra cordata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra platyphylla* A.Gray	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:488 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra cordifolia Gaudich. × *C. garnotiana* Gaudich.	*Cyrtandra* × *crassifolia* (Hillebr.) Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra cordifolia Gaudich. × *C. grandiflora* Gaudich.	*Cyrtandra* × *ferruginosa* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra cordifolia Gaudich. × *C. kalichii* Wawra	*Cyrtandra* × *pubens* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra cordifolia Gaudich. × *C. laxiflora* H.Mann	*Cyrtandra* × *kipapaensis* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra cordifolia Gaudich. × *C. lessoniana* Gaudich.	*Cyrtandra* × *carinata* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra cordifolia Gaudich. × *C. macraei* A.Gray (or possibly × *C. garnotiana* Gaudich.)	*Cyrtandra* × *wailupeensis* H.St.John & Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:213; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra cordifolia Gaudich. × *C. paludosa* Gaudich. var. *paludosa*	*Cyrtandra* × *laevis* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra cordifolia Gaudich. × *C. propinqua* C.N.Forbes	*Cyrtandra* × *villicalyx* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra cordifolia Gaudich. × *C. rivularis* H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *crassior* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra cordifolia Gaudich. × *C. sandwicensis* (H.Lév.) H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *honolulensis* Wawra	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra crassichartacea H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *phaie* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:496 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra crebra H.St.John	*Cyrtandra lysiosepala* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:496 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra crinalis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra platyphylla* A.Gray	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:488 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra crispa H.St.John	*Cyrtandra kohalae* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:496 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra curvata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra procera* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:476 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra cuspidata H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *turbiniformis* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:207 (SPNOV/O); Based on a post-it determination (without date) in W.L.Wagner's hand; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra cylindrica H.St.John (not validly published)	*Cyrtandra longifolia* (Wawra) Hillebr. ex C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:38 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra dasygyna H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *caudatisepala* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:211 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Aug 1997; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra deltoidea H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *ligulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987r:485 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra dentata H.St.John & Storey × *C. laxiflora* H.Mann	*Cyrtandra* × *opaeulae* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra deorsa H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *deorsa* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:213 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Aug 1997; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra depressa H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *ligulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:470 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra depressa H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi (illegitimate name)	*Cyrtandra* × *triens* H.St.John & Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:209 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Jan 1992; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra discors H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra laxiflora* H.Mann	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:212 (SPNOV/O); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra disgrega H.St.John	*Cyrtandra nanawaleensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:201 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra duploserrata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra lysiosepala* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:497 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra duploserrata H.St.John (illegitimate name)	*Cyrtandra biserrata* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988f:487 (NOMNOV, replaces *C. biserrata* H.St .John, Phytologia 63:495, 1987, non Hillebr. [1888]); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra dytike H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayi* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:497 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra echyros H.St.John	*Cyrtandra lysiosepala* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:497 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra ellipsoidea H.St.John	*Cyrtandra confertiflora* (Wawra) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:39 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra elliptiapicis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra lydgatei* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:195 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra elliptica H.St.John (illegitimate name)	*Cyrtandra lysiosepala* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:497 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra ellipticifolia H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *kahukuensis* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra epiphytica H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *phaie* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:497 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra exilis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *phaie* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987r:485 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra ferrea H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *turbiniformis* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:209 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Aug 1997; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra ferripilosa H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:497 (SPNOV/M)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra filipes Hillebr. × *C. grayi* C.B.Clarke	*Cyrtandra* × *mapulehuensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987p:473 (SPNOV/Mo); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra fissa H.St.John	*Cyrtandra kauaiensis* Wawra	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:498 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra forbesii H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *chartacea* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra fosbergii H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *atomigyna* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra framea H.St.John	*Cyrtandra macrocalyx* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:478 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra fruticosa H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *caulescens* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:470 (SPNOV/EM); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra fruticosa H.St.John (illegitimate name)	*Cyrtandra nanawaleensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:498 (SPNOV/H); St. John 1988f:488 (*C. spartoides*, NOMNOV, replaces *C. fruticosa* H.St .John, Phytologia 63:498, 1987, non *C. fruticosa* H.St.John, Phytologia 63:470, 1987); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra fulva H.St.John	*Cyrtandra macrocalyx* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:479 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra furfurosa H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayana* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:479 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra fusata H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *imparilis* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:209 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by Manual authors, 1986; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra gagnei H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hashimotoi* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:196 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra garnotiana Gaudich. × *C. lessoniana* Gaudich.	*Cyrtandra* × *cupuliformis* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra garnotiana Gaudich. × *C. paludosa* Gaudich. var. *paludosa*	*Cyrtandra* × *oliveri* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra garnotiana Gaudich. × *C. propinqua* C.N.Forbes	*Cyrtandra* × *ovalifolia* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:212 (SPNOV/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:185; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra garnotiana Gaudich. × *C. subumbellata* (Hillebr.) H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *kahanaensis* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra garnotiana Gaudich. × *C. waianaeensis* H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *christophersenii* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra giffardii Rock × *C. platyphylla* A.Gray	*Cyrtandra* × *ramosissima* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra giffardii Rock × *C. tintinnabula* Rock	*Cyrtandra* × *trite* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:502 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra glabricalycis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra longifolia* (Wawra) Hillebr. ex C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:39 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra glabriflora H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *glabriflora* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:488 (SPNOV/K); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Aug 1997
Cyrtandra confertiflora (Wawra) C.B.Clarke × *C. wainihaensis* H.Lév.	*Cyrtandra* × *glabriflora* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:488 (SPNOV/K); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Aug 1997
Cyrtandra glabriflora H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi (illegitimate name)	*Cyrtandra* × *alata* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:209 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Aug 1997; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra glenwoodensis H.St.John (not validly published)	*Cyrtandra* × *phaie* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:488 (SPNOV/H); St. John 1988f:487 (new St. John names *C. glenwoodensis* [St. John 1987s:488] and *C. prasina* [St. John 1987t:501] cite the same type voucher (Giffard [Rock] 13094), thus St. John proposes *C. subaequalis* as the accepted name, with *C. prasina* as a synonym); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra gracilis Hillebr. ex C.B.Clarke × *C. paludosa* Gaudich. (or possibly × *C. grandiflora* Gaudich.)	*Cyrtandra* × *piaensis* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:208 (SPNOV/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:185; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra grandiflora Gaudich. × *C. laxiflora* H.Mann	*Cyrtandra* × *turbiniformis* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra grandiflora Gaudich. × *C. lessoniana* Gaudich.	*Cyrtandra* × *subintegra* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra grandiflora Gaudich. × *C. macraei* A.Gray	*Cyrtandra* × *opposita*	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:210 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Jan 1995; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra grandiflora Gaudich. × *C. paludosa* Gaudich. var. *paludosa*	*Cyrtandra* × *imparilis* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:210 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Aug 1997; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra grandiflora Gaudich. × *C. sandwicensis* (H.Lév.) H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *tantalusensis* H.St.John & Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:211 (SPNOV/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:186; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra grayana Hillebr. × *C. hashimotoi* Rock (probably)	*Cyrtandra* × *oblonga* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:500 (SPNOV/M); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra grayana Hillebr. × *C. munroi* C.N.Forbes	*Cyrtandra* × *georgiana* C.N.Forbes	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra grayana Hillebr. × *C. platyphylla* A.Gray	*Cyrtandra* × *kukuiensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:499 (SPNOV/WM); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra grayana Hillebr. var. *caudata* H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayana* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:479 (VARNOV/L); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra grayana Hillebr. var. *fosbergii* H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayana* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:479 (VARNOV/L); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra grayi C.B.Clarke × *C. hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	*Cyrtandra* × *conradtii* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra grayi C.B.Clarke × *C. platyphylla* A.Gray	*Cyrtandra* × *nutans* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra grossecrenata H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *oliveri* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra habenosa H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hashimotoi* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:200 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra haelaauensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hashimotoi* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:470 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra haikuensis H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *haikuensis* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:212 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by Manual authors, 1986; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra hamakuaensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987p:473 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra hanaensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra ferripilosa* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:202 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra hanaulaensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayana* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:484 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra harrisoniae H.St.John	*Cyrtandra ferripilosa* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:196 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra hashimotoi Rock × *C. platyphylla* A.Gray	*Cyrtandra* × *malacophylla* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra hawaiensis C.B.Clarke × *C. kalichii* Wawra	*Cyrtandra* × *atomigyna* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra hawaiensis C.B.Clarke × *C. laxiflora* H.Mann	*Cyrtandra* × *alata* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra hawaiensis C.B.Clarke × *C. menziesii* Hook. & Arn.	*Cyrtandra* × *hesperia* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987r:485 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra hawaiensis C.B.Clarke × *C. propinqua* C.N.Forbes	*Cyrtandra* × *ferrocolorata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra heliothine H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hashimotoi* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:471 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra hematos H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hematos* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:479 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 1990:760

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra hemisphaerica H.St.John	*Cyrtandra biserrata* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:200 (NOMNOV for *C. ustulata* H.St.John, Phytologia 63:483, 1987, non 63:493, 1987); Herbst & Wagner 1999:22
Cyrtandra henanthe H.St.John	*Cyrtandra kealiae* Wawra subsp. *kealiae*	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:488 (SPNOV/K); Wagner & Lorence 2000:18
Cyrtandra hesperia H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *hesperia* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987r:485 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra hians H.St.John	*Cyrtandra spathulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:471 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra higashinoi H.St.John	*Cyrtandra biserrata* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:479 (SPNOV/EM); Herbst & Wagner 1999:22
Cyrtandra hillebrandii Oliver, non C.B.Clarke nec Vatke	*Cyrtandra* × *oliveri* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra hiloensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *arguta* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:488 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra honokawaiensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hashimotoi* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:196 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra honomanuensis H.St.John (not validly published)	*Cyrtandra lydgatei* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:197 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra hosakae H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *koolauensis* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra humifusa H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *nutans* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:489 (SPNOV/WM); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Aug 1997; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra humiliserrulata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayana* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:197 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra hylematos H.St.John	*Cyrtandra nanawaleensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:202 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra iaoensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra macrocalyx* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:498 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra imparifolia H.St.John	*Cyrtandra pickeringii* A.Gray	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:489 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra imparilis H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *imparilis* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:210 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Aug 1997; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra imparis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra munroi* C.N.Forbes	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:489 (SPNOV/WM); Herbst & Wagner 1999:21
Cyrtandra inaequalis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra macrocalyx* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:479 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra indiscissa H.St.John (not validly published)	*Cyrtandra lydgatei* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:197 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra indivisa H.St.John	*Cyrtandra confertiflora* (Wawra) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:39 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra infera H.St.John	*Cyrtandra nanawaleensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:202 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra infrafissa H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987p:473 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra infrafissa H.St.John (illegitimate name)	*Cyrtandra confertiflora* (Wawra) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:39 (SPNOV/K); St. John 1988f:487 (*C. bilobata*, NOMNOV, replaces *C. intrafissa* H.St.John, Phytologia 64:39, 1988, non St . John, Phytologia 63:473, 198); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra infraglabra H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *ligulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:498 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra infraligulata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:205 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra integra H.St.John (not validly published)	*Cyrtandra longifolia* (Wawra) Hillebr. ex C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:39 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra ise H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *malacophylla* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:489 (SPNOV/WM); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra kaiholenaensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra lysiosepala* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke × possibly *C. paludosa* Gaudich. var. *paludosa*	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:489 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988
Cyrtandra kalaeensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayi* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:480 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra kalamanthe H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayana* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:203 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra kalichii Wawra × *C. laxiflora* H.Mann	*Cyrtandra* × *chartacea* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra kalichii Wawra × *C. lessoniana* Gaudich.	*Cyrtandra* × *kaalae* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra kalichii Wawra × *C. paludosa* Gaudich. var. *paludosa*	*Cyrtandra* × *scabrella* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra kalichii Wawra × *C. propinqua* C.N.Forbes	*Cyrtandra* × *basipartita* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra kalichii Wawra × *C. subumbellata* (Hillebr.) H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *axilliflora* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra kaluanuiensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *chartacea* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra kamokuensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra macrocalyx* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:480 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra kamooaliiensis H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *turbiniformis* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:207 (SPNOV/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:186; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra kamoolaensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra kamoolaensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:499 (SPNOV/K); Regarded in Wagner et al. 1990:739 as valid (as *C. kamooloaensis*), but not treated
Cyrtandra kaneoheensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *chartacea* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra karykrous H.St.John	*Cyrtandra lysiosepala* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988f:487 (NOMNOV, replaces *C. badia* H.St.John, Phytologia 63:495 (1987), non St. John, Phytologia 63:470 (1987); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra kauaiensis Wawra × *C. wawrae* C.B.Clarke	*Cyrtandra* × *umbraculiflora* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra kauensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra nanawaleensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:203 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra kawelaensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra macrocalyx* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:200 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra keanaeensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra spathulata* H.St.John × possibly *C. paludosa* Gaudich. var. *paludosa*	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:498 (SPNOV/M); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: M.K. Thomas (Oct 2025), although possibly same parental combination as *C. kipahuluensis*, does not match it
Cyrtandra kirrhe H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayana* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:480 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra kohalae Rock × *C. platyphylla* A.Gray	*Cyrtandra* × *cladantha* Skottsb.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra kormanthike H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayana* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:203 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra kremnes H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *turbiniformis* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:208 (SPNOV/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:186; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra kukuiensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *kukuiensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:499 (SPNOV/WM); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra laevicalycis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra paludosa* Gaudich. var. *paludosa*	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:199 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra lalaensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *arguta* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987r:486 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra latior H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987p:473 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra laxiflora H.Mann × *C. propinqua* C.N.Forbes	*Cyrtandra* × *haikuensis* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:212 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by Manual authors, 1986; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra laxiflora H.Mann, pro parte	*Cyrtandra* × *opaeulae* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra leiocalyx H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hematos* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:480 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra lessoniana Gaudich. × *C. paludosa* Gaudich. var. *paludosa*	*Cyrtandra* × *koolauensis* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra lessoniana Gaudich. × *C. waianaeensis* H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *mannii* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra lessoniana Gaudich. var. *pachyphylla* Hillebr.	*Cyrtandra* × *carinata* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra ligulata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *ligulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:471 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra limahuliensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra kealiae* Wawra subsp. *kealiae*	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:489 (SPNOV/K); Wagner & Lorence 2000:17
Cyrtandra longifolia (Wawra) Hillebr. ex C.B.Clarke × *C. paludosa* Gaudich. var. *microcarpa* Wawra	*Cyrtandra* × *perlmanii* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:41 (SPNOV/K); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra longifolia (Wawra) Hillebr. ex C.B.Clarke × *C. wainihaensis* H.Lév.	*Cyrtandra* × *chartiformis* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988f:487 (NOMNOV, replaces *C. chartacea* H.St.John, Phytologia 63:646, 1987, non St. John & Storey [1950]); Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra longifolia (Wawra) Hillebr. ex C.B.Clarke var. *degenerans* (Wawra) C.B.Clarke f . *cymosa* Rock	*Cyrtandra* × *conradtii* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra lumahaiensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra kealiae* Wawra subsp. *kealiae*	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:490 (SPNOV/K); Wagner & Lorence 2000:18
Cyrtandra lysiosepala (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke × *C. paludosa* Gaudich. var. *paludosa*	*Cyrtandra* × *ligulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:471 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra lysiosepala (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke × *C. platyphylla* A.Gray	*Cyrtandra* × *phaie* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:472 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra lysiosepala (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke var. *ewartii* H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayi* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:499 (VARNOV/M); St. John 1988f:487 (corrects spelling “lysiosepapa”); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra macilenta H.St.John	*Cyrtandra wainihaensis* H.Lév.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:499 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra macrocarpa (Skottsb.) H.St.John	*Cyrtandra longifolia* (Wawra) Hillebr. ex C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:40 (COMB&STATNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra makalehaensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra pickeringii* A.Gray	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:490 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra malina H.St.John	*Cyrtandra spathulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:499 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra manukaensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:205 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Jan 1992
Cyrtandra mapulehuensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *mapulehuensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987p:473 (SPNOV/Mo); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra menziesii Hook. & Arn. × *C. platyphylla* A.Gray	*Cyrtandra* × *trifida* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:483 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra molokaiensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayi* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:499 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra monadantha H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *monadantha* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:490 (SPNOV/K); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra monanthe H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayi* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:480 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra noie H.St.John (not validly published)	*Cyrtandra lydgatei* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:197 (SPNOV/EM); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 15.ii.2011
Cyrtandra nuda H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:500 (SPNOV/M); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988
Cyrtandra obliqua H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *malacophylla* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:500 (SPNOV/WM); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra oblonga H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *oblonga* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:500 (SPNOV/M); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra obmalaris H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *conradtii* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:490 (SPNOV/M); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra obtusa H.St.John	*Cyrtandra oenobarba* H.Mann	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:40 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra occidens H.St.John (superfluous name)	*Cyrtandra grayi* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:500 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra occidentalis H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:471 (SPNOV/M); St. John 1988g:198 (*C. vespertina*, NOMNOV for *C. occidentalis* H.St.John, Phytologia 63:471, 1987, non B.L.Burtt [1978])
Cyrtandra oenobarba H.Mann var. *proceripetiolata* H.St.John	*Cyrtandra oenobarba* H.Mann	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:40 (VARNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra olaaensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra lysiosepala* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:480 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra olivacea H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *koolauensis* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra oliveri Rock	*Cyrtandra* × *oliveri* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra olokuiensis H.St.John (not validly published)	*Cyrtandra grayana* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:481 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra olowaluensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayi* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:500 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra oopuolaensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra spathulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:471 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra opeatos H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987p:474 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra opposita H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *opposita* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:210 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Jan 1995; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra grandiflora Gaudich. × *C. macraei* A.Gray	*Cyrtandra* × *opposita* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:210 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Jan 1995; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra orbicularis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra paludosa* Gaudich. var. *microcarpa* Wawra	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:40 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra orientalis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra spathulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:471 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra oulophylla H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *carinata* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra ovalifolia H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *ovalifolia* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:212 (SPNOV/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:185; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra ovalis H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *ferruginosa* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:210 (SPNOV/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:185; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra ovatiloba H.St.John	*Cyrtandra platyphylla* A.Gray	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:490 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra paloloensls H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *ferruginosa* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra paludosa Gaudich. var. *honopueensis* H.St.John	*Cyrtandra paludosa* Gaudich. var. *paludosa*	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:40 (VARNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra paludosa Gaudich. var. *kohalaensis* H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *arguta* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:40 (VARNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra paludosa Gaudich. var. *montana* H.St.John	*Cyrtandra paludosa* Gaudich. var. *paludosa*	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:199 (VARNOV/K); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Jan 1992
Cyrtandra paludosa Gaudich. var. *paludosa* × *C. platyphylla* A.Gray	*Cyrtandra* × *arguta* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra paludosa Gaudich. var. *paludosa* × *C. polyantha* C.B.Clarke	*Cyrtandra* × *ambigua* (Hillebr.) H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra paludosa Gaudich. var. *paludosa* × *C. propinqua* C.N.Forbes	*Cyrtandra* × *kahukuensis* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra paludosa Gaudich. var. *paludosa* × *C. spathulata* H.St.John	*Cyrtandra kipahuluensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Brokaw et al. 2025:27
Cyrtandra paris H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *ligulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:490 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988 [but 1 isotype det'd as *C. lysiosepala* × *C. platyphylla*, W.L.Wagner Aug 1997]; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra paritiifolia Hillebr.	*Cyrtandra* × *malacophylla* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra partita H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *basipartita* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra pearsallii H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *kipapaensis* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra pentenourou H.St.John	*Cyrtandra wainihaensis* H.Lév.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:204 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra pepeopaeensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra procera* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:481 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra perlmanii H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *perlmanii* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:41 (SPNOV/K); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra petila H.St.John	*Cyrtandra platyphylla* A.Gray	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:491 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra petiolata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra spathulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:472 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra phaie H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *phaie* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:472 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra piaensis H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *piaensis* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:208 (SPNOV/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:185; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra pickeringii A.Gray var. *crassifolia* Hillebr.	*Cyrtandra* × *crassifolia* (Hillebr.) Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra pickeringii A.Gray var. *honolulensis* (Wawra) Rock	*Cyrtandra* × *honolulensis* Wawra	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra pickeringii A.Gray var. *latifolia* Skottsb.	*Cyrtandra* × *crassifolia* (Hillebr.) Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra piligyna H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *honolulensis* Wawra	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra pilosicalycis H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *imparilis* H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:210 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra pilosula H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *ligulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:491 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra platyphylla A.Gray × *C. spathulata* H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *caulescens* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra platyphylla A.Gray var. *brevipes* Skottsb.	*Cyrtandra* × *arguta* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra platyphylla A.Gray var. *membranacea* Rock	*Cyrtandra* × *arguta* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra platyphylla A.Gray var. *parviflora* Rock	*Cyrtandra* × *cladantha* Skottsb.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra platyphylla A.Gray var. *stylopubens* Rock	*Cyrtandra* × *arguta* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra platyphylla A.Gray var. *stylopubens* f . *ovata* Rock	*Cyrtandra* × *arguta* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra plurifolia H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *kahukuensis* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra pluviosa H.St.John	*Cyrtandra tintinnabula* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:491 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra poamohoensls H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *carinata* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra pololuensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra kohalae* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:501 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra prasina H.St.John (not validly published)	*Cyrtandra* × *phaie* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:501 (SPNOV/H); St. John 1988f:487 (new St. John names *C. glenwoodensis* [St. John 1987s:488] and *C. prasina* [St. John 1987t:501] cite the same type voucher (Giffard [Rock] 13094), thus St. John proposes *C. subaequalis* as the accepted name, with *C. prasina* as a synonym); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra prasina H.St.John (not validly published)	*Cyrtandra lysiosepala* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:481 (SPNOV/H); St. John 1988f:488 (new St. John names *C. subaequalis* and *C. prasina* [St. John 1987q:481, 483] cite the same type voucher (W. Gagne 659), thus St. John proposes *C. subaequalis* as the accepted name, with *C. prasina* as a synonym); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra prolixa H.St.John	*Cyrtandra nanawaleensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:204 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra prorsiflora H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *turbiniformis* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:212 (SPNOV/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:186 (as *C. prorsiflora*); Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra puberis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra confertiflora* (Wawra) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:41 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra puberula H.St.John (invalidly published name)	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:472 (SPNOV/EM); St. John 1988f:488 (as the same voucher (Higashino 9402) was cited as the type for both *C. quinquefasciata* and *C. puberula* [St. John 1987o:472], St. John proposes *C. quinquefasciata* as the preferred name with *C. puberula* as a synonym)
Cyrtandra pubinervis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra oenobarba* H.Mann	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:41 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra pukeleensis H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *crassifolia* (Hillebr.) Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:208 (SPNOV/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:185; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra pupukeaensis H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *kahukuensis* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra pustulata H.St.John (not validly published)	*Cyrtandra grayana* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:501 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra puuensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayana* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:481 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra quadrata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987p:474 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra quadrilobata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987p:474 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra quinquefasciata H.St.John (invalidly published name)	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:472 (SPNOV/EM); St. John 1988f:488 (as the same voucher (Higashino 9402) was cited as the type for both *C. quinquefasciata* and *C. puberula* [St. John 1987o:472], St. John proposes *C. quinquefasciata* as the preferred name with *C. puberula* as a synonym)
Cyrtandra quinqueflora H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra laxiflora* H.Mann	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:212 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by Manual authors, 1986
Cyrtandra quiritis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra pickeringii* A.Gray	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:491 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra ralla H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *phaie* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:501 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra recurrens H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *phaie* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:501 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra reflexa H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *opaeulae* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra rockii H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *kahukuensis* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra rotundata H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *ferruginosa* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:208 (SPNOV/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:185; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra rudiculata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:502 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra runae H.St.John	*Cyrtandra kealiae* Wawra subsp. *kealiae*	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:491 (SPNOV/K); Wagner & Lorence 2000:18

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra scapiflora H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *turbiniformis* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:210 (SPNOV/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:186; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra semiorbicularis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra pickeringii* A.Gray	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:200 (SPNOV/K); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Jan 1992
Cyrtandra semisubulata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra confertiflora* (Wawra) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:41 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra septemiflora H.St.John	*Cyrtandra pickeringii* A.Gray	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:492 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra septentrionalis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra kealiae* Wawra subsp. *kealiae*	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:199 (SPNOV/K); Wagner & Lorence 2000:18
Cyrtandra sericea H.St.John	*Cyrtandra paludosa* Gaudich. var. *microcarpa* Wawra	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:41 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra sessilis H.St.John (illegitimate name)	*Cyrtandra hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987p:474 (SPNOV/Mo); St. John 1988f:487 (*C. amische*, NOMNOV, replaces *C. sessilis* H.St .John, Phytologia 63:474, 1987, non St. John & Storey [1950]); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra simulata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *phaie* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987r:486 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra skottsbergii H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *crassifolia* (Hillebr.) Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra spartoides H.St.John	*Cyrtandra nanawaleensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988f:488 (NOMNOV, replaces *C. fruticosa* H.St .John, Phytologia 63:498, 1987, non *C. fruticosa* H.St.John, Phytologia 63:470, 1987); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra spissa H.St.John	*Cyrtandra kealiae* Wawra subsp. *kealiae*	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:492 (SPNOV/K); Wagner & Lorence 2000:18
Cyrtandra stemmermanniae H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *ligulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:492 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra stenohede H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *arguta* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:481 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra straminea H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *mapulehuensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987p:474 (SPNOV/Mo); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra subaequalis H.St.John (not validly published)	*Cyrtandra lysiosepala* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:482 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988
Cyrtandra subaequalis H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *ferruginosa* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:209 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Jan 1995; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra subcalva H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:482 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra subcordata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *crassifolia* (Hillebr.) Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra subcoriacea H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *nutans* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:502 (SPNOV/WM); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra subrubra H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *caudatisepala* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:209 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1985; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra subsolana H.St.John	*Cyrtandra kipahuluensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:492 (SPNOV/M); BISH type annotated as *C. paludosa* var. *paludosa* × *C. spathulata* by W.L.Wagner, 1988; BISH type annotated as *C. kipahuluensis* by M.K. Thomas, Oct 2025
Cyrtandra subtilis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra menziesii* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:482 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra subulata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987p:475 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra subviridis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayana* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:482 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra sylvestris H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *arguta* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:492 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra tantalusensis H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *tantalusensis* H.St.John & Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:211 (SPNOV/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:186; Note: See Introduction for

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
				explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra tenuis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayana* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:482 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra terna H.St.John	*Cyrtandra spathulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:472 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra ternaria H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987p:475 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra ternata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *atomigyna* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra terniflora H.St.John	*Cyrtandra spathulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987o:472 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra tetraphylla H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayana* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:482 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra triados H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayi* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:483 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra triados H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi (illegitimate name)	*Cyrtandra* × *caudatisepala* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:213 (SPNOV/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:185; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra triangularis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *ramosissima* Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987r:486 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra triens H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *triens* H.St.John & Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:214 (SPNOV/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:184; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra trifida H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *trifida* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:483 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra triflora Gaudich. var. *arguta* A.Gray	*Cyrtandra* × *arguta* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra trifoliata H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *trifoliata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:205 (SPNOV/Mo); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 10 Feb 2011; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra macrocalyx Hillebr. × *C. procera* Hillebr.	*Cyrtandra* × *trifoliata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:205 (SPNOV/Mo); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 10 Feb 2011; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra trina H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *ligulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:492 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra trinalis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987p:475 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra trinalis H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi (illegitimate name)	BISH type not yet annotated	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:214 (SPNOV/O)
Cyrtandra trionanthe H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	BISH type not yet annotated	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:213 (SPNOV/O)
Cyrtandra tripla H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:206 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Jan 1992
Cyrtandra triplex H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayi* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:483 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra trisse H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:206 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Oct 2022)
Cyrtandra trite H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *trite* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:502 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra umbelliflora H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *malacophylla* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:502 (SPNOV/M); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra ustulata H.St.John (illegitimate name)	*Cyrtandra* × *malacophylla* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:493 (SPNOV/M); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra ustulata H.St.John (illegitimate name)	*Cyrtandra biserrata* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:483 (SPNOV/M); St. John 1988g:200 (*C. hemisphaerica*, NOMNOV for *C. ustulata* H.St.John, Phytologia 63:483, 1987, non 63:493, 1987); Herbst & Wagner 1999:22
Cyrtandra vallecularis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayana* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:204 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra vanroyenii H.St.John	*Cyrtandra longifolia* (Wawra) Hillebr. ex C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:41 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra vesperalis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra grayana* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987t:502 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra vespertina H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:198 (NOMNOV for *C. occidentalis* H.St.John, Phytologia 63:471, 1987, non B.L.Burtt [1978])
Cyrtandra vestigii H.St.John	*Cyrtandra biserrata* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:483 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra villicalyx H.St.John & Storey var. *pubentigyna* H.St.John & Storey	*Cyrtandra* × *villicalyx* H.St.John & Storey	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra villifera H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *wailupeensis* H.St.John & Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:213 (SPNOV/O); BISH type annotated by Manual authors, 1986; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra villosiflora H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *crassifolia* (Hillebr.) Rock	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:737; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra villosula H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *trifida* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:198 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Jan 1995; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra vulsa H.St.John	*Cyrtandra lysiosepala* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987q:483 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra wahiawaensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra longifolia* (Wawra) Hillebr. ex C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:42 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra waiakeaensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *arguta* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:493 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra waiheae (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyrtandra platyphylla* A.Gray	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987s:493 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra waiheeensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra hawaiensis* C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987p:475 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra waihoiensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *arguta* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:738; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra waikamoiensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra spathulata* H.St.John	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:198 (SPNOV/EM); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Jan 1992
Cyrtandra wailauensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra lydgatei* Hillebr.	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1988g:198 (SPNOV/Mo); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Jan 1992

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Cyrtandra wailupeensis H.St.John & Takeuchi	*Cyrtandra* × *wailupeensis* H.St.John & Takeuchi	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John & Takeuchi 1988:213 (SPNOV/O); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:185; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cyrtandra waioliensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra confertiflora* (Wawra) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987u:42 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Cyrtandra waipioensis H.St.John	*Cyrtandra* × *arguta* (A.Gray) C.B.Clarke	Dicot	Gesneriaceae	St. John 1987r:486 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, 1988; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Cystopteris douglasii Hook.	*Cystopteris douglasii* Hook. var. *douglasii*	Pteridophyte	Cystopteridaceae	Palmer 2003:108; Thomas & Gallaher 2023:212/Palmer & Thomas in press
Cystopteris douglasii sensu Palmer (2003), in part, non Hook.	*Cystopteris fragilis* (L.) Bernh.	Pteridophyte	Cystopteridaceae	Palmer 2003:108; Palmer & Thomas in press
Cystopteris sandwicensis Brack.	*Cystopteris douglasii* Hook. var. *sandwicensis* (Brack.) Miles K.Thomas	Pteridophyte	Cystopteridaceae	Palmer 2003:108; Thomas & Gallaher 2023:212/Palmer & Thomas in press
Cytisus palmensis (H.Christ) Hutch.	*Cytisus proliferus* L.f. var. *palmensis* Christ	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:663; Cristofolini 1991:200–201
Danthonia pilosa R.Br.	*Rytidosperma pilosum* (R.Br.) Connor & Edgar	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1522; Herbst & Clayton 1998:34
Danthonia pilosa sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non R.Br.	*Rytidosperma penicillatum* (Labill.) Connor & Edgar/*R. racemosum* (R.Br.) Connor & Edgar var. *racemosum*	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1522; Herbst & Clayton 1998:34; Darbyshire et al. 2010:670; Faccenda 2025b:121
Danthonia semiannularis sensu Haw'n botanists, in part, non (Labill.) R.Br.	*Rytidosperma biannulare* (Zotov) Connor & Edgar/*R. gracile* (Hook.f.) Connor & Edgar	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1522; Herbst & Clayton 1998:34; Darbyshire et al. 2010:665; Faccenda 2025b:121
Davallia fejeensis Hook.	*Davallia solida* (G.Forst.) Sw. var. *fejeensis* (Hook.) Noot.	Pteridophyte	Davalliaceae	Frohlich & Lau 2008:5; Palmer & Thomas in press
Delissea aculeatiflora (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea aculeatiflora* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:79 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:443/Lammers 2005:44
Delissea acuminata Gaudich. f. *latifolia* (Wawra) H.St.John	*Cyanea acuminata* (Gaudich.) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:79 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:444/Lammers 2005:44
Delissea acuminata Gaudich. var. *calycina* (Hosaka) H.St.John	*Cyanea acuminata* (Gaudich.) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:80 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:444/Lammers 2005:44
Delissea acuta H.St.John	Application of name uncertain	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988a:165 (SPNOV/O); Lammers 2005:44
Delissea alba H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:339 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:45
Delissea albilineata H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:339 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:45

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Delissea angusta H.St.John	*Cyanea obtusa* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988a:165 (SPNOV/EM); Lammers 2005:45
Delissea angustifolia C.Presl var. *hillebrandii* (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea elliptica* (Rock) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:80 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:448/Lammers 2005:45
Delissea angustifolia C.Presl var. *isabella* (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	*Cyanea elliptica* (Rock) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:80 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:448/Lammers 2005:45
Delissea angustifolia C.Presl var. *lanaiensis* (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea elliptica* (Rock) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:80 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:448/Lammers 2005:45
Delissea angustifolia C.Presl var. *lanaiensis* (Rock) H.St.John f. *elliptica* (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea elliptica* (Rock) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:80 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:448/Lammers 2005:45
Delissea angustifolia C.Presl var. *racemosa* (Hillebr.) H.St.John	*Cyanea angustifolia* (Cham.) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:80 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:444/Lammers 2005:45
Delissea angustifolia C.Presl var. *tomentella* (Hillebr.) H.St.John	*Cyanea membranacea* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:80 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:458/Lammers 2005:46
Delissea angustifolia C.Presl var. *tomentella* (Hillebr.) H.St.John f. *subpubescens* (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	*Cyanea membranacea* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:80 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:458/Lammers 2005:46
Delissea angustior H.St.John	*Cyanea platyphylla* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988a:165 (SPNOV/H); Lammers 2005:46
Delissea asarifolia (St.John) H.St.John	*Cyanea asarifolia* H.St.John	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:81 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:445/Lammers 2005:46
Delissea atra (Hillebr.) H.St.John	*Cyanea macrostegia* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:81 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:456/Lammers 2005:46
Delissea atra (Hillebr.) H.St.John var. *lobata* (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea horrida* (Rock) O.Deg. & Hosaka × *C. macrostegia* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:81 (COMBNOV); Lammers 2005:46
Delissea aurantiaca H.St.John	*Cyanea floribunda* E.Wimm.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988c:172 (SPNOV/H); Lammers 2005:46
Delissea baldwinii (C.N.Forbes & G.C.Munro) H.St.John	*Cyanea lobata* H.Mann subsp. *baldwinii* (C.N.Forbes & G.C.Munro) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:81 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:454; Lammers 2005:47
Delissea bicolor (H.St.John) H.St.John	*Cyanea macrostegia* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:81 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:456/Lammers 2005:47
Delissea bishopii (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea kunthiana* (Gaudich.) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:81 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:453/Lammers 2005:47
Delissea bondiana (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea floribunda* E.Wimm.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:81 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:446/Lammers 2005:47
Delissea brevipedicellata H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:339 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:47
Delissea bryanii (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea platyphylla* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:81 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:459/Lammers 2005:47

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Delissea carlsonii (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea hamatiflora* Rock subsp. *carlsonii* (Rock) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:81 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:452/Lammers 2005:47
Delissea cataracta H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:339 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:47
Delissea chartacea H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:340 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:47
Delissea chockii (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:81 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:452/Lammers 2005:48
Delissea christensenii H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:340 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:48
Delissea comata (Hillebr.) H.St.John	*Cyanea comata* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:81 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:445/Lammers 2005:48
Delissea copelandii (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea copelandii* Rock subsp. *copelandii*	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:81 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:445/Lammers 2005:48
Delissea coriacea A.Gray var. *degeneriana* (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	*Cyanea coriacea* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:82 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:448; Lammers 2005:48
Delissea coriacea A.Gray var. *deltoidea* H.St.John (not validly published)	*Cyanea coriacea* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:340 (VARNOV/K); Lammers 2005:48
Delissea coriacea A.Gray var. *gratiosa* (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	*Cyanea pseudofauriei* Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:82 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:448; Lammers 2005:48
Delissea coriacea A.Gray var. *hardyi* (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea hardyi* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:82 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:452/Lammers 2005:48
Delissea coriacea A.Gray var. *haupuensis* H.St.John	*Cyanea coriacea* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:340 (VARNOV/K); Lammers 2005:49
Delissea coriacea A.Gray var. *lumahaiensis* H.St.John	*Cyanea coriacea* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:340 (VARNOV/K); Wagner et al. 1990:446/Lammers 2005:49
Delissea coriacea A.Gray var. *serratifolia* (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea membranacea* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:82 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:458/Lammers 2005:49
Delissea coronata (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	*Cyanea lanceolata* (Gaudich.) Lammers, Givnish & Sytsma	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:82 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:483/Lammers 2005:49
Delissea crispohirta (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	*Cyanea platyphylla* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:82 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:459/Lammers 2005:49
Delissea decumbens H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:340 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:49
Delissea degeneriana (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:82 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:446; Lammers 2005:49
Delissea deltoidea H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:340 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:49
Delissea densiflora (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea floribunda* E.Wimm.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:82 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:446/Lammers 2005:50

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Delissea dentata (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	*Cyanea membranacea* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:82 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:458/Lammers 2005:50
Delissea denticulata H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:341 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:50
Delissea divergens H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:341 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:50
Delissea dunbariae (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea dunbariae* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:82 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:448/Lammers 2005:50
Delissea duploserrata H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:341 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:50
Delissea eleeleensis H.St.John	*Cyanea eleeleensis* (H.St.John) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:341 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 1992:129/Herbst & Wagner 1999:16
Delissea excurrens H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:342 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:50
Delissea fauriei (H.Lév.) H.St.John (illegitimate name)	*Cyanea coriacea* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:342 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:448/Lammers 2005:50
Delissea fauriei H.Lév.	*Clermontia arborescens* (H.Mann) Hillebr. subsp. *waikoluensis* (H.St.John) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:449; Lammers 1991:25
Delissea fernaldii (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea platyphylla* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:82 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:459/Lammers 2005:50
Delissea ferox (Hillebr.) H.St.John	*Cyanea solanacea* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:82 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:462/Lammers 2005:51
Delissea ferox (Hillebr.) H.St.John var. *laevicalyx* (Skottsb.) H.St.John	*Cyanea solanacea* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:82 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:462/Lammers 2005:51
Delissea floribunda (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	*Cyanea floribunda* E.Wimm.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:83 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:446/Lammers 2005:51
Delissea forbesii H.St.John	*Cyanea undulata* C.N.Forbes	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:83 (NOMNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:467/Lammers 2005:51
Delissea fruticosa H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:342 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:51
Delissea gayana (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:83 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:449/Lammers 2005:51
Delissea gayana (Rock) H.St.John var. *duvelii* (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:83 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:449/Lammers 2005:51
Delissea gayana (Rock) H.St.John var. *wainihaensis* (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:83 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:449/Lammers 2005:51
Delissea gibsonii (Hillebr.) H.St.John	*Cyanea gibsonii* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:83 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:456/Lammers 2005:52
Delissea giffardii (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea giffardii* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:83 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:449/Lammers 2005:52

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Delissea glabra (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	*Cyanea glabra* (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:83 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:449/Lammers 2005:52
Delissea glabrifolia H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:342 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:52
Delissea globosa H.St.John	*Cyanea macrostegia* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988a:165 (SPNOV/M); Lammers 2005:52
Delissea grimesiana (Gaudich.) H.St.John	*Cyanea grimesiana* Gaudich. subsp. *grimesiana*	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:83 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:451/Lammers 2005:52
Delissea grimesiana (Gaudich.) H.St.John var. *cylindrocalyx* (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea cylindrocalyx* (Rock) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:83 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:451; Lammers 2005:52
Delissea grimesiana (Gaudich.) H.St.John var. *hirsutifolia* (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea grimesiana* Gaudich. subsp. *obatae* (H.St.John) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:83 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:451/Lammers 2005:52
Delissea grimesiana (Gaudich.) H.St.John var. *lydgatei* (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea mauiensis* (Rock) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:83 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:451; Lammers 2005:52
Delissea grimesiana (Gaudich.) H.St.John var. *mauiensis* (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea mauiensis* (Rock) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:84 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:451; Lammers 2005:52
Delissea grimesiana (Gaudich.) H.St.John var. *munroi* (Hosaka) H.St.John	*Cyanea munroi* (Hosaka) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:84 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:451; Lammers 2005:53
Delissea grimesiana (Gaudich.) H.St.John var. *obatae* (H.St.John) H.St.John	*Cyanea grimesiana* Gaudich. subsp. *obatae* (H.St.John) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:83 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:451/Lammers 2005:53
Delissea habenata H.St.John	*Cyanea habenata* (H.St.John) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:342 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 1998:33/Herbst & Wagner 1999:16
Delissea haleakalaensis (H.St.John) H.St.John	*Cyanea copelandii* Rock subsp. *haleakalaensis* (H.St.John) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:84 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:445/Lammers 2005:53
Delissea hamatiflora (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea hamatiflora* Rock subsp. *hamatiflora*	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:84 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:452/Lammers 2005:53
Delissea hanaensis (H.St.John) H.St.John	*Cyanea macrostegia* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988a:165 (COMBNOV); Lammers 2005:53
Delissea hirtella H.Mann var. *striata* (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:84 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:452/Lammers 2005:53
Delissea hirtella H.Mann var. *subglabra* (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:84 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:452/Lammers 2005:53
Delissea holophylla (Hillebr.) H.St.John	*Cyanea scabra* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:84 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:461/Lammers 2005:53

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Delissea holophylla (Hillebr.) H.St.John var. *obovata* (Rock) H.St.John	Application of name uncertain	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:84 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:449; Lammers 2005:54
Delissea horrida (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea horrida* (Rock) O. Deg. & Hosaka	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:84 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:453/Lammers 2005:54
Delissea humilis (Wawra) H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:342 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:449/Lammers 2005:54
Delissea hypoleuca H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:342 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:54
Delissea iliahiatilis H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:343 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:54
Delissea impedicellata H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:343 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:54
Delissea inermis H.St.John (illegitimate name)	*Cyanea kahiliensis* (H.St.John) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:343 (SPNOV/K); St. John 1988c:172 (SPNOV/K, nom illeg.); Lammers 2005:54
Delissea inflatispinosa H.St.John	*Cyanea platyphylla* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988a:165 (SPNOV/H); Lammers 2005:54
Delissea kahiliensis H.St.John	*Cyanea kahiliensis* (H.St.John) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:343 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 1998:33/Herbst & Wagner 1999:16
Delissea kawelaensis H.St.John	*Cyanea mannii* (Brigham ex H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988a:166 (SPNOV/Mo); Lammers 2005:55
Delissea keaensis H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:343 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:55
Delissea kealawelaensis H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:343 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:55
Delissea kipahuluensis H.St.John	*Cyanea horrida* (Rock) O. Deg. & Hosaka	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988a:166 (SPNOV/EM); Lammers 2005:55
Delissea knudsenii (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:84 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:465; Lammers 2005:55
Delissea kohalaensis H.St.John	*Cyanea platyphylla* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988a:166 (SPNOV/H); Lammers 2005:55
Delissea kolekoleensis H.St.John	*Cyanea kolekoleensis* (H.St.John) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:344 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 1992:130/Herbst & Wagner 1999:16
Delissea kuhihewa (Lammers) Govaerts	*Cyanea kuhihewa* Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Lammers 1996:238; Govaerts 1999:21 (not followed)
Delissea larrisonii (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea salicina* H.Lév.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:84 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:461; Lammers 2005:55
Delissea latibasilaris H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:344 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:56
Delissea latior H.St.John	*Cyanea macrostegia* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988a:166 (SPNOV/WM); Lammers 2005:56
Delissea leiophylla H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:344 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:56
Delissea leptostegia (A.Gray) H.St.John	*Cyanea leptostegia* A.Gray	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:84 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:453/Lammers 2005:56

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Delissea leptostegia (A.Gray) H.St.John var. *velutina* (Skottsb.) H.St.John	*Cyanea leptostegia* A.Gray	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:85 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:453/Lammers 2005:56
Delissea ligulata H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:344 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:56
Delissea limahuliensis H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:344 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:56
Delissea linearifolia (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea linearifolia* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:85 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:454/Lammers 2005:56
Delissea lobata (H.Mann) H.St.John	*Cyanea lobata* H.Mann subsp. *lobata*	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:85 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:454; Lammers 2005:56
Delissea lobata (H.Mann) H.St.John var. *hamakuae* (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea horrida* (Rock) O. Deg. & Hosaka	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:85 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:451; Lammers 2005:56
Delissea longiantherae H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:345 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:56
Delissea longicalyx H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:345 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:57
Delissea longipedunculata (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea pilosa* A.Gray subsp. *longipedunculata* (Rock) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:85 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:458/Lammers 2005:57
Delissea longissima (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea longissima* (Rock) H.St.John	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:85 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:454/Lammers 2005:57
Delissea lumahaiensis H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:345 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:57
Delissea lydgatei H.St.John (illegitimate name)	*Cyanea undulata* C.N.Forbes	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:345 (NOMNOV/K); Wagner et al. 1990:467/Lammers 2005:57
Delissea lyonii H.St.John	*Cyanea glabra* (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988a:166 (SPNOV/EM); Lammers 2005:57
Delissea maceldowneyi (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea mceldowneyi* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:85 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:457/Lammers 2005:58
Delissea macrostegia (Hillebr.) H.St.John	*Cyanea macrostegia* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:85 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:456/Lammers 2005:57
Delissea macrostegia (Hillebr.) H.St.John var. *parvibracteata* (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea macrostegia* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:85 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:456/Lammers 2005:57
Delissea macrostegia (Hillebr.) H.St.John var. *viscosa* (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea aculeatiflora* Rock × *C. macrostegia* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:85 (COMBNOV); Lammers 2005:57
Delissea magnifica (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	*Cyanea tritomantha* A.Gray	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:85 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:466/Lammers 2005:58
Delissea mariana (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	*Cyanea macrostegia* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:85 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:456/Lammers 2005:58
Delissea marksii (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea marksii* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:85 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:457/Lammers 2005:58

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Delissea megacarpa (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea pilosa* A.Gray subsp. *pilosa*	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:86 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:458/Lammers 2005:58
Delissea membranacea (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea membranacea* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:86 (COMBNOV); Lammers 2005:58
Delissea molokaiensis H.St.John	*Cyanea elliptica* (Rock) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988a:166 (SPNOV/Mo); Lammers 2005:58
Delissea multiramosa H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:345 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:58
Delissea multispicata (H.Lév.) H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:86 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:449/Lammers 2005:59
Delissea muriculata H.St.John	Application of name uncertain	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988a:166 (SPNOV/EM); Lammers 2005:59
Delissea napaliensis H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:345 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:59
Delissea nelsonii (H.St.John) H.St.John	*Cyanea stictophylla* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:86 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:465/Lammers 2005:59
Delissea nemorosa H.St.John	*Cyanea floribunda* E.Wimm.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988a:167 (SPNOV/H); Lammers 2005:59
Delissea nigra H.St.John	*Cyanea hardyi* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:346 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:59
Delissea niihauensis H.St.John subsp. *kauaiensis* (Lammers) Lammers	*Delissea kauaiensis* (Lammers) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Lammers 1999:388; Lammers 2005:19
Delissea niihauensis H.St.John subsp. *niihauensis*	*Delissea niihauensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Lammers 1999:388; Lammers 2005:17
Delissea nolimetangere (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea platyphylla* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:86 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:459/Lammers 2005:59
Delissea occultans (H.St.John) H.St.John	*Cyanea acuminata* (Gaudich.) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:86 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:444/Lammers 2005:59
Delissea olokuiensis H.St.John	*Cyanea solenocalyx* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988a:167 (SPNOV/WM); Lammers 2005:59
Delissea ovatisepala (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	*Cyanea solenocalyx* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:86 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:464/Lammers 2005:60
Delissea palakea (C.N.Forbes) H.St.John	*Cyanea stictophylla* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:86 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:465/Lammers 2005:60
Delissea paliensis H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:346 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:60
Delissea parva H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:346 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:60
Delissea perlmanii H.St.John (not validly published)	*Cyanea coriacea* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:346 (SPNOV/K, as *perlmannii*); Lammers 2005:60
Delissea pluriflora H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:346 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:60
Delissea procera (Hillebr.) H.St.John	*Cyanea procera* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:87 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:460/Lammers 2005:60
Delissea profuga (C.N.Forbes) H.St.John	*Cyanea profuga* C.N.Forbes	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:87 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:460/Lammers 2005:60

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Delissea puberula H.St.John	*Cyanea obtusa* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988a:167 (SPNOV/EM); Lammers 2005:61
Delissea pulchra (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea platyphylla* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:87 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:459/Lammers 2005:61
Delissea purpurea H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:347 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:61
Delissea pycnocarpa (Hillebr.) H.St.John	*Cyanea pycnocarpa* (Hillebr.) E.Wimm.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:87 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:461/Lammers 2005:61
Delissea quercifolia (Hillebr.) H.St.John	*Cyanea quercifolia* (Hillebr.) E.Wimm.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:87 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:461/Lammers 2005:61
Delissea quercifolia (Hillebr.) H.St.John var. *atropurpurea* (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	*Cyanea stictophylla* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:87 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:465/Lammers 2005:61
Delissea ramosa H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:347 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:61
Delissea remyi (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea remyi* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:87 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:466; Lammers 2005:62
Delissea rivularis (Rock) E.Wimm.	*Cyanea rivularis* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:469; Lammers 2005:62
Delissea robinsonii H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:347 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:62
Delissea rockii (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	*Cyanea salicina* H.Lév.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:87 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:461; Lammers 2005:62
Delissea rollandioides (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea platyphylla* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:87 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:459/Lammers 2005:62
Delissea scabra (Hillebr.) H.St.John	*Cyanea scabra* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:88 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:461/Lammers 2005:62
Delissea scabra (Hillebr.) H.St.John var. *variabilis* (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea longissima* (Rock) H.St.John	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:88 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:449; Lammers 2005:62
Delissea scopuli H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:347 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:62
Delissea serratifolia (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea membranacea* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:347 (COMBNOV); St. John 1988c:172 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:458/Lammers 2005:62
Delissea sessilis H.St.John	*Cyanea hamatiflora* Rock subsp. *hamatiflora*	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988a:167 (SPNOV/EM); Lammers 2005:62
Delissea shipmanii (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea shipmanii* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:88 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:462/Lammers 2005:63
Delissea simplex H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:348 (SPNOV/K, as *simples*); Lammers 2005:63
Delissea simplex H.St.John f. *maculata* H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:348 (FORMANOV/K); Lammers 2005:63
Delissea sinuata Hillebr. subsp. *lanaiensis* (Rock) Lammers	*Delissea lanaiensis* (Rock) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:471; Lammers 1998:34/Herbst & Wagner 1999:18

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Delissea sinuata Hillebr. var. *lanaiensis* (Rock) H.St.John (illegitimate name)	*Delissea lanaiensis* (Rock) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:88 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:471; Lammers 1998:34/Herbst & Wagner 1999:18
Delissea sinuata Hillebr. subsp. *sinuata*	*Delissea sinuata* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:471; Lammers 1998:34
Delissea solanacea (Hillebr.) H.St.John	*Cyanea solanacea* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:88 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:462/Lammers 2005:63
Delissea solenocalyx (Hillebr.) H.St.John	*Cyanea solenocalyx* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:88 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:464/Lammers 2005:63
Delissea solenocalyx (Hillebr.) H.St.John var. *latifolia* (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	*Cyanea solenocalyx* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:88 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:464/Lammers 2005:63
Delissea spathulata (Hillebr.) H.St.John	*Cyanea spathulata* (Hillebr.) A.Heller	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:88 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:464/Lammers 2005:63
Delissea stictophylla (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea stictophylla* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:88 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:465/Lammers 2005:63
Delissea stictophylla (Rock) H.St.John var. *inermis* (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea stictophylla* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:88 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:465/Lammers 2005:63
Delissea subacuminata H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:348 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:64
Delissea subcordata Gaudich.	*Delissea subcordata* Gaudich. subsp. *subcordata*	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:471; Lammers 2005:33
Delissea subcordata Gaudich. var. *obtusifolia* Wawra	*Delissea subcordata* Gaudich. subsp. *obtusifolia* (Wawra) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:471; Lammers 2005:34
Delissea subintegra H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:348 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:64
Delissea submuricata (E.Wimm.) H.St.John	*Cyanea tritomantha* A.Gray	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:89 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:466/Lammers 2005:64
Delissea subobtusa H.St.John	*Cyanea floribunda* E.Wimm.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988a:167 (SPNOV/H); Lammers 2005:64
Delissea subsessilis H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:348 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:64
Delissea superba (Cham.) H.St.John	*Cyanea superba* (Cham.) A.Gray subsp. *superba*	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:89 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:465/Lammers 2005:64
Delissea superba (Cham.) H.St.John var. *velutina* (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea superba* (Cham.) A.Gray subsp. *superba*	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:89 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:465/Lammers 2005:64
Delissea sylvestris (A.Heller) H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:89 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:465; Lammers 2005:64
Delissea sylvestris (A.Heller) H.St.John var. *eriantha* (Skottsb.) H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:89 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:465; Lammers 2005:64

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Delissea tritomantha (A.Gray) H.St.John	*Cyanea tritomantha* A.Gray	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:89 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:466/Lammers 2005:64
Delissea tritomantha (A.Gray) H.St.John var. *lydgatei* (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea marksii* Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:89 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:457/Lammers 2005:64
Delissea truncata (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea truncata* (Rock) Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:89 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:466/Lammers 2005:65
Delissea truncata (Rock) H.St.John var. *juddii* (C.N.Forbes) H.St.John	*Cyanea truncata* (Rock) Rock	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:89 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:466/Lammers 2005:65
Delissea umbrosa H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:348 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:65
Delissea undulata Gaudich. subsp. *kauaiensis* Lammers	*Delissea kauaiensis* (Lammers) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:472; Lammers 1999:388; Lammers 2005:19
Delissea undulata Gaudich. subsp. *niihauensis* (H.St.John) Lammers	*Delissea niihauensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:472; Lammers 1999:388; Lammers 2005:17
Delissea undulata Gaudich. subsp. *undulata*	*Delissea undulata* Gaudich.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:472; Lammers 1999:387
Delissea virgata H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:349 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:65
Delissea waikamoiensis H.St.John	*Cyanea kunthiana* (Gaudich.) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988a:167 (SPNOV/EM); Lammers 2005:65
Delissea waikoluensis H.St.John	*Cyanea solenocalyx* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1988a:168 (SPNOV/Mo); Lammers 2005:65
Delissea wailauensis (Rock) H.St.John	*Cyanea solenocalyx* Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987b:89 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:464/Lammers 2005:65
Delissea waioliensis H.St.John	*Cyanea hirtella* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:349 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:65
Delissea waipaensis H.St.John	*Cyanea fissa* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987h:349 (SPNOV/K); Lammers 2005:66
Deparia petersenii (Kunze) M.Kato	*Deparia petersenii* (Kunze) M.Kato subsp. *petersenii*	Pteridophyte	Athyriaceae	Palmer 2003:111; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Feb 2019); Ranker et al. 2019:66 (subsp. added)/Palmer & Thomas in press
Deschampsia caespitosa (L.) P.Beauv. subsp. *beringensis* sensu Snow & Davidse (2011), non (Hultén) W.E.Lawr.	*Deschampsia cespitosa* (L.) P.Beauv. subsp. *nubigena* (Hillebr.) Faccenda	Monocot	Poaceae	Snow & Davidse 2011:17; Faccenda 2025b:115
Deschampsia nubigena Hillebr.	*Deschampsia cespitosa* (L.) P.Beauv. subsp. *nubigena* (Hillebr.) Faccenda	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1524; Faccenda 2025b:114
Desmanthus virgatus (L.) Willd.	*Desmanthus pernambucanus* (L.) Thell.	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:665; Wagner & Herbst 1995:20
Desmodium barbatum (L.) Benth. & Oerst.	*Grona barbata* (L.) H.Ohashi & K.Ohashi var. barbatum	Dicot	Fabaceae	Oppenheimer 2010:35; Ohashi & Ohashi 2018:109

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Desmodium heterocarpon (L.) DC. var. *strigosum* Meeuwen	*Grona heterocarpos* (L.) H.Ohashi & K.Ohashi var. *strigosa* (Meeuwen) H.Ohashi & K.Ohashi	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:667; Ohashi & Ohashi 2018:112
Desmodium heterophyllum (Willd.) DC.	*Grona heterophylla* (Willd.) H.Ohashi & K.Ohashi	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner & Herbst 1995:20; Ohashi & Ohashi 2018:114
Desmodium sandwicense E.Mey.	*Desmodium uncinatum* (Jacq.) DC	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:669; POWO 2025
Desmodium triflorum (L.) DC.	*Grona triflora* (L.) H.Ohashi & K.Ohashi	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:670; Ohashi & Ohashi 2018:117
Dichanthium annulatum (Forssk.) Stapf	*Dichanthium annulatum* (Forssk.) Stapf var. *annulatum*	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1528; Faccenda 2023c:97
Dichanthium sericeum (R.Br.) A.Camus	*Dichanthium sericeum* (R.Br.) A.Camus subsp. *sericeum*	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1529; Faccenda 2025b:116
Dichelachne crinita (L.f.) Hook.f.	*Pentapogon crinitus* (L.f.) P.M.Peterson, Romasch. & Soreng	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1482; Peterson et al. 2022:586
Dichelachne micrantha (Cav.) Domin	*Pentapogon micranthus* (Cav.) P.M.Peterson, Romasch. & Soreng	Monocot	Poaceae	Snow & Davidse 2011:18; Peterson et al. 2022:587
Dichelachne sciurea (R.Br.) Hook.f.	*Pentapogon micranthus* (Cav.) P.M.Peterson, Romasch. & Soreng	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1482; Herbst & Clayton 1998:22; Peterson et al. 2022:587
Dicranopteris linearis (Burm.f.) Underw. f. *emarginata* (Brack.) W.H.Wagner	*Dicranopteris linearis* (Burm.f.) Underw. var. *tomentosa* (Luerss.) Miles K.Thomas	Pteridophyte	Gleicheniaceae	Palmer 2003:115; Thomas & Gallaher 2023:213; Thomas 2025:89/Palmer & Thomas in press
Dicranopteris linearis (Burm.f.) Underw. var. *emarginata* (Brack.) Miles K.Thomas	*Dicranopteris linearis* (Burm.f.) Underw. var. *tomentosa* (Luerss.) Miles K.Thomas	Pteridophyte	Gleicheniaceae	Thomas & Gallaher 2023:213; Thomas 2025:89/Palmer & Thomas in press
Dicranopteris linearis (Burm.f.) Underw. f. *linearis*	*Dicranopteris linearis* (Burm.f.) Underw. var. *linearis*	Pteridophyte	Gleicheniaceae	Palmer 2003:115; Thomas & Gallaher 2023:213/Palmer & Thomas in press
Dieffenbachia maculata (Lodd.) G.Don	*Dieffenbachia seguine* (Jacq.) Schott	Monocot	Araceae	Lorence & Flynn 2006:2; Acevedo-Rodríguez & Strong 2012:61
Diellia erecta Brack. f. *alexandri* (Hillebr.) W.H.Wagner	*Asplenium dielerectum* Viane f. *alexandri* (Hillebr.) Miles K.Thomas	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Palmer 2003:117; Thomas & Gallaher 2023:212
Diellia erecta Brack. f. *erecta*	*Asplenium dielerectum* Viane f. *dielerectum*	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Palmer 2003:117; Snow et al. 2011:12/Palmer & Thomas in press
Diellia erecta Brack. f. *pumila* (Brack.) W.H.Wagner	*Asplenium dielerectum* Viane f. *dielerectum*	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Palmer 2003:119; Snow et al. 2011:12/Thomas & Gallaher 2023:212/Palmer & Thomas in press
Diellia falcata Brack.	*Asplenium dielfalcatum* Viane	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Palmer 2003:119; Snow et al. 2011:12
Diellia falcata Brack. × *D. unisora* W.H.Wagner	*Asplenium* × *joellaui* N.Snow	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Palmer 2003:122; Snow et al. 2011:12; Snow 2011:161/Ranker et al. 2019:63
Diellia laciniata (Hillebr.) Diels	*Asplenium dielerectum* Viane f. *dielerectum*	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Palmer 2003:117; Wagner et al. 2012:103/Lorence et al. 2013:170; Palmer & Thomas in press

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Diellia × *lauii* W.H.Wagner	*Asplenium* × *joellaui* N.Snow	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Palmer 2003:122; Snow et al. 2011:12; Snow 2011:161/Ranker et al. 2019:63
Diellia leucostegioides (Baker) W.H.Wagner	*Asplenium leucostegioides* Baker	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Palmer 2003:119; Snow et al. 2011:12
Diellia mannii (D.C.Eaton) W.J.Rob.	*Asplenium dielmannii* Viane	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Palmer 2003:120; Snow et al. 2011:12
Diellia pallida W.H.Wagner	*Asplenium dielpallidum* N.Snow	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Palmer 2003:120; Snow et al. 2011:12
Diellia unisora W.H.Wagner	*Asplenium unisorum* (W.H.Wagner) Viane	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Palmer 2003:122; Snow et al. 2011:12
Digitaria abyssinica sensu Imada & Kennedy (2020), non (Hochst. ex A.Rich.) Stapf	*Digitaria scalarum* (Schweinf.) Chiov.	Monocot	Poaceae	Imada & Kennedy 2020:81; Faccenda 2023c:105
Digitaria bicornis sensu Imada & Kennedy (2020), non (Lam.) Roem. & Schult.	*Digitaria ciliaris* (Retz.) Koeler	Monocot	Poaceae	Imada & Kennedy 2020:81; Faccenda 2022:55
Digitaria ciliaris sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (Retz.) Koeler	*Digitaria henryi* Rendle	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1530; Faccenda 2023c:102
Digitaria horizontalis sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non Willd.	*Digitaria nuda* Schumach.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1530; Faccenda 2022:57
Digitaria longiflora sensu Faccenda (2023), non (Retz.) Pers.	*Digitaria violascens* Link	Monocot	Poaceae	Faccenda 2023c:103; Faccenda 2025b:116
Digitaria pentzii Stent	*Digitaria eriantha* Steud.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1530; Herbst & Clayton 1998:23
Dioclea wilsonii Standl.	*Macropsychanthus wilsonii* (Standl.) L.P.Queiroz & Snak	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:670; Queiroz & Snak 2020:105
Diodia apiculata (Roem. & Schult.) K.Schum.	*Hexasepalum apiculatum* (Willd. ex Roem. & Schult.) Delprete & J.H.Kirkbr.	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Imada et al. 2000:15; Cabaña Fader et al. 2016:412
Dissotis rotundifolia (Sm.) Triana	*Heterotis rotundifolia* (Sm.) Jacq.- Fél.	Dicot	Melastomataceae	Wagner et al. 1990:907; Almeda 2009:233
Doryopteris decipiens (Hook.) J.Sm. × *D. decora* Brack.	*Doryopteris* × *subdecipiens* W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Pteridaceae	Palmer 2003:133; Ranker et al. 2019:60/Palmer & Thomas in press
Doryopteris tryonii O.Deg. & I.Deg.	*Doryopteris decora* Brack.	Pteridophyte	Pteridaceae	Yesilyurt 2005:553; Palmer & Thomas in press
Dracaena halaapepe (H.St.John) Jankalski (spelling change)	*Dracaena halapepe* (H.St.John) Jankalski	Monocot	Asparagaceae	Jankalski 2008:21; Note: halaapepe spelling not followed here
Dracaena konaensis (H.St.John) Jankalski	*Dracaena hawaiiensis* (O.Deg. & I.Deg.) Magnacca	Monocot	Asparagaceae	Jankalski 2008:21; Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:237
Dryopteris glabra (Brack.) Kuntze var. *alboviridis* (W.H.Wagner) D.D.Palmer	*Dryopteris glabra* (Brack.) Kuntze var. *glabra*	Pteridophyte	Dryopteridaceae	Palmer 2003:141; Palmer & Thomas in press

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Dryopteris glabra (Brack.) Kuntze var. *hobdyana* (W.H.Wagner) D.D.Palmer	*Dryopteris glabra* (Brack.) Kuntze var. *glabra*	Pteridophyte	Dryopteridaceae	Palmer 2003:143; Palmer & Thomas in press
Dryopteris glabra (Brack.) Kuntze var. *nuda* (Underw.) Fraser-Jenk.	*Dryopteris glabra* (Brack.) Kuntze var. *glabra*	Pteridophyte	Dryopteridaceae	Palmer 2003:144; Palmer & Thomas in press
Dryopteris glabra (Brack.) Kuntze var. *soripes* (Hillebr.) Herat ex Fraser-Jenk.	*Dryopteris glabra* (Brack.) Kuntze var. *glabra*	Pteridophyte	Dryopteridaceae	Palmer 2003:146; Palmer & Thomas in press
Dryopteris wallichiana (Spreng.) Hyl.	*Dryopteris wallichiana* (Spreng.) Hyl. subsp. *wallichiana*	Pteridophyte	Dryopteridaceae	Palmer 2003:151; Palmer & Thomas in press
Drypetes sherffii Govaerts & Radcl.-Sm.	*Xylosma hawaiensis* Seem.	Dicot	Salicaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:722; Govaerts & Radcliffe-Smith 1996:175; Herbst & Wagner 1999:21
Dubautia arborea (A.Gray) D.D.Keck × *D. ciliolata* (DC.) D.D.Keck subsp. *glutinosa* G.D.Carr	*Dubautia* × *struthioloides* (A.Gray) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:292; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Dubautia arborea (A.Gray) D.D.Keck × *D. linearis* (Gaudich.) D.D.Keck subsp. *hillebrandii* (H.Mann) G.D.Carr	*Dubautia* × *montana* (H.Mann) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:292; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Dubautia ciliolata (DC.) D.D.Keck var. *trinervia* (Hillebr.) D.D.Keck	*Dubautia* × *struthioloides* (A.Gray) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:292; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Dubautia coriacea (Sherff) D.D.Keck	*Dubautia* × *coriacea* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:292; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Dubautia dolosa (O.Deg. & Sherff) G.D.Carr	*Dubautia waianapanapaensis* G.D.Carr	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:297; Carr 1995:1580/Wagner & Herbst 2003:7
Dubautia dolosa (O.Deg. & Sherff) G.D.Carr × *D. scabra* (DC.) D.D.Keck	*Dubautia* × *coriacea* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:292; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Dubautia × *fallax* Sherff	*Dubautia* × *lonchophylla* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:293; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Dubautia fucosa Sherff	*Dubautia* × *lonchophylla* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:293; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Dubautia laevigata A.Gray × *D. laxa* Hook. & Arn. subsp. *hirsuta* (Hillebr.) G.D.Carr	*Dubautia* × *mendax* Sheff	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:292; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Dubautia linearis (Gaudich.) D.D.Keck subsp. *opposita* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	*Dubautia carrii* B.G.Baldwin & Friar	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:302; Baldwin & Friar 2010:2
Dubautia lonchophylla (Sherff) D.D.Keck	*Dubautia* × *lonchophylla* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:293; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Dubautia plantaginea Gaudich.× *D. scabra* (DC.) D.D.Keck	*Dubautia* × *lonchophylla* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:293; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Dubautia platyphylla (A.Gray) D.D.Keck × *D. scabra* (DC.) D.D.Keck	*Dubautia* × *rockii* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:293; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Dubautia ternifolia (Sherff) D.D.Keck	*Dubautia* × *coriacea* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:292; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Dubautia thyrsiflora (Sherff) D.D.Keck	*Dubautia* × *coriacea* (Sherff) D.D.Keck			Wagner et al. 1990:292; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Dubautia thyrsiflora (Sherff) D.D.Keck var. *cernua* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	*Dubautia* × *coriacea* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:292; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Dyssodia tenuiloba (DC.) B.L.Rob.	*Thymophylla tenuiloba* (DC.) Small	Dicot	Asteraceae	Starr et al. 2002:18; Nesom 2009:336
Echinochloa crus-galli (L.) P.Beauv.	*Echinochloa crus-galli* (L.) P.Beauv. subsp. *crus-galli*	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1535; POWO 2025
Echinochloa crus-galli sensu Starr et al. (2002), non (L.) P.Beauv.	*Eriochloa procera* (Retz.) C.E.Hubb.	Monocot	Poaceae	Starr et al. 2002:22; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:202
Echinochloa crus-pavonis sensu Haw'n botanists, non (Kunth) Schult.	*Echinochloa crus-galli* (L.) P.Beauv. subsp. *crus-galli*	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Feb 2019); Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:43
Echinochloa esculenta (A.Braun) H.Scholz	*Echinochloa crus-galli* (L.) P.Beauv. subsp. *utilis* (Ohwi & Yabuno) T.Koyama	Monocot	Poaceae	Snow 2008:39; Banfi & Galasso 2021:72
Echinochloa stagnina sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non (Retz.) P.Beauv.	*Echinochloa oryzoides* (Ard.) Fritsch	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1534; Herbst & Clayton 1998:24
Echinochloa stagnina sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non (Retz.) P.Beauv.	*Echinochloa picta* (J.Koenig) P.W.Michael	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1534; Herbst & Clayton 1998:24

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Echinochloa utilis Ohwi & Yabuno	*Echinochloa crus-galli* (L.) P.Beauv. subsp. *utilis* (Ohwi & Yabuno) T.Koyama	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:24; Snow 2008:39; Banfi & Galasso 2021:72
Echinochloa walteri sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (Pursh) A.Heller	*Echinochloa crus-galli* (L.) P.Beauv. subsp. *crus-galli*	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1534; Herbst & Clayton 1998:24
Echinodorus rostratus (Nutt.) Engelm.	*Echinodorus berteroi* (Speng.) Fassett	Monocot	Alismataceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1354; Lehtonen 2008:530
Eclipta alba (L.) Hassk.	*Eclipta prostrata* (L.) L.	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:309; Wagner & Herbst 1995:16
Egeria densa Planch.	*Elodea densa* (Planch.) Casp.	Monocot	Hydrocharitaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1443; Bernardini & Lucchese 2018/POWO 2025
Ehrharta stipoides Labill.	*Microlaena stipoides* (Labill.) R.Br. var. *stipoides*	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1536; Faccenda 2022:77; Faccenda 2025b:118
Eichhornia crassipes (Mart.) Solms	*Pontederia crassipes* Mart.	Monocot	Pontederiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1604; Pellegrini et al. 2018:63
Elaphoglossum micradenium (Fée) T. Moore	*Elaphoglossum pellucidum* Gaudich.	Pteridophyte	Dryopteridaceae	Palmer 2003:158; Palmer & Thomas in press
Eleocharis calva Torr. (invalidly published name)	*Eleocharis erythropoda* Steud.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1402; Smith et al. 2002:75
Eleocharis radicans (A.Dietr.) Kunth	*Eleocharis exigua* (Kunth) Roem. & Schult.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1403; POWO 2025
Elephantopus spicatus Juss. ex Aubl.	*Pseudelephantopus spicatus* (Juss. ex Aubl.) C.F.Baker	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:310; Herbst & Wagner 1999:15
Elymus repens sensu Oppenheimer (2016), non (L.) Gould	*Dactylis glomerata* L.	Monocot	Poaceae	Oppenheimer 2016:25; Faccenda 2022:60
Elymus triticoides Buckley	*Leymus triticoides* (Buckley) Pilg.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1482; Soreng et al. 2003:425
Emex australis sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non Steinh.	*Rumex spinosus* L.	Dicot	Polygonaceae	Parker & Parsons 2012b:71; Schuster et al. 2015
Emex australis Steinh.	*Rumex hypogaeus* T.M.Schust. & Reveal	Dicot	Polygonaceae	Parker & Parsons 2012b:71; Schuster et al. 2015:1204
Emex spinosa (L.) Campd.	*Rumex spinosus* L.	Dicot	Polygonaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1060; Schuster et al. 2015
Emex spinosa sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non (L.) Campd.	*Rumex hypogaeus* T.M.Schust. & Reveal	Dicot	Polygonaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1060; Parker & Parsons 2012b:71; Schuster et al. 2015:1204
Entada phaseoloides sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (L.) Merr.	*Entada rheedei* Spreng. subsp. *rheedei*	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:671; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Oct 2022)
Epilobium billardiereanum Ser. subsp. *cinereum* sensu Oppenheimer (2016), non (A.Rich.) P.H.Raven & Engelhorn	*Epilobium ciliatum* Raf. subsp. *ciliatum*	Dicot	Onagraceae	Oppenheimer 2016:25; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:197
Epipremnum pinnatum (L.) Engl. 'Aureum'	*Epipremnum aureum* (Linden & André) G.S.Bunting	Monocot	Araceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1359; Faccenda & Strong 2024:171

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Eragrostis amabilis (L.) Wight & Arn.	*Eragrostis tenella* (L.) P.Beauv.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1545; Lorence et al. 1995:45; Peterson et al. 2018/Applequist 2022:222
Eragrostis brownei (Kunth) Nees ex Steud. (spelling change)	*Eragrostis brownii* (Kunth) Nees	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1540; Herbst & Clayton 1998:26, 27
Eragrostis elongata sensu Oppenheimer (2003), non (Willd.) J.Jacq.	*Eragrostis brownii* (Kunth) Nees	Monocot	Poaceae	Oppenheimer 2003:21; Faccenda 2022:62
Eragrostis fosbergii Whitney	*Eragrostis variabilis* (Gaudich.) Hook. & Arn.Steud.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1545; Faccenda 2025b:117
Eragrostis hobdyi H.St.John	*Eragrostis variabilis* (Gaudich.) Hook. & Arn.Steud.	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1988e:177 (SPNOV/Mo); Snow & Lau 2010:50
Eragrostis hosakai O.Deg.	*Eragrostis leptostachya* (R.Br.) Steud.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1542; Herbst & Clayton 1998:26,27
Eragrostis leptophylla sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non Hitchc.	*Eragrostis pilosa* (L.) P.Beauv. var. *pilosa*	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1542; Herbst & Clayton 1998:27; Faccenda 2022:65
Eragrostis leptostachya sensu Haw'n botanists, in part, non (R.Br.) Steud.	*Eragrostis barrelieri* Daveau	Monocot	Poaceae	Staples et al. 2002:14/Imada & Kennedy 2020:82; Faccenda 2022:62
Eragrostis molokaiensis H.St.John	*Eragrostis brownii* (Kunth) Nees	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1988e:177 (SPNOV/Mo); Herbst & Clayton 1998:26,27
Eragrostis monticola sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non (Gaudich.) Hillebr.	*Eragrostis pilosa* (L.) P.Beauv. var. *pilosa*	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1543; Herbst & Clayton 1998:27; Faccenda 2022:65
Eragrostis parviflora sensu Haw'n botanists, non (R.Br.) Trin.	*Eragrostis pectinacea* (Michx.) Nees var. *pectinacea*	Monocot	Poaceae	Flynn & Lorence 1998:5/Imada & Kennedy 2020:82; Faccenda 2022:64
Eragrostis pectinacea (Michx.) Nees	*Eragrostis pectinacea* (Michx.) Nees var. *pectinacea*	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1545; Snow & Lau 2010:51
Eragrostis pectinacea (Michx.) Nees var. *miserrima* sensu Snow & Lau (2010), non (E.Fourn.) Reeder	*Eragrostis leptostachya* (R.Br.) Steud.	Monocot	Poaceae	Snow & Lau 2010:51; Faccenda 2022:65
Eragrostis pectinacea sensu Oppenheimer (2006), non (Michx.) Nees	*Eragrostis barrelieri* Daveau	Monocot	Poaceae	Oppenheimer 2006:13; Faccenda 2022:65
Eragrostis pectinacea sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non (Michx.) Nees	*Eragrostis parviflora* (R.Br.) Trin.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1545; Faccenda 2022:65
Eragrostis pectinacea sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non (Michx.) Nees	*Eragrostis pilosa* (L.) P.Beauv. var. *pilosa*	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1545; Herbst & Clayton 1998:27; Faccenda 2022:65

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Eragrostis pilosa (L.) P.Beauv.	*Eragrostis pilosa* (L.) P.Beauv. var. *pilosa*	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1538; Faccenda 2023c:120
Eragrostis pilosa sensu Herbst & Clayton (1998), non (L.) P.Beauv.	*Eragrostis parviflora* (R.Br.) Trin.	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:27; Faccenda 2022:65
Eragrostis unioloides sensu Oppenheimer (2008), non (Retz.) Nees ex Steud.	*Eragrostis brownii* (Kunth) Nees	Monocot	Poaceae	Oppenheimer 2008:32; Faccenda 2022:66
Erigeron bonariensis sensu auct., in part, non (L.) Cronquist	*Erigeron sumatrensis* Retz.	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:288; Faccenda & Strong 2024:172
Eriocaulon sp. A	*Eriocaulon scariosum* Sm.	Monocot	Eriocaulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1440; Herbst & Wagner 1999:20
Eriochloa punctata sensu Haw'n botanists, non (L.) Desv. ex Ham.	*Eriochloa procera* (Retz.) C.E.Hubb.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1546/Oppenheimer 2003:21; Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:44
Erodium sp.	*Erodium moschatum* (L.) L'Hér.	Dicot	Geraniaceae	Hughes 1995:6; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:184
Eucalyptus calophylla R.Br. ex Lindl.	*Corymbia calophylla* (Lindl.) K.D.Hill & L.A.S.Johnson	Dicot	Myrtaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:951; Hill & Johnson 1995:240/Herbst & Wagner 1999:24
Eucalyptus citriodora Hook.	*Blakella citriodora* (Hook.) Crisp & L.G.Cook	Dicot	Myrtaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:952; Hill & Johnson 1995:388/Herbst & Wagner 1999:24; Crisp et al. 2024:959
Eucalyptus ficifolia F.Muell.	*Corymbia ficifolia* (F.Muell.) K.D.Hill & L.A.S.Johnson	Dicot	Myrtaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:953; Hill & Johnson 1995:245/Herbst & Wagner 1999:24
Eucalyptus globulus Labill. subsp. *maidenii* (F.Muell.) J.B.Kirkp.	*Eucalyptus maidenii* F.Muell.	Dicot	Myrtaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:954; Nicolle & Jones 2018:135
Eucalyptus gummifera (Sol. ex Gaertn.) Hochr.	*Corymbia gummifera* (Gaertn.) K.D.Hill & L.A.S.Johnson	Dicot	Myrtaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:956; Hill & Johnson 1995:233/Herbst & Wagner 1999:24
Euchiton gymnocephalus (DC.) Holub	*Euchiton japonicus* (Thunb.) Holub	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:320; 5 (EM); Nesom 2002:516, 518; Compositae Working Group 2025 (accessed Mar 2025)
Euphorbia celastroides Boiss. var. *arenisaxosa* H.St.John	*Euphorbia celastroides* Boiss. var. *amplectens* Sherff	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	St. John 1987m:466 (VARNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Euphorbia celastroides Boiss. var. *limahuliensis* H.St.John	*Euphorbia celastroides* Boiss. var. *hanapepensis* Sherff	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	St. John 1988f:487 (VARNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Euphorbia pseudograntii Bruyns (illegitimate name)	*Euphorbia umbellata* (Pax) Bruyns	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Bruyns et al. 2006:414; Bruyns 2007:5
Falcataria moluccana (Miq.) Barneby & J.W.Grimes	*Falcataria falcata* (L.) Greuter & R.Rankin	Dicot	Fabaceae	Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:10; Greuter & Rankin Rodríguez 2016:12
Festuca arundinacea Schreb.	*Lolium arundinaceum* (Schreb.) Darbysh.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1547; Snow 2008:40; Banfi et al. 2017:709
Ficus rubiginosa sensu Nagata (1995), non Desf. ex Vent.	*Ficus* cf. *platypoda* (Miq.) A.Cunn. ex Miq.	Dicot	Moraceae	Nagata 1995:12; Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2000:7

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Filago gallica L.	*Logfia gallica* (L.) Coss. & Germ.	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:315; Wagner et al. 1997:54
Fimbristylis miliacea (L.) Vahl (rejected name)	*Fimbristylis littoralis* Gaudich.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Strong & Wagner 1997:45; Strong 2004:1069/Imada 2007:35
Fuchsia hybrida Hort. ex Siebold & Voss	*Fuchsia* × *hybrida* Voss	Dicot	Onagraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:997; Staples & Herbst 2005:445
Fuchsia paniculata Lindl.	*Fuchsia paniculata* Lindl. subsp. *paniculata*	Dicot	Onagraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:997; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Feb 2019)
Gahnia gahniiformis (Gaudich.) A.Heller	*Morelotia gahniiformis* Gaudich.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1409; Lorence et al. 1995:34/Wagner & Herbst 2003:52
Gahnia lanaiensis O.Deg., I.Deg. & J.Kern	*Gahnia lacera* (A.Rich.) Steud.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1410; Koyama et al. 2010:30
Garnotia acutigluma (Steud.) Ohwi	*Garnotia stricta* Brongn. var. *acutigluma* (Steud.) Veldkamp	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1548; Veldkamp et al. 2015:232
Garnotia acutigluma sensu Lorence & Flynn (1999), non (Steud.) Ohwi	*Pentapogon micranthus* (Cav.) P.M.Peterson, Romasch. & Soreng	Monocot	Poaceae	Lorence & Flynn 1999:5; Snow & Davidse 2011:18; Peterson et al. 2022:587
Gastridium ventricosum sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (Gouan) Schinz & Thell.	*Gastridium phleoides* (Nees & Meyen) C.E. Hubb.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1550; Faccenda 2023c:122
Geranium humile Hillebr. (illegitimate name)	*Geranium hillebrandii* Aedo & Muñoz Garm.	Dicot	Geraniaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:732; Aedo & Garmendia 1997:725/Herbst & Wagner 1999:21
Glyceria fluitans sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (L.) R.Br.	*Glyceria notata* Chevall.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1482; Snow 2008:39
Glycine wightii (Wight & Arn.) Verdc.	*Neonotonia wightii* (Wight & Arn.) J.A.Lackey	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:674; Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:4
Gnaphalium japonicum sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non *Euchiton japonicus* (Thunb.) A.Anderb.	*Euchiton sphaericus* (Willd.) Holub	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:320; Wagner et al. 1997:54
Gnaphalium peregrinum Fernald	*Gamochaeta pensylvanica* (Willd.) Cabrera	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:321; Alford 2012:3
Gnaphalium purpureum L.	*Gamochaeta purpurea* (L.) Cabrera	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:321; Wagner et al. 1997:54
Gnaphalium purpureum sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non L.	*Gamochaeta pensylvanica* (Willd.) Cabrera	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:321; Alford 2012:2, 3, 4
Gnaphalium sandwicensium Gaudich. var. *hawaiiense* O.Deg. & Sherff	*Pseudognaphalium sandwicensium* (Gaudich.) Anderb. var. *hawaiiense* (O.Deg. & Sherff) W.L.Wagner	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:321; Wagner et al. 1997:54

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Gnaphalium sandwicensium Gaudich. var. *kilaueanum* O.Deg. & Sherff	*Pseudognaphalium sandwicensium* (Gaudich.) Anderb. var. *kilaueanum* (O.Deg. & Sherff) W.L.Wagner	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:321; Wagner et al. 1997:54
Gnaphalium sandwicensium Gaudich. var. *molokaiense* O.Deg. & Sherff	*Pseudognaphalium sandwicensium* (Gaudich.) Anderb. var. *molokaiense* (O.Deg. & Sherff) W.L.Wagner	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:321; Wagner et al. 1997:54
Gnaphalium sandwicensium Gaudich. var. *sandwicensium*	*Pseudognaphalium sandwicensium* (Gaudich.) Anderb. var. *sandwicensium*	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:321; Wagner et al. 1997:54
Gonocormus minutus (Blume) Bosch	*Crepidomanes parvulum* (Poir.) Nivart, Senterre & Dubuisson	Pteridophyte	Hymenophyllaceae	Palmer 2003:162; Ebihara et al. 2006:238/Snow et al. 2011:13; Ranker et al. 2019:57; Dubuisson et al. 2021:123
Gonocormus prolifer (Blume) Prantl	*Crepidomanes parvulum* (Poir.) Nivart, Senterre & Dubuisson	Pteridophyte	Hymenophyllaceae	Ebihara et al. 2006:238/Snow et al. 2011:13; Ranker et al. 2019:57; Dubuisson et al. 2021:123
Grammitis baldwinii (Baker) Copel.	*Oreogrammitis baldwinii* (Baker) Parris	Pteridophyte	Polypodiaceae	Palmer 2003:163; Parris 2007:256
Grammitis forbesiana W.H.Wagner	*Oreogrammitis forbesiana* (W.H.Wagner) Parris	Pteridophyte	Polypodiaceae	Palmer 2003:163; Parris 2007:260
Grammitis hookeri (Brack.) Copel.	*Oreogrammitis hookeri* (Brack.) Parris	Pteridophyte	Polypodiaceae	Palmer 2003:165; Parris 2007:260
Grammitis tenella Kaulf.	*Adenophorus tenellus* (Kaulf.) Ranker	Pteridophyte	Polypodiaceae	Palmer 2003:165; Ranker 2008:171/Snow et al. 2011:14
Greeneochloa expansa (Munro ex Hillebr.) P.M.Peterson, Romasch. & Soreng	*Calamagrostis expansa* (Munro ex Hillebr.) Hitchc.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1509; Peterson et al. 2022 (not followed)
Gymnogynum kraussianum (Kunze) Weakley	*Selaginella kraussiana* (Kunze) A.Braun	Pteridophyte	Selaginellaceae	Palmer 2003:275; Zhou & Zhang 2023:655 (Syn. *Selaginella kraussiana* = *Gymnogynum kraussianum*; not followed)
Gymnogynum stellatum (Spring) Li Bing Zhang & X.M.Zhou	*Selaginella stellata* Spring	Pteridophyte	Selaginellaceae	Palmer 2003:277; Zhou & Zhang 2023:655 (Syn. *Selaginella stellata* = *Gymnogynum stellatum*; not followed)
Gynandropsis gynandra (L.) Briq.	*Cleome gynandra* L.	Dicot	Cleomaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:493; Patchell et al. 2014 (not followed); POWO 2025
Habenaria rodeiensis sensu Imada & Kennedy (2020), non Barb.Rodr.	*Polystachya concreta* (Jacq.) Garay & H.R.Sweet	Monocot	Orchidaceae	Imada & Kennedy 2020:78; Brock et al. 2023:134
Habenaria sp.	*Habenaria rodeiensis* Barb.Rodr.	Monocot	Orchidaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1468; Herbst & Wagner 1999:24
Hebe speciosa (A.Cunn.) Cockayne & Allan	*Veronica speciosa* R.Cunn. ex A.Cunn.	Dicot	Plantaginaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1235; Garnock-Jones et al. 2007:575–576

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Hedyotis acuminata (Cham. & Schltdl.) Steud.	*Kadua acuminata* Cham. & Schltdl.	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1138; Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:23
Hedyotis callitrichoides (Griseb.) W.H.Lewis	*Oldenlandiopsis callitrichoides* (Griseb.) Terrell & W.H.Lewis	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1139; Terrell & Lewis 1990:185/Wagner et al. 2012:63
Hedyotis centranthoides (Hook. & Arn.) Steud.	*Kadua centranthoides* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1139; Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:23
Hedyotis cookiana (Cham. & Schltdl.) Steud.	*Kadua cookiana* Cham. & Schltdl.	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1140; Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:23
Hedyotis coriacea Sm.	*Kadua coriacea* (Sm.) W.L.Wagner & Lorence	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1141; Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:23
Hedyotis corymbosa (L.) Lam.	*Oldenlandia corymbosa* L.	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1141; Groeninchkx et al. 2009:125/Wagner et al. 2012:64
Hedyotis degeneri Fosberg var. *coprosmifolia* Fosberg	*Kadua degeneri* (Fosberg) W.L.Wagner & Lorence subsp. *coprosmifolia* (Fosberg) W.L.Wagner & Lorence	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1142; Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:23
Hedyotis degeneri Fosberg var. *degeneri*	*Kadua degeneri* (Fosberg) W.L.Wagner & Lorence subsp. *degeneri*	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1142; Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:24
Hedyotis elatior (H.Mann) Fosberg	*Kadua elatior* (H.Mann) W.L.Wagner & Lorence	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1142; Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:24
Hedyotis fluviatilis (C.N.Forbes) Fosberg	*Kadua fluviatilis* C.N.Forbes	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1142; Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:24
Hedyotis flynnii W.L.Wagner & Lorence	*Kadua flynnii* (W.L.Wagner & Lorence) W.L.Wagner & Lorence	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner & Lorence 1998:311; Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:24
Hedyotis foggiana Fosberg	*Kadua foggiana* (Fosberg) W.L.Wagner & Lorence	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1144; Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:24
Hedyotis foliosa (Hillebr.) Fosberg	*Kadua foliosa* Hillebr.	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1145; Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:24
Hedyotis formosa (Hillebr.) Fosberg	*Kadua formosa* Hillebr.	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1145; Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:24
Hedyotis fosbergii W.L.Wagner & Herbst	*Kadua munroi* (Fosberg) Govaerts	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1145; Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:24; Govaerts 2018:78
Hedyotis glaucifolia (A.Gray) Fosberg var. *waimeae* (Wawra) Fosberg	*Kadua cordata* Cham. & Schltdl. subsp. *waimeae* (Wawra) W.L.Wagner & Lorence	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1150; Wagner & Lorence 1998:316; Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:23
Hedyotis hillebrandii (Fosberg) W.L.Wagner & D.R.Herbst	*Kadua axillaris* (Wawra) W.L.Wagner & Lorence	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1146; Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:23

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Hedyotis knudsenii (Hillebr.) Fosberg	*Kadua knudsenii* Hillebr.	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1147; Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:24
Hedyotis littoralis (Hillebr.) Fosberg	*Kadua littoralis* Hillebr.	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1147; Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:24
Hedyotis mannii Fosberg	*Kadua laxiflora* H.Mann	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1148; Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:24
Hedyotis parvula (A.Gray) Fosberg	*Kadua parvula* A.Gray	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1148; Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:24
Hedyotis schlechtendahliana Steud. subsp. *remyi* (Hillebr.) Fosberg	*Kadua cordata* Cham. & Schltdl. subsp. *remyi* (Hillebr.) W.L.Wagner & Lorence	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner & Lorence 1998:315; Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:23
Hedyotis schlechtendahliana Steud. subsp. *schlechtendahliana*	*Kadua cordata* Cham. & Schltdl. subsp. *cordata*	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1151; Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:23
Hedyotis schlechtendahliana Steud. subsp. *waimeae* (Wawra) W.L.Wagner & D.H.Lorence	*Kadua cordata* Cham. & Schltdl. subsp. *waimeae* (Wawra) W.L.Wagner & Lorence	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner & Lorence 1998:316; Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:23
Hedyotis schlechtendahliana Steud. var. *remyi* (Hillebr.) Fosberg	*Kadua cordata* Cham. & Schltdl. subsp. *remyi* (Hillebr.) W.L.Wagner & Lorence	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1151; Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:23
Hedyotis st.-johnii B.C.Stone & Lane	*Kadua st-johnii* (B.C.Stone & Lane) W.L.Wagner & Lorence	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1150; Terrell et al. 2005:833/Kennedy et al. 2010:24
Hedyotis terminalis (Hook. & Arn.) W.L.Wagner & D.R.Herbst	*Kadua affinis* Cham. & Schltdl.	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1152; Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:23
Hedyotis tryblium D.R.Herbst & W.L.Wagner	*Kadua tryblium* (D.R.Herbst & W.L.Wagner) W.L.Wagner & Lorence	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1155; Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:24
Heliocarpus popayanensis Kunth	*Heliocarpus americanus* L.	Dicot	Malvaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1292; Acevedo-Rodríguez & Strong 2012:506
Heliotropium foertherianum Diane & Hilger	*Heliotropium arboreum* (Blanco) Mabb.	Dicot	Heliotropiaceae	Craven 2005:379; Mabberley 2017:1101
Heliotropium procumbens Mill. var. *depressum* (Cham.) Fosberg	*Euploca procumbens* (Mill.) Diane & Hilger	Dicot	Heliotropiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:396; Hilger & Diane 2003:48/Faccenda & Daehler 2024:34
Hemigraphis alternata (Burm.f.) T.Anderson	*Strobilanthes alternata* (Burm.f.) Moylan ex J.R.I.Wood	Dicot	Acanthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:171; Wood 2014:389
Hemigraphis reptans (G.Forst.) T.Anderson	*Strobilanthes reptans* (G.Forst.) Moylan ex Y.F.Deng & J.R.I.Wood	Dicot	Acanthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:171; Hu et al. 2011:390
Hemionitis viridis (Forssk.) Christenh.	*Cheilanthes viridis* (Forssk.) Sw.	Pteridophyte	Pteridaceae	Palmer 2003:85; Christenhusz et al. 2018:22 (not followed)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Hesperochloa aloha (Catalán, Soreng & P.M.Peterson) P.M.Peterson, Romasch. & Soreng	*Festuca aloha* Catalán, Soreng & P.M.Peterson	Monocot	Poaceae	Catalán et al. 2009:51; Peterson, Romaschenko, et al. 2025:210 (not followed)
Hesperochloa molokaiensis (Soreng, P.M.Peterson & Catalán) P.M.Peterson, Romasch. & Soreng	*Festuca molokaiensis* Soreng, P.M.Peterson & Catalán	Monocot	Poaceae	Catalán et al. 2009:54; Peterson, Romaschenko, et al. 2025:212 (not followed)
Hesperocnide sandwicensis (Wedd.) Wedd.	*Urtica sandwicensis* Wedd.	Dicot	Urticaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1301; Kim et al. 2015:70
Hesperomannia arbuscula Hillebr.	*Hesperomannia oahuensis* (Hillebr.) O.Deg.	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:325; Morden & Ching-Harbin 2013:229
Heteromeles arbutifolia (Lindl.) M.Roem.	*Photinia arbutifolia* Lindl.	Dicot	Rosaceae	Herbst & Wagner 1996:12; Guo et al. 2020:111
Hibiscus acetosella Welw. ex Hiern	*Sabdariffa acetosella* (Welw. ex Hiern) M.M.Hanes & R.L.Barrett	Dicot	Malvaceae	Staples & Herbst 2005:388; Barrett et al. 2025:24
Hibiscus arnottianus A.Gray subsp. *arnottianus*	*Hibiscus arnottianus* A.Gray	Dicot	Malvaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:883; Huppman 2013
Hibiscus arnottianus A.Gray subsp. *immaculatus* (M.J.Roe) D.M.Bates	*Hibiscus immaculatus* M.J.Roe	Dicot	Malvaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:883; Huppman 2013/Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:241
Hibiscus arnottianus A.Gray subsp. *punaluuensis* (Skottsb.) D.M.Bates	*Hibiscus punaluuensis* (Skottsb.) O.Deg. & I.Deg.	Dicot	Malvaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:883; Huppman 2013
Hibiscus brackenridgei A.Gray subsp. *brackenridgei*	*Sabdariffa brackenridgei* (A.Gray) M.M.Hanes & R.L.Barrett subsp. *brackenridgei*	Dicot	Malvaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:884; Barrett et al. 2025:33
Hibiscus brackenridgei A.Gray subsp. *mokuleianus* (M.J.Roe) D.M.Bates	*Sabdariffa brackenridgei* (A.Gray) M.M.Hanes & R.L.Barrett subsp. *mokuleiana* (M.J.Roe) M.M.Hanes & R.L.Barrett	Dicot	Malvaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:884; Barrett et al. 2025:33
Hibiscus brackenridgei A.Gray var. *molokaiana* Rock ex Caum	*Sabdariffa brackenridgei* (A.Gray) M.M.Hanes & R.L.Barrett subsp. *molokaiana* (Rock ex Caum) M.M.Hanes & R.L.Barrett	Dicot	Malvaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:883; Wilson 1993:278/Herbst & Wagner 1999:23; Barrett et al. 2025:33
Hibiscus brackenridgei A.Gray subsp. *molokaianus* (Rock ex Caum) F.D.Wilson	*Sabdariffa brackenridgei* (A.Gray) M.M.Hanes & R.L.Barrett subsp. *molokaiana* (Rock ex Caum) M.M.Hanes & R.L.Barrett	Dicot	Malvaceae	Wilson 1993:278/Herbst & Wagner 1999:23; Barrett et al. 2025:33
Hibiscus calyphyllus Cav.	*Hibiscus ovalifolius* (Forssk.) Vahl	Dicot	Malvaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:884; Staples et al. 2003:14
Hibiscus furcellatus Desr.	*Sabdariffa furcellata* (Desr.) M.M.Hanes & R.L.Barrett	Dicot	Malvaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:885; Barrett et al. 2025:47
Hibiscus hastatus L.f.	*Taliparitі hastatum* (L.f.) Fryxell	Dicot	Malvaceae	Fryxell 2001:247; Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:66; Hanes et al. 2024/Barrett et al. 2025

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Hibiscus kokio Hillebr. ex Wawra subsp. *kokio*	*Hibiscus kokio* Hillebr. ex Wawra	Dicot	Malvaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:887; Huppman 2013/Thomson & Mashburn 2022:165
Hibiscus kokio Hillebr. ex Wawra subsp. *saintjohnianus* (M.J.Roe) D.M.Bates	*Hibiscus saintjohnianus* M.J.Roe	Dicot	Malvaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:887; Huppman 2013/Thomson & Mashburn 2022:163
Hibiscus macrophyllus Roxb. ex Hornem.	*Talipariti macrophyllum* (Roxb. ex Hornem.) Fryxell	Dicot	Malvaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:887; Fryxell 2001:249/Hanes et al. 2024/Barrett et al. 2025
Hibiscus tiliaceus L.	*Talipariti tiliaceum* (L.) Fryxell	Dicot	Malvaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:888; Fryxell 2001:258; Pfeil et al. 2002/Wagner & Herbst 2003:33; Hanes et al. 2024/Barrett et al. 2025
Hibiscus waimeae A.Heller subsp. *hannerae* (O.Deg. & I.Deg.) D.M.Bates	*Hibiscus hannerae* (O.Deg. & I.Deg.) Heintzman & Deans	Dicot	Malvaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:889; Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:241
Hibiscus waimeae A.Heller subsp. *waimeae*	*Hibiscus waimeae* A.Heller	Dicot	Malvaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:889; Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:242
Hippeastrum puniceum sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (Lam.) Voss	*Hippeastrum striatum* (Lam.) H.E.Moore	Monocot	Amaryllidaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1463; Herbst & Wagner 1999:23
Homalocladium platycladum (F.Muell.) L.H.Bailey	*Muehlenbeckia platyclada* (F.Muell.) Meisn.	Dicot	Polygonaceae	Lau & Frohlich 2013:10; Schuster et al. 2011
Hordeum brachyantherum sensu Herbst & Clayton (1998), non Nevski	*Hordeum depressum* (Scribn. & J.G.Sm.) Rydb.	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:28; Faccenda 2023c:123
Hordeum leporinum Link	*Hordeum murinum* L. subsp. *leporinum* (Link) Arcang.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1552; Herbst & Clayton 1998:28
Huperzia × *erubescens* W.H.Wagner (illegitimate name)	*Huperzia erubescens* (Brack.) Holub	Pteridophyte	Lycopodiaceae	Palmer 2003:263; Palmer & Thomas in press
Huperzia erubescens (Brack.) Holub × *H. haleakalae* (Brack.) Holub	*Huperzia* × *carlquistii* Beitel & W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Lycopodiaceae	Palmer 2003:263; Palmer & Thomas in press
Huperzia erubescens (Brack.) Holub × *H. serrata* (Thunb. ex Murray) Trevis.	*Huperzia* × *sulcinervia* (Spring) Trevis.	Pteridophyte	Lycopodiaceae	Palmer 2003:263; Ranker et al. 2019:55/Palmer & Thomas in press
Huperzia erubescens (Brack.) Holub × *H. subintegra* (Hillebr.) Beitel & W.H.Wagner	*Huperzia* × *carlquistii* Beitel & W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Lycopodiaceae	Palmer 2003:265; Ranker et al. 2019:55/Palmer & Thomas in press
Huperzia filiformis (Sw.) Holub	*Phlegmariurus filiformis* (Sw.) W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Lycopodiaceae	Palmer 2003:265; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:570/Palmer & Thomas in press
Huperzia haleakalae (Brack.) Holub	Excluded from the Haw'n flora	Pteridophyte	Lycopodiaceae	Palmer 2003:262; Palmer & Thomas in press
Huperzia haleakalae (Brack.) Holub × *H. subintegra* (Hillebr.) Beitel & W.H.Wagner	*Huperzia* × *carlquistii* Beitel & W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Lycopodiaceae	Palmer 2003:265; Palmer & Thomas in press

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Huperzia × *koolauensis* (W.H.Wagner) Kartesz	*Phlegmariurus* × *koolauensis* W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Lycopodiaceae	Palmer 2003:259; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:570/Palmer & Thomas in press
Huperzia mannii (Hillebr.) Kartesz & Gandhi	*Phlegmariurus mannii* (Hillebr.) W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Lycopodiaceae	Palmer 2003:256; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:570/Palmer & Thomas in press
Huperzia × *medeirosii* Beitel & W.H.Wagner	*Huperzia* × *carlquistii* Beitel & W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Lycopodiaceae	Palmer 2003:265; Palmer & Thomas in press
Huperzia nutans (Brack.) Rothm.	*Phlegmariurus nutans* (Brack.) W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Lycopodiaceae	Palmer 2003:257; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:570/Palmer & Thomas in press
Huperzia nutans (Brack.) Rothm. × *H. phyllantha* (Hook. & Arn.) Holub	*Phlegmariurus* × *koolauensis* W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Lycopodiaceae	Palmer 2003:259; Palmer & Thomas in press
Huperzia phyllantha (Hook. & Arn.) Holub	*Phlegmariurus phyllanthus* (Hook. & Arn.) R.D.Dixit	Pteridophyte	Lycopodiaceae	Palmer 2003:257; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:570/Palmer & Thomas in press
Huperzia serrata (Thunb. ex Murray) Trevis. × *H. subintegra* (Hillebr.) Beitel & W.H.Wagner	*Huperzia* × *gillettii* Beitel & W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Lycopodiaceae	Palmer 2003:265; Ranker et al. 2019:55/Palmer & Thomas in press
Huperzia stemmermanniae (A.C.Medeiros, W.H.Wagner & Hobdy) Kartesz	*Phlegmariurus stemmermanniae* A.C.Medeiros & W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Lycopodiaceae	Palmer 2003:257; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:570/Palmer & Thomas in press
Hylocereus costaricensis sensu Lorence et al. (1995), non (F.A.C.Weber) Britton & Rose	*Selenicereus triangularis* (L.) D.R.Hunt	Dicot	Cactaceae	Lorence et al. 1995:28; Korotkova et al. 2017:25; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:165; POWO 2025
Hylocereus trigonus (Haw.) Safford	*Selenicereus triangularis* (L.) D.R.Hunt	Dicot	Cactaceae	Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:165; POWO 2025
Hylocereus undatus (Haw.) Britton & Rose	*Selenicereus undatus* (Haw.) D.R.Hunt	Dicot	Cactaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:418; Korotkova et al. 2017:30
Hymenasplenium excisum sensu Haw'n botanists, non (C.Presl) Hayata	*Hymenasplenium unilaterale* (Lam.) Hayata	Pteridophyte	Aspleniaceae	Alan Smith (pers. comm., Dec 2012)/Palmer & Thomas in press
Hymenocallis pedalis Herb.	*Hymenocallis littoralis* (Jacq.) Salisb.	Monocot	Amaryllidaceae	Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:64; Hammel et al. 2003:53
Hypericum mutilum L.	*Hypericum mutilum* L. subsp. *mutilum*	Dicot	Hypericaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:544; Robson 1990:116/Wagner & Herbst 1995:18
Hypertelis cerviana sensu Oppenheimer (2016), non (L.) Thulin	*Spergularia marina* (L.) Besser	Dicot	Molluginaceae	Oppenheimer 2016:24; Faccenda & Strong 2024:175
Hypochaeris radicata sensu Wood & LeGrande (2006), non L.	*Hypochaeris glabra* L.	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wood & LeGrande 2006:20; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:160
Hypopterygiopsis arbuscula (Kaulf.) Li Bing Zhang & X.M.Zhou	*Selaginella arbuscula* (Kaulf.) Spring	Pteridophyte	Selaginellaceae	Palmer 2003:274; Zhou & Zhang 2023:666 (Syn. *Selaginella arbuscula* = *Hypopterygiopsis arbuscula*; not followed)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Hyptis pectinata (L.) Poit.	*Mesosphaerum pectinatum* (L.) Kuntze	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:802; Harley & Pastore 2012:32
Hyptis suaveolens (L.) Poit.	*Mesosphaerum suaveolens* (L.) Kuntze	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:802; Harley & Pastore 2012:32
Hyptis verticillata Jacq.	*Condea verticillata* (Jacq.) Harley & J.F.B.Pastore	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Starr & Starr 2011:28; Harley & Pastore 2012:32
Impatiens oliveri C.Wright ex W.Wats.	*Impatiens sodenii* Engl. & Warb.	Dicot	Balsaminaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:380; Grey-Wilson 1982:20/Herbst & Wagner 1999:15
Impatiens wallerana Hook.f (spelling change)	*Impatiens walleriana* Hook.f	Dicot	Balsaminaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:380; Staples & Herbst 2005:172
Indigofera hendecaphylla sensu Du Puy et al. (1993), non Jacq.	*Indigofera spicata* Forssk.	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:675; Du Puy et al. 1993:731/Herbst & Wagner 1999:21; Wagner et al. 2012:39
Ipomoea indica Merr. f. *alba* H.St.John	*Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr.	Dicot	Convolvulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:556; Wichman & St. John 1990:125 (FORMANOV/N, not followed)
Ipomoea pes-caprae (L.) R.Br. subsp. *brasiliensis* (L.) Ooststr.	*Ipomoea pes-caprae* (L.) R.Br.	Dicot	Convolvulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:559; Wood et al. 2020:601
Ischaemum indicum sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (Houtt.) Merr.	*Ischaemum ciliare* Retz.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1556; Sun & Phillips 2006:611/Snow & Lau 2010:52
Ischaemum timorense sensu Herbst & Wagner (1996), non Kunth	*Ischaemum ciliare* Retz.	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Wagner 1996:11; Faccenda 2022:74
Jacquemontia ovalifolia (Vahl ex West) Hallier f. subsp. *sandwicensis* (A.Gray) K.R.Robertson	*Jacquemontia sandwicensis* A.Gray	Dicot	Convolvulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:562; Namoff et al. 2010
Juncus acuminatus sensu Frohlich & Lau (2020), non Michx.	*Juncus prismatocarpus* R.Br. subsp. *prismatocarpus*	Monocot	Juncaceae	Frohlich & Lau 2020:60; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:187
Juncus ensifolius sensu Faccenda & Daehler (2024), non Wikstr.	*Juncus prismatocarpus* R.Br. subsp. *prismatocarpus*	Monocot	Juncaceae	Faccenda & Daehler 2024:35; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:187
Kadua fosbergii (W.L.Wagner & D.R.Herbst) W.L.Wagner & Lorence	*Kadua munroi* (Fosberg) Govaerts	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Terrell et al. 2005:832/Kennedy et al. 2010:24; Govaerts 2018:78
Kalanchoe daigremontiana Raym.-Hamet & H.Perrier × *K. delagoensis* Eckl. & Zeyh.	*Kalanchoe* × *houghtonii* D.B.Ward	Dicot	Crassulaceae	Faccenda 2024a:81
Kalanchoe daigremontiana sensu Starr et al. (2006), non Raym.-Hamet & H.Perrier	*Kalanchoe* × *houghtonii* D.B.Ward	Dicot	Crassulaceae	Starr et al. 2006:34; Faccenda 2024b:126
Kalanchoe tubiflora (Harv.) Raym.-Hamet	*Kalanchoe delagoensis* Eckl. & Zeyh.	Dicot	Crassulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:568; Staples et al. 2002:9/Staples & Herbst 2005:255; Mort et al. 2001:83/Wagner & Herbst 2003:21; Shaw 2008:20/Faccenda 2024b:126

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Keysseria erici (C.N.Forbes) Cabrera	*Helodeaster erici* (C.N.Forbes) G.L.Nesom	Dicot	Asteraceae	Nesom 2000:58/Nesom 2001b:514; Nesom 2020:2
Keysseria helena (C.N.Forbes & Lydgate) Cabrera	*Helodeaster helenae* (C.N.Forbes & Lydgate) G.L.Nesom	Dicot	Asteraceae	Nesom 2000:58/Nesom 2001b:514; Nesom 2020:2
Keysseria maviensis (H.Mann) Cabrera	*Helodeaster maviensis* (H.Mann) G.L.Nesom	Dicot	Asteraceae	Nesom 2000:58/Nesom 2001b:514; Nesom 2020:2
Kirganelia reticulata (Poir.) Baill. (illegitimate name)	*Phyllanthus reticulatus* Poir.	Dicot	Phyllanthaceae	Parker & Parsons 2012b:67; Bouman et al. 2022:18
Koeleria macrantha sensu Herbst & Clayton (1998), non (Ledeb.) Schult.	*Koeleria glomerata* Kunth	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:29; Faccenda 2025b:118
Koeleria nitida sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non Nutt.	*Koeleria glomerata* Kunth	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1557; Herbst & Clayton 1998:29; Faccenda 2025b:118
Korthalsella taenioides (Comm. ex DC.) Engl. f. *horneana* (Tiegh.) Molvray	*Korthalsella degeneri* Danser	Dicot	Santalaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1339; Molvray 1997:270; Herbst & Wagner 1999:32
Korthalsella taenioides (Comm. ex DC.) Engl. f. *pendula* (Wawra) Molvray	*Korthalsella latissima* (Tiegh.) Danser	Dicot	Santalaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1339; Molvray 1997:271; Herbst & Wagner 1999:32
Korthalsella taenioides (Comm. ex DC.) Engl. f. *remyana* (Tiegh.) Molvray	*Korthalsella remyana* Tiegh.	Dicot	Santalaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1340; Molvray 1997:271; Herbst & Wagner 1999:32
Korthalsella taenioides (Comm. ex DC.) Engl. f. *taenioides*, in part	*Korthalsella complanata* (Tiegh.) Engl.	Dicot	Santalaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1338; Molvray 1997:270; Herbst & Wagner 1999:32
Korthalsella taenioides (Comm. ex DC.) Engl. f. *taenioides*, in part	*Korthalsella platycaula* (Tiegh.) Engl.	Dicot	Santalaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1340; Molvray 1997:270; Herbst & Wagner 1999:32
Kyllinga brevifolia Rottb.	*Cyperus brevifolius* (Rottb.) Hassk.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1411; Larridon et al. 2014
Kyllinga nemoralis (J.R.Forst. & G.Forst.) Dandy ex Hutch. & Dalziel	*Cyperus mindorensis* (Steud.) Huygh	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1413; Larridon et al. 2014:39
Labordia cyrtandrae (Baill.) H.St.John	*Geniostoma cyrtandrae* Baill.	Dicot	Loganiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:854; Gibbons et al. 2012:338
Labordia degeneri Sherff	*Geniostoma degeneri* (Sherff) Byng & Christenh.	Dicot	Loganiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:855; Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145
Labordia fagraeoidea Gaudich.	*Geniostoma gaudichaudii* B.J.Conn	Dicot	Loganiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:855; Conn 1980:272/Gibbons et al. 2012
Labordia hedyosmifolia Baill.	*Geniostoma hedyosmifolium* (Baill.) Byng & Christenh.	Dicot	Loganiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:856; Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145
Labordia helleri Sherff	*Geniostoma helleri* (Sherff) Byng & Christenh.	Dicot	Loganiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:856; Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Labordia hirtella H.Mann	*Geniostoma hirtellum* (H.Mann) Byng & Christenh.	Dicot	Loganiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:857; Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145
Labordia hosakana (Sherff) W.L.Wagner, D.R.Herbst & Sohmer	*Geniostoma hosakanum* (Sherff) Byng & Christenh.	Dicot	Loganiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:859; Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145
Labordia kaalae C.N.Forbes	*Geniostoma kaalae* (C.N.Forbes) K.L.Gibbons, B.J.Conn & Henwood	Dicot	Loganiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:859; Gibbons et al. 2012:338
Labordia lorenciana K.R.Wood, W.L.Wagner & T.J.Motley	*Geniostoma lorencianum* (K.R.Wood, W.L.Wagner & T.J.Motley) Byng & Christenh.	Dicot	Loganiaceae	Wood et al. 2007:195; Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145
Labordia lydgatei C.N.Forbes	*Geniostoma lydgatei* (C.N.Forbes) Byng & Christenh.	Dicot	Loganiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:860; Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145
Labordia pumila (Hillebr.) Skottsb.	*Geniostoma pumilum* (Hillebr.) Byng & Christenh.	Dicot	Loganiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:860; Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145
Labordia sessilis A.Gray	*Geniostoma hymenopodum* (O.Deg. & Sherff) Byng & Christenh.	Dicot	Loganiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:860; Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145
Labordia tinifolia A.Gray var. *lanaiensis* Sherff	*Geniostoma tinifolium* (A.Gray) B.J.Conn var. *lanaiense* (Sherff) Byng & Christenh.	Dicot	Loganiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:861; Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145
Labordia tinifolia A.Gray var. *tinifolia*	*Geniostoma tinifolium* (A.Gray) B.J.Conn var. *tinifolium*	Dicot	Loganiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:861; Gibbons et al. 2012:338
Labordia tinifolia A.Gray var. *wahiawaensis* H.St.John	*Geniostoma tinifolium* (A.Gray) B.J.Conn var. *wahiawaense* (H.St.John) Byng & Christenh.	Dicot	Loganiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:862; Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145
Labordia triflora Hillebr.	*Geniostoma triflorum* (Hillebr.) Byng & Christenh.	Dicot	Loganiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:861; Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145
Labordia venosa Sherff	*Geniostoma venosum* (Sherff) Byng & Christenh.	Dicot	Loganiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:862; Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145
Labordia waialealae Wawra	*Geniostoma waialealae* (Wawra) Byng & Christenh.	Dicot	Loganiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:862; Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145
Labordia waiolani Wawra	*Geniostoma waiolani* (Wawra) Byng & Christenh.	Dicot	Loganiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:863; Gibbons et al. 2012/Christenhusz et al. 2018:145
Lactuca sativa sensu Koopman et al. (2001), non L.	*Lactuca serriola* L.	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:327; Koopman et al. 2001; Strother 2006a
Lagenifera erici C.N.Forbes	*Helodeaster erici* (C.N.Forbes) G.L.Nesom	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:329; Nesom 2000:58/Nesom 2001b:514; Nesom 2020:2
Lagenifera helenae C.N.Forbes & Lydgate	*Helodeaster helenae* (C.N.Forbes & Lydgate) G.L.Nesom	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:330; Nesom 2000:58/Nesom 2001b:514; Nesom 2020:2

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Lagenifera maviensis H.Mann	*Helodeaster maviensis* (H.Mann) G.L.Nesom	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:330; Nesom 2000:58/Nesom 2001b:514; Nesom 2020:2
Lampranthus amoenus (Salm-Dyck ex DC.) N.E.Br.	*Lampranthus stipulaceus* (L.) N.E.Br.	Dicot	Aizoaceae	Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:65; Manning & Goldblatt 2012:291
Landoltia punctata (G.Mey.) Les & D.J.Crawford	*Spirodela punctata* (G.Mey.) C.H.Thomps.	Monocot	Araceae	Wagner et al. 1997:59; Staples et al. 2002:11; Ward 2011
Lellingeria saffordii (Maxon) A.R.Sm. & R.C.Moran	*Stenogrammitis saffordii* (Maxon) Labiak	Pteridophyte	Polypodiaceae	Palmer 2003:169; Labiak 2011:147
Lemna perpusilla sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non Torr.	*Lemna aequinoctialis* Welw.	Monocot	Araceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1457; Wagner et al. 1997:58
Leonurus sibiricus sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non L.	*Leonurus japonicus* Houtt.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:803; Harley & Paton 2001:244/Staples et al. 2003:14
Lepidium bidentatum Montin var. *owaihiense* (Cham. & Schltdl.) Fosberg	*Lepidium owaihiense* Cham. & Schltdl.	Dicot	Brassicaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:406; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (name updated to *L. owaihiense*; accessed Nov 2023)
Lepidium bidentatum Montin var. *remyi* (Drake) Fosb.	*Lepidium remyi* Drake	Dicot	Brassicaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:406; Wagner & Herbst 2003:13
Lepidium hyssopifolium sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non Desv.	*Lepidium africanum* (Burm.f.) DC.	Dicot	Brassicaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:407; Wagner & Herbst 1995:17
Leptochloa dubia (Kunth) Nees	*Disakisperma dubium* (Kunth) P.M.Peterson & N.Snow	Monocot	Poaceae	Snow & Davidse 2011:18; Peterson et al. 2012:1327/Wagner et al. 2012:96
Leptochloa fusca (L.) Kunth subsp. *uninervia* (J.Presl) N.Snow	*Diplachne fusca* (L.) P.Beauv. ex Roem. & Schult. subsp. *uninervia* (J.Presl) P.M.Peterson & N.Snow	Monocot	Poaceae	Imada et al. 2000:14; Peterson et al. 2012:1327/Wagner et al. 2012:96
Leptochloa panicea (Retz.) Ohwi subsp. *brachiata* (Steud.) N.Snow	*Dinebra panicea* (Retz.) P.M.Peterson & N.Snow subsp. *brachiata* (Steud.) P.M.Peterson & N.Snow	Monocot	Poaceae	Frohlich & Lau 2012:44; Peterson et al. 2012:1326
Leptochloa uninervia (J.Presl) Hitchc. & Chase	*Diplachne fusca* (L.) P.Beauv. ex Roem. & Schult. subsp. *uninervia* (J.Presl) P.M.Peterson & N.Snow	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1558; Imada et al. 2000:14; Peterson et al. 2012:1327/Wagner et al. 2012:96
Leptochloa uninervia sensu Warren & Herbst (1994), in part, non (J.Presl) Hitchc. & Chase	*Eragrostis curvula* (Schrad.) Nees	Monocot	Poaceae	Warren & Herbst 1994:3; Herbst & Clayton 1998:29
Leptospermum flavescens sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non Sm.	*Leptospermum petersonii* F.M.Bailey	Dicot	Myrtaceae	Thompson 1989:393; Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:5
Leptospermum flavescens Sm.	*Leptospermum polygalifolium* Salisb. subsp. *polygalifolium*	Dicot	Myrtaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:961; Thompson 1989:396/Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:6

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Leptospermum laevigatum (Sol. ex Gaertn.) F.Muell.	*Gaudium laevigatum* (Gaertn.) Peter G.Wilson	Dicot	Myrtaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:963; Wilson & Heslewood 2023:566
Leptospermum laevigatum sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non (Gaertn.) F.Muell.	*Leptospermum morrisonii* Joy Thomps.	Dicot	Myrtaceae	Thompson 1989:402; Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:5
Lespedeza striata (Thunb.) Hook. & Arn.	*Kummerowia striata* (Thunb.) Schindl.	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:679; Staples et al. 2002:10
Leucaena leucocephala (Lam.) de Wit	*Leucaena leucocephala* (Lam.) de Wit subsp. *leucocephala*	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:679; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (subsp. *leucocephala* added; accessed Feb 2019)
Limnorchis holochila (Hillebr.) Efimov	*Platanthera holochila* (Hillebr.) Kraenzl.	Monocot	Orchidaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1474; Efimov 2008:49 (not followed)
Linaria canadensis (L.) Dum.Cours. var. *texana* (Scheele) Pennell	*Nuttallanthus texanus* (Scheele) D.A.Sutton	Dicot	Plantaginaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1241; Freeman 2019:41
Lindernia antipoda (L.) Alston	*Bonnaya antipoda* (L.) Druce	Dicot	Linderniaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1242; Fischer et al. 2013:220
Lindernia crustacea (L.) F.Muell.	*Torenia crustacea* (L.) Cham. & Schltdl.	Dicot	Linderniaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1242; Fischer et al. 2013:231
Lindernia crustacea sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non (L.) F.Muell.	*Stellaria media* (L.) Vill.	Dicot	Caryophyllaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1242; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:190
Lindsaea ensifolia Sw.	*Lindsaea ensifolia* Sw. var. *ensifolia*	Pteridophyte	Lindsaeaceae	Palmer 2003:174; Palmer & Thomas in press
Lindsaea ensifolia Sw. × *Odontosoria chinensis* (L.) J.Sm.	× *Lindsaeosoria flynnii* W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Lindsaeaceae	Palmer 2003:174; Palmer & Thomas in press
Lindsaea ensifolia Sw. × *Sphenomeris chinensis* (L.) Maxon	× *Lindsaeosoria flynnii* W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Lindsaeaceae	Palmer 2003:174; Palmer & Thomas in press
Lipochaeta connata (Gaudich.) DC. var. *acris* (Sherff) R.C.Gardner	*Lipochaeta connata* (Gaudich.) DC. subsp. *acris* (Sherff) W.L.Wagner & H.Rob.	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:334; Wagner & Robinson 2001:545
Lipochaeta connata (Gaudich.) DC. var. *connata*	*Lipochaeta connata* (Gaudich.) DC. subsp. *connata*	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:334; Wagner & Robinson 2001:545
Lipochaeta lobata (Gaudich.) DC. var. *leptophylla* O.Deg. & Sherff	*Lipochaeta lobata* (Gaudich.) DC. subsp. *leptophylla* (O.Deg. & Sherff) W.L.Wagner & H.Rob.	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:338; Wagner & Robinson 2001:547
Lipochaeta lobata (Gaudich.) DC. var. *lobata*	*Lipochaeta lobata* (Gaudich.) DC. subsp. *lobata*	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:338; Wagner & Robinson 2001:546
Lipochaeta nesophila sensu Wagner et al. 1990), non H.St.John	*Lipochaeta lobata* (Gaudich.) DC. subsp. *lobata*	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:340; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:161
Lobelia dunbarii Rock subsp. *dunbarii* (spelling change)	*Lobelia dunbariae* Rock subsp. *dunbariae*	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:474; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Oct 2022)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Lobelia dunbarii Rock subsp. *paniculata* (Rock) Lammers (spelling change)	*Lobelia dunbariae* Rock subsp. *paniculata* (Rock) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:474; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Oct 2022)
Lobelia gaudichaudii A.DC. subsp. *gaudichaudii*	*Lobelia gaudichaudii* A.DC.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:476; Lammers 2007:804
Lobelia gaudichaudii A.DC. subsp. *koolauensis* (Hosaka & Fosberg) Lammers	*Lobelia koolauensis* (Hosaka & Fosberg) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:476; Lammers 2007:803
Lobelia gaudichaudii A.DC. var. *albiflora* H.St.John & A.C.Medeiros	*Lobelia gloria-montis* Rock subsp. *longibracteata* (Rock) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987j:366 (VARNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 1990:476; Lammers 2007:806
Lobelia gloria-montis Rock	*Lobelia gloria-montis* Rock subsp. *gloria-montis*	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:476; Lammers 2007:805
Lobelia gloria-montis Rock var. *longibracteata* (Rock) Rock	*Lobelia gloria-montis* Rock subsp. *longibracteata* (Rock) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:476; Lammers 2007:806
Lobelia kauaensis (A.Gray) A.Heller	*Lobelia* × *kauaensis* (A.Gray) A.Heller	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:478; Lammers 2007:801
Lobelia × *kauaiensis* (A.Gray) A.Heller (spelling change)	*Lobelia* × *kauaensis* (A.Gray) A.Heller	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Lammers 2007:801; POWO 2025
Lobelia tortuosa A.Heller var. *haupuensis* H.St.John	*Lobelia niihauensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987a:435 (VARNOV/K); Wagner et al. 1990:478
Lolium pratense sensu Snow (2008), non (Huds.) Darbysh.	*Lolium arundinaceum* (Schreb.) Darbysh.	Monocot	Poaceae	Snow 2008:40; Faccenda 2023c:123
Lolium tementulum L. (spelling change)	*Lolium temulentum* L.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1560; Clayton & Snow 2010:26
Lotus uliginosus Schkuhr	*Lotus pedunculatus* Cav. subsp. *pedunculatus*	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:681; Kramina et al. 2016/POWO 2025
Lycium sandwicense A.Gray	*Lycium carolinianum* Walter var. *sandwicense* (A.Gray) Hitchc.	Dicot	Solanaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1257; Levin & Miller 2005:2050/Levin et al. 2007:237/Levin & Miller 2021:702
Lycopersicon esculentum sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non Mill.	*Solanum lycopersicum* L.	Dicot	Solanaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1258; Wagner et al. 1997:62; Peralta et al. 2008:133
Lycopersicon pimpinellifolium sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (Jusl.) Mill.	*Solanum lycopersicum* L.	Dicot	Solanaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1259; Wagner et al. 1997:62; Peralta et al. 2008:133
Lycopodiella cernua (L.) Pic.Serm.	*Palhinhaea cernua* (L.) Vasc. & Franco	Pteridophyte	Lycopodiaceae	Palmer 2003:269; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:569/Palmer & Thomas in press
Lysimachia angusta H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:43 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia arta H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:43 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Lysimachia attenuata H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:43 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia caliginis H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:43 (SPNOV/M); Marr & Bohm 1997:275; Herbst & Wagner 1999:31
Lysimachia ciliolata H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:43 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia elliptica H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:44 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia fauriei H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:44 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia fayi H.St.John	*Lysimachia glutinosa* Rock	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:44 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia funkiae H.St.John	*Lysimachia filifolia* C.N.Forbes & Lydgate	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:44 (SPNOV/O); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia furcata H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:44 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia glauca H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:44 (SPNOV/Mo); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Aug 1997
Lysimachia hanapepeensis H.St.John	*Lysimachia kalalauensis* Skottsb.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:44 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia harrisoniae H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:45 (SPNOV/EM)
Lysimachia haupuensis H.St.John	*Lysimachia hillebrandii* Hook.f. ex A.Gray	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:45 (SPNOV/K)/Marr & Bohm 1997:268; Herbst & Wagner 1999:30
Lysimachia helleri (R.Knuth) H.St.John	*Lysimachia kalalauensis* Skottsb.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:45 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)/Check Wagner & Shannon 1999, Brittonia 51:422—438.
Lysimachia kahiliensis H.St.John	*Lysimachia daphnoides* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:45 (SPNOV/K)/Marr & Bohm 1997:272; Herbst & Wagner 1999:30
Lysimachia kalaupapaensis H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:45 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia kipahuluensis H.St.John subsp. *caliginis* (H.St.John) I.C.Oh & Anderb.	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	Oh et al. 2013:249; Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia kukuiensis H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:45 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia lamiatilis H.St.John	*Lysimachia kalalauensis* Skottsb.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:46 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia lata H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:46 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Lysimachia longa H.St.John	*Lysimachia daphnoides* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:46 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia macdanielsii H.St.John	*Lysimachia hillebrandii* Hook.f. ex A.Gray	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:46 (SPNOV/O); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia mannii H.St.John	*Lysimachia hillebrandii* Hook.f. ex A.Gray	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:46 (SPNOV/O); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia molokaiensis H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:47 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia mucronata H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:46 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia mucronata H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:47 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia munroi H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:47 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia occidentalis H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:47 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia olokeleensis H.St.John	*Lysimachia glutinosa* Rock	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:47 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia ovoidea H.St.John	*Lysimachia hillebrandii* Hook.f. ex A.Gray	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:48 (SPNOV/K)/Marr & Bohm 1997:274; Herbst & Wagner 1999:30
Lysimachia pedicellata H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:48 (SPNOV/L); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia pentophylla H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:48 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia pilosula H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:48 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia remyi Hillebr. subsp. *caliginis* (H.St.John) K.L.Marr	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	Marr & Bohm 1997:275; Herbst & Wagner 1999:31; Oh et al. 2013:249 (not followed)
Lysimachia remyi Hillebr. subsp. *kipahuluensis* (H.St.John) K.L.Marr	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	Marr & Bohm 1997:278; Herbst & Wagner 1999:31
Lysimachia remyi Hillebr. subsp. *maxima* (R.Knuth) I.C.Oh & Anderb.	*Lysimachia maxima* (R.Knuth) H.St.John	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:47 (COMBNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:1083; Marr & Bohm 1997:273; Oh et al. 2013:249 (not followed)
Lysimachia remyi Hillebr. subsp. *subherbacea* (H.St.John) K.L.Marr	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	Marr & Bohm 1997:281; Herbst & Wagner 1999:31
Lysimachia rockii H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:48 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia rubrimaculata H.St.John	*Lysimachia hillebrandii* Hook.f. ex A.Gray	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:48 (SPNOV/O); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Lysimachia rufa H.St.John	*Lysimachia hillebrandii* Hook.f. ex A.Gray	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:49 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia russii H.St.John	*Lysimachia hillebrandii* Hook.f. ex A.Gray	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:49 (SPNOV/L); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia scansoria H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:49 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia stene H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:49 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia stenophylla H.St.John	*Lysimachia hillebrandii* Hook.f. ex A.Gray	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:49 (SPNOV/O); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia subherbacea (Hillebr.) H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:49 (COMB&STATNOV); Marr & Bohm 1997:281/Herbst & Wagner 1999:31
Lysimachia ternifolia H.St.John	*Lysimachia maxima* (R.Knuth) H.St.John	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:49 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia waiaholeensis H.St.John	*Lysimachia filifolia* C.N.Forbes & Lydgate	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:50 (SPNOV/O); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia waianaeensis H.St.John	*Lysimachia hillebrandii* Hook.f. ex A.Gray	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:50 (SPNOV/O)/Marr & Bohm 1997:284; Herbst & Wagner 1999:30
Lysimachia waiehuensis H.St.John	*Lysimachia hillebrandii* Hook.f. ex A.Gray	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:50 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia waikoluensis H.St.John	*Lysimachia remyi* Hillebr.	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:50 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Lysimachia websteri H.St.John	*Lysimachia hillebrandii* Hook.f. ex A.Gray	Dicot	Primulaceae	St. John 1987v:50 (SPNOV/O); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Macfadyena unguis-cati (L.) A.H.Gentry	*Dolichandra unguis-cati* (L.) L.G.Lohmann	Dicot	Bignoniaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:388; Lohmann & Taylor 2014:431
Majidea zanquebarica J.Kirk ex Oliv. (spelling change)	*Majidea zanguebarica* J.Kirk ex Oliv.	Dicot	Sapindaceae	Parker & Parsons 2012a:61; IPNI 2025 (accessed Mar 2025)
Manihot carthagenensis (Jacq.) Müll.Arg. subsp. *glaziovii* (Müll.Arg.) Allem	*Manihot glaziovii* Müll.Arg.	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:625; Allem 2002:160 (not followed); da Silveira et al. 2019
Mariscus congestus (Vahl) C.B.Clarke	*Cyperus congestus* Vahl	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1416; Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1899
Mariscus cyperinus sensu Haw'n botanists, non (Retz.) Vahl	*Cyperus croceus* Vahl/*C. fauriei* Kük./*C. phleoides* (Nees ex Kunth) Hillebr.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1416; Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:169
Mariscus fauriei (Kük.) T.Koyama	*Cyperus fauriei* Kük.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1417; Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Mariscus hillebrandii (Boeck.) T.Koyama subsp. *decipiens* (Hillebr.) T.Koyama	*Cyperus hillebrandii* Boeckeler var. *decipiens* (Hillebr.) Kük.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1418; Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900
Mariscus hillebrandii (Boeck.) T.Koyama subsp. *hillebrandii*	*Cyperus hillebrandii* Boeckeler var. *hillebrandii*	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1418; Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900
Mariscus hypochlorus (Hillebr.) C.B.Clarke	*Cyperus hypochlorus* Hillebr. var. *hypochlorus*	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1418; Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900
Mariscus hypochlorus (Hillebr.) C.B.Clarke subsp. *brevior* (Kük.) T.Koyama	*Cyperus hypochlorus* Hillebr. var. *brevior* Kük.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1418; Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900
Mariscus javanicus (Houtt.) Merr. & Metcalfe	*Cyperus javanicus* Houtt.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1420; Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900
Mariscus kunthianus Gaudich.	*Cyperus neokunthianus* Kük.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1420; Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900
Mariscus meyenianus (Kunth) Nees	*Cyperus meyenianus* Kunth	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1420; Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900
Mariscus pennatiformis (Kük.) T.Koyama subsp. *bryanii* (Kük.) T.Koyama	*Cyperus pennatiformis* Kük. var. *bryanii* Kük.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1421; Tucker 1994:87/Wagner, Herbst et al. 1999:1900
Mariscus pennatiformis (Kük.) T.Koyama subsp. *pennatiformis*	*Cyperus pennatiformis* Kük. var. *pennatiformis*	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1421; Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900
Mariscus phleoides Nees ex Kunth subsp. *hawaiensis* (H.Mann) T.Koyama	*Cyperus phleoides* (Nees ex Kunth) Hillebr. var. *hawaiiensis* (H.Mann) Kük.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1423; Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900
Mariscus phleoides Nees ex Kunth subsp. *phleoides*	*Cyperus phleoides* (Nees ex Kunth) Hillebr. var. *phleoides*	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1423; Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1900
Mariscus rockii (Kük.) T.Koyama	*Cyperus rockii* Kük.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1423; Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1901
Mariscus sandwicensis (Kük.) T.Koyama	*Cyperus sandwicensis* Kük.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1424; Tucker 1994:87/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1901
Marsilea crenata C.Presl	*Marsilea minuta* L.	Pteridophyte	Marsileaceae	Wilson 2003:5; Nagalingum et al. 2007:22/Whitten et al. 2012:130
Maurandya antirrhiniflora Humb. & Bonpl. ex Willd. subsp. *antirrhiniflora*	*Maurandella antirrhiniflora* (Humb. & Bonpl. ex Willd.) Rothm. subsp. *antirrhiniflora*	Dicot	Plantaginaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1244; Elisens 2019:35
Mazus rugosus Lour.	*Mazus pumilus* (Burm.f.) Steenis	Dicot	Mazaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1235; Oppenheimer 2004:17
Mecodium recurvum (Gaudich.) Copel.	*Hymenophyllum recurvum* Gaudich.	Pteridophyte	Hymenophyllaceae	Palmer 2003:182; Ebihara et al. 2006:231/Snow et al. 2011:13
Megathyrsus maximus (Jacq.) B.K.Simon & S.W.L.Jacobs	*Urochloa maxima* (Jacq.) R.D.Webster	Monocot	Poaceae	Simon & Jacobs 2003:572; Tomaszewska et al. 2023/Faccenda 2025b:125

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Melanthera bryanii (Sherff) W.L.Wagner & H.Rob.	*Lipochaeta bryanii* Sherff	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:334; Wagner & Robinson 2001:552; Orchard 2013:397; Edwards et al. 2018
Melanthera fauriei (H.Lév.) W.L.Wagner & H.Rob.	*Lipochaeta fauriei* H.Lév.	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:336; Wagner & Robinson 2001:552; Orchard 2013:399; Edwards et al. 2018
Melanthera integrifolia (Nutt.) W.L.Wagner & H.Rob.	*Lipochaeta integrifolia* (Nutt.) A.Gray	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:336; Wagner & Robinson 2001:552; Orchard 2013:399; Edwards et al. 2018
Melanthera kamolensis (O.Deg. & Sherff) W.L.Wagner & H.Rob.	*Lipochaeta kamolensis* O.Deg. & Sherff	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:337; Wagner & Robinson 2001:552; Orchard 2013:400; Edwards et al. 2018
Melanthera lavarum (Gaudich.) W.L.Wagner & H.Rob.	*Lipochaeta lavarum* (Gaudich.) DC	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:337; Wagner & Robinson 2001:553; Orchard 2013:400; Edwards et al. 2018
Melanthera micrantha (Nutt.) W.L.Wagner & H.Rob. subsp. *exigua* (O.Deg. & Sherff) W.L.Wagner & H.Rob.	*Lipochaeta micrantha* (Nutt.) A.Gray var. *exigua* (O.Deg. & Sherff) R.C.Gardner	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:338; Wagner & Robinson 2001:554; Orchard 2013:402; Edwards et al. 2018
Melanthera micrantha (Nutt.) W.L.Wagner & H.Rob. subsp. *micrantha*	*Lipochaeta micrantha* (Nutt.) A.Gray var. *micrantha*	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:338; Wagner & Robinson 2001:554; Orchard 2013:402; Edwards et al. 2018
Melanthera perdita (Sherff) W.L.Wagner & H.Rob.	*Lipochaeta perdita* Sherff	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:340; Wagner & Robinson 2001:554; Orchard 2013:403; Edwards et al. 2018
Melanthera populifolia (Sherff) W.L.Wagner & H.Rob.	*Lipochaeta populifolia* (Sherff) R.C.Gardner	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:341; Wagner & Robinson 2001:554; Orchard 2013:403; Edwards et al. 2018
Melanthera remyi (A.Gray) W.L.Wagner & H.Rob.	*Lipochaeta remyi* A.Gray	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:340; Wagner & Robinson 2001:554; Orchard 2013:403; Edwards et al. 2018
Melanthera subcordata (A.Gray) W.L.Wagner & H.Rob.	*Lipochaeta subcordata* A.Gray	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:341; Wagner & Robinson 2001:554; Orchard 2013:404; Edwards et al. 2018
Melanthera tenuifolia (A.Gray) W.L.Wagner & H.Rob.	*Lipochaeta tenuifolia* A.Gray	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:343; Wagner & Robinson 2001:554; Orchard 2013:404; Edwards et al. 2018
Melanthera tenuis (O.Deg. & Sherff) W.L.Wagner & H.Rob.	*Lipochaeta tenuis* O.Deg. & Sherff	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:343; Wagner & Robinson 2001:555; Orchard 2013:405; Edwards et al. 2018
Melanthera venosa (Sherff) W.L.Wagner & H.Rob.	*Lipochaeta venosa* Sherff	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:344; Wagner & Robinson 2001:555; Orchard 2013:405; Edwards et al. 2018
Melanthera waimeaensis (H.St.John) W.L.Wagner & H.Rob.	*Lipochaeta waimeaensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:344; Wagner & Robinson 2001:555; Orchard 2013:406; Edwards et al. 2018
Melastoma candidum D.Don	*Melastoma malabathricum* L. subsp. *malabathricum*	Dicot	Melastomataceae	Wagner et al. 1990:910; Staples et al. 2003:15; Chen & Renner 2007/POWO 2025
Melastoma septemnervium Lour.	*Melastoma malabathricum* L. subsp. *malabathricum*	Dicot	Melastomataceae	Staples et al. 2003:15; Chen & Renner 2007/POWO 2025

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Melicope honoluluensis (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone (illegitimate name)	*Melicope hosakae* (H.St.John) W.L.Wagner & R.K.Shannon	Dicot	Rutaceae	Hartley & Stone 1989:121; Wagner & Shannon 1998:16
Melicope mauii T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone (illegitimate name)	*Melicope sessilis* (H.Lév.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Hartley & Stone 1989:121; Herbst & Wagner 1999:32/Hartley 2001:288
Melilotus alba Medik. (spelling change)	*Melilotus albus* Medik.	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:686; POWO 2025
Melilotus indica (L.) All. (spelling change)	*Melilotus indicus* (L.) All.	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:687; POWO 2025
Mentha × *spicata* L.	*Mentha spicata* L.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:807; Staples & Herbst 2005:358; POWO 2025
Mentha × *villosa* sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non Huds.	*Mentha suaveolens* Ehrh.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:807; Staples et al. 2003:14
Merremia aegyptia (L.) Urb.	*Distimake aegyptius* (L.) A.R.Simões & Staples	Dicot	Convolvulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:563; Simões & Staples 2017:573
Merremia peltata (L.) Merr.	*Decalobanthus peltatus* (L.) A.R.Simões & Staples	Dicot	Convolvulaceae	Wood 2012:93; Simões & Staples 2017:571
Merremia tuberosa (L.) Rendle	*Distimake tuberosus* (L.) A.R.Simões & Staples	Dicot	Convolvulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:563; Simões & Staples 2017:577
Merremia umbellata (L.) Hallier f.	*Camonea umbellata* (L.) A.R.Simões & Staples	Dicot	Convolvulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:563; Simões & Staples 2017:583
Mezoneuron kavaiense H.Mann (spelling change)	*Mezoneuron kauaiense* (H.Mann) Hillebr.	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:647; Bruneau et al. 2008:711/Wagner et al. 2012:37; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:182
Michelia champaca L.	*Magnolia champaca* (L.) Baill. ex Pierre	Dicot	Magnoliaceae	Daehler & Baker 2006:15; Mabberley 2017:553
Microlepia speluncae (L.) T.Moore × *M. strigosa* (Thunb.) C.Presl	*Microlepia* × *adulterina* W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Dennstaedtiaceae	Palmer 2003:186; Palmer & Thomas in press
Microlepia strigosa (Thunb.) C.Presl var. *mauiensis* (W.H.Wagner) D.D.Palmer	*Microlepia setosa* (Sm.) Alston var. *mauiensis* (W.H.Wagner) Miles K.Thomas	Pteridophyte	Dennstaedtiaceae	Palmer 2003:186; Thomas & Gallaher 2023:214
Microlepia strigosa (Thunb.) C.Presl var. *strigosa*	*Microlepia setosa* (Sm.) Alston var. *setosa*	Pteridophyte	Dennstaedtiaceae	Palmer 2003:186; Thomas & Gallaher 2023:214
Microsorum scolopendria sensu Staples & Herbst (2005), non (Burm.f.) Copel.	*Microsorum grossum* (Langsd. & Fisch.) S.B.Andrews	Pteridophyte	Polypodiaceae	Staples & Herbst 2005:43; Palmer & Thomas in press
Molineria capitulata (Lour.) Herb.	*Curculigo capitulata* (Lour.) Kuntze	Monocot	Hypoxidaceae	Flynn & Lorence 2002:15; Kocyan et al. 2011/POWO 2025
Mollugo cerviana sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (L.) Ser.	*Mollugo verticillata* L.	Dicot	Molluginaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:922; Faccenda & Strong 2024:175

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Monochoria vaginalis (Burm.f.) C.Presl	*Pontederia vaginalis* Burm.f.	Monocot	Pontederiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1606; Pellegrini et al. 2018:61
Morinda trimera Hillebr.	*Gynochthodes trimera* (Hillebr.) Razafim. & B.Bremer	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1157; Razafimandimbison & Bremer 2011:295/Wagner et al. 2012:65
Mucuna gigantea (Willd.) DC.	*Mucuna gigantea* (Willd.) DC. subsp. *gigantea*	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:688; Wilmot-Dear 1990:5/Wagner & Herbst 1995:21
Mucuna sloanei Fawc. & Rendle var. *persericea* Wilmot-Dear	*Mucuna persericea* (Wilmot-Dear) T.M.Moura & A.M.G.Azevedo	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:689; Wilmot-Dear 1990:27; Moura et al. 2012:839
Mucuna urens sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (L.) Medik.	*Mucuna sloanei* Fawc. & Rendle	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:689; Wilmot-Dear 1990:25/Wagner & Herbst 1995:20; Moura et al. 2012:840
Muehlenbeckia axillaris sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (Hook.f.) Walp.	*Muehlenbeckia complexa* (A.Cunn.) Meisn.	Dicot	Polygonaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1059; Staples & Herbst 2005:464
Munroidendron racemosum (C.N.Forbes) Sherff	*Polyscias lallanii* R.Kr.Singh & Sanjeet Kumar	Dicot	Araliaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:229; Lowry & Plunkett 2010:74; Lowry et al. 2024:80; Singh & Kumar 2024:18
Murraya koenigii (L.) Spreng.	*Bergera koenigii* L.	Dicot	Rutaceae	Staples & Herbst 2005:509; Mou et al. 2023:160/Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:209
Musa acuminata Colla × *M. balbisiana* Colla	*Musa* × *paradisiaca* L.	Monocot	Musaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1465; Staples & Herbst 2005:707
Myosotis azorica sensu Starr et al. (2008), non H.C.Watson	*Myosotis latifolia* Poir.	Dicot	Boraginaceae	Starr et al. 2008:44; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:164
Myrica cerifera L.	*Morella cerifera* (L.) Small	Dicot	Myricaceae	Meidell et al. 1997:17; Wilbur 1994:100/Oppenheimer 2003:15
Myrica faya Aiton	*Morella faya* (Aiton) Wilbur	Dicot	Myricaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:931; Wilbur 1994:103/Staples et al. 2002:13
Nageia falcata (Thunb.) Carrière	*Afrocarpus falcatus* (Thunb.) C.N.Page	Gymnosperm	Podocarpaceae	Oppenheimer 2002:22; Page 1988:383/Barker et al. 2004:630
Najas sp.	*Najas guadalupensis* (Spreng.) Magnus	Monocot	Hydrocharitaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1466; Herbst & Wagner 1996:11
Nasturtium sarmentosum (G.Forst. ex DC.) Schinz & Guillaumin	*Rorippa sarmentosa* (G.Forst. ex DC.) J.F.Macbr.	Dicot	Brassicaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:411; Wagner & Herbst 1995:18
Neomarica gracilis sensu auct., non (Herb.) Sprague	*Neomarica candida* (Hassl.) Sprague	Monocot	Iridaceae	Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:66; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:187
Neowimmeria niihauensis (H.St.John) O.Deg. & I.Deg. var. *forbesii* (H.St.John) O.Deg. & I.Deg.	*Lobelia niihauensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Degener & Degener 1974; Wagner & Herbst 2003:16
Nephrolepis brownii (Desv.) Hovenkamp & Miyam. × *N. cordifolia* (L.) C.Presl	*Nephrolepis* × *copelandii* W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Nephrolepidaceae	Ranker et al. 2019:69/Palmer & Thomas in press

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Nephrolepis brownii (Desv.) Hovenkamp & Miyam. × *N. exaltata* (L.) Schott	*Nephrolepis* × *medlerae* W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Nephrolepidaceae	Palmer & Thomas in press
Nephrolepis brownii (Desv.) Hovenkamp & Miyam. × *N. exaltata* (L.) Schott subsp. *hawaiiensis* W.H.Wagner	*Nephrolepis* × *medlerae* W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Nephrolepidaceae	Ranker et al. 2019:69; Palmer & Thomas in press
Nephrolepis cordifolia (L.) C.Presl × *N. multiflora* (Roxb.) F.M.Jarrett ex C.V.Morton	*Nephrolepis* × *copelandii* W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Nephrolepidaceae	Palmer 2003:193; Ranker et al. 2019:69/Palmer & Thomas in press
Nephrolepis exaltata (L.) Schott subsp. *hawaiiensis* W.H.Wagner	*Nephrolepis exaltata* (L.) Schott	Pteridophyte	Nephrolepidaceae	Palmer 2003:190; Hovenkamp & Miyamoto 2005:300; Ranker et al. 2019:68 (not followed); Palmer & Thomas in press
Nephrolepis exaltata (L.) Schott subsp. *hawaiiensis* W.H.Wagner × *N. multiflora* (Roxb.) F.M.Jarrett ex C.V.Morton	*Nephrolepis* × *medlerae* W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Nephrolepidaceae	Palmer 2003:193; Ranker et al. 2019:69; Palmer & Thomas in press
Nephrolepis multiflora sensu Palmer (2003), non (Roxb.) F.M.Jarrett ex C.V.Morton	*Nephrolepis brownii* (Desv.) Hovenkamp & Miyam.	Pteridophyte	Nephrolepidaceae	Palmer 2003:193; Hovenkamp & Miyamoto 2005:293/Palmer & Thomas in press
Nesoluma polynesicum (Hillebr.) Baill.	*Sideroxylon polynesicum* (Hillebr.) Smedmark & Anderb.	Dicot	Sapotaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1232; Smedmark & Anderberg 2007:1502/Wagner et al. 2012:69
Nestegis sandwicensis (A.Gray) O.Deg., I.Deg. & L.A.S.Johnson	*Notelaea sandwicensis* (A.Gray) Hong-Wa & Besnard	Dicot	Oleaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:992; Dupin et al. 2022:16
Nicoteba betonica (L.) Lindau	*Justicia betonica* L.	Dicot	Acanthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:172; Manzitto-Tripp et al. 2022
Nothoperanema rubiginosa (Brack.) A.R.Sm. & D.D.Palmer	*Dryopteris rubiginosa* (Brack.) Kuntze	Pteridophyte	Dryopteridaceae	Palmer 2003:194; Smith et al. 2006:717/Snow et al. 2011:13/Palmer & Thomas in press
Nototrichium divaricatum Lorence	*Achyranthes divaricata* (Lorence) Di Vincenzo, Berends., Wondafr. & Borsch	Dicot	Amaranthaceae	Lorence 1996:64; Di Vincenzo et al. 2024
Nototrichium humile Hillebr.	*Achyranthes humilis* (Hillebr.) Di Vincenzo, Berends., Wondafr. & Borsch	Dicot	Amaranthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:193; Di Vincenzo et al. 2024
Nototrichium sandwicense (A.Gray ex H.Mann) Hillebr.	*Achyranthes sandwicensis* (A.Gray ex H.Mann) Di Vincenzo, Berends., Wondafr. & Borsch	Dicot	Amaranthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:194; Iamonico 2018:150; Di Vincenzo et al. 2024
Nototrichium viride Hillebr.	*Achyranthes sandwicensis* (A.Gray ex H.Mann) Di Vincenzo, Berends., Wondafr. & Borsch	Dicot	Amaranthaceae	Iamonico 2018:150 (not followed); Di Vincenzo et al. 2024

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Nymphaea caerulea Savigny	*Nymphaea nouchali* Burm.f. var. *caerulea* (Savigny) Verdc.	Dicot	Nymphaeaceae	Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:11; Verdcourt 1989
Nymphaea capensis Thunb.	*Nymphaea nouchali* Burm.f. var. *zanzibariensis* (Casp.) Verdc.	Dicot	Nymphaeaceae	Wagner & Herbst 2003:37; Verdcourt 1989
Nymphaea capensis Thunb. var. *zanzibariensis* (Casp.) Conard	*Nymphaea nouchali* Burm.f. var. *zanzibariensis* (Casp.) Verdc.	Dicot	Nymphaeaceae	Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:11; Wagner & Herbst 2003:37; Verdcourt 1989
Ochna kirkii sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non Oliv.	*Ochna thomasiana* Engl. & Gilg	Dicot	Ochnaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:989; Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:12
Odontonema strictum sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (Nees) Kuntze	*Odontonema cuspidatum* (Nees) Kuntze	Dicot	Acanthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:167; Lorence et al. 1995:20
Olea europaea L. subsp. *cuspidata* sensu Green & Wickens (1989), non (Wall. ex G.Don) Cif.	*Olea europaea* L. subsp. *africana* (P.Mill.) P.Green	Dicot	Oleaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:992; Green & Wickens 1989:295/Herbst & Wagner 1999:24; Besnard et al. 2023
Omalanthus populifolius Graham (spelling change)	*Homalanthus populifolius* Graham	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Oppenheimer 2004:11; McNeill et al. 2006
Oncoba echinata Oliv.	*Caloncoba echinata* (Oliv.) Gilg	Dicot	Achariaceae	Staples & Herbst 2005:336; Daehler & Baker 2006:15
Ophioderma pendulum (L.) C.Presl subsp. *falcatum* (C.Presl) R.T.Clausen	*Ophioderma pendulum* (L.) C. Presl var. *falcatum* (C. Presl) R.T. Clausen	Pteridophyte	Ophioglossaceae	Palmer 2003:196; Smith et al. 2006:709/Wagner et al. 2012:105; Ranker et al. 2019:56/Palmer & Thomas in press
Ophioderma pendulum (L.) C.Presl subsp. *pendulum*	*Ophioderma pendulum* (L.) C.Presl var. *pendulum*	Pteridophyte	Ophioglossaceae	Palmer 2003:196; Smith et al. 2006:709/Wagner et al. 2012:105; Ranker et al. 2019:56/Palmer & Thomas in press
Oplismenus hirtellus (L.) P.Beauv.	*Oplismenus hirtellus* (L.) P.Beauv. subsp. *hirtellus*	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1565; Snow & Lau 2010:52
Oplismenus hirtellus (L.) P.Beauv. subsp. *undulatifolius* (Ard.) U.Scholz	*Oplismenus hirtellus* (L.) P.Beauv. subsp. *hirtellus*	Monocot	Poaceae	Snow & Lau 2010:52; Faccenda 2023c:126
Opuntia vulgaris sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non Mill.	*Opuntia monacantha* (Willd.) Haw.	Dicot	Cactaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:420; Staples et al. 2002:6
Orthocarpus purpurascens Benth.	*Castilleja exserta* (A.Heller) T.I.Chuang & Heckard var. *exserta*	Dicot	Orobanchaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1245; Chuang & Heckard 1991:657
Oryzopsis miliacea (L.) Benth. & Hook.f. ex Aschers. & Schweinf.	*Oloptum miliaceum* (L.) M.Röser & Hamasha	Monocot	Poaceae	Dougill & Banko 2002; Snow 2008:40; Faccenda 2022:77
Otacanthus azureus (Linden) Ronse	*Matourea azurea* (Linden) Colletta & V.C.Souza	Dicot	Plantaginaceae	Parker & Parsons 2012a:61; Colleta et al. 2020:1356
Oxalis corymbosa DC.	*Oxalis debilis* Kunth var. *corymbosa* (DC.) Lourteig	Dicot	Oxalidaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1002; Herbst & Wagner 1999:25; Staples & Herbst 2005:447
Paederia scandens (Lour.) Merr.	*Paederia foetida* L.	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1160; Wagner & Herbst 1995:25

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Panicum annuale H.St.John	*Panicum fauriei* Hitchc. var. *carteri* (Hosaka) Davidse	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:368 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 1990:1568
Panicum antidotale Retz.	*Janochloa antidotalis* (Retz.) Zuloaga & Delfini	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1567; Delfini et al. 2023:10
Panicum assurgens H.St.John	*Panicum xerophilum* (Hillebr.) Hitchc.	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:368 (SPNOV/L); Wagner et al. 1990:1574
Panicum baltodes H.St.John	*Dichanthelium cynodon* (Reichardt) C.A.Clark & Gould	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:368 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Panicum bifurcatum H.St.John	*Panicum xerophilum* (Hillebr.) Hitchc.	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:368 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 1990:1574
Panicum cookei H.St.John	*Panicum konaense* Whitney & Hosaka	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:368 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 1990:1568
Panicum cynodon Reichardt	*Dichanthelium cynodon* (Reichardt) C.A.Clark & Gould	Monocot	Poaceae	Clayton & Snow 2010:55; Wagner et al. 2012:92
Panicum ekeanum H.St.John	*Dichanthelium koolauense* (H.St.John & Hosaka) C.A.Clark & Gould	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:369 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Panicum furtivum H.St.John	*Panicum xerophilum* (Hillebr.) Hitchc.	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:369 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 1990:1574
Panicum hillebrandianum Hitchc.	*Dichanthelium hillebrandianum* (Hitchc.) C.A.Clark & Gould	Monocot	Poaceae	Clayton & Snow 2010:55; Wagner et al. 2012:92
Panicum hobdyi H.St.John	*Dichanthelium cynodon* (Reichardt) C.A.Clark & Gould	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:369 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Panicum honokowaiense H.St.John	*Panicum nephelophilum* Gaudich.	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:369 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 1990:1570
Panicum infraventale H.St.John	*Dichanthelium hillebrandianum* (Hitchc.) C.A.Clark & Gould	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:369 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Panicum isachnoides Munro ex Hillebr.	*Dichanthelium isachnoides* (Munro ex Hillebr.) C.A.Clark & Gould	Monocot	Poaceae	Clayton & Snow 2010:55; Wagner et al. 2012:92
Panicum kahiliense H.St.John	*Dichanthelium hillebrandianum* (Hitchc.) C.A.Clark & Gould	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:369 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Panicum kahoolawense H.St.John	*Panicum xerophilum* (Hillebr.) Hitchc.	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:369 (SPNOV/Ka); Wagner et al. 1990:1574
Panicum kanaioense H.St.John	*Panicum konaense* Whitney & Hosaka	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:370 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 1990:1568
Panicum kaonohuaense H.St.John	*Panicum xerophilum* (Hillebr.) Hitchc.	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:370 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 1990:1574
Panicum knudsenii H.St.John	*Dichanthelium hillebrandianum* (Hitchc.) C.A.Clark & Gould	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:370 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Panicum kokeeense H.St.John	*Dichanthelium hillebrandianum* (Hitchc.) C.A.Clark & Gould	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:370 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Panicum koolauense H.St.John & Hosaka	*Dichanthelium koolauense* (H.St.John & Hosaka) C.A.Clark & Gould	Monocot	Poaceae	Clayton & Snow 2010:56; Wagner et al. 2012:92
Panicum kukaiwaaense H.St.John	*Panicum fauriei* Hitchc. var. *carteri* (Hosaka) Davidse	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:370 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 1990:1568
Panicum lihauense H.St.John	*Panicum beecheyi* Hook. & Arn.	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:370 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 1990:1567
Panicum lineale H.St.John	*Panicum lineale* H.St.John	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:370 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 1990:1569
Panicum malikoense H.St.John	*Panicum fauriei* Hitchc. var. *carteri* (Hosaka) Davidse	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:371 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 1990:1568
Panicum maximum Jacq.	*Urochloa maxima* (Jacq.) R.D.Webster	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1569; Zuloaga et al. 2003:632/Wagner et al. 2012:97; Simon & Jacobs 2003:572; Tomaszewska et al. 2023/Faccenda 2025b:125
Panicum mokuleiaense H.St.John	*Panicum beecheyi* Hook. & Arn.	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:371 (SPNOV/O); Wagner et al. 1990:1567
Panicum nephelophilum Gaudich. var. *levius* H.St.John	*Panicum nephelophilum* Gaudich.	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:371 (VARNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 1990:1570
Panicum ninoleense H.St.John	*Panicum fauriei* Hitchc. var. *latius* (H.St.John) Davidse	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:371 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 1990:1568
Panicum ooense H.St.John	*Dichanthelium hillebrandianum* (Hitchc.) C.A.Clark & Gould	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:371 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Panicum pepeopaeense H.St.John	*Dichanthelium cynodon* (Reichardt) C.A.Clark & Gould	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:371 (NOM&STATNOV); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Panicum pygmaeum R.Br.	*Stolonochloa pygmaea* (R.Br.) E.J.Thomps.	Monocot	Poaceae	Faccenda 2023c:126; Thompson 2022/Faccenda 2025b:124
Panicum simplex H.St.John	*Panicum xerophilum* (Hillebr.) Hitchc.	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:371 (SPNOV/L); Wagner et al. 1990:1574
Panicum subglabrum H.St.John	*Panicum xerophilum* (Hillebr.) Hitchc.	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:372 (SPNOV/L); Wagner et al. 1990:1574
Panicum sylvanum H.St.John	*Panicum fauriei* Hitchc. var. *fauriei*	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:372 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 1990:1568
Panicum tenuifolium sensu Herbst & Clayton (1998), non Hook. & Arn.	*Panicum nephelophilum* Gaudich.	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:31; Faccenda 2023c:127
Panicum waikoloaense H.St.John	*Panicum konaense* Whitney & Hosaka	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:372 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 1990:1568

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Panicum waimeaense H.St.John	*Dichanthelium cynodon* (Reichardt) C.A.Clark & Gould	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:372 (SPNOV/K); BISH type annotated by W.D. Clayton, 1994
Panicum wilburii H.St.John	*Dichanthelium hillebrandianum* (Hitchc.) C.A.Clark & Gould	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:372 (SPNOV/K); BISH type annotated by W.D. Clayton, 1994
Panicum wiliwilinuiense H.St.John	*Isachne distichophylla* Munro ex Hillebr.	Monocot	Poaceae	St. John 1987l:372 (SPNOV/O); Wagner et al. 1990:1555
Panicum sp. A	*Janochloa antidotalis* (Retz.) Zuloaga & Delfini	Monocot	Poaceae	Imada & Kennedy 2020:83; Delfini et al. 2023:10
Paraderris elliptica (Wall.) Adema	*Derris elliptica* (Wall.) Benth.	Dicot	Fabaceae	Adema 2003:137 (not followed); Parker & Parsons 2012a:60
Paraserianthes falcataria (L.) I.Nielsen	*Falcataria falcata* (L.) Greuter & R.Rankin	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:690; Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:10/Greuter & Rankin Rodríguez 2016:12
Paspalidium distans (Trin.) Hughes	*Setaria flavida* (Retz.) Veldkamp	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:31; Faccenda 2022:84; Morrone et al. 2014:49
Paspalum aff. *laxum* sensu Snow & Lau (2010), non Lam.	*Paspalum arundinaceum* Poir.	Monocot	Poaceae	Snow & Lau 2010:53; Snow & Davidse 2011:18
Paspalum lindenianum A.Rich.	Not in Haw'n flora; added in error by Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005–	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Jan 2022); Faccenda 2022:80
Paspalum longifolium sensu Oppenheimer (2004), non Roxb.	*Paspalum mandiocanum* Trin. var. *mandiocanum*	Monocot	Poaceae	Oppenheimer 2004:15; Snow & Davidse 2011:18
Paspalum longifolium sensu Staples et al. (2003), non Roxb.	*Paspalum plicatulum* Michx.	Monocot	Poaceae	Staples et al. 2003:18; Faccenda 2022:81
Paspalum paniculatum sensu Oppenheimer (2007), non L.	*Paspalum arundinaceum* Poir.	Monocot	Poaceae	Oppenheimer 2007:29; Snow & Lau 2010:53; Snow & Davidse 2011:18
Paspalum setaceum sensu Oppenheimer (2007), non Michx.	*Paspalum mandiocanum* Trin. var. *mandiocanum*	Monocot	Poaceae	Oppenheimer 2007:29; Faccenda 2022:83
Paspalum aff. *thunbergii* sensu Snow & Lau (2010), non Kunth ex Steud.	*Paspalum mandiocanum* Trin. var. *mandiocanum*	Monocot	Poaceae	Snow & Lau 2010:53; Snow & Davidse 2011:18
Paspalum unispicatum sensu Snow & Davidse (2011), non (Scribn. & Merr.) Nash	*Paspalum pilosum* Lam.	Monocot	Poaceae	Snow & Davidse 2011:19; Faccenda 2022:83
Passiflora × *caerulea* L.	*Passiflora caerulea* L.	Dicot	Passifloraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1010; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:200
Passiflora × *caerulea* sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non L.	*Passiflora* × *violacea* Loisel.	Dicot	Passifloraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1010; Starr et al. 1999:13
Passiflora mollissima sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (Kunth) L.H.Bailey	*Passiflora tarminiana* Coppens & V.E.Barney	Dicot	Passifloraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1012; Coppens d'Eeckenbrugge et al. 2001/Staples et al. 2003:17

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Passiflora pulchella Kunth	*Passiflora bicornis* Mill.	Dicot	Passifloraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1012; MacDougal 2004:444
Passiflora suberosa L. subsp. *litoralis* (Kunth) K.Port.-Utl. ex M.A.M.Azevedo, Baumbratz & Gonç.-Estev.	*Passiflora suberosa* L.	Dicot	Passifloraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1014; Porter-Utley 2014:109 (not followed)
Pedilanthus tithymaloides (L.) Poit. subsp. *padifolius* (L.) Dressler	*Euphorbia tithymaloides* L. subsp. *padifolia* (L.) V.W.Steinm.	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:596; Brock et al. 2023:122
Pelargonium sp.	*Pelargonium* × *domesticum* L.H.Bailey	Dicot	Geraniaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:727; Brock et al. 2023:149
Pelea adscendens H.St.John & E.P.Hume	*Melicope adscendens* (H.St.John & E.P.Hume) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1183; Hartley & Stone 1989:120
Pelea anisata H.Mann	*Melicope anisata* (H.Mann) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1183; Hartley & Stone 1989:122
Pelea balloui Rock	*Melicope balloui* (Rock) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1183; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea barbigera (A.Gray) Hillebr.	*Melicope barbigera* A.Gray	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1184; Hartley & Stone 1989:122
Pelea christophersenii H.St.John	*Melicope christophersenii* (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1184; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea cinerea (A.Gray) Hillebr.	*Melicope cinerea* A.Gray	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1185; Hartley & Stone 1989:122
Pelea clusiifolia A.Gray	*Melicope clusiifolia* (A.Gray) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1185; Hartley & Stone 1989:122
Pelea cruciata A.Heller	*Melicope cruciata* (A.Heller) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1186; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea degeneri B.C.Stone	*Melicope degeneri* (B.C.Stone) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1186; Hartley & Stone 1989:122
Pelea elliptica (A.Gray) Hillebr.	*Melicope elliptica* A.Gray	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1188; Hartley & Stone 1989:122
Pelea feddei H.Lév.	*Melicope feddei* (H.Lév.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1188; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea haleakalae B.C.Stone	*Melicope haleakalae* (B.C.Stone) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1189; Hartley & Stone 1989:122
Pelea haupuensis H.St.John	*Melicope haupuensis* (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1189; Hartley & Stone 1989:120
Pelea hawaiensis Wawra	*Melicope hawaiensis* (Wawra) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1189; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea hiiakae B.C.Stone	*Melicope hiiakae* (B.C.Stone) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1206; Wagner & Herbst 1999:1894

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Pelea honoluluensis H.St.John (not validly published)	*Melicope hosakae* (H.St.John) W.L.Wagner & R.K.Shannon	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1190; Hartley & Stone 1989:121; Wagner & Shannon 1998:16
Pelea hosakae H.St.John	*Melicope hosakae* (H.St.John) W.L.Wagner & R.K.Shannon	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1190; Wagner & Shannon 1998:16
Pelea kaalaensis H.St.John	*Melicope kaalaensis* (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1190; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea kavaiensis H.Mann	*Melicope kavaiensis* (H.Mann) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1192; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea knudsenii Hillebr.	*Melicope knudsenii* (Hillebr.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1192; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea lydgatei Hillebr.	*Melicope lydgatei* (Hillebr.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1193; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea macropus Hillebr.	*Melicope macropus* (Hillebr.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1193; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea makahae B.C.Stone	*Melicope makahae* (B.C.Stone) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1194; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea molokaiensis Hillebr.	*Melicope molokaiensis* (Hillebr.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1194; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea mucronulata H.St.John	*Melicope mucronulata* (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1196; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea munroi H.St.John	*Melicope munroi* (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1196; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea nealae B.C.Stone	*Melicope nealae* (B.C.Stone) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1196; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea oahuensis H.Lév.	*Melicope oahuensis* (H.Lév.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1196; Hartley & Stone 1989:122
Pelea obovata H.St.John	*Melicope obovata* (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1197; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea orbicularis Hillebr.	*Melicope orbicularis* (Hillebr.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1197; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea ovalis H.St.John	*Melicope ovalis* (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1198; Hartley & Stone 1989:122
Pelea ovata H.St.John & E.P.Hume	*Melicope ovata* (H.St.John & E.P.Hume) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1198; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea pallida Hillebr.	*Melicope pallida* (Hillebr.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1198; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea paniculata H.St.John	*Melicope paniculata* (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1199; Hartley & Stone 1989:122

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Pelea parvifolia Hillebr.	*Melicope sessilis* (H.Lév.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1199; Hartley & Stone 1989:121; Herbst & Wagner 1999:32/Hartley 2001:288
Pelea peduncularis H.Lév.	*Melicope peduncularis* (H.Lév.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1199; Hartley & Stone 1989:122
Pelea pseudoanisata Rock	*Melicope pseudoanisata* (Rock) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1200; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea puberula H.St.John	*Melicope puberula* (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1202; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea quadrangularis H.St.John & E.P.Hume	*Melicope quadrangularis* (H.St.John & E.P.Hume) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1202; Hartley & Stone 1989:122
Pelea radiata H.St.John	*Melicope radiata* (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1202; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea reflexa H.St.John	*Melicope reflexa* (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1203; Hartley & Stone 1989:122
Pelea rotundifolia A.Gray	*Melicope rotundifolia* (A.Gray) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1203; Hartley & Stone 1989:122
Pelea saint-johnii E.P.Hume	*Melicope saint-johnii* (E.P.Hume) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1203; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea sandwicensis (Hook. & Arn.) A.Gray	*Melicope sandwicensis* (Hook. & Arn.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1204; Hartley & Stone 1989:121
Pelea sessilis H.Lév.	*Melicope sessilis* (H.Lév.) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1199; Hartley & Stone 1989:121; Herbst & Wagner 1999:32/Hartley 2001:288
Pelea volcanica A.Gray	*Melicope volcanica* (A.Gray) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1205; Hartley & Stone 1989:122
Pelea waialealae Wawra	*Melicope waialealae* (Wawra) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1206; Hartley & Stone 1989:122
Pelea wailauensis H.St.John	*Melicope wailauensis* (H.St.John) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1206; Hartley & Stone 1989:122
Pelea wawraeana Rock	*Melicope wawraeana* (Rock) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1206; Hartley & Stone 1989:122
Pelea zahlbruckneri Rock	*Melicope zahlbruckneri* (Rock) T.G.Hartley & B.C.Stone	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1208; Hartley & Stone 1989:122
Peniocereus hirschtianus (K.Schum.) D.R.Hunt	*Acanthocereus hirschtianus* (K.Schum.) Lodé	Dicot	Cactaceae	Lau & Frohlich 2013:13; Korotkova et al. 2017:18
Pennisetum clandestinum Hochst. ex Chiov.	*Cenchrus clandestinus* (Hochst. ex Chiov.) Morrone	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1578; Chemisquy et al. 2010:127/Wagner et al. 2012:98
Pennisetum complanatum (Nees) Hemsl.	*Cenchrus complanatus* (Nees) Morrone	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:32; Chemisquy et al. 2010:127/Wagner et al. 2012:98

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Pennisetum glaucum (L.) R.Br.	*Cenchrus americanus* (L.) Morrone	Monocot	Poaceae	Oppenheimer 2007:29; Chemisquy et al. 2010:127
Pennisetum macrostachyum (Brongn.) Trin.	*Cenchrus elegans* (Hassk.) Veldkamp	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1578; Staples & Herbst 2005:742; Chemisquy et al. 2010:127; Veldkamp 2014:68
Pennisetum polystachion sensu Starr et al. (2002, 2003, 2004), in part, non (L.) Schult.	*Cenchrus ciliaris* L.	Monocot	Poaceae	Starr et al. 2002:23/Starr et al. 2003:30/Starr et al. 2004:27; Faccenda 2023c:91
Pennisetum polystachion sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (L.) Schult.	*Cenchrus setosus* Sw.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1579; Chemisquy et al. 2010:129/Wagner et al. 2012:99; Faccenda 2023c:91
Pennisetum purpureum Schumach.	*Cenchrus purpureus* (Schumach.) Morrone	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1579; Chemisquy et al. 2010:129/Wagner et al. 2012:99
Pennisetum setaceum (Forssk.) Chiov.	*Cenchrus setaceus* (Forssk.) Morrone	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1581; Chemisquy et al. 2010:129/Wagner et al. 2012:99
Pennisetum villosum R.Br. ex Fresen.	*Cenchrus longisetus* M.C.Johnst.	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:33; Wagner et al. 2012:99; Verloove 2012:78
Peperomia blanda (Jacq.) Kunth var. *floribunda* (Miq.) H.Huber	*Peperomia leptostachya* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Piperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1029; Huber 1987:293/Florence 1997:173/Herbst & Wagner 1999:25; Mathieu 2020:48
Peperomia epihippii H.St.John	*Peperomia cookiana* C.DC.	Dicot	Piperaceae	St. John 1988d:173 (SPNOV/H); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:200
Peperomia hanaensis H.St.John	*Peperomia kipahuluensis* H.St.John & Lamoureux	Dicot	Piperaceae	St. John 1988d:173 (SPNOV/EM); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:200
Peperomia minutilimba (Yunck.) H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Piperaceae	St. John 1988d:173 (COMB&STATNOV)
Peperomia muscorum H.St.John	*Peperomia kipahuluensis* H.St.John & Lamoureux	Dicot	Piperaceae	St. John 1988d:173 (SPNOV/EM); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:200
Peperomia nahikuensis H.St.John	*Peperomia eekana* C.DC.	Dicot	Piperaceae	St. John 1988d:173 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2012:58
Peperomia woolfordii H.St.John	*Peperomia eekana* C.DC.	Dicot	Piperaceae	St. John 1988d:173 (SPNOV/WM); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:200
Peristylus holochila (Hillebr.) N.Hallé	*Platanthera holochila* (Hillebr.) Kraenzl.	Monocot	Orchidaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1474; Hallé 1980:1481 (not followed)
Petrorhagia velutina (Guss.) P.W.Ball & Heywood	*Petrorhagia dubia* (Raf.) G.López & Romo	Dicot	Caryophyllaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:505; Rabeler & Hartman 2005/Dobignard & Chatelain 2011:238
Phalaris tuberosa L. var. *stenoptera* sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (Hack.) Hitchc.	*Phalaris aquatica* L.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1483; Herbst & Clayton 1998:33
Philodendron pinnatifidum sensu Flynn & Lorence (2002), non (Jacq.) Schott	*Philodendron radiatum* Schott	Monocot	Araceae	Flynn & Lorence 2002:15; Faccenda 2024b:124

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Philodendron scandens K.Koch & Sello	*Philodendron hederaceum* (Jacq.) Schott var. *hederaceum*	Monocot	Araceae	Staples & Herbst 2005:610; Croat 1997:460/Faccenda 2024b:123
Philodendron scandens K.Koch & Sello subsp. *scandens* f. *micans* (K.Koch) G.S.Bunting	*Philodendron hederaceum* (Jacq.) Schott var. *hederaceum*	Monocot	Araceae	Daehler & Baker 2006:13; Croat 1997:460/Faccenda 2024b:123
Phragmites karka sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (Retz.) Trin.	*Phragmites australis* (Cav.) Trin. ex Steud.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1483; Herbst & Clayton 1998:33
Phyllanthus acidus (L.) Skeels	*Cicca acida* (L.) Merr.	Dicot	Phyllanthaceae	Parker & Parsons 2012a:59; Bouman et al. 2022:51
Phyllanthus amarus Schumach. & Thonn.	*Moeroris amara* (Schumach. & Thonn.) R.W.Bouman	Dicot	Phyllanthaceae	Faccenda 2023a:3; Bouman et al. 2022:30
Phyllanthus debilis Klein ex Willd.	*Moeroris debilis* (Klein ex Willd.) R.W.Bouman	Dicot	Phyllanthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:627; Bouman et al. 2022:26
Phyllanthus distichus Hook. & Arn.	*Cathetus distichus* (Hook. & Arn.) R.W.Bouman	Dicot	Phyllanthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:627; Bouman et al. 2022:15
Phyllanthus distichus Hook. & Arn. var. *degeneri* (Sherff) Govaerts & Radcl.-Sm.	*Cathetus distichus* (Hook. & Arn.) R.W.Bouman	Dicot	Phyllanthaceae	Govaerts & Radcliffe-Smith 1996:176; Herbst & Wagner 1999:20; Bouman et al. 2022:15
Phyllanthus distichus Hook. & Arn. var. *ellipticus* (Müll.Arg.) Govaerts & Radcl.-Sm.	*Cathetus distichus* (Hook. & Arn.) R.W.Bouman	Dicot	Phyllanthaceae	Govaerts & Radcliffe-Smith 1996:176; Herbst & Wagner 1999:20; Bouman et al. 2022:15
Phyllanthus leucanthus Pax	*Moeroris leucantha* (Pax) R.W.Bouman	Dicot	Phyllanthaceae	Faccenda 2023a:4; Bouman et al. 2022:27
Phyllanthus tenellus Roxb.	*Moeroris tenella* (Roxb.) R.W.Bouman	Dicot	Phyllanthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:628; Bouman et al. 2022:31
Phyllanthus urinaria L.	*Emblica urinaria* (L.) R.W.Bouman	Dicot	Phyllanthaceae	Brock et al. 2023:136; Bouman et al. 2022:60
Phyllostegia adenophora H.St.John	*Phyllostegia electra* C.N.Forbes	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:172 (SPNOV/K); Wagner 1999a:268
Phyllostegia alba H.St.John	*Phyllostegia ambigua* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:172 (SPNOV/M); Wagner 1999a:266
Phyllostegia arenicola H.St.John	*Phyllostegia variabilis* Bitter	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:172 (SPNOV/Mi); Wagner 1999a:276
Phyllostegia atomifera H.St.John	*Phyllostegia lantanoides* Sherff	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:172 (SPNOV/O); Wagner 1999a:271
Phyllostegia axillaris H.St.John	*Phyllostegia floribunda* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:172 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:268
Phyllostegia brevicalycis H.St.John	*Phyllostegia stachyoides* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:172 (SPNOV/M); Wagner 1999a:275
Phyllostegia brevilobata H.St.John	*Phyllostegia macrophylla* (Gaudich.) Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:173 (SPNOV/M); Wagner 1999a:271
Phyllostegia brevis H.St.John	*Phyllostegia pilosa* H.St.John	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:173 (SPNOV/M); Wagner 1999a:274
Phyllostegia brighamii H.St.John	*Phyllostegia pilosa* H.St.John	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:173 (SPNOV/M); Wagner 1999a:274
Phyllostegia bryanii (Sherff) H.St.John	*Phyllostegia mannii* Sherff	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:173 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner 1999a:272

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Phyllostegia capitata H.St.John	*Phyllostegia electra* C.N.Forbes	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:173 (SPNOV/K); Wagner 1999a:268
Phyllostegia catenulata H.St.John	*Phyllostegia vestita* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:173 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:276
Phyllostegia cernua H.St.John	*Phyllostegia macrophylla* (Gaudich.) Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:173 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:271
Phyllostegia chartacea H.St.John	*Phyllostegia ambigua* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:173 (SPNOV/M); Wagner 1999a:266
Phyllostegia cordata H.St.John	*Phyllostegia waimeae* Wawra	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:173 (SPNOV/K); Wagner 1999a:277
Phyllostegia cowanii H.St.John	*Phyllostegia* × *yamaguchii* Hosaka & O.Deg.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:174 (SPNOV/O); Wagner 1999a:278; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Phyllostegia curta H.St.John	*Phyllostegia parviflora* (Gaudich.) Benth. var. *glabriuscula* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:174 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:273
Phyllostegia decemiflorifer H.St.John (doubtful name)	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:174 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:277
Phyllostegia decumbens H.St.John (not validly published)	*Phyllostegia ambigua* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:174 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:278
Phyllostegia deltoidea H.St.John	*Phyllostegia haliakalae* Wawra	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:174 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner 1999a:269
Phyllostegia elliptica H.St.John	*Phyllostegia ambigua* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:174 (SPNOV/M); Wagner 1999a:266
Phyllostegia fagerlindii (Sherff) H.St.John	*Phyllostegia electra* C.N.Forbes	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:174 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner 1999a:268
Phyllostegia fayi H.St.John	*Phyllostegia electra* C.N.Forbes	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:174 (SPNOV/K); Wagner 1999a:268
Phyllostegia foliosa H.St.John	*Phyllostegia vestita* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:175 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:276
Phyllostegia glabra (Gaudich.) Benth. var. *glabra* × *P. hirsuta* Benth.	*Phyllostegia* × *yamaguchii* Hosaka & O.Deg.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:811; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Phyllostegia glabriuscula (A.Gray) H.St.John	*Phyllostegia parviflora* (Gaudich.) Benth. var. *glabriuscula* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:175 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner 1999a:273
Phyllostegia glandulosa H.St.John (doubtful name)	*Phyllostegia stachyoides* A. Gray (probably)	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:175 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:277
Phyllostegia glandulosa H.St.John (not validly published)	*Phyllostegia stachyoides* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:175 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:277; Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Sep 2025)
Phyllostegia grandiflora Benth. var. *majoricalycis* H.St.John	*Phyllostegia grandiflora* (Gaudich.) Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:175 (VARNOV/O); Wagner 1999a:269
Phyllostegia heterodoxa (Sherff) H.St.John	*Phyllostegia ambigua* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:175 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner 1999a:266
Phyllostegia hiati H.St.John	*Phyllostegia ambigua* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:175 (SPNOV/M); Wagner 1999a:266

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Phyllostegia hitchcockii (Sherff) H.St.John	*Phyllostegia stachyoides* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:175 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner 1999a:275
Phyllostegia hobdyi H.St.John	*Phyllostegia waimeae* Wawra	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:175 (SPNOV/K); Wagner 1999a:277
Phyllostegia hualalaiensis H.St.John	*Phyllostegia macrophylla* (Gaudich.) Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:175 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:271
Phyllostegia imminuta (Sherff) H.St.John	*Phyllostegia haliakalae* Wawra	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:175 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner 1999a:269
Phyllostegia insignis H.St.John (doubtful name)	*Phyllostegia ambigua* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:175 (SPNOV/M); Wagner 1999a:278
Phyllostegia interrupta H.St.John	*Phyllostegia macrophylla* (Gaudich.) Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:176 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:271
Phyllostegia kaalaensis H.St.John	*Phyllostegia kaalaensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:176 (SPNOV/O); Wagner 1999a:270
Phyllostegia kahiliensis H.St.John	*Phyllostegia kahiliensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:176 (SPNOV/K); Wagner 1999a:270
Phyllostegia kamokuensis H.St.John	*Phyllostegia pilosa* H.St.John	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:176 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner 1999a:274
Phyllostegia kauaiensis H.St.John	*Phyllostegia pilosa* H.St.John	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:176 (SPNOV/K); Wagner 1999a:274
Phyllostegia kauensis H.St.John (not validly published)	*Phyllostegia macrophylla* (Gaudich.) Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:176 (SPNOV/K); Wagner 1999a:278
Phyllostegia kilaueaensis H.St.John (doubtful name)	*Phyllostegia velutina* (Sherff) H.St.John (probably)	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:176 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:278
Phyllostegia kohalaensis H.St.John	*Phyllostegia macrophylla* (Gaudich.) Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:176 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:272
Phyllostegia konaensis H.St.John	*Phyllostegia ambigua* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:176 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:266
Phyllostegia lanaiensis (Sherff) H.St.John	*Phyllostegia glabra* (Gaudich.) Benth. var. *lanaiensis* Sherff	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:177 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner 1999a:269
Phyllostegia lantanoides Sherff var. *konahuanuiana* H.St.John	*Phyllostegia lantanoides* Sherff	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:177 (VARNOV/O); Wagner 1999a:271
Phyllostegia laxior (O.Deg. & Sherff) H.St.John	*Phyllostegia hirsuta* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:177 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner 1999a:270
Phyllostegia lebishopii H.St.John	*Phyllostegia ambigua* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:177 (SPNOV/M); Wagner 1999a:266
Phyllostegia lehuaensis H.St.John	*Phyllostegia macrophylla* (Gaudich.) Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:177 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:272
Phyllostegia leukantha H.St.John (not validly published)	*Phyllostegia ambigua* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:177 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner 1999a:278
Phyllostegia longitubata H.St.John (not validly published)	*Phyllostegia ambigua* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:177 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner 1999a:278

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Phyllostegia lydgatei (Sherff) H.St.John	*Phyllostegia parviflora* (Gaudich.) Benth. var. *lydgatei* (Sherff) W.L. Wagner	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:177 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner 1999a:274
Phyllostegia makawaoensis H.St.John	*Phyllostegia haliakalae* Wawra	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:177 (SPNOV/M); Wagner 1999a:269
Phyllostegia manoana H.St.John	*Phyllostegia parviflora* (Gaudich.) Benth. var. *parviflora*	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:177 (SPNOV/O); Wagner 1999a:273
Phyllostegia micrantha H.St.John	*Phyllostegia micrantha* H.St.John	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:178 (SPNOV/O); Wagner 1999a:272
Phyllostegia mollis Benth. var. *lydgatei* Sherff	*Phyllostegia parviflora* (Gaudich.) Benth. var. *lydgatei* (Sherff) W.L.Wagner	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:822; Wagner 1999b:282
Phyllostegia molokaiensis H.St.John	*Phyllostegia stachyoides* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:178 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner 1999a:275
Phyllostegia moniliformis H.St.John (not validly published)	*Phyllostegia macrophylla* (Gaudich.) Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:178 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:278
Phyllostegia montana H.St.John	*Phyllostegia stachyoides* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:178 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner 1999a:275
Phyllostegia multiflora H.St.John	*Phyllostegia vestita* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:178 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:276
Phyllostegia oahuensis H.St.John	*Phyllostegia lantanoides* Sherff	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:178 (SPNOV/O); Wagner 1999a:271
Phyllostegia obatae H.St.John	*Phyllostegia mollis* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:178 (SPNOV/O); Wagner 1999a:272
Phyllostegia occidentalis H.St.John	*Phyllostegia stachyoides* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:178 (SPNOV/M); Wagner 1999a:275
Phyllostegia odorata H.St.John	*Phyllostegia ambigua* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:179 (SPNOV/M); Wagner 1999a:267
Phyllostegia olokeleensis H.St.John	*Phyllostegia helleri* Sherff	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:179 (SPNOV/K); Wagner 1999a:269
Phyllostegia olokuiensis H.St.John	*Phyllostegia stachyoides* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:179 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner 1999a:276
Phyllostegia orientalis H.St.John	*Phyllostegia ambigua* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:179 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner 1999a:267
Phyllostegia ovata H.St.John	*Phyllostegia macrophylla* (Gaudich.) Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:179 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:272
Phyllostegia phytolaccoides (Sherff) H.St.John	*Phyllostegia macrophylla* (Gaudich.) Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:179 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner 1999a:271
Phyllostegia phytolaccoides (Sherff) H.St.John var. *salebrosa* H.St.John	*Phyllostegia macrophylla* (Gaudich.) Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:179 (VARNOV/M); Wagner 1999a:272
Phyllostegia pilosa H.St.John	*Phyllostegia pilosa* H.St.John	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:179 (SPNOV/M); Wagner 1999a:274
Phyllostegia pilosicincta H.St.John	*Phyllostegia ambigua* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:179 (SPNOV/M); Wagner 1999a:267
Phyllostegia pilosula H.St.John	*Phyllostegia stachyoides* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:180 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner 1999a:276
Phyllostegia pluriflora H.St.John	*Phyllostegia ambigua* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:180 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:267

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Phyllostegia plurinodosa H.St.John	*Phyllostegia macrophylla* (Gaudich.) Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:180 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:272
Phyllostegia polyantha H.St.John	*Phyllostegia brevidens* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:180 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:267
Phyllostegia pubens H.St.John	*Phyllostegia vestita* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:180 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:276
Phyllostegia reflexa H.St.John	*Phyllostegia macrophylla* (Gaudich.) Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:180 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:272
Phyllostegia remyi (Sherff) H.St.John	*Phyllostegia macrophylla* (Gaudich.) Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:180 (COMB&STETNOV); Wagner 1999a:271
Phyllostegia repanda H.St.John	*Phyllostegia ambigua* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:180 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:267
Phyllostegia retrorsa H.St.John	*Phyllostegia macrophylla* (Gaudich.) Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:180 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:272
Phyllostegia rhuakos H.St.John	*Phyllostegia racemosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:181 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:275
Phyllostegia rubescens H.St.John	*Phyllostegia macrophylla* (Gaudich.) Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:181 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:272
Phyllostegia rubritincta H.St.John	*Phyllostegia glabra* (Gaudich.) Benth. var. *glabra*	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:181 (SPNOV/L); Wagner 1999a:269
Phyllostegia secunda H.St.John (doubtful name)	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:181 (SPNOV/K); Wagner 1999a:278
Phyllostegia secunda H.St.John (not validly published)	*Phyllostegia knudsenii* Hillebr.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:181 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:278; Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Sep 2025)
Phyllostegia serrata H.St.John	*Phyllostegia vestita* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:181 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:276
Phyllostegia sexiflora H.St.John	*Phyllostegia vestita* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:181 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:277
Phyllostegia suaveolens H.St.John	*Phyllostegia ambigua* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:181 (SPNOV/H); Wagner 1999a:267
Phyllostegia swezeyi H.St.John	*Phyllostegia mollis* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:181 (SPNOV/O); Wagner 1999a:272
Phyllostegia ternaria H.St.John	*Phyllostegia hirsuta* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:182 (SPNOV/O); Wagner 1999a:270
Phyllostegia triangularis H.St.John	*Phyllostegia pilosa* H.St.John	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:182 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner 1999a:274
Phyllostegia triquetra H.St.John	*Phyllostegia haliakalae* Wawra	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:182 (SPNOV/M); Wagner 1999a:269
Phyllostegia velutina (Sherff) H.St.John	*Phyllostegia velutina* (Sherff) H.St.John	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:182 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:825/Wagner 1999a:276
Phyllostegia waianaeensis H.St.John	*Phyllostegia parviflora* (Gaudich.) Benth. var. *lydgatei* (Sherff) W.L. Wagner	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:182 (SPNOV/O); Wagner 1999a:274
Phyllostegia warshaueri H.St.John	*Phyllostegia warshaueri* H.St.John	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987d:182 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 1990:826/Wagner 1999a:277
Phymatosorus grossus (Langsd. & Fisch.) Brownlie	*Microsorum grossum* (Langsd. & Fisch.) S.B.Andrews	Pteridophyte	Polypodiaceae	Palmer 2003:205; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:591/Palmer & Thomas in press

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Phymatosorus scolopendria (Burm.f.) Pic.Serm.	*Microsorum grossum* (Langsd. & Fisch.) S.B.Andrews	Pteridophyte	Polypodiaceae	Oppenheimer 2006:13; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:591/Palmer & Thomas in press
Physalis lanceifolia Nees	*Physalis angulata* L.	Dicot	Solanaceae	Wagner & Herbst 1995:26; Pretz & Deanna 2020:172
Pinus pentaphylla Mayr	*Pinus parviflora* (Siebold & Zucc. var. *pentaphylla* (Mayr) A.Henry	Gymnosperm	Pinaceae	Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:62; Farjon 2001
Piptatherum miliaceum (L.) Coss.	*Oloptum miliaceum* (L.) M.Röser & Hamasha	Monocot	Poaceae	Snow 2008:40; Faccenda 2022:77
Pisonia brunoniana Endl.	*Ceodes brunoniana* (Endl.) Skottsb.	Dicot	Nyctaginaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:984; Rossetto et al. 2020:128
Pisonia sandwicensis Hillebr.	*Rockia sandwicensis* (Hillebr.) Heimerl	Dicot	Nyctaginaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:986; Rossetto et al. 2020:133
Pisonia umbellifera (J.R.Forst. & G.Forst.) Seem.	*Ceodes umbellifera* J.R.Forst. & G.Forst.	Dicot	Nyctaginaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:987; Rossetto et al. 2020:132
Pisonia wagneriana Fosberg	*Ceodes wagneriana* (Fosberg) E.F.S.Rossetto & Caraballo	Dicot	Nyctaginaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:988; Rossetto et al. 2020:132
Pittosporum molokaiense H.St.John	*Pittosporum glabrum* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Pittosporaceae	St. John 1987n:468 (SPNOV/Mo); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:201
Pittosporum radiculatum H.St.John	*Pittosporum terminalioides* Planch. ex A.Gray	Dicot	Pittosporaceae	St. John 1987n:468 (SPNOV/H)/St. John 1988e:178 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by W.L.Wagner, Mar 1997
Pityrogramma austroamericana Domin × *P. calomelanos* (L.) Link	*Pityrogramma* × *mckenneyi* W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Pteridaceae	Palmer 2003:209; Palmer & Thomas in press
Plantago major sensu Haw'n botanists, in part, non L.	*Plantago asiatica* L. var. *asiatica*	Dicot	Plantaginaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1051; Shipunov et al. 2021/Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:201
Plantago rugelii sensu Faccenda (2024a), non Decne.	*Plantago asiatica* L. var. *asiatica*	Dicot	Plantaginaceae	Faccenda 2024a:93; Shipunov et al. 2021/Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:201
Platydesma cornuta Hillebr. var. *cornuta*	*Melicope cornuta* (Hillebr.) Appelhans, K.R.Wood & W.L.Wagner var. *cornuta*	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1210; Appelhans et al. 2017:129
Platydesma cornuta Hillebr. var. *decurrens* B.C.Stone	*Melicope cornuta* (Hillebr.) Appelhans, K.R.Wood & W.L.Wagner var. *decurrens* (B.C.Stone) Appelhans, K.R.Wood & W.L.Wagner	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1210; Appelhans et al. 2017:131
Platydesma remyi (Sherff) O.Deg., I.Deg., Sherff & B.C.Stone	*Melicope remyi* (Sherff) Appelhans, K.R.Wood & W.L.Wagner	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1210; Appelhans et al. 2017:131
Platydesma rostrata Hillebr.	*Melicope rostrata* (Hillebr.) Appelhans, K.R.Wood & W.L.Wagner	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1210; Appelhans et al. 2017:132

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Platydesma spathulata (A.Gray) B.C.Stone	*Melicope spathulata* A.Gray	Dicot	Rutaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1211; Appelhans et al. 2017:132
Plectranthus cylindraceus Hochst. ex Benth.	*Coleus cylindraceus* (Hochst. ex Benth.) A.J.Paton	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Staples & Herbst 2005:361; Suddee & Paton 2004:315; Paton et al. 2019:37
Plectranthus montanus Benth.	*Coleus cylindraceus* (Hochst. ex Benth.) A.J.Paton	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Suddee & Paton 2004:315; Paton et al. 2019:37
Plectranthus neochilus Schltr.	*Coleus neochilus* (Schltr.) Codd	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Lau & Frohlich 2012:18; Paton et al. 2019:78
Plectranthus parviflorus Willd.	*Coleus australis* (R.Br.) A.J.Paton	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:827; Paton et al. 2019:22
Plectranthus prostratus Gürke	*Coleus prostratus* (Gürke) A.J.Paton	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Staples et al. 2002:11; Paton et al. 2019:86
Plectranthus scutellarioides (L.) R.Br.	*Coleus scutellarioides* (L.) Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:828; Wagner & Herbst 1999:1883; Grayer et al. 2010/Wagner et al. 2012:48; Paton et al. 2019:93
Pleomele aurea (H.Mann) N.E.Br.	*Dracaena aurea* H.Mann	Monocot	Asparagaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1352; Jankalski 2008:20; Lu & Morden 2014:101; Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018
Pleomele auwahiensis H.St.John	*Dracaena auwahiensis* (H.St.John) Jankalski	Monocot	Asparagaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1352; Jankalski 2008:21; Lu & Morden 2014:101; Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018
Pleomele fernaldii H.St.John	*Dracaena fernaldii* (H.St.John) Jankalski	Monocot	Asparagaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1352; Jankalski 2008:20; Lu & Morden 2014:101; Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018
Pleomele forbesii O.Deg.	*Dracaena forbesii* (O.Deg.) Jankalski	Monocot	Asparagaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1352; Jankalski 2008:21; Lu & Morden 2014:101; Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018
Pleomele halapepe H.St.John	*Dracaena halapepe* (H.St.John) Jankalski	Monocot	Asparagaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1352; Jankalski 2008:21 (note spelling change); Lu & Morden 2014:101; Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018
Pleomele hawaiiensis O.Deg. & I.Deg.	*Dracaena hawaiiensis* (O.Deg. & I.Deg.) Magnacca	Monocot	Asparagaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1354; Jankalski 2008:21; Lu & Morden 2014:101; Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018
Pleomele konaensis H.St.John	*Dracaena hawaiiensis* (O.Deg. & I.Deg.) Magnacca	Monocot	Asparagaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1354; Jankalski 2008:21; Lu & Morden 2014:101; Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018
Pleomele rockii H.St.John	*Dracaena auwahiensis* (H.St.John) Jankalski	Monocot	Asparagaceae	Jankalski 2008:21; Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018
Pleomele stenophylla H.St.John	*Dracaena halemanuensis* Jankalski	Monocot	Asparagaceae	St. John 1987x:55 (SPNOV/K); Jankalski 2008:21; Jankalski 2015:28; Takawira-Nyenya et al. 2018
Pluchea symphytifolia sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (Mill.) Gillis	*Pluchea carolinensis* (Jacq.) G.Don	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:351; Khan & Jarvis 1989/Wagner & Herbst 1995:16
Pneumatopteris hudsoniana (Brack.) Holttum	*Reholttumia hudsoniana* (Brack.) S.E.Fawc. & A.R.Sm.	Pteridophyte	Thelypteridaceae	Palmer 2003:212; Snow et al. 2011:15; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585; Fawcett & Smith 2021:78
Pneumatopteris pendens D.D.Palmer	*Hoiokula pendens* (D.D.Palmer) S.E.Fawc. & A.R.Sm.	Pteridophyte	Thelypteridaceae	Palmer 2005:81; Snow et al. 2011:15; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585; Fawcett & Smith 2021:49

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Pneumatopteris sandwicensis (Brack). Holttum	*Hoiokula sandwicensis* (Brack.) S.E.Fawc. & A.R.Sm.	Pteridophyte	Thelypteridaceae	Palmer 2003:214; Snow et al. 2011:15; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:585; Fawcett & Smith 2021:49
Polygala paniculata L.	*Senega paniculata* (L.) J.F.B.Pastore & J.R.Abbott	Dicot	Polygalaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1058; Pastore et al. 2023:208
Polygonum capitatum Buch.-Ham. ex D.Don	*Persicaria capitata* (Buch.-Ham. ex D.Don) H.Gross	Dicot	Polygonaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1063; Ronse Decraene & Akeroyd 1988:367/Herbst & Wagner 1999:29
Polygonum chinense L.	*Persicaria chinensis* (L.) H.Gross	Dicot	Polygonaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1063; Ronse Decraene & Akeroyd 1988:367/Herbst & Wagner 1999:29
Polygonum convolvulus L.	*Fallopia convolvulus* (L.) Á.Löve	Dicot	Polygonaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1063; Ronse Decraene & Akeroyd 1988:369/Herbst & Wagner 1999:29
Polygonum glabrum Willd.	*Persicaria glabra* (Willd.) M.Gómez	Dicot	Polygonaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1064; Wilson 1990:632/Herbst & Wagner 1999:30
Polygonum punctatum Elliott	*Persicaria punctata* (Elliott) Small	Dicot	Polygonaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1064; Herbst & Wagner 1999:30/Hinds & Freeman 2005:586
Polypodium pellucidum Kaulf. var. *acuminatum* D.D.Palmer	*Polypodium pellucidum* Kaulf. var. *pellucidum*	Pteridophyte	Polypodiaceae	Palmer 2003:216; Palmer & Thomas in press
Polypodium pellucidum Kaulf. var. *opacum* Hillebr.	*Polypodium pellucidum* Kaulf. var. *pellucidum*	Pteridophyte	Polypodiaceae	Palmer 2003:216; Palmer & Thomas in press
Polypodium pellucidum Kaulf. var. *pellucidum* f. *opacum* (Hillebr.) D.D.Palmer (unpublished name)	*Polypodium pellucidum* Kaulf. var. *pellucidum*	Pteridophyte	Polypodiaceae	Palmer 2003:216; Palmer & Thomas in press
Polypodium pellucidum Kaulf. var. *pellucidum* f. *pellucidum*	*Polypodium pellucidum* Kaulf. var. *pellucidum*	Pteridophyte	Polypodiaceae	Palmer 2003:216; Palmer & Thomas in press
Polypogon filiformis (G.Forst.) P.M.Peterson, Soreng & Romasch.	*Lachnagrostis filiformis* (G.Forst.) Trin.	Monocot	Poaceae	Snow 2008:39; Peterson, Soreng, et al. 2025:1021 (not followed)
Polypogon interruptus sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non Kunth	*Polypogon fugax* Nees ex Steud.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1585; Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:46
Polyscias munroi Lowry & G.M.Plunkett (illegitimate name)	*Polyscias lallanii* R.Kr.Singh & Sanjeet Kumar	Dicot	Araliaceae	Lowry et al. 2024:80; Singh & Kumar 2024:18
Polyscias racemosa (C.N.Forbes) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett (illegitimate name)	*Polyscias lallanii* R.Kr.Singh & Sanjeet Kumar	Dicot	Araliaceae	Lowry & Plunkett 2010:74; Lowry et al. 2024:80; Singh & Kumar 2024:18
Portulaca 'Wildfire'	*Portulaca umbraticola* Kunth 'Wildfire Mixed'	Dicot	Portulacaceae	Staples & Herbst 2005:466; Ross & Faccenda 2023a:51
Potamogeton foliosus Raf.	*Potamogeton foliosus* Raf. subsp. *foliosus*	Monocot	Potamogetonaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1607; Haynes & Hellquist 2000
Potamogeton nodosus sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non Poir.	*Potamogeton tricarinatus* F.Muell. & A.Benn.	Monocot	Potamogetonaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1607; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:204

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Potamogeton pectinatus L.	*Stuckenia pectinata* (L.) Börner	Monocot	Potamogetonaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1608; Les & Haynes 1996:390/Herbst 1998:4; Haynes et al. 1998:241/Herbst & Wagner 1999:30
Pouteria sandwicensis (A.Gray) Baehni & O.Deg.	*Planchonella sandwicensis* (A.Gray) Pierre	Dicot	Sapotaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1233; Swenson et al. 2007/Wagner et al. 2012:69
Pritchardia affinis Becc.	*Pritchardia maideniana* Becc.	Monocot	Arecaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1367; Hodel 2007:S-26/Hodel 2012:111
Pritchardia aylmer-robinsonii H.St.John	*Pritchardia remota* Becc.	Monocot	Arecaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1367; Hodel 2007:S-39/Hodel 2012:135
Pritchardia elliptica Rock & Caum	*Pritchardia glabrata* Becc. & Rock	Monocot	Arecaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1365; Hodel 2007:S-14/Hodel 2012:80
Pritchardia lanaiensis Becc. & Rock	*Pritchardia glabrata* Becc. & Rock	Monocot	Arecaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1365; Hodel 2007:S-14/Hodel 2012:80
Pritchardia limahuliensis H.St.John	*Pritchardia napaliensis* H.St.John	Monocot	Arecaceae	St. John 1988e:177 (SPNOV/K); Hodel 2007:S-37/Hodel 2012:129
Prosopis juliflora (Sw.) DC.	*Neltuma juliflora* (Sw.) Raf. var. *juliflora*	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:692; Gallaher & Merlin 2010:494; Hughes et al. 2022:178
Prosopis pallida (Humb. & Bonpl. ex Willd.) Kunth	*Neltuma pallida* (Humb. & Bonpl. ex Willd.) C.E.Hughes & G.P.Lewis	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:692; Hughes et al. 2022:182
Prunus persica (L.) Batsch var. *nucipersica* (Suckow) C.K.Schneid.	*Prunus persica* (L.) Batsch	Dicot	Rosaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1100; Staples & Herbst 2005:476; Rohrer 2014:352
Pseuderanthemum fasciculatum sensu Herbarium Pacificum Staff (1998), non (Oerst.) Leonard	*Pseuderanthemum variabile* (R.Br.) Radlk.	Dicot	Acanthaceae	Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:8; Herbst & Wagner 1999:12
Psidium cattleianum Sabine (spelling change)	*Psidium cattleyanum* Sabine	Dicot	Myrtaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:971; Tuler et al. 2018:1196
Psilotum × *complanatum* Sw.	*Psilotum complanatum* Sw.	Pteridophyte	Psilotaceae	Palmer 2003:272; Tejero-Díez et al. 2024:210 (not followed)
Psilotum complanatum Sw. × *P. nudum* (L.) P.Beauv.	*Psilotum* × *intermedium* W.H.Wagner	Pteridophyte	Psilotaceae	Palmer 2003:272; Ranker et al. 2019:57
Psychotria greenwelliae sensu Herbarium Pacificum Staff (1996), non Fosberg	*Psychotria hathewayi* Fosberg/*P. mariniana* (Cham. & Schltdl.) Fosberg	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1996:6; Kiehn & Imada 2010:27
Psychotria hexandra H.Mann subsp. *hexandra* var. *hexandra*	*Psychotria hexandra* H.Mann var. *hexandra*	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1166; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Oct 2022)
Psychotria hexandra H.Mann subsp. *hexandra* var. *hirta* Wawra	*Psychotria hexandra* H.Mann var. *hexandra*	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1166; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Oct 2022)
Psychotria hexandra H.Mann subsp. *hexandra* var. *kealiae* Fosberg	*Psychotria hexandra* H.Mann var. *hexandra*	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1166; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Oct 2022)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Psychotria hexandra H.Mann subsp. *oahuensis* O.Deg. & Fosberg var. *hosakana* Fosberg	*Psychotria hexandra* H.Mann var. *oahuensis* O.Deg.	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1166; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Oct 2022)
Psychotria hexandra H.Mann subsp. *oahuensis* O.Deg. & Fosberg var. *oahuensis*	*Psychotria hexandra* H.Mann var. *oahuensis* O.Deg.	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1166; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Oct 2022)
Psychotria hexandra H.Mann subsp. *oahuensis* O.Deg. & Fosberg var. *rockii* Fosberg	*Psychotria hexandra* H.Mann var. *oahuensis* O.Deg.	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1166; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Oct 2022)
Pteralyxia laurifolia (Lodd.) Leeuwenb.	*Pteralyxia macrocarpa* (Hillebr.) K.Schum.	Dicot	Apocynaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:220; Leeuwenberg 1999:40 (not followed)
Pteridium aquilinum (L.) Kuhn var. *decompositum* (Gaudich.) R.M.Tryon	*Pteridium aquilinum* (L.) Kuhn subsp. *decompositum* (Gaudich.) Lamoureux ex J.A.Thomson	Pteridophyte	Dennstaedtiaceae	Palmer 2003:224; Thomson 2004:800
Pteris excelsa Gaudich. (illegitimate name)	*Pteris terminalis* Wall. ex J.Agardh var. *terminalis*	Pteridophyte	Pteridaceae	Palmer 2003:227; Ebihara et al. 2017:76
Pteris lidgatei (Baker) Christ (spelling change)	*Pteris lydgatei* (Baker) Christ	Pteridophyte	Pteridaceae	Palmer 2003:229; Palmer & Thomas in press
Ptychosperma macarthurii (Veitch) H.Wendl. ex Hook.f.	*Ptychosperma propinquum* (Becc.) Becc. ex Martelli	Monocot	Arecaceae	Daehler & Baker 2006:6; Baker et al. 2024:505
Pueraria lobata (Willd.) Ohwi var. *thomsoni* (Benth.) Maesen	*Pueraria montana* (Lour.) Merr. var. *thomsonii* (Benth.) M.R.Almeida	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:695; Staples et al. 2002:11; Faccenda, Arthur et al. 2025:183
Pueraria lobata var. *lobata* sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (Willd.) Ohwi	*Pueraria montana* (Lour.) Merr. var. *thomsonii* (Benth.) M.R.Almeida	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:695; Herbst & Wagner 1999:21; Faccenda, Arthur et al. 2025:183
Pueraria montana (Lour.) Merr var. *lobata* (Willd.) Maesen & S.M.Almeida ex Sanjappa & Predeep	*Pueraria montana* (Lour.) Merr. var. *thomsonii* (Benth.) M.R.Almeida	Dicot	Fabaceae	Herbst & Wagner 1999:21; Faccenda, Arthur et al. 2025:183
Pueraria montana (Lour.) Merr. var. *chinensis* (Ohwi) Maesen & S.M.Almeida ex Sanjappa & Pradeep	*Pueraria montana* (Lour.) Merr. var. *thomsonii* (Benth.) M.R.Almeida	Dicot	Fabaceae	Staples et al. 2002:11; Faccenda, Arthur et al. 2025:183
Pueraria phaseoloides (Roxb.) Benth.	*Neustanthus phaseoloides* (Roxb.) Benth.	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:693; Egan & Pan 2015:206
Pycreus polystachyos (Rottb.) P.Beauv. subsp. *holocericeus* (Link) T.Koyama	*Cyperus polystachyos* Rottb.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1425; Tucker 1994:72/Herbst & Wagner 1999:20/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1901
Pycreus polystachyos (Rottb.) P.Beauv. subsp. *polystachyos*	*Cyperus polystachyos* Rottb.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1425; Tucker 1994:72/Herbst & Wagner 1999:20/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1901

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Pycreus sanguinolentus (Vahl) Nees	*Cyperus sanguinolentus* Vahl	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1427; Tucker 1994:66/Herbst & Wagner 1999:20/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1901
Pyracantha angustifolia sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non (Franch.) C.K.Schneid.	*Pyracantha crenulata* (D.Don) M.Roem.	Dicot	Rosaceae	Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:9; Feng et al. 2021:244
Pyracantha angustifolia sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non (Franch.) C.K.Schneid.	*Pyracantha koidzumii* (Hayata) Rehder	Dicot	Rosaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1105; Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:9
Pyracantha crenatoserrata (Hance) Rehder	*Pyracantha crenulata* (D.Don) M.Roem.	Dicot	Rosaceae	Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1999:9; Feng et al. 2021:244
Quisqualis indica L.	*Combretum indicum* (L.) DeFilipps	Dicot	Combretaceae	Frohlich & Lau 2014:7; Maurin et al. 2010/Turner 2020:267
Railliardia ciliolata DC. var. *trinervia* Hillebr.	*Dubautia* × *struthioloides* (A.Gray) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:292; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Railliardia coriacea Sherff	*Dubautia* × *coriacea* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:292; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Railliardia demissifolia Sherff var. *dolichophylla* H.St.John	*Dubautia* × *coriacea* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:292; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Railliardia lonchophylla Sherff	*Dubautia* × *lonchophylla* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:293; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Railliardia kohalae Skottsb.	*Dubautia* × *lonchophylla* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:293; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Railliardia menziesii A.Gray, in part	*Dubautia* × *struthioloides* (A.Gray) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:292; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Railliardia montana H.Mann	*Dubautia* × *montana* (H.Mann) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:292; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Railliardia rockii Sherff	*Dubautia* × *rockii* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:293; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Railliardia struthioloides A.Gray	*Dubautia* × *struthioloides* (A.Gray) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:292; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Railliardia ternifolia Sherff	*Dubautia* × *coriacea* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:292; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Railliardia thyrsiflora Sherff	*Dubautia* × *coriacea* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:292; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Railliardia thyrsiflora Sherff var. *cernua* Sherff	*Dubautia* × *coriacea* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:292; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
× *Railliautia fallax* Sherff	*Dubautia* × *lonchophylla* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:293; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
× *Railliautia fucosa* (Sherff) Sherff	*Dubautia* × *lonchophylla* (Sherff) D.D.Keck	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:293; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Randia fitzalanii (F.Muell.) F.Muell. ex Benth.	*Atractocarpus fitzalanii* (F.Muell.) Puttock	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Daehler & Baker 2006:11; Puttock 1999:285
Reynoldsia sandwicensis A.Gray	*Polyscias sandwicensis* (A.Gray) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett	Dicot	Araliaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:231; Lowry & Plunkett 2010:74
Rhamnus californica Eschsch. var. *californica*	*Frangula californica* (Eschsch.) A.Gray subsp. *californica*	Dicot	Rhamnaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1097; Bolmgren & Oxelman 2004
Rhamphospermum nigrum (L.) Al-Shehbaz	*Mutarda nigra* (L.) Bernh.	Dicot	Brassicaceae	Al-Shehbaz 2021; German 2022
Rhaphiolepis bibas (Lour.) Galasso & Banfi	*Eriobotrya japonica* (Thunb.) Lindl.	Dicot	Rosaceae	Liu, Liu, et al. 2020:11; Galasso et al. 2020:66; Dong et al. 2022
Rhaphiolepis loquata B.B.Liu & J.Wen	*Eriobotrya japonica* (Thunb.) Lindl.	Dicot	Rosaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1100; Liu et al. 2020:11; Galasso et al. 2020:66; Dong et al. 2022
Rhynchelytrum repens (Willd.) C.E.Hubb.	*Melinis repens* (Willd.) Zizka subsp. *repens*	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1588; Herbst & Clayton 1998:29; Faccenda 2025b:118
Richardia brasiliensis sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non Gomes	*Richardia scabra* L.	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1171; Imada et al. 2008:14
Rollandia alba H.St.John & W.N.Takeuchi	*Cyanea pinnatifida* (Cham.) E.Wimm.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987k:367 (SPNOV/O); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Rollandia angustifolia (Hillebr.) Rock	*Cyanea koolauensis* Lammers, Givnish & Sytsma	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:481; Lammers et al. 1993:439/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17
Rollandia crispa Gaudich.	*Cyanea crispa* (Gaudich.) Lammers, Givnish & Sytsma	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:481; Lammers et al. 1993:439/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17
Rollandia humboldtiana Gaudich.	*Cyanea humboldtiana* (Gaudich.) Lammers, Givnish & Sytsma	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:483; Lammers et al. 1993:439/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Rollandia lanceolata Gaudich. subsp. *calycina* (Cham.) Lammers	*Cyanea calycina* (Cham.) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:483; Lammers et al. 1993:439; Lammers 1998:32/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17
Rollandia lanceolata Gaudich. subsp. *lanceolata*	*Cyanea lanceolata* (Gaudich.) Lammers, Givnish & Sytsma	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:483; Lammers et al. 1993:439/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17
Rollandia longiflora Wawra	*Cyanea longiflora* (Wawra) Lammers, Givnish & Sytsma	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:484; Lammers et al. 1993:439/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17
Rollandia obatae H.St.John	*Cyanea calycina* (Cham.) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	St. John 1987k:367 (SPNOV/O); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Rollandia parvifolia C.N.Forbes	*Cyanea parvifolia* (C.N.Forbes) Lammers, Givnish & Sytsma	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:484; Lammers et al. 1993:439/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17
Rollandia purpurellifolia Rock	*Cyanea purpurellifolia* (Rock) Lammers, Givnish & Sytsma	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:484; Lammers et al. 1993:439/Herbst & Wagner 1999:17
Rollandia sessilifolia O.Deg.	*Cyanea sessilifolia* (O.Deg.) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:484; Lammers 1998:32/Herbst & Wagner 1999:18
Rollandia st.-johnii Hosaka	*Cyanea st-johnii* (Hosaka) Lammers, Givnish & Sytsma	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:484; Lammers et al. 1993:440/Herbst & Wagner 1999:18
Rorippa microphylla (Boenn.) Hyl.	*Nasturtium microphyllum* (Boenn.) Rchb.	Dicot	Brassicaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:411; Wagner & Herbst 1995:18; Al-Shehbaz & Price 1998:124/Herbst & Wagner 1999:15
Roystonea elata (W.Bartram) F.Harper	*Roystonea regia* (Kunth) O.F.Cook	Monocot	Arecaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1361; Acevedo-Rodríguez & Strong 2012:80
Ruellia brittoniana Leonard	*Ruellia simplex* C.Wright	Dicot	Acanthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:174; Murugan et al. 2014:426
Ruellia graecizans Backer	*Ruellia brevifolia* (Pohl) C.Ezcurra	Dicot	Acanthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:174; Ezcurra 1993:802/Herbst & Wagner 1999:13
Ruellia squarrosa (Fenzl) Cufod.	*Ruellia longepetiolata* (Oerst.) Hemsl.	Dicot	Acanthaceae	Imada & Kennedy 2020:69; Brock et al. 2023:112
Rumex brownei Campd. (spelling change)	*Rumex brownii* Campd.	Dicot	Polygonaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1066; Mosyakin & Wagner 1998:42
Rumex crispus L.	*Rumex crispus* L. subsp. *crispus*	Dicot	Polygonaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1067; Mosyakin & Wagner 1998:42
Rumex fauriei Rech.f.	*Rumex crispus* L. subsp. *fauriei* (Rech.f.) Mosyakin & W.L.Wagner	Dicot	Polygonaceae	Mosyakin & Wagner 1998:40
Ruta graveolens sensu Starr et al. (2004), non L.	*Ruta chalepensis* L.	Dicot	Rutaceae	Starr et al. 2004:27; Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Mar 2025)/Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:210
Rytidosperma biannulare sensu Haw'n botanists, in part, non (Zotov) Connor & Edgar	*Rytidosperma gracile* (Hook.f.) Connor & Edgar	Monocot	Poaceae	Faccenda 2022:84; Faccenda 2025b:121
Rytidosperma caespitosum sensu Darbyshire et al. (2010), in part, non (Gaudich.) Connor & Edgar	*Rytidosperma biannulare* (Zotov) Connor & Edgar	Monocot	Poaceae	Darbyshire et al. 2010:667; Faccenda 2025b:121

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Rytidosperma penicillatum sensu Haw'n botanists, in part, non (Labill.) Connor & Edgar	*Rytidosperma pilosum* (R.Br.) Connor & Edgar/*R. racemosum* (R.Br.) Connor & Edgar var. *racemosum*	Monocot	Poaceae	Darbyshire et al. 2010:670; Faccenda 2025b:121
Rytidosperma pilosum sensu Herbst & Clayton (1998), in part, non (R.Br.) Connor & Edgar	*Rytidosperma penicillatum* (Labill.) Connor & Edgar/*R. racemosum* (R.Br.) Connor & Edgar var. *racemosum*	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:34; Darbyshire et al. 2010:670; Faccenda 2025b:121
Rytidosperma semiannulare (Labill.) Connor & Edgar, in part	*Rytidosperma biannulare* (Zotov) Connor & Edgar/*R. gracile* (Hook.f.) Connor & Edgar	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:34; Darbyshire et al. 2010:665; Faccenda 2025b:121
Sagina hawaiensis Pax	*Sagina maxima* A.Gray	Dicot	Caryophyllaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:506; POWO 2025; Iamonico 2025:377
Sagina subulata (Sw.) C.Presl (illegitimate name)	*Sagina alexandrae* Iamonico (not found in Hawai'i)	Dicot	Caryophyllaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:506; POWO 2025; Iamonico 2025:377
Salsola kali sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non L.	*Salsola tragus* L.	Dicot	Amaranthaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:540; Wagner et al. 1997:55
Sambucus mexicana sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non C.Presl ex DC.	*Sambucus canadensis* L.	Dicot	Viburnaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:495; Whittemore 2018/Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:218
Sanchezia speciosa Leonard	*Sanchezia oblonga* Ruiz & Pav.	Dicot	Acanthaceae	Lorence et al. 1995:20; Azevedo & Moraes 2021:4
Sansevieria trifasciata Prain	*Dracaena trifasciata* (Prain) Mabb.	Monocot	Asparagaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1347; Lu & Morden 2014:98/Mabberley 2017:1101
Santalum freycinetianum Gaudich. var. *freycinetianum*	*Santalum freycinetianum* Gaudich.	Dicot	Santalaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1221; Harbaugh et al. 2010:833
Santalum freycinetianum Gaudich. var. *lanaiense* Rock	*Santalum haleakalae* Hillebr. var. *lanaiense* (Rock) Harbaugh	Dicot	Santalaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1221; Harbaugh et al. 2010:834
Santalum freycinetianum Gaudich. var. *pyrularium* (A.Gray) Stemmerm.	*Santalum pyrularium* A.Gray	Dicot	Santalaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1221; Harbaugh et al. 2010:836
Santalum haleakalae Hillebr.	*Santalum haleakalae* Hillebr. var. *haleakalae*	Dicot	Santalaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1222; Harbaugh et al. 2010:833
Sapindus saponaria L. var. *thurstonii* (Rock) Skottsb.	*Sapindus thurstonii* Rock	Dicot	Sapindaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1229; Franck 2024:50
Sapindus saponaria L., in part	*Sapindus saponaria* L. subsp. *jardinianus* F.Br. ex A.R.Franck	Dicot	Sapindaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1229; Franck 2024:44
Sapindus saponaria L., in part	*Sapindus saponaria* L. subsp. saponaria (cultivated)	Dicot	Sapindaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1229; Franck 2024:44
Sarx kauaiensis H.St.John	*Sicyos cucumerinus* A.Gray	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987y:257 (SPNOV/K); Wagner & Shannon 1999:442

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Sauropus androgynus (L.) Merr.	*Breynia androgyna* (L.) Chakrab. & N.P.Balakr.	Dicot	Phyllanthaceae	Frohlich & Lau 2008:5; van Welzen et al. 2014:91
Scabiosa palaestina L.	*Lomelosia palaestina* (L.) Raf.	Dicot	Caprifoliaceae	Herbst & Wagner 1996:10; Dobignard & Chatelain 2011:394
Scaevola gaudichaudiana Cham. × *S. mollis* Hook. & Arn.	*Scaevola* × *cerasifolia* Skottsb.	Dicot	Goodeniaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:784; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Scaevola sericea Vahl	*Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb.	Dicot	Goodeniaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:788; Green 1991:121/Shannon et al. 1997:801
Schedonnardus paniculatus (Nutt.) Trel.	*Muhlenbergia paniculata* (Nutt.) P.M.Peterson	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1483; Columbus & Smith 2010:66
Schedonorus arundinaceus (Schreb.) Dumort.	*Lolium arundinaceum* (Schreb.) Darbysh.	Monocot	Poaceae	Snow 2008:40; Banfi et al. 2017:709
Schedonorus pratensis sensu Snow (2008), non (Huds.) P.Beauv.	*Lolium arundinaceum* (Schreb.) Darbysh.	Monocot	Poaceae	Snow 2008:40; Banfi et al. 2017:715
Schefflera actinophylla (Endl.) Harms	*Heptapleurum actinophyllum* (Endl.) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett	Dicot	Araliaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:232; Lowry & Plunkett 2020:146
Schefflera arboricola (Hayata) Merr.	*Heptapleurum arboricola* Hayata	Dicot	Araliaceae	Starr et al. 2003:24; Lowry & Plunkett 2020:147
Schefflera elegantissima (Veitch ex Mast.) Lowry & Frodin	*Plerandra elegantissima* (H.J.Veitch ex Mast.) Lowry, G.M.Plunkett & Frodin	Dicot	Araliaceae	Frohlich & Lau 2010:4; Lowry et al. 2013:49
Schefflera heptaphylla (L.) Frodin	*Heptapleurum heptaphyllum* (L.) Y.F.Deng	Dicot	Araliaceae	Frohlich & Lau 2012:28; Lowry & Plunkett 2020:154
Schefflera insularum (Seem.) Harms	*Heptapleurum insularum* Seem.	Dicot	Araliaceae	Frohlich & Lau 2012:29; Lowry & Plunkett 2020:155
Schefflera taiwaniana sensu Daehler & Baker (2006), non (Na*kai*) Kaneh.	*Heptapleurum heptaphyllum* (L.) Y.F.Deng	Dicot	Araliaceae	Daehler & Baker 2006:13; Frohlich & Lau 2012:28; Lowry & Plunkett 2020:154
Schiedea diffusa A.Gray	*Schiedea diffusa* A.Gray subsp. *diffusa*	Dicot	Caryophyllaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:511; Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:103
Schiedea diffusa A.Gray var. *macraei* Sherff	*Schiedea diffusa* A.Gray subsp. *macraei* (Sherff) W.L.Wagner & Weller	Dicot	Caryophyllaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:511; Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:106
Schiedea obatae H.St.John	*Schiedea ligustrina* Cham. & Schltdl.	Dicot	Caryophyllaceae	St. John 1988e:178 (SPNOV/K); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:140
Schiedea perlmanii W.L.Wagner & Weller	*Schiedea kauaiensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Caryophyllaceae	Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:71 (SPNOV/K); Wagner & Weller 2025:115
Schiedea pubescens Hillebr. var. *pubescens*	*Schiedea pubescens* Hillebr.	Dicot	Caryophyllaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:519; Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:99

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Schiedea pubescens Hillebr. var. *purpurascens* Sherff (illegitimate name)	*Schiedea pentandra* W.L.Wagner & E.M.Harris	Dicot	Caryophyllaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:519; Wagner & Harris 2000:159
Schiedea spergulina A.Gray var. *leiopoda* Sherff	*Schiedea spergulina* A.Gray	Dicot	Caryophyllaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:520; Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:127
Schiedea spergulina A.Gray var. *spergulina*	*Schiedea spergulina* A.Gray	Dicot	Caryophyllaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:520; Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:127
Schiedea wichmanii H.St.John	*Schiedea kauaiensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Caryophyllaceae	St. John 1988e:178 (SPNOV/K); Wagner, Weller & Sakai 2005:74; Wagner & Weller 2025:115
Schinus molle sensu auct., non L.	*Schinus areira* L.	Dicot	Anacardiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:198; Zapater et al. 2018/Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:153
Schinus terebinthifolius Raddi (spelling change)	*Schinus terebinthifolia* Raddi	Dicot	Anacardiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:198; Zona 2015
Schizachyrium condensatum sensu Lorence et al. (1995) et Herbst et al. (2004), in part, non (Kunth) Nees	*Anatherum tenuispatheum* (Nash) Sorrie & Weakley	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:18; Snow & Lau 2010:47; Faccenda 2022:43; Weakley et al. 2024:53
Schizachyrium condensatum sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (Kunth) Nees	*Schizachyrium microstachyum* (Desv.) Roseng., B.R. Arrill. & Izag.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1590; Faccenda 2023c:135
Schizachyrium scoparium sensu Lorence et al. (1995), in part, non (Michx.) Nash	*Anatherum bicorne* (L.) P.Beauv.	Monocot	Poaceae	Lorence et al. 1995:47; Snow & Lau 2010:46; Vorontsova et al. 2023:12
Schizachyrium scoparium sensu Lorence et al. (1995), non (Michx.) Nash	*Schizachyrium sanguineum* (Retz.) Alston	Monocot	Poaceae	Lorence et al. 1995:47; Faccenda 2023c:136
Schizaea robusta Baker	*Microschizaea robusta* (Baker) C.F.Reed	Pteridophyte	Schizaeaceae	Palmer 2003:241; Ke et al. 2022/Palmer & Thomas in press
Schizaea skottsbergii Selling var. *mauiensis* Selling	*Microschizaea skottsbergii* (Selling) C.F.Reed var. *mauiensis* (Selling) C.F.Reed	Pteridophyte	Schizaeaceae	Selling 1944:73; Reed 1947:135/Palmer & Thomas in press
Schizaea skottsbergii Selling var. *skottsbergii*	*Microschizaea skottsbergii* (Selling) C.F.Reed var. *skottsbergii*	Pteridophyte	Schizaeaceae	Selling 1944:73; Reed 1947:135/Palmer & Thomas in press
Schoenoplectiella mucronata sensu Strong & Wagner (1997), non (L.) J.Jung & H.K.Choi	*Schoenoplectiella triangulata* (Roxb.) J.Jung & H.K.Choi	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Strong & Wagner 1997:47; Jung & Choi 2010:230; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:173
Schoenoplectus juncoides (Roxb.) Palla	*Schoenoplectiella juncoides* (Roxb.) Lye	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1431; Lye 2003:25/Wagner et al. 2012:82
Schoenoplectus lacustris (L.) Palla subsp. *validus* (Vahl) T.Koyama	*Schoenoplectus tabernaemontani* (C.C.Gmel.) Palla	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1432; Smith 1995:98/Kennedy et al. 2010:21

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Schoenoplectus mucronatus sensu Jung & Choi (2010), non (L.) Palla	*Schoenoplectiella triangulata* (Roxb.) J.Jung & H.K.Choi	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Jung & Choi 2010:230; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:173
Scleria testacea sensu Oppenheimer (2008), non Nees	*Scleria gaertneri* Raddi	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Oppenheimer 2008:27; Faccenda 2023b:81
Sechium edule (Jacq.) Sw.	*Sicyos edulis* Jacq.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:572; Sebastian et al. 2012; Renner & Pandy 2013:85
Selaginella laxa sensu Ranker et al. (2019), non Spring	*Selaginella* sp.	Pteridophyte	Selaginellaceae	Gardner 1997:278/Ranker et al. 2019:56; Palmer & Thomas in press
Selaginoides deflexa (Brack.) Li Bing Zhang & X.M.Zhou	*Selaginella deflexa* Brack.	Pteridophyte	Selaginellaceae	Palmer 2003:275; Zhou & Zhang 2023:645 (Syn. *Selaginella deflexa* = *Selaginoides deflexa*; not followed)
Selenicereus costaricensis sensu Lorence et al. (1995), non (F.A.C.Weber) S.Arias & N.Korotkova ex Hammel	*Selenicereus triangularis* (L.) D.R.Hunt	Dicot	Cactaceae	Korotkova et al. 2017:25; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:165; POWO 2025
Selenicereus grandiflorus sensu Lorence et al. (1995), non (L.) Britton & Rose	*Selenicereus pteranthus* (Link ex A.Dietr.) Britton & Rose f. *macdonaldeae* (Hook.) Ralf Bauer	Dicot	Cactaceae	Lorence et al. 1995:28; Herbst & Wagner 1999:16
Selenicereus macdonaldiae (Hook.) Britton & Rose	*Selenicereus pteranthus* (Link ex A.Dietr.) Britton & Rose f. *macdonaldeae* (Hook.) Ralf Bauer	Dicot	Cactaceae	Herbst & Wagner 1999:16; Korotkova et al. 2017:28
Selenicereus trigonus (Haw.) S.Arias & N.Korotkova	*Selenicereus triangularis* (L.) D.R.Hunt	Dicot	Cactaceae	Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:165; POWO 2025
Senecio confusus Britten	*Pseudogynoxys chenopodioides* (Kunth) Cabrera	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:355; Staples & Herbst 2005:163
Senecio mikanioides Otto ex Walp.	*Delairea odorata* Lem.	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:356; Jeffrey 1986:933/Herbst & Wagner 1999:14
Senna pendula (Humb. & Bonpl. ex Willd.) H.S.Irwin & Barneby var. *advena* (Willd. ex Vogel) H.S.Irwin & Barneby	*Senna pendula* (Humb. & Bonpl. ex Willd.) H.S.Irwin & Barneby var. *indecora* (Kunth) Luckow	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:701; Luckow 1996:229
Senna surattensis (Burm.f.) H.S.Irwin & Barneby subsp. *retusa* (Vogel) Randell	*Senna gaudichaudii* (Hook. & Arn.) H.S.Irwin & Barneby	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:699; Randell 1989:198/Staples & Herbst 2005:326; POWO 2025
Sesamum orientale L.	*Sesamum indicum* L.	Dicot	Pedaliaceae	Oppenheimer & Pezzillo 2024:67; Zhang & Hartmann 1998:226
Sesuvium verrucosum Raf.	*Sesuvium revolutifolium* Ortega	Dicot	Aizoaceae	Frohlich & Lau 2012:27; Sukhorukov et al. 2021:667
Setaria distans (Trin.) Veldkamp	*Setaria flavida* (Retz.) Veldkamp	Monocot	Poaceae	Faccenda 2022:84; Morrone et al. 2014:49

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Setaria gracilis Kunth	*Setaria parviflora* (Poir.) Kerguélen	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1592; Herbst & Clayton 1998:35
Setaria verticillata sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (L.) P.Beauv.	*Setaria adhaerens* (Forssk.) Chiov.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1593; Faccenda 2023c:138
Sherardia arvensis sensu Oppenheimer (2008), non L.	*Galium aparine* L.	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Oppenheimer 2008:34; Frohlich & Lau 2012:45
Sicyocarya atrimaculata H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:51 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner & Shannon 1999:446
Sicyocarya beccifer H.St.John	*Sicyos macrophyllus* A.Gray	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:51 (SPNOV/H); Wagner & Shannon 1999:444
Sicyocarya cruralis H.St.John (not validly published)	*Sicyos macrophyllus* A.Gray	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:51 (SPNOV/H); Wagner & Shannon 1999:446
Sicyocarya hawaiiensis H.St.John (not validly published)	*Sicyos macrophyllus* A.Gray	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:51 (SPNOV/H); Wagner & Shannon 1999:446
Sicyocarya kaalaensis H.St.John	*Sicyos lanceoloideus* (H.St.John) W.L.Wagner & D.R.Herbst	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:51 (SPNOV/O); Wagner & Shannon 1999:444
Sicyocarya kaenaensis H.St.John	*Sicyos waimanaloensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:51 (SPNOV/O); Wagner & Shannon 1999:446
Sicyocarya kalalauensis H.St.John	*Sicyos lanceoloideus* (H.St.John) W.L.Wagner & D.R.Herbst	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:52 (SPNOV/K); Wagner & Shannon 1999:444
Sicyocarya kauaiensis H.St.John	*Sicyos lanceoloideus* (H.St.John) W.L.Wagner & D.R.Herbst	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:52 (SPNOV/K); Wagner & Shannon 1999:444
Sicyocarya kilaueaensis H.St.John	*Sicyos macrophyllus* A.Gray	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:52 (SPNOV/H); Wagner & Shannon 1999:444
Sicyocarya kipahuluensis H.St.John	*Sicyos macrophyllus* A.Gray	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:52 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner & Shannon 1999:444
Sicyocarya kokocrateris H.St.John	*Sicyos waimanaloensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:52 (SPNOV/O); Wagner & Shannon 1999:446
Sicyocarya konaensis H.St.John	*Sicyos macrophyllus* A.Gray	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:52 (SPNOV/H); Wagner & Shannon 1999:444
Sicyocarya lanceoloidea H.St.John	*Sicyos lanceoloideus* (H.St.John) W.L.Wagner & D.R.Herbst	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:52 (SPNOV/K); Wagner & Shannon 1999:444
Sicyocarya lebishopii H.St.John	*Sicyos herbstii* (H.St.John) I.Telford	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:53 (SPNOV/K); Wagner & Shannon 1999:443
Sicyocarya mauiensis H.St.John	*Sicyos cucumerinus* A.Gray	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:53 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner & Shannon 1999:442
Sicyocarya molokaiensis H.St.John	*Sicyos cucumerinus* A.Gray	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:53 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner & Shannon 1999:443
Sicyocarya obatae H.St.John	*Sicyos lanceoloideus* (H.St.John) W.L.Wagner & D.R.Herbst	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:53 (SPNOV/O); Wagner & Shannon 1999:444

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Sicyocarya paucifrugalis H.St.John	*Sicyos waimanaloensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:53 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner & Shannon 1999:446
Sicyocarya protrusa H.St.John	*Sicyos waimanaloensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:54 (SPNOV/L); Wagner & Shannon 1999:446
Sicyocarya puberula H.St.John	*Sicyos macrophyllus* A.Gray	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:54 (SPNOV/H); Wagner & Shannon 1999:444
Sicyocarya rockii H.St.John	*Sicyos macrophyllus* A.Gray	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:54 (SPNOV/H); Wagner & Shannon 1999:444
Sicyocarya rostrata H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:54 (SPNOV/K); Wagner & Shannon 1999:446
Sicyocarya saltuaria H.St.John	*Sicyos cucumerinus* A.Gray	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:54 (SPNOV/H); Wagner & Shannon 1999:443
Sicyocarya umbellata H.St.John	*Sicyos cucumerinus* A.Gray	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987w:54 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner & Shannon 1999:443
Sicyos alba (H.St.John) I.Telford (spelling change)	*Sicyos albus* (H.St.John) I.Telford	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:574; Wagner et al. 2012:30
Sicyos erostratus H.St.John	*Sicyos erostratus* H.St.John	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:187 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner & Shannon 1999:443
Sicyos erostratus H.St.John var. *herbstii* H.St.John	*Sicyos erostratus* H.St.John	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:187 (VARNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 1990:575/Wagner & Shannon 1999:443
Sicyos erostratus H.St.John var. *kealiaensis* H.St.John (not validly published)	*Sicyos erostratus* H.St.John	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:187 (VARNOV/O); Wagner et al. 1990:575/Wagner & Shannon 1999:443
Sicyos erostratus H.St.John var. *paucipilosus* H.St.John	*Sicyos erostratus* H.St.John	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:187 (VARNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 1990:575/Wagner & Shannon 1999:443
Sicyos hillebrandii H.St.John var. *anunu* H.St.John	*Sicyos anunu* (H.St.John) I.Telford	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:187 (VARNOV/H); Wagner et al. 1990:575/Wagner & Shannon 1999:442
Sicyos hillebrandii H.St.John var. *douglasii* H.St.John	*Sicyos anunu* (H.St.John) I.Telford	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:187 (VARNOV/H); Wagner et al. 1990:575/Wagner & Shannon 1999:442
Sicyos hillebrandii H.St.John var. *lanaiensis* H.St.John	*Sicyos anunu* (H.St.John) I.Telford	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:188 (VARNOV/L); Wagner et al. 1990:575/Wagner & Shannon 1999:442
Sicyos microcarpus H.Mann subsp. *lanaiensis* H.St.John var. *kealiae*nsis H.St.John (not validly published)	*Sicyos erostratus* H.St.John	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:187 (VARNOV/O); Wagner et al. 1990:575/Wagner & Shannon 1999:443
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *kanepuuensis* H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:189 (SUBSPNOV/L); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:445
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *lanaiensis* H.St.John var. *kamoaensis* H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:189 (VARNOV/L); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:445

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *lanaiensis* H.St.John var. *kealiae*nsis H.St.John (invalidly published name)	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:189 (VARNOV/O); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:446
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *lanaiensis* H.St.John var. *koeleensis* H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:190 (VARNOV/L); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:445
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *lanaiensis* H.St.John var. *lanaiensis*	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:189 (SUBSP&VARNOV/L); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:445
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *lanaiensis* H.St.John var. *oniniensis* H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:190 (VARNOV/L); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:446
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *lanaiensis* H.St.John var. *trilobata* H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:190 (VARNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:446
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *laysanensis* (H.St.John) H.St.John var. *ewaensis* H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:190 (VARNOV/O); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:445
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *laysanensis* (H.St.John) H.St.John var. *haleakalaensis* H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:191 (VARNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:445
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *laysanensis* (H.St.John) H.St.John var. *kauensis* H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:191 (VARNOV/H); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:445
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *laysanensis* (H.St.John) H.St.John var. *koloaensis* H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:191 (VARNOV/K); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:445
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *laysanensis* (H.St.John) H.St.John var. *laysanensis*	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:190 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:445
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *laysanensis* (H.St.John) H.St.John var. *meeboldii* H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:191 (VARNOV/H); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:446
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *laysanensis* (H.St.John) H.St.John var. *obovoideis* H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:191 (VARNOV/M); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:446

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *microcarpus* var. *forbesii* H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:188 (VARNOV/M); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:445
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *microcarpus* var. *kalaupapaensis* H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:188 (VARNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:445
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *microcarpus* var. *kilaueaensis* H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:188 (VARNOV/H); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:445
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *microcarpus* var. *paneensis* H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:188 (VARNOV/O); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:446
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *microcarpus* var. *pohakeaensis* H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:188 (VARNOV/M); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:446
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *microcarpus* var. *woolfordii* H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:189 (VARNOV/O); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:446
Sicyos microcarpus Sessé & Moc. subsp. *puberulus* H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:191 (SUBSPNOV/O); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:446
Sicyos niger H.St.John	*Sicyos pachycarpus* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	St. John 1987g:192 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 1990:579/Wagner & Shannon 1999:446
Sicyos sp. A	*Sicyos lanceoloideus* (H.St.John) W.L.Wagner & D.R.Herbst	Dicot	Cucurbitaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:581; Wagner & Shannon 1999:444
Sida acuta Burm.f. subsp. *carpinifolia* (L.f.) Borss.Waalk.	*Sida planicaulis* Cav.	Dicot	Malvaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:897; Fryxell & Hill 2015
Sidastrum paniculatum sensu Oppenheimer (2011), non (L.) Fryxell	*Sidastrum micranthum* (A.St.-Hil.) Fryxell	Dicot	Malvaceae	Oppenheimer 2011:8; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:194
Silene armeria L.	*Atocion armeria* (L.) Raf.	Dicot	Caryophyllaceae	Starr & Starr 2012:88; Frajman et al. 2013:199
Sinapis arvensis L.	*Mutarda arvensis* (L.) D.A.German	Dicot	Brassicaceae	Herbarium Pacificum Staff 1998:9; German 2022:56
Sisymbrium officinale (L.) Scop. var. *leiocarpum* DC.	*Sisymbrium officinale* (L.) Scop.	Dicot	Brassicaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:413; Al-Shehbaz 2010:670
Sisymbrium officinale (L.) Scop. var. *officinale*	*Sisymbrium officinale* (L.) Scop.	Dicot	Brassicaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:413; Al-Shehbaz 2010:670
Sisyrinchium exile E.P.Bicknell	*Sisyrinchium micranthum* Cav.	Monocot	Iridaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1447; Weakley et al. 2023
Sisyrinchium rosulatum E.P.Bicknell	*Sisyrinchium micranthum* Cav.	Monocot	Iridaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1447; Weakley et al. 2023
Solanum abollatum H.St.John	*Solanum incompletum* Dunal	Dicot	Solanaceae	St. John 1988b:169/St. John 1988h:5 (SPNOV/L); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Solanum angustior H.St.John	*Solanum sandwicense* Hook & Arn.	Dicot	Solanaceae	St. John 1988b:169/St. John 1988h:5 (SPNOV/K); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:216
Solanum fauriei H.Lév.	*Solanum opacum* A.Braun & C.D.Bouché	Dicot	Solanaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1268; Särkinen et al. 2018:112
Solanum forbesii H.St.John	*Solanum incompletum* Dunal	Dicot	Solanaceae	St. John 1988b:169/St. John 1988h:6 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Solanum globosum H.St.John	*Solanum incompletum* Dunal	Dicot	Solanaceae	St. John 1988b:169/St. John 1988h:7 (SPNOV/L); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Solanum hillebrandii H.St.John	*Solanum incompletum* Dunal	Dicot	Solanaceae	St. John 1969:352; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:214
Solanum honopuense H.St.John	*Solanum sandwicense* Hook. & Arn.	Dicot	Solanaceae	St. John 1988b:170/St. John 1988h:9 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Solanum lanaiense H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Solanaceae	St. John 1988b:170/St. John 1988h:12 (SPNOV/L)
Solanum lycopersicum L. var. *cerasiforme* (Dunal) D.M.Spooner, G.J.Anderson & R.K.Jansen	*Solanum lycopersicum* L.	Dicot	Solanaceae	Wagner et al. 1997:62; Peralta et al. 2008:133
Solanum lydgatei H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Solanaceae	St. John 1988b:170/St. John 1988h:13 (SPNOV/H)
Solanum macdanielsii H.St.John	*Solanum viride* G.Forst. ex Biehler	Dicot	Solanaceae	St. John 1988b:170/St. John 1988h:14 (SPNOV/K); BISH type annotated by D.E.Symon, 26 Nov 1985
Solanum nelsonii Dunal var. *acuminatum* F.Br.	*Solanum caumii* (F.Br.) D.H.R.McClell.	Dicot	Solanaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1273; McClelland et al. 2020:11
Solanum nelsonii Dunal var. *caumii* F.Br.	*Solanum caumii* (F.Br.) D.H.R.McClell.	Dicot	Solanaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1273; McClelland et al. 2020:11
Solanum nelsonii Dunal var. *vadosum* H.St.John	BISH type not yet annotated	Dicot	Solanaceae	St. John 1988b:170/St. John 1988h:18 (VARNOV/H)
Solanum nesophilum H.St.John	*Solanum incompletum* Dunal	Dicot	Solanaceae	St. John 1988b:170/St. John 1988h:18 (SPNOV/M); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:214
Solanum nigrescens sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non M.Martens & Galeotti	*Solanum* sp.	Dicot	Solanaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1274; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:215
Solanum nigrum L. var. *nihoense* F.Br.	*Solanum opacum* A.Braun & C.D.Bouché	Dicot	Solanaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1268; Särkinen et al. 2018:112
Solanum nodiflorum Jacq. var. *fauriei* (H.Lév.) O.Deg. & I.Deg.	*Solanum opacum* A.Braun & C.D.Bouché	Dicot	Solanaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1268; Särkinen et al. 2018:112
Solanum popolo H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Solanaceae	St. John 1988b:171/St. John 1988h:19 (SPNOV/L)
Solanum pubinervosum H.St.John	*Solanum incompletum* Dunal	Dicot	Solanaceae	St. John 1988b:171/St. John 1988h:21 (SPNOV/L); Wagner et al. 2023– (treated as *S. sandwicense*; accessed Jun 2025); Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:214

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Solanum semilobatum H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Solanaceae	St. John 1988b:171/St. John 1988h:23 (SPNOV/M)
Solanum tonsum H.St.John	*Solanum incompletum* Dunal	Dicot	Solanaceae	St. John 1988b:171/St. John 1988h:24 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Solenostemon scutellarioides (L.) Codd	*Coleus scutellarioides* (L.) Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Wagner & Herbst 1999:1883; Grayer et al. 2010/Wagner et al. 2012:48; Paton et al. 2019:93
Solidago canadensis L. var. *scabra* (Muhl. ex Willd.) Torr. & A.Gray	*Solidago altissima* L. var. *altissima*	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:357; Semple & Cook 2006:153
Sorghum arundinaceum sensu Snow & Lau (2010), non (Desv.) Stapf	*Sorghum bicolor* (L.) Moench nothosubsp. *drummondii* (Nees ex Steud.) de Wet ex Davidse	Monocot	Poaceae	Snow & Lau 2010:56; Faccenda 2023c:141; Faccenda 2025b:124
Sorghum × *drummondii* (Nees ex Steud.) Millsp. & Chase	*Sorghum bicolor* (L.) Moench nothosubsp. *drummondii* (Nees ex Steud.) de Wet ex Davidse	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:35; Faccenda 2023c:141; Faccenda 2025b:124
Sorghum halpense (L.) Pers. (spelling change)	*Sorghum halepense* (L.) Pers.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1594; Clayton & Snow 2010:84
Spermacoce assurgens Ruiz & Pav.	*Spermacoce remota* Lam.	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1173; Acevedo-Rodríguez & Strong 2012:847
Spermacoce capitata sensu Wagner et al. (1997), non Ruiz & Pav.	*Spermacoce exilis* (L.O.Williams) C.D.Adams ex W.C.Burger & C.M.Taylor	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1997:61; Lorence & Flynn 2006:4
Spermacoce latifolia Aubl.	*Spermacoce alata* Aubl.	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Lorence et al. 1995:51; Lorence & Faccenda 2024:183
Spermacoce mauritiana Gideon	*Spermacoce exilis* (L.O.Williams) C.D.Adams ex W.C.Burger & C.M.Taylor	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1173; Lorence et al. 1995:51
Spermacoce ovalifolia sensu Lorence et al. (1995), non (M.Martens & Galeotti) Hemsl.	*Spermacoce prostrata* Aubl.	Dicot	Rubiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1173; Oppenheimer 2003:23
Sphaerocionium lanceolatum (Hook. & Arn.) Copel.	*Hymenophyllum lanceolatum* Hook. & Arn.	Pteridophyte	Hymenophyllaceae	Palmer 2003:242; Ebihara et al. 2006:230/Snow et al. 2011:13
Sphaerocionium obtusum (Hook. & Arn.) Copel.	*Hymenophyllum obtusum* Hook. & Arn.	Pteridophyte	Hymenophyllaceae	Palmer 2003:243; Ebihara et al. 2006:230/Snow et al. 2011:13
Sphenomeris chinensis (L.) Maxon	*Odontosoria chinensis* (L.) J.Sm.	Pteridophyte	Lindsaeaceae	Palmer 2003:245; Ranker et al. 2019/Palmer & Thomas in press
Sporobolus diander (Retz.) P.Beauv. (spelling change)	*Sporobolus diandrus* (Retz.) P.Beauv.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1596; Peterson et al. 2001:206
Sporobolus indicus sensu Haw'n botanists, in part, non (L.) R.Br.	*Sporobolus elongatus* R.Br.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1597; Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:49
Sporobolus indicus sensu Haw'n botanists, in part, non (L.) R.Br.	*Sporobolus fertilis* (Steud.) Clayton	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1597; Faccenda, Yorkston & Morden 2024:49

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Sporobolus indicus sensu Wagner et al. (1990) et Warren (1993), in part, non (L.) R.Br.	*Sporobolus africanus* (Poir.) Robyns & Tournay	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1596/ Warren 1993:43; Herbst & Clayton 1998:36
Sporobolus jacquemontii Kunth	Not in Haw'n flora; added in error by Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005–	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Jan 2022); Faccenda 2022:85
Sporobolus piliferus sensu Herbst & Clayton (1998), non (Trin.) Kunth	*Sporobolus pyramidatus* (Lam.) Hitchc.	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:36; Snow & Lau 2010:56; Faccenda 2022:85
Sporobolus pyramidalis sensu Herbst & Clayton (1998), non P.Beauv.	*Sporobolus elongatus* R.Br.	Monocot	Poaceae	Herbst & Clayton 1998:36; Snow 2008:41
Sporobolus pyramidatus sensu Wagner & Herbst (1995), in part, non (Lam.) Hitchc.	*Sporobolus elongatus* R.Br.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner & Herbst 1995:24; Snow 2008:41
Stachys arvensis sensu Wysong et al. (2007), non (L.) L.	*Lamium amplexicaule* L.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Wysong et al. 2007:5; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:189
Stachytarpheta dichotoma (Ruiz & Pav.) Vahl	*Stachytarpheta cayennensis* (Rich.) Vahl	Dicot	Verbenaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1322; Munir 1992:145/Herbst & Wagner 1999:32
Stachytarpheta dichotoma sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (Ruiz & Pav.) Vahl	*Stachytarpheta australis* Moldenke	Dicot	Verbenaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1321; Munir 1992:156/Herbst & Wagner 1999:32
Stachytarpheta urticifolia (Salisb.) Sims	*Stachytarpheta cayennensis* (Rich.) Vahl	Dicot	Verbenaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1322; Munir 1992:145/Herbst & Wagner 1999:32
Stapelia nobilis N.E.Br.	*Stapelia gigantea* N.E.Br.	Dicot	Apocynaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:241; Staples & Herbst 2005:144
Stemmadenia litoralis (Kunth) L.Allorge	*Tabernaemontana litoralis* Kunth	Dicot	Apocynaceae	Lau & Frohlich 2012:7; Simões et al. 2010
Stenogyne acuta H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:159 (SPNOV/H)
Stenogyne adpressa H.St.John (not validly published)	*Phyllostegia ambigua* (A.Gray) Hillebr.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:159 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne adscendens H.St.John	*Stenogyne microphylla* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:159 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne alakaiensis H.St.John	*Stenogyne purpurea* H.Mann	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:159 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne alba H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:159 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne albimontis H.St.John (not validly published)	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:159 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne alternans H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:159 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Stenogyne ambiobtuta H.St.John (not validly published)	*Stenogyne calaminthoides* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:160 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne angularis H.St.John	*Stenogyne macrantha* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:160 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne bracteosa H.St.John	*Stenogyne cranwelliae* Sherff	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:160 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne calaminthoides A.Gray var. *kulaniensis* H.St.John	*Stenogyne calaminthoides* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:160 (VARNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne calvata H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:160 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne ciliata H.St.John	*Stenogyne microphylla* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:160 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne conscandens H.St.John	*Stenogyne microphylla* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:160 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne coriacea H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:160 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne davisae H.St.John	*Stenogyne scrophularioides* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:160 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne decumbens H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:161 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne deltoidea H.St.John	*Stenogyne scrophularioides* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:161 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne diantha H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:161 (SPNOV/H)
Stenogyne douglasii H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:161 (SPNOV/H)
Stenogyne earina H.St.John	*Stenogyne* × *earina* H.St.John	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:161 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by S.G.Weller, 29 Jun 1995; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Stenogyne elliptica H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:161 (SPNOV/H)
Stenogyne elliptilobata H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:161 (SPNOV/H)
Stenogyne flava H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:161 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne forbesii (Sherff) H.St.John	*Stenogyne purpurea* H.Mann	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:162 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne fruticosa H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:162 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne fusca H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:162 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Stenogyne gracilis (Sherff) H.St.John	*Stenogyne scrophularioides* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:162 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne hamakuaensis H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:162 (SPNOV/H)
Stenogyne hawaiiensis H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:162 (SPNOV/H)
Stenogyne hemidasys H.St.John	*Stenogyne microphylla* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:162 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne hiloensis H.St.John	*Stenogyne calaminthoides* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:162 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne hosakae H.St.John	*Stenogyne angustifolia* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:162 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne huluhuluensis H.St.John	*Stenogyne microphylla* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:163 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne humululaensis H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:163 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne integra H.St.John (not validly published)	*Stenogyne sessilis* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:163 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne kaalae var. *obatae* H.St.John (not validly published)	*Stenogyne kaalae* Wawra subsp. *kaalae*	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:163 (VARNOV/O); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne kaalae var. *pearsallii* H.St.John (not validly published)	*Stenogyne kaalae* Wawra subsp. *kaalae*	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:163 (VARNOV/O); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne kaalae Wawra	*Stenogyne kaalae* Wawra subsp. *kaalae*	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:838; Wagner & Weller 1999:449
Stenogyne kamehamehae Wawra f. *albiflora* (Sherff) H.St.John	*Stenogyne kamehamehae* Wawra	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:163 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne kauaiensis H.St.John	*Stenogyne calaminthoides* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:163 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne kilaueae H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:163 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne kipahuluensis H.St.John	*Stenogyne kamehamehae* Wawra	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:163 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne konaensis H.St.John	*Stenogyne macrantha* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:163 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne kukuiensis H.St.John (not validly published)	*Stenogyne sessilis* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:164 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne kulaensis H.St.John (not validly published)	*Stenogyne microphylla* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:164 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne lactea H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:164 (SPNOV/H)
Stenogyne laculata H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:164 (SPNOV/H)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Stenogyne laevis H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:164 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne lanceolata H.St.John	*Stenogyne* × *earina* H.St.John	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:164 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by S.G.Weller, 29 Jun 1995; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Stenogyne latisepala (Sherff) H.St.John	*Stenogyne kaalae* Wawra subsp. *sherffii* (O.Deg.) W.L.Wagner & Weller	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:164 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne lehuensis H.St.John	*Stenogyne sessilis* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:164 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne leptophylla (Sherff) H.St.John	*Stenogyne purpurea* H.Mann	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:164 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne leptophylla (Sherff) H.St.John var. *retrorsa* H.St.John	*Stenogyne purpurea* H.Mann	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:164 (VARNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne linearis H.St.John	*Stenogyne purpurea* H.Mann	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:165 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne longiloba H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:165 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne lutea H.St.John (not validly published)	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:165 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne mamanecola H.St.John	*Stenogyne* × *earina* H.St.John	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:165 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by S.G.Weller, 29 Jun 1995; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Stenogyne meeboldii (Sherff) H.St.John	*Stenogyne angustifolia* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:165 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne microphylla Benth. × *S. rugosa* Benth.	*Stenogyne* × *earina* H.St.John	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:839, 842; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Stenogyne mollissima (Skottsb.) H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:165 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne montana H.St.John	*Stenogyne microphylla* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:165 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne montideae H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:165 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne multiflora H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:165 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne nahukuensis H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:167 (SPNOV/M)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Stenogyne nigra H.St.John	*Stenogyne scrophularioides* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:167 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne novalimontis H.St.John	*Stenogyne scrophularioides* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:167 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne oblonga (Sherff) H.St.John	*Stenogyne rotundifolia* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:167 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne ohiascandens H.St.John	*Stenogyne scrophularioides* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:167 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne olaaensis H.St.John	*Stenogyne scrophularioides* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:167 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne olowaluensis H.St.John	*Stenogyne sessilis* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:167 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne oonoides H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:167 (SPNOV/H)
Stenogyne ovata H.St.John	*Stenogyne scrophularioides* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:167 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne oxyodonta (Sherff) H.St.John	*Stenogyne oxygona* O.Deg. & Sherff	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:166 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne pedunculata H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:166 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne pilosa H.St.John	*Stenogyne macrantha* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:166 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne pubicostata H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:166 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne recta H.St.John	*Stenogyne rotundifolia* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:166 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne remyi (Sherff) H.St.John	*Stenogyne scrophularioides* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:166 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne repens H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:166 (SPNOV/H)
Stenogyne retrorsa H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:166 (SPNOV/M)
Stenogyne rhuakos H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:166 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne rockii H.St.John	*Stenogyne calaminthoides* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:168 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne rotundifolia A.Gray var. *salebrosa* H.St.John	*Stenogyne rotundifolia* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:168 (VARNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne rubra H.St.John	*Stenogyne calaminthoides* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:168 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Stenogyne rugosa Benth. subsp. *subulata* (Sherff) H.St.John var. *imberbis* H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:168 (VARNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne rugosa Benth. subsp. *subulata* (Sherff) H.St.John var. *monticola* H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:168 (VARNOV/H)
Stenogyne rugosa Benth. subsp. *subulata* (Sherff) H.St.John var. *pubens* H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:168 (VARNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne rugosa Benth. subsp. *subulata* (Sherff) H.St.John var. *pubinervis* H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:168 (VARNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne rugosa Benth. subsp. *subulata* (Sherff) H.St.John var. *remota* H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:169 (VARNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne rugosa Benth. subsp. *subulata* (Sherff) H.St.John var. *subulata*	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:168 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Aug 2025)
Stenogyne rugosa Benth. subsp. *subulata* (Sherff) var. *punaensis* H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:169 (VARNOV/H)
Stenogyne semipilosa H.St.John	*Stenogyne* × *earina* H.St.John	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:169 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by S.G.Weller, 29 Jun 1995; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations
Stenogyne septentrionalis H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:169 (SPNOV/H)
Stenogyne serrata H.St.John	*Stenogyne rugosa* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:169 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne serrulata H.St.John	*Stenogyne sessilis* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:169 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne sessilis Benth. var. *hanaulaensis* H.St.John	*Stenogyne sessilis* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:169 (VARNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne sessilis Benth. var. *lanceolata* H.St.John	*Stenogyne sessilis* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:169 (VARNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne sessilis Benth. var. *pilosa* H.St.John	*Stenogyne sessilis* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:169 (SPNOV/H); BISH type annotated by S.G.Weller, 29 Jun 1995
Stenogyne sessilis Benth. var. *wailukuensis* H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:170 (VARNOV/M)

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Stenogyne sherffii O.Deg.	*Stenogyne kaalae* Wawra subsp. *sherffii* (O.Deg.) W.L.Wagner & Weller	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:838; Wagner & Weller 1999:449
Stenogyne subsessilis H.St.John	*Stenogyne calycosa* Sherff	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:170 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne teres H.St.John (not validly published)	*Stenogyne calaminthoides* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:170 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne triangularis H.St.John	BISH type not yet annotated	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:170 (SPNOV/M)
Stenogyne villosa H.St.John	*Stenogyne macrantha* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:170 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne viridialba H.St.John	*Stenogyne scrophularioides* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:170 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne volanica H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:170 (SPNOV/H)
Stenogyne waimeana (Sherff) H.St.John	*Stenogyne calaminthoides* A.Gray	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:170 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne warshaueri H.St.John	*Stenogyne scrophularioides* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:170 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stenogyne wilkesii (Sherff) H.St.John	*Stenogyne sessilis* Benth.	Dicot	Lamiaceae	St. John 1987c:171 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Stipa cernua Stebbins & Love	*Nassella cernua* (Stebbins & Love) Barkworth	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1599; Barkworth 1990:609/Snow 2008:39
Streblus pendulinus (Endl.) F.Muell.	*Paratrophis pendulina* (Endl.) E.M.Gardner	Dicot	Moraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:927; Gardner et al. 2021:975
Stylosanthes fruticosa sensu Wagner et al. (1990), non (Retz.) Alston	*Stylosanthes scabra* Vogel	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:708; Herbst et al. 2004:7
Stylosanthes guianensis (Aubl.) Sw. var. *intermedia* (Vogel) Hassl.	*Stylosanthes montevidensis* Vogel	Dicot	Fabaceae	Herbst et al. 2004:7, 8; POWO 2025
Styphelia tameiameiae (Cham. & Schltdl.) F.Muell.	*Leptecophylla tameiameiae* (Cham. & Schltdl.) C.M.Weiller	Dicot	Ericaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:590; Weiller 1999/Staples et al. 2003:11
Symphyotrichum squamatum sensu Nesom (1994), non (Spreng.) Nesom	*Symphyotrichum expansum* (Poepp. ex Spreng.) G.L.Nesom	Dicot	Asteraceae	Nesom 1994:292; Sundberg 2004:907; Nesom 2005:2133
Symphyotrichum subulatum (Michx.) Nesom var. *parviflorum* (Nees) Sundberg	*Symphyotrichum expansum* (Poepp. ex Spreng.) G.L.Nesom	Dicot	Asteraceae	Sundberg 2004:907; Nesom 2005:2133
Synadenium grantii Hook.f.	*Euphorbia umbellata* (Pax) Bruyns	Dicot	Euphorbiaceae	Lau & Frohlich 2013:14; Bruyns et al. 2006:414; Bruyns 2007:5
Syzygium sandwicensis (A.Gray) Nied. (spelling change)	*Syzygium sandwicense* (A.Gray) Müll.Berol.	Dicot	Myrtaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:976; Wagner et al. 2012:55

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Tagetes patula L.	*Tagetes erecta* L.	Dicot	Asteraceae	Parker & Parsons 2016:18; Chen & Hind 2011:854–855
Talinum triangulare (Jacq.) Willd.	*Talinum fruticosum* (L.) Juss.	Dicot	Talinaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1076; Wagner & Herbst 1995:25
Taraxacum laevigatum (Willd.) DC.	*Taraxacum erythrospermum* Andrz. ex Besser	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:361; Kral et al. 2011:21
Tarenaya spinosa (Jacq.) Raf.	*Cleome spinosa* Jacq.	Dicot	Cleomaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:494; Soares Neto et al. 2022:298 (not followed)
Tecoma capensis (Thunb.) Lindl.	*Tecomaria capensis* (Thunb.) Spach	Dicot	Bignoniaceae	Staples & Herbst 2005:189; Ragsac et al. 2022
Tetragonia tetragonioides (Pall.) Kuntze (spelling change)	*Tetragonia tetragonoides* (Pall.) Kuntze	Dicot	Aizoaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:178; McNeill et al. 2012:131
Tetramolopium arenarium (A.Gray) Hillebr. subsp. *arenarium* var. *arenarium*	*Tetramolopium arenarium* (A.Gray) Hillebr. subsp. *arenarium*	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:363; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Oct 2022)
Tetramolopium arenarium (A.Gray) Hillebr. subsp. *arenarium* var. *confertum* Sherff	*Tetramolopium arenarium* (A.Gray) Hillebr. subsp. *arenarium*	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:363; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Oct 2022)
Tetramolopium consanguineum (A.Gray) Hillebr. subsp. *leptophyllum* (Sherff) Lowrey var. *kauense* Lowrey	*Tetramolopium consanguineum* (A.Gray) Hillebr. subsp. *leptophyllum* (Sherff) Lowrey	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:364; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Oct 2022)
Tetramolopium consanguineum (A.Gray) Hillebr. subsp. *leptophyllum* (Sherff) Lowrey var. *leptophyllum*	*Tetramolopium consanguineum* (A.Gray) Hillebr. subsp. *leptophyllum* (Sherff) Lowrey	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:364; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Oct 2022)
Tetramolopium humile (A.Gray) Hillebr. subsp. *humile* var. *sublaeve* Sherff	*Tetramolopium humile* (A.Gray) Hillebr. subsp. *humile*	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:367; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Oct 2022)
Tetraplasandra bisattenuata Sherff	*Polyscias bisattenuata* (Sherff) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett	Dicot	Araliaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:235; Lowry & Plunkett 2010:73/Wagner et al. 2012:7
Tetraplasandra flynnii Lowry & K.R.Wood	*Polyscias flynnii* (Lowry & K.R.Wood) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett	Dicot	Araliaceae	Lowry & Wood 2000:40; Lowry & Plunkett 2010:74
Tetraplasandra gymnocarpa (Hillebr.) Sherff	*Polyscias gymnocarpa* (Hillebr.) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett	Dicot	Araliaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:234; Lowry & Plunkett 2010:74
Tetraplasandra hawaiensis A.Gray	*Polyscias hawaiensis* (A.Gray) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett	Dicot	Araliaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:234; Lowry & Plunkett 2010:74
Tetraplasandra kavaiensis (H.Mann) Sherff	*Polyscias kavaiensis* (H.Mann) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett	Dicot	Araliaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:235; Lowry & Plunkett 2010:74
Tetraplasandra lydgatei (Hillebr.) Harms	*Polyscias lydgatei* (Hillebr.) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett	Dicot	Araliaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:235; Lowry & Plunkett 2010:74

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Tetraplasandra oahuensis (A.Gray) Harms	*Polyscias oahuensis* (A.Gray) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett	Dicot	Araliaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:235; Lowry & Plunkett 2010:74
Tetraplasandra waialealae Rock	*Polyscias waialealae* (Rock) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett	Dicot	Araliaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:236; Lowry & Plunkett 2010:75
Tetraplasandra waimeae Wawra	*Polyscias waimeae* (Wawra) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett	Dicot	Araliaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:236; Lowry & Plunkett 2010:75
Tetrastigma voinieranum (H.F.Bon ex Sallier) Pierre ex Gagnep. (spelling change)	*Tetrastigma voinierianum* (H.F.Bon ex Sallier) Pierre ex Gagnep.	Dicot	Vitaceae	Staples & Herbst 2005:573; IPNI 2025 (accessed Mar 2025)
Tetrazygia bicolor (Mill.) Cogn.	*Miconia bicolor* (Mill.) Triana	Dicot	Melastomataceae	Wagner et al. 1990:913; Judd et al. 2014:465
Thelypteris globulifera (Brack.) C.F.Reed	*Amauropelta globulifera* (Brack.) Holttum	Pteridophyte	Thelypteridaceae	Palmer 2003:47; Snow et al. 2011:15; Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group 2016:584/Fawcett & Smith 2021:26
Thelypteris × *palmeri* W.H.Wagner	× *Christelliopsis palmeri* (W.H.Wagner) Miles K.Thomas	Pteridophyte	Thelypteridaceae	Snow et al. 2011:15; Thomas & Gallaher 2023:215
Thevetia peruviana (Pers.) K.Schum.	*Cascabela thevetia* (L.) Lippold	Dicot	Apocynaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:215; Wagner & Herbst 1999:1858; Alvarado-Cardenas & Ochoterena 2007:320
Thysanolaena maxima (Roxb.) Kuntze	*Thysanolaena latifolia* (Roxb ex Hornem.) Honda	Monocot	Poaceae	Staples & Herbst 2005:742; Snow & Lau 2010:56
Tibouchina granulosa (Desr.) Cogn.	*Pleroma granulosum* (Desr.) D.Don	Dicot	Melastomataceae	Wagner et al. 1990:915; Guimaraes et al. 2019:981
Tibouchina herbacea (DC.) Cogn.	*Chaetogastra herbacea* (DC.) P.J.F.Guim. & Michelang.	Dicot	Melastomataceae	Wagner et al. 1990:915; Guimaraes et al. 2019:962
Tibouchina longifolia (Vahl) Baill.	*Chaetogastra longifolia* (Vahl) DC.	Dicot	Melastomataceae	Wagner et al. 1990:916; Guimaraes et al. 2019:964
Tibouchina urvilleana (DC.) Cogn. var. *urvilleana*	*Pleroma urvilleanum* (DC.) P.J.F.Guim. & Michelang.	Dicot	Melastomataceae	Wagner et al. 1990:916; Guimaraes et al. 2019:971
Toona ciliata M.Roem. var. *australis* (F.Muell.) Bahadur	*Toona ciliata* M.Roem.	Dicot	Meliaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:920; Herbst & Wagner 1999:24
Torenia glabra Osbeck	*Torenia asiatica* L.	Dicot	Linderniaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1246; Staples et al. 2002:16; Fischer et al. 2013:220
Torulinium odoratum (L.) S.Hooper subsp. *auriculatum* (Nees & Meyen ex Kunth) T.Koyama	*Cyperus prescottianus* Hook. & Arn.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1434; Tucker 1994:180/Herbst & Wagner 1999:20/Wagner & Herbst 1999:1901; Wagner, Herbst, et al. 2005– (accessed Oct 2022)
Touchardia christensenii H.St.John	*Touchardia latifolia* Gaudich.	Dicot	Urticaceae	St. John 1987e:183 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 1990:1310
Touchardia glabra H.St.John	*Touchardia latifolia* Gaudich.	Dicot	Urticaceae	St. John 1987e:183 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 1990:1310
Touchardia haupuensis H.St.John	*Touchardia latifolia* Gaudich.	Dicot	Urticaceae	St. John 1987e:183 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 1990:1310

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Touchardia iaoensis H.St.John	*Touchardia latifolia* Gaudich.	Dicot	Urticaceae	St. John 1987e:183 (SPNOV/M); Wagner et al. 1990:1310
Touchardia konaensis H.St.John	*Touchardia latifolia* Gaudich.	Dicot	Urticaceae	St. John 1987e:183 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 1990:1310
Touchardia lanaiensis H.St.John	*Touchardia latifolia* Gaudich.	Dicot	Urticaceae	St. John 1987e:183 (SPNOV/L); Wagner et al. 1990:1310
Touchardia molokaiensis H.St.John	*Touchardia latifolia* Gaudich.	Dicot	Urticaceae	St. John 1987e:184 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 1990:1310
Touchardia nana H.St.John	*Touchardia latifolia* Gaudich.	Dicot	Urticaceae	St. John 1987e:184 (SPNOV/EM); Wagner et al. 1990:1310
Touchardia napaliensis H.St.John	*Touchardia latifolia* Gaudich.	Dicot	Urticaceae	St. John 1987e:184 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 1990:1310
Touchardia oahuensis T.Wells & A.K.Monro (illegitimate name)	*Touchardia sandwicensis* (Wedd.) Magnacca	Dicot	Urticaceae	Wells et al. 2021:13; Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:243
Touchardia occidentalis H.St.John	*Touchardia latifolia* Gaudich.	Dicot	Urticaceae	St. John 1987e:184 (SPNOV/WM); Wagner et al. 1990:1310
Touchardia wailauensis H.St.John	*Touchardia latifolia* Gaudich.	Dicot	Urticaceae	St. John 1987e:184 (SPNOV/Mo); Wagner et al. 1990:1310
Touchardia wainihaensis H.St.John	*Touchardia latifolia* Gaudich.	Dicot	Urticaceae	St. John 1987e:184 (SPNOV/K); Wagner et al. 1990:1310
Tournefortia argentea L.f.	*Heliotropium arboreum* (Blanco) Mabb.	Dicot	Heliotropiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:398; Craven 2005:379; Mabberley 2017:1101
Tradescantia geniculata Jacq.	*Gibasis geniculata* (Jacq.) Rohweder	Monocot	Commelinaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1376; POWO 2025
Trema orientalis (L.) Blume (spelling change)	*Trema orientale* (L.) Blume	Dicot	Cannabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1296; Staples & Herbst 2005:551
Trematolobelia lustrialis H.St.John	*Trematolobelia wimmeri* O.Deg. & I.Deg.	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:486; Lammers 2009:140
Trematolobelia macrostachys (Hook. & Arn.) Zahlbr. var. *kaalae* (O.Deg.) E.Wimm.	*Trematolobelia kaalae* (O.Deg.) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:486; Lammers 2009:134
Trembleya phlogiformis DC. var. *parvifolia* Cogn.	*Microlicia phlogiformis* (DC.) Versiane & R.Romero	Dicot	Melastomataceae	Wagner et al. 1990:917; Versiane et al. 2021:54/POWO 2025
Trifolium hybridum L. var. *hybridum*	*Trifolium hybridum* L. subsp. *hybridum*	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:712; POWO 2025
Trifolium incarnatum L. var. *incarnatum*	*Trifolium incarnatum* L.	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:712; Vincent & Gillett 2023
Trifolium pratense L. var. *sativum* Schreb.	*Trifolium pratense* L. subsp. *sativum* Schreb.	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:714; POWO 2025
Trifolium repens L. var. *repens*	*Trifolium repens* L. subsp. *repens*	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:714; POWO 2025

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Triodanis biflora (Ruiz & Pav.) Greene	*Triodanis perfoliata* (L.) Nieuwl. subsp. *biflora* (Ruiz & Pav.) Lammers	Dicot	Campanulaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:488; Lammers 2006:72
Trisetum glomeratum (Kunth) Trin.	*Koeleria glomerata* Kunth	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1602; Faccenda 2025b:117
Trisetum glomeratum sensu Wagner et al. (1990), in part, non (Kunth) Trin.	*Koeleria inaequalis* (Whitney) Barberá, Quintanar, Soreng & P.M.Peterson	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1602; Herbst & Clayton 1998:37; Barberá et al. 2019:5
Trisetum inaequale Whitney	*Koeleria inaequalis* (Whitney) Barberá, Quintanar, Soreng & P.M.Peterson	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1602; Barberá et al. 2019:5/Faccenda 2025b:117
Uncinia brevicaulis (Thouars) Kunth	*Carex brevicaulis* Thouars	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1435; Global Carex Group 2015:30
Uncinia uncinata (L.f.) Kük.	*Carex uncinata* L.f.	Monocot	Cyperaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1436; Global Carex Group 2015:37
Urera glabra (Hook. & Arn.) Wedd.	*Touchardia sandwicensis* (Wedd.) Magnacca	Dicot	Urticaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1312; Wells et al. 2021:13; Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:243
Urera sandwicensis Wedd.	*Touchardia sandwicensis* (Wedd.) Magnacca	Dicot	Urticaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1312; Wells et al. 2021:13; Thomas, Magnacca, et al. 2025:243
Urochloa decumbens (Stapf) R.D.Webster	*Urochloa eminii* (Mez) Davidse	Monocot	Poaceae	Zuloaga et al. 2003:630/Clayton & Snow 2010:60/Wagner et al. 2012:89; Faccenda 2022:86
Urochloa subquadripara (Trin.) R.D.Webster	*Urochloa distachyos* (L.) T.Q.Nguyen	Monocot	Poaceae	Zuloaga et al. 2003:631/Wagner & Herbst 2003:58/Clayton & Snow 2010:60
Vaccaria hispanica (Mill.) Rauschert	*Gypsophila vaccaria* (L.) Sm.	Dicot	Caryophyllaceae	Hughes 1995:3; Madhani et al. 2018:106
Vandenboschia draytoniana (Brack.) Copel.	*Crepidomanes draytonianum* (Brack.) Ebihara & K. Iwats.	Pteridophyte	Hymenophyllaceae	Palmer 2003:253; Ebihara et al. 2006:238/Snow et al. 2011:13
Vernonia cinerea (L.) Less. var. *parviflora* (Reinw.) DC.	*Cyanthillium cinereum* (L.) H.Rob. var. *parviflorum* (Reinw. ex Blume) Karthik. & Moorthy	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:373; Wagner et al. 1997:52; POWO 2025
Vernonia elliptica DC.	*Tarlmounia elliptica* (DC.) H.Rob., S.C.Keeley, Skvarla & R.Chan	Dicot	Asteraceae	Lau & Frohlich 2012:9; Robinson et al. 2008:32
Vigna adenantha (G.Mey.) Maréchal, Mascherpa & Stainier	*Leptospron adenanthum* (G.Mey.) A.Delgado	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:720; Delgado-Salinas et al. 2011:1710
Vigna speciosa (Kunth) Verdc.	*Sigmoidotropis speciosa* (Kunth) A.Delgado	Dicot	Fabaceae	Herbst 1998:3; Delgado-Salinas et al. 2011:1711
Vigna vexillata sensu Wagner et al. (2012), in part, non (L.) A.Rich.	*Sigmoidotropis speciosa* (Kunth) A.Delgado	Dicot	Fabaceae	Wagner et al. 2012:43; Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:184
Viola chamissoniana Ging. subsp. *robusta* (Hillebr.) W.L.Wagner, D.R.Herbst & Sohmer × *V. maviensis* H.Mann	*Viola* × *luciae* Skottsb.	Dicot	Violaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1333; Note: See Introduction for explanation of checklist protocols for naming of native hybrid combinations

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Viola hawaiiensis H.St.John	*Viola maviensis* H.Mann	Dicot	Violaceae	St. John 1989:169 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Viola hosakae H.St.John	*Viola kauaensis* A.Gray var. *hosakae* (H.St.John) Havran & Ching Harbin	Dicot	Violaceae	St. John 1989:173 (SPNOV/O)/Havran et al. 2014:44
Viola kohalana (Rock) H.St.John	*Viola maviensis* H.Mann	Dicot	Violaceae	St. John 1989:179 (COMB&STATNOV); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Viola rockii H.St.John	*Viola maviensis* H.Mann	Dicot	Violaceae	St. John 1989:190 (SPNOV/H); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Viola tracheliifolia Ging. & Skottsb. f. *canescens* H.St.John	*Viola chamissoniana* Ging. subsp. *tracheliifolia* (Ging.) W.L. Wagner, D.R.Herbst & Sohmer	Dicot	Violaceae	St. John 1989:194 (FORMANOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Viola tracheliifolia Ging. & Skottsb. f. *forbesii* H.St.John	Type not found in BISH collection	Dicot	Violaceae	St. John 1989:194 (FORMANOV/EM)
Viola tracheliifolia Ging. & Skottsb. f. *mauiensis* (Rock) H.St.John	*Viola chamissoniana* Ging. subsp. *tracheliifolia* (Ging.) W.L. Wagner, D.R.Herbst & Sohmer	Dicot	Violaceae	St. John 1989:194 (FORMANOV/EM); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Viola tracheliifolia Ging. & Skottsb. f. *olokelensis* (Skottsb.) H.St.John	*Viola chamissoniana* Ging. subsp. *tracheliifolia* (Ging.) W.L. Wagner, D.R.Herbst & Sohmer	Dicot	Violaceae	St. John 1989:196 (FORMANOV/K); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Viola tracheliifolia Ging. & Skottsb. f. *populifolia* (Skottsb.) H.St.John	*Viola chamissoniana* Ging. subsp. *tracheliifolia* (Ging.) W.L. Wagner, D.R.Herbst & Sohmer	Dicot	Violaceae	St. John 1989:196 (FORMANOV/O); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Viola tracheliifolia Ging. & Skottsb. f. *puberula* H.St.John	*Viola chamissoniana* Ging. subsp. *tracheliifolia* (Ging.) W.L. Wagner, D.R.Herbst & Sohmer	Dicot	Violaceae	St. John 1989:196 (FORMANOV/O); Wagner et al. 2023– (accessed Jun 2025)
Viola vanroyenii H.St.John	*Viola kauaensis* A.Gray var. *kauaensis*	Dicot	Violaceae	St. John 1989:198 (SPNOV/K); Havran et al. 2014/Faccenda, Arthur, et al. 2025:219
Vitex trifolia L.	*Vitex trifolia* L. var. *trifolia*	Dicot	Lamiaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1326; POWO 2025
Vulpia bromoides (L.) Gray	*Festuca bromoides* L.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1603; Wagner et al. 2012:101
Vulpia myuros (L.) C.C.Gmel.	*Festuca myuros* L.	Monocot	Poaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:1603; Wagner et al. 2012:101
Washingtonia filifera (Linden ex André) H.Wendl. ex de Bary	*Washingtonia filifera* (T.Moore & Mast.) H.Wendl. ex de Bary var. *filifera*	Monocot	Arecaceae	Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:3; Villanueva-Almanza et al. 2021
Washingtonia robusta H.Wendl.	*Washingtonia filifera* (T.Moore & Mast.) H.Wendl. ex de Bary var. *robusta* (H.Wendl.) Parish	Monocot	Arecaceae	Oppenheimer & Bartlett 2002:3; Villanueva-Almanza et al. 2021
Wedelia trilobata (L.) Hitchc.	*Sphagneticola trilobata* (L.) Pruski	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:373; Wagner et al. 1997:55

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Wollastonia bryanii (Sherff) Orchard	*Lipochaeta bryanii* Sherff	Dicot	Asteraceae	Orchard 2013:397; Edwards et al. 2018
Wollastonia fauriei (H.Lév.) Orchard	*Lipochaeta fauriei* H.Lév.	Dicot	Asteraceae	Orchard 2013:399; Edwards et al. 2018
Wollastonia integrifolia (Nutt.) Orchard	*Lipochaeta integrifolia* (Nutt.) A.Gray	Dicot	Asteraceae	Orchard 2013:399; Edwards et al. 2018
Wollastonia kamolensis (O.Deg. & Sherff) Orchard	*Lipochaeta kamolensis* O.Deg. & Sherff	Dicot	Asteraceae	Orchard 2013:400; Edwards et al. 2018
Wollastonia lavarum (Gaudich.) Orchard	*Lipochaeta lavarum* (Gaudich.) DC	Dicot	Asteraceae	Orchard 2013:400; Edwards et al. 2018
Wollastonia micrantha (Nutt.) Orchard subsp. *exigua* (O.Deg. & Sherff) Orchard	*Lipochaeta micrantha* (Nutt.) A.Gray var. *exigua* (O.Deg. & Sherff) R.C.Gardner	Dicot	Asteraceae	Orchard 2013:402; Edwards et al. 2018
Wollastonia micrantha (Nutt.) Orchard subsp. *micrantha*	*Lipochaeta micrantha* (Nutt.) A.Gray var. *micrantha*	Dicot	Asteraceae	Orchard 2013:402; Edwards et al. 2018
Wollastonia perdita (Sherff) Orchard	*Lipochaeta perdita* Sherff	Dicot	Asteraceae	Orchard 2013:403; Edwards et al. 2018
Wollastonia populifolia (Sherff) Orchard	*Lipochaeta populifolia* (Sherff) R.C.Gardner	Dicot	Asteraceae	Orchard 2013:403; Edwards et al. 2018
Wollastonia remyi (A.Gray) Orchard	*Lipochaeta remyi* A.Gray	Dicot	Asteraceae	Orchard 2013:403; Edwards et al. 2018
Wollastonia subcordata (A.Gray) Orchard	*Lipochaeta subcordata* A.Gray	Dicot	Asteraceae	Orchard 2013:404; Edwards et al. 2018
Wollastonia tenuifolia (A.Gray) Orchard	*Lipochaeta tenuifolia* A.Gray	Dicot	Asteraceae	Orchard 2013:404; Edwards et al. 2018
Wollastonia tenuis (O.Deg. & Sherff) Orchard	*Lipochaeta tenuis* O.Deg. & Sherff	Dicot	Asteraceae	Orchard 2013:405; Edwards et al. 2018
Wollastonia venosa (Sherff) Orchard	*Lipochaeta venosa* Sherff	Dicot	Asteraceae	Orchard 2013:405; Edwards et al. 2018
Wollastonia waimeaensis (H.St.John) Orchard	*Lipochaeta waimeaensis* H.St.John	Dicot	Asteraceae	Orchard 2013:406; Edwards et al. 2018
Xanthium strumarium L. var. *canadense* (Mill.) Torr. & A.Gray	*Xanthium strumarium* L.	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:376; Strother 2006c:876
Xanthosoma roseum Schott	*Xanthosoma robustum* Schott	Monocot	Araceae	Staples & Woolliams 1997:13; Herbst et al. 2004:3
Xylosma hawaiense Seem. (spelling change)	*Xylosma hawaiensis* Seem.	Dicot	Salicaceae	Wagner et al. 1990:722; IPNI 2025 (accessed Mar 2025)
Zephyranthes grandiflora Lindl. (illegitimate name)	*Zephyranthes minuta* (Kunth) D.Dietr.	Monocot	Amaryllidaceae	Oppenheimer 2011:8; POWO 2025
Zinnia maritima sensu Staples et al. (2002), non Kunth	*Zinnia palmeri* A.Gray	Dicot	Asteraceae	Wagner et al. 1990:379; Staples et al. 2002:6; Wagner & Herbst 2003:11
Zornia gemella (Willd.) Vogel	*Zornia latifolia* (Griseb.) Hance ex F.Muell.	Dicot	Fabaceae	Staples et al. 2006:7; Fortuna-Perez & Tozzi 2011:333

old name (synonym, misapplied name)	current disposition	group	family	literature citation
Zoysia matrella (L.) Merr. var. *pacifica* Goudsw.	*Zoysia pacifica* (Goudsw.) M.Hotta & Kuroki	Monocot	Poaceae	Flynn & Lorence 1998:5; Faccenda 2022:89

Appendix B. Deliberate eradications

These 66 taxa have been deliberately eradicated from an entire island as part of an eradication campaign. While assembling this list, only recent deliberate eradications could be located. It is likely the case that some older eradications have been accidentally omitted from this appendix.

family	taxon	island	last seen	citation
Aizoaceae	*Tetragonia tetragonoides*	Midway	1999	Starr & Starr 2008
Amaranthaceae	*Atriplex lentiformis*	Molokaʻi	2021	Niles Soares pers. comm. 2025
Amaranthaceae	*Enchylaena tomentosa* var. *tomentosa*	Maui	2002	Penniman et al. 2011; Mike Ade pers. comm. 2025
Anacardiaceae	*Schinus terebinthifolia*	Midway	1999	Starr & Starr 2008
Apiaceae	*Anethum graveolens*	Midway	1999	Starr & Starr 2008
Apocynaceae	*Cryptostegia* sp.	Lānaʻi	2006	Penniman et al. 2011
Apocynaceae	*Rauvolfia vomitoria*	Oʻahu	2011	Jean Fujikawa pers. comm. 2025
Asparagaceae	*Agave sisalana*	Midway	2008	Holthuijzen 2017
Asteraceae	*Erigeron bonariensis*	Kure	2001	Naomi Worcester pers. comm. 2025
Asteraceae	*Parthenium hysterophorus*	Lānaʻi	2023	Kari Bogner pers. comm. 2025
Asteraceae	*Montanoa hibiscifolia*	Molokaʻi	2016	Lori Buchanan pers. comm. 2025; Niles Soares pers. comm. 2025
Asteraceae	*Senecio madagascariensis*	Kauaʻi	2006	Tiffani Keanini pers. comm. 2025; KISC 2018
Asteraceae	*Silybum marianum*	Maui	2014	Mike Ade pers. comm. 2025
Brassicaceae	*Lepidium didymum*	Laysan	2013	Starr & Starr 2013
Convolvulaceae	*Ipomoea aquatica*	Midway	2008	Holthuijzen 2017
Cucurbitaceae	*Coccinia grandis*	Midway	2012	Starr & Starr 2022b
Cucurbitaceae	*Momordica charantia*	Midway	2008	Holthuijzen 2017
Dilleniaceae	*Dillenia suffruticosa*	Kauaʻi	2012	Tiffani Keanini pers. comm. 2025
Euphorbiaceae	*Macaranga mappa*	Lānaʻi	2008	Penniman et al. 2011
Euphorbiaceae	*Macaranga mappa*	Maui	2008	Penniman et al. 2011; Mike Ade pers. comm. 2025
Euphorbiaceae	*Macaranga tanarius*	Molokaʻi	2011	Lori Buchanan pers. comm. 2025; Niles Soares pers. comm. 2025
Fabaceae	*Acacia retinodes*	Maui	2014	Mike Ade pers. comm. 2025
Fabaceae	*Canavalia cathartica*	Nihoa	2019	Rachel Rounds pers. comm. 2025
Fabaceae	*Falcataria falcata*	Molokaʻi	2020	Lori Buchanan pers. comm. 2025; Niles Soares pers. comm. 2025
Fabaceae	*Macroptilium lathyroides*	Midway	2012	Starr & Starr 2022b
Fabaceae	*Parkinsonia aculeata*	Hawaiʻi	2009	Molly Murphy pers. comm. 2025
Fabaceae	*Parkinsonia aculeata*	Maui	2002	Penniman et al. 2011; Mike Ade pers. comm. 2025

family	taxon	island	last seen	citation
Fabaceae	*Parkinsonia aculeata*	O‘ahu	2011	Jean Fujikawa pers. comm. 2025
Fabaceae	*Ulex europaeus*	Moloka‘i	2006	Penniman et al. 2011; Niles Soares pers. comm. 2025
Fabaceae	*Vachellia farnesiana*	Midway	2024	Holthuijzen 2017
Melastomataceae	*Chaetogastra herbacea*	Kaua‘i	2013	Ken Wood pers. comm. 2025
Melastomataceae	*Melastoma malabathricum* subsp. *malabathricum*	Maui	2004	Penniman et al. 2011; Mike Ade pers. comm. 2025
Melastomataceae	*Melastoma sanguineum*	Maui	2004	Penniman et al. 2011; Mike Ade pers. comm. 2025
Melastomataceae	*Pleroma urvilleanum*	O‘ahu	2015	Jean Fujikawa pers. comm. 2025
Moraceae	*Maclura pomifera*	Maui	2014	Mike Ade pers. comm. 2025
Myricaceae	*Morella cerifera*	Kaua‘i	2019	Tiffani Keanini pers. comm. 2025; KISC 2024
Myrtaceae	*Rhodomyrtus tomentosa*	Maui	2002	Penniman et al. 2011; Mike Ade pers. comm. 2025
Nyctaginaceae	*Boerhavia diffusa*	Kure	2001	Naomi Worcester pers. comm. 2025
Nyctaginaceae	*Mirabilis jalapa*	Midway	2022	Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025
Paulowniaceae	*Paulownia tomentosa*	Hawai‘i	2010	Molly Murphy pers. comm. 2025
Plantaginaceae	*Digitalis purpurea*	Hawai‘i	2024	Molly Murphy pers. comm. 2025
Plantaginaceae	*Linaria purpurea*	Hawai‘i	2013	Molly Murphy pers. comm. 2025
Plantaginaceae	*Plantago major*	Midway	2012	Starr & Starr 2022b
Poaceae	*Arundo donax*	Moloka‘i	2009	Lori Buchanan pers. comm. 2025; Niles Soares pers. comm. 2025
Poaceae	*Cenchrus ciliaris*	Midway	2024	Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025
Poaceae	*Cenchrus echinatus*	Laysan	2002	Starr & Starr 2013
Poaceae	*Cenchrus echinatus*	Midway	2023	Holthuijzen 2017
Poaceae	*Cenchrus longisetus*	Kaua‘i	2013	KISC 2018
Poaceae	*Cenchrus setaceus*	Moloka‘i	2004	Lori Buchanan pers. comm. 2025; Niles Soares pers. comm. 2025
Poaceae	*Cortaderia selloana*	Kaua‘i	2011	Tiffani Keanini pers. comm. 2025; KISC 2018
Poaceae	*Cortaderia* sp.	Hawai‘i	2020	Molly Murphy pers. comm. 2025
Poaceae	*Cortaderia* sp.	Moloka‘i	2009	Lori Buchanan pers. comm. 2025; Niles Soares pers. comm. 2025
Poaceae	*Digitaria insularis*	Midway	2015	Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025
Poaceae	*Imperata cylindrica*	Hawai‘i	2024	Molly Murphy pers. comm. 2025
Poaceae	*Imperata cylindrica*	O‘ahu	2007	Faccenda 2022
Poaceae	*Nassella tenuissima*	Maui	2014	Mike Ade pers. comm. 2025
Poaceae	*Setaria palmifolia*	Moloka‘i	2021	Lori Buchanan pers. comm. 2025; Niles Soares pers. comm. 2025
Poaceae	*Urochloa maxima*	Midway	2008	Holthuijzen 2017

family	taxon	island	last seen	citation
Poaceae	*Urochloa mutica*	Midway	1999	Starr & Starr 2008
Polygonaceae	*Antigonon leptopus*	Midway	1999	Starr & Starr 2008
Rosaceae	*Rubus ellipticus* var. *obcordatus*	Maui	2009	Penniman et al. 2011; Mike Ade pers. comm. 2025
Rosaceae	*Rubus ellipticus* var. *obcordatus*	O‘ahu	2012	Jean Fujikawa pers. comm. 2025
Scrophulariaceae	*Buddleja madagascariensis*	O‘ahu	2006	Jean Fujikawa pers. comm. 2025
Simaroubaceae	*Ailanthus altissima*	Kaua‘i	2011	Tiffani Keanini pers. comm. 2025; KISC 2018
Verbenaceae	*Lantana camara*	Midway	2022	Jonathan Plissner pers. comm. 2025

Bibliographic citations

Full bibliographic citations are listed here for author-year citations provided in the checklist. Clickable pdf links are provided for most of the *Hawaii Biological Survey* papers appearing in the *Bishop Museum Occasional Papers* series, which can also be downloaded as pdfs at http://hbs.bishopmuseum.org/pubs-online/bmop.html. DOI links are included for other publications, as available.

Abbott, I.A. 1992. *Lā'au Hawai'i: Traditional Hawaiian Uses of Plants*. Bishop Museum Press, Honolulu, HI, 163 pp.

Acevedo-Rodríguez, P. and M.T. Strong. 2012. Catalogue of seed plants of the West Indies. Smithsonian Contributions to Botany 98: 1–1192. https://doi.org/10.5479/si.0081024X.98.1.

Ackerman, J.D., W. Falcon and W. Recart. 2011. New records of naturalized orchids for the Hawaiian Islands. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 110: 1–4. **[pdf]**

Adams, R.P., J.A. Bartel and R.A. Price. 2009. A new genus, *Hesperocyparis*, for the cypresses of the Western Hemisphere (Cupressaceae). Phytologia 91(1): 160–185. https://ia801403.us.archive.org/22/items/biostor-208582/biostor-208582.pdf

Adema, F. 2003. Notes on Malesian Fabaceae (Leguminosae-Papilionoideae). 9. The genus *Paraderris*. Blumea 48(1): 129–144. https://doi.org/10.3767/000651903X686097.

Aedo, C. 2023. *A Monograph of the Genus* Geranium L. *(Geraniaceae)*. Consejo Superior de Investigaciones Cientificas, Madrid, 898 pp.

Aedo, C. and F.M. Garmendia. 1997. Twelve new names in *Geranium* L. (Geraniaceae). Kew Bulletin 52(3): 725–727. https://doi.org/10.2307/4110304.

Agoo, E.M.G., D.A. Madulid and J.P.S. Domingo. 2023. Resolving the identity and natural occurrence of the enigmatic balayong (*Cassia* L., Fabaceae) of Palawan, Philippines. Manila Journal of Science 16(1): 30–51. https://www.dlsu.edu.ph/research/publishing-house/journals/manila-journal-of-science/volume-16-2023/mjs16-4/.

Aguraiuja, R. and K.R. Wood. 2003. *Diellia mannii* (D. C. Eaton) Robins. (Aspleniaceae) rediscovered in Hawai'i. American Fern Journal 93(3): 154–156. https://doi.org/10.1640/0002-8444(2003)093[0154:SN]2.0.CO;2.

Alford, M.H. 2012. New records of *Gamochaeta* (Asteraceae) in the Hawaiian archipelago. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 113: 1–6. **[pdf]**

Aliscioni, S.S., L.M. Giussani, F.O. Zuloaga and E.A. Kellogg. 2003. A molecular phylogeny of *Panicum* (Poaceae: Paniceae): Tests of monophyly and phylogenetic placement within the Panicoideae. American Journal of Botany 90(5): 796–821. https://doi.org/10.3732/ajb.90.5.796.

Allem, A.C. 2002. Three new infraspecific taxa of *Manihot* (Euphorbiaceae) from the Brazilian Neotropics. Novon 11(2): 157–165. https://doi.org/10.2307/3393052.

Almeda, F. 2009. Melastomataceae, pp. 164–338. *In*: Davidse, G., M. Sousa-Sanchez, S. Knapp and F. Chiang (eds.), *Flora Mesoamericana*. Volume 4. Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, Mexico City, Mexico.

Al-Shehbaz, I.A. 1985. The genera of Brassiceae (Cruciferae; Brassicaceae) in the southeastern United States. Journal of the Arnold Arboretum 66: 279–351. https://doi.org/10.5962/bhl.part.13184.

Al-Shehbaz, I.A. 2010. *Sisymbrium*. Flora of North America 7: 667–671. https://floranorthamerica.org/Sisymbrium.

Al-Shehbaz, I.A. 2021. Nomenclatural adjustments in *Eutrema*, *Ceratocnemum*, *Rhamphospermum,* and *Sinapis* (Brassicaceae, Cruciferae). Harvard Papers in Botany 26(1): 1–4. https://doi.org/10.3100/hpib.v26iss1.2021.n1.

Al-Shehbaz, I.A., K. Mummenhoff and O. Appel. 2002. *Cardaria, Coronopus*, and *Stroganowia* are united with *Lepidium* (Brassicaceae). Novon 12(1): 5–11. https://doi.org/10.2307/3393229.

Al-Shehbaz, I.A. and R.A. Price. 1998. Delimitation of the genus *Nasturtium* (Brassicaceae). Novon 8(2): 124–126. https://doi.org/10.2307/3391978.

Alvarado-Cárdenas, L.O. and H. Ochoterena. 2007. A phylogenetic analysis of the *Cascabela-Thevetia* species complex (Plumerieae, Apocynaceae) based on morphology. Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden 94(2): 298–323. doi.org/10.3417/0026-6493(2007)94[298:APAOTC]2.0.CO;2

Angiosperm Phylogeny Group. 2016. An update of the Angiosperm Phylogeny Group classification for the orders and families of flowering plants: APG IV. Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society 181: 1–20. https://doi.org/10.1111/boj.12385.

Anonymous. 1875. Ka huakai alii a kalani moi Davida Kalakaua ma na Hono a Piilani. Ka Lahui Hawaii, 30 Dec 1875, p. 4.

https://www.papakilodatabase.com/pdnupepa/?a=d&d=KLHA18751230-01.2.26&e=-------en-20-

Appelhans, M.S., K.R. Wood and W.L. Wagner. 2017. Reduction of the Hawaiian genus *Platydesma* into *Melicope* section *Pelea* (Rutaceae) and notes on the monophyly of the section. PhytoKeys 91: 125–137. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.91.21363.

Applequist, W.L. 2012. Report of the Nomenclature Committee for Vascular Plants: 64. Taxon 61(5): 1108–1117. https://doi.org/10.1002/tax.615019.

Applequist, W.L. 2022. Report of the Nomenclature Committee for Vascular Plants: 72. Taxon 71(1): 219–227. https://doi.org/10.1002/tax.12675.

Athens, J.S., J.V. Ward and D.W. Blinn. 2007. Vegetation history of Laysan Island, Northwestern Hawaiian Islands. Pacific Science 61(1): 17–37. http://hdl.handle.net/10125/22596.

Athens, J.S., J.V. Ward and S. Wickler. 1992. Late Holocene lowland vegetation, Oʻahu, Hawaiʻi. New Zealand Journal of Archaeology 14: 9–34.

Azevedo, I.H.F. and P.L.R. de Moraes. 2021. New synonymies in *Sanchezia* (Acanthaceae). Nordic Journal of Botany 2021: e03426. https://doi.org/10.1111/njb.03426.

Baker, W.J., A.S. Barfod, R. Cámara-Leret, J.L. Dowe, C.D. Heatubun, P. Petoe, J.H. Turner, S. Zona and J. Dransfield. 2024. *Palms of New Guinea*. Kew Publishing, Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew.

Baldwin, B.G. and G.D. Carr. 2005. *Dubautia kalalauensis,* a new species of the Hawaiian silversword alliance (Compositae, Madiinae) from northwestern Kauaʻi, U.S.A. Novon 15(2): 259–263. http://www.jstor.org/stable/3393330.

Baldwin, B.G. and E.A. Friar. 2010. *Dubautia carrii* and *D. hanaulaensis,* new species of the Hawaiian silversword alliance (Compositae, Madiinae) from Molokaʻi and Maui. Novon 20(1): 1–8. https://doi.org/10.3417/2008124.

Baldwin, B.G., K.R. Wood and S. Fawcett. 2024. *Dubautia haupuensis*, a new species of the Hawaiian silversword alliance (Compositae-Madiinae) from Haʻupu, an isolated, endemic-rich mountain of Kauaʻi. Systematic Botany 49(2): 507–514. https://doi.org/10.1600/036364424X17157980510248.

Banfi, E. and G. Galasso. 2021. Old and new nomenclatural combinations for *Echinochloa esculenta* (Japanese millet) and *E. frumentacea* (Indian millet) (Poaceae). Natural History Sciences 8(1): 71–72. https://doi.org/10.4081/nhs.2021.490.

Banfi, E., G. Galasso, B. Foggi, D. Kopecky and N.M.G. Ardenghi. 2017. From *Schedonorus* and *Micropyropsis* to *Lolium* (Poaceae: Loliinae): New combinations and typifications. Taxon 66(3): 708–717. https://doi.org/10.12705/663.11.

Barberá, P., A. Quintanar, P.M. Peterson, R.J. Soreng, K. Romaschenko and C. Aedo. 2019. New combinations, new names, typifications, and a new section, sect. *Hispanica*, in *Koeleria* (Poeae, Poaceae). Phytoneuron 2019(46): 1–13. https://www.phytoneuron.net/2019Phytoneuron/46PhytoN-KoeleriaNames.pdf.

Barker, N.P., E.M. Muller and R.R. Mill. 2004. A yellowwood by any other name: Molecular systematics and the taxonomy of *Podocarpus* and the Podocarpaceae in southern Africa. South African Journal of Science 100: 629–632. https://journals.co.za/doi/pdf/10.10520/EJC96174.

Barkworth, M.E. 1990. *Nassella* (Gramineae, Stipeae): Revised interpretation and nomenclatural changes. Taxon 39(4): 597–614. https://doi.org/10.2307/1223366.

Barrett, R.L., V.N. Yoshikawa, T.G.B. McLay, M.C. Duarte, G. Mwachala and M.M. Hanes. 2025. Reinstatement of *Sabdariffa* and new combinations to support a monophyletic concept of *Hibiscus* (Malvaceae: Hibisceae). Australian Systematic Botany 38(3): SB24013. https://doi.org/10.1071/SB24013.

Bayón, N.D. 2015. Revisión taxonómica de las especies monoicas de *Amaranthus* (Amaranthaceae): *Amaranthus* subg. *Amaranthus* y *Amaranthus* subg. *Albersia*. Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden 101(2): 261–383. https://doi.org/10.3417/2010080.

Bayón, N.D., D.A. Giuliano and J. Vera Bahima. 2022. Revisión taxonómica de las especies de *Alternanthera* (Amaranthaceae) del Cono Sur (Argentina, sur de Brasil, Chile, Paraguay y Uruguay) y Bolivia. Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden 107: 160–249. https://doi.org/10.3417/2022679.

Bernardini, B. and F. Lucchese. 2018. New phylogenetic insights into Hydrocharitaceae. Annals of Botany (Roma) 8: 45–58. https://doi.org/10.4462/annbotrm-13970.

Besnard, G., C. Hong-Wa and F. Médail. 2023. On the taxonomic subdivision of the Brown Olive from Africa and Asia through the reinstatement of *Olea europaea* subsp. *africana* (Mill.) P.S. Green. Botany Letters 171(1): 80–83. https://doi.org/10.1080/23818107.2023.2248234.

Bolmgren, K. and B. Oxelman. 2004. Generic limits in *Rhamnus* L. s.l. (Rhamnaceae) inferred from nuclear and chloroplast KNA sequence phylogenies. Taxon 53(2): 383–390. https://doi.org/10.2307/4135616.

Borchsenius, F., L.S.S. Suárez and L.M. Prince. 2012. Molecular phylogeny and redefined generic limits of *Calathea* (Marantaceae). Systematic Botany 37(3): 620–635. https://doi.org/10.1600/036364412X648571.

Bouman, R.W., P.J.A. Kebler, I.R.H. Telford, J.J. Bruhl, J.S. Strijk, R.M.K. Saunders, H.-J. Esser, B. Falcón-Hidalgo and P.C. van Welzen. 2022. A revised phylogenetic classification of tribe Phyllantheae (Phyllanthaceae). Phytotaxa 540: 1–100. https://doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.540.1.1.

Brock, K.C., N. Tangalin, D.H. Lorence, T.W. Flynn and S.M. Deans. 2023. New plant naturalization records for Kaua‘i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 148: 107–162. **[pdf]**

Brokaw, D., H. Oppenheimer, W.L. Wagner and E.H. Roalson. 2025. Resurrection of *Cyrtandra kipahuluensis* (Gesneriaceae). PhytoKeys 263: 25–35. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.263.155411.

Bruegmann, M.M. 1999. New records of flowering plants on Midway Atoll. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 59: 1–2. **[pdf]**

Brummitt, R.K. 2011. Report of the nomenclature committee for vascular plants: 63; proposals to conserve or reject names; (1890) To conserve *Bonamia menziesii* A. Gray with conserved type (Convolvulaceae). Taxon 60(4): 1202–1203. https://doi.org/10.1002/tax.604025.

Brummitt, R.K. and C.E. Powell (eds.). 1992. *Authors of Plant Names*. Kew, Royal Botanic Gardens, 732 pp.

Bruneau, A., M. Mercure, G.P. Lewis and P.S. Herendeen. 2008. Phylogenetic patterns and diversification in caesalpinioid legumes. Botany 86: 697–718. https://doi.org/10.1139/B08-058.

Bruyns, P.V. 2007. A new subgeneric classification for *Euphorbia* (Euphorbiaceae) in southern Africa based on ITS and psbA-trnH sequence data – Corrigenda. Euphorbia World 3(1): 5.

Bruyns, P.V., R.J. Mapaya and T. Hedderson. 2006. A new subgeneric classification for *Euphorbia* (Euphorbiaceae) in southern Africa based on ITS and psbA-trnH sequence data. Taxon 55(2): 397–420. https://doi.org/10.2307/25065587.

Burney, D.A., H.F. James, L.P. Burney, S.L. Olson, W. Kikuchi, W.L. Wagner, M. Burney, D. McCloskey, D. Kikuchi, F.V. Grady, R. Gage II and R. Nishek. 2001. Fossil evidence for a diverse biota from Kaua‘i and its transformation since human arrival. Ecological Monographs 71(4): 615–641. https://doi.org/10.1890/0012-9615(2001)071[0615:FEFADB]2.0.CO;2.

Cabaña Fader, A.A., R.M. Salas, S. Dessein and E.L. Cabral. 2016. Synopsis of *Hexasepalum* (Rubiaceae), the priority name for *Diodella* and a new species from Brazil. Systematic Botany 41(2): 408–422. https://doi.org/10.1600/036364416X691803.

Calió, M.F., K.B. Lepis, J.R. Pirani and L. Struwe. 2017. Phylogeny of Helieae (Gentianaceae): Resolving taxonomic chaos in a Neotropical clade. Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution 106: 192–208. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ympev.2016.09.013.

Cantley, J., A. McDonnell, J. Branson, J. Kobara, S. Long and C. Martine. 2020. Temperate Eurasian origins of Hawaiian *Chenopodium* (Amaranthaceae), plus description of a new subspecies endemic to Moloka‘i. Systematic Botany 45: 554–566. https://doi.org/10.1600/036364420X15935294613473.

Cantley, J.T., M.J. Sporck-Koehler and M.M. Chau. 2016. New and resurrected Hawaiian species of pilo (*Coprosma*, Rubiaceae) from the island of Maui. PhytoKeys 60: 33–48. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.60.6465.

Cardoso, D.B.O.S., C.M.J. Mattos, F. Filardi, A. Delgado-Salinas, M. Lavin, P.L.R. de Moraes, F. Tapia-Pastrana and H.C. de Lima. 2020. A molecular phylogeny of the pantropical papilionoid legume *Aeschynomene* supports reinstating the ecologically and morphologically coherent genus *Ctenodon*. Neodiversity 13: 1–38. https://doi.org/10.13102/neod.131.1.

Carr, G.D. 1995. A fully fertile intergeneric hybrid derivative from *Argyroxiphium sandwicense* ssp. *macrocephalum* × *Dubautia menziesii* (Asteraceae) and its relevance to plant evolution in the Hawaiian Islands. American Journal of Botany 82(12): 1574–1581. https://doi.org/10.1002/j.1537-2197.1995.tb13860.x.

Carr, G.D. 1998. Another new species of *Dubautia* (Asteraceae--Madiinae) from Kaua‘i, Hawaiian Islands. Novon 8(1): 8–11. https://doi.org/10.2307/3391882.

Carr, G.D. 1999. A reassessment of *Dubautia* (Asteraceae: Heliantheae-Madiinae) on Kaua‘i. Pacific Science 53(2): 144–158. http://hdl.handle.net/10125/1645.

Carr, G.D. and D.H. Lorence. 1998. A new species of *Dubautia* (Asteraceae--Madiinae) from Kaua‘i, Hawaiian Islands. Novon 8(1): 4–7. https://doi.org/10.2307/3391881.

Catalán, P., R.J. Soreng and P.M. Peterson. 2009. *Festuca aloha* and *F. molokaiensis* (Poaceae: Loliinae), two new species from Hawai‘i. Journal of the Botanical Research Institute of Texas 3(1): 51–58. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/161732.

Chase, M.W., M.J.M. Christenhusz and A. Schuiteman. 2020. Expansion of *Calanthe* to include the species of *Cephalantheropsis*, *Gastrorchis* and *Phaius* (Collabieae; Orchidaceae). Phytotaxa 472(2): 159–168. https://doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.472.2.6.

Chemisquy, M.A., L.M. Giussani, M.A. Scataglini, E.A. Kellogg and O. Morrone. 2010. Phylogenetic studies favour the unification of *Pennisetum, Cenchrus*, and *Odontelytrum* (Poaceae): A combined nuclear, plastid and morphological analysis, and nomenclatural combinations in *Cenchrus*. Annals of Botany, London 106: 107–130. https://doi.org/10.1093/aob/mcq090.

Chen, J. and S.S. Renner. 2007. *Melastoma*. Flora of China 13: 363–365. http://flora.huh.harvard.edu/china/PDF/PDF13/Melastoma.pdf.

Chen, Y. and L. Brouillet. 2011. *Erigeron*. Flora of China 20–21: 634–650. http://efloras.org/florataxon.aspx?flora_id=2&taxon_id=112000.

Chen, Y. and D.J.N. Hind. 2011. *Tagetes*. Flora of China 20–21: 854–855. http://efloras.org/florataxon.aspx?flora_id=2&taxon_id=132217.

Chinnock, R.J. 2007. Eremophila *and Allied Genera -- Monograph of the Myoporaceae*. Australia, Rosenberg Publishing Pty Ltd., 677 pp.

Christenhusz, M.J.M. 2011. (2034) Proposal to conserve *Blechnum hawaiianum* against *B. norfolkense* (Blechnaceae, Pteridophyta). Taxon 60(6): 1772. https://doi.org/10.1002/tax.606024.

Christenhusz, M.J.M., M.F. Fay and J.W. Byng. 2018. *The Global Flora Special Edition: GLOVAP Nomenclature Part 1*. Bradford, UK, Plant Gateway Ltd., 155 pp.

Christenhusz, M.J.M. and R. Govaerts. 2024. Plant extinction in the Anthropocene. Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society 207(3): 183–196. https://doi.org/10.1093/botlinnean/boae045.

Christenhusz, M.J.M. and H. Schneider. 2012. (2054) Proposal to conserve the name *Drynaria* against *Aglaomorpha* (Polypodiaceae). Taxon 61(2): 465–466. https://doi.org/10.1002/tax.612019.

Christenhusz, M.J.M., X.-C. Zhang and H. Schneider. 2011. A linear sequence of extant families and genera of lycophytes and ferns. Phytotaxa 19: 7–54. https://doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.19.1.2.

Chuang, T.I. and L.R. Heckard. 1991. Generic realignment and synopsis of subtribe Castillejinae (Scrophulariaceae-tribe Pediculareae). Systematic Botany 16(4): 644–666. https://doi.org/10.2307/2418868.

Clark, R.P., K.-W. Jiang and E. Gagnon. 2022. Reinstatement of *Ticanto* (Leguminosae-Caesalpinioideae)—the final piece in the *Caesalpinia* group puzzle. PhytoKeys 205: 59–98. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.205.82300.

Clark, R.P., B.A. Mackinder and H. Banks. 2017. *Cheniella* gen. nov. (Leguminosae: Cercidoideae) from southern China, Indochina and Malesia. European Journal of Taxonomy 360: 1–37. https://doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2017.360.

Clayton, W.D. and N. Snow. 2010. *A Key to Pacific Grasses*. Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, Kew Publishing, 107 pp.

Clemants, S.E. and S.L. Mosyakin. 2003. *Dysphania*. Flora of North America 4: 267–275. https://floranorthamerica.org/Dysphania.

Colletta, G.D., A.V. Scatigna and V.C. Souza. 2020. Assessment of *Matourea pratensis* (Plantaginaceae: Gratioleae) reveals an older name for *Achetaria*. Taxon 69(6): 1354–1360. https://doi.org/10.1002/tax.12293.

Columbus, J.T. and J.P. Smith Jr. 2010. Nomenclatural changes for some grasses in California and the *Muhlenbergia* clade (Poaceae). Aliso 28: 65–67. https://doi.org/10.5642/aliso.20102801.07.

Compositae Working Group [CWG]. 2025. Global Compositae Database. https://www.compositae.org/gcd.

Conant, P. 1996. New Hawaiian pest plant records for 1995. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 46: 1–2. **[pdf]**

Conant, P. 1998. Range extensions for melastomes in Hawai‘i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 56: 1–2. **[pdf]**

Conn, B.J. 1980. A taxonomic revision of *Geniostoma* subg. *Geniostoma* (Loganiaceae). Blumea 26(2): 245–364. https://repository.naturalis.nl/pub/525473.

Coppens d’Eeckenbrugge, G., V.E. Barney, P.M. Jorgensen and J.M. MacDougal. 2001. *Passiflora tarminiana,* a new cultivated species of *Passiflora* subgenus *Tacsonia* (Passifloraceae). Novon 11(1): 8–15. https://doi.org/10.2307/3393199.

Cornejo, X. 2018. Notes on the nomenclature of Neotropical Capparaceae: An answer to Global Flora. Harvard Papers in Botany 23(2): 179–185. https://doi.org/10.3100/hpib.v23iss2.2018.n3.

Cornejo, X. and H.H. Iltis. 2008. The reinstatement of *Capparidastrum* (Capparaceae). Harvard Papers in Botany 13: 229–236. https://doi.org/10.3100/1043-4534-13.2.229.

Craven, L.A. 2005. Malesian and Australian *Tournefortia* transferred to *Heliotropium* and notes on delimitation of Boraginaceae. Blumea 50(2): 375–381. http://dx.doi.org/10.3767/000651905X623049.

Crisp, M.D., B.Q. Minh, B. Choi, R.D. Edwards, J. Hereward, C. Kulheim, Y.P. Lin, K. Meusemann, A.H. Thornhill, A. Toon and L.G. Cook. 2024. Perianth evolution and implications for generic delimitation in the eucalypts (Myrtaceae), including the description of the new genus, *Blakella*. Journal of Systematics and Evolution 62(5): 942–962. https://doi.org/10.1111/jse.13047.

Cristofolini, G. 1991. Taxonomic revision of *Cytisus* Desf. sect. *Tubocytisus* DC. (Fabaceae). Webbia 45(2): 187–219. https://www.researchgate.net/publication/260142568_Taxonomic_Revision_of_Cytisus_Desf_Sect_Tubocytisus_DC.

Croat, T.B. 1997. A revision of *Philodendron* subgenus *Philodendron* (Araceae) for Mexico and Central America. Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden 84(3): 311–704. http://www.jstor.org/stable/2992022.

Croat, T.B. and O.O. Ortiz. 2016. A reappraisal of the *Anthurium cuspidatum* Masters complex, section *Polyneurium* (Araceae). Journal of the International Aroid Society 39(2): 134–186.

https://www.missouribotanicalgarden.org/Portals/0/staff/PDFs/croat/AReappraisalOfAnthurium-cuspidatum.pdf.

Daehler, C.C. and R.F. Baker. 2006. New records of naturalized and naturalizing plants around Lyon Arboretum, Manoa Valley, O'ahu. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 87: 3–18. **[pdf]**

Darbyshire, S.J., H.E. Connor and B. Ertter. 2010. The genus *Rytidosperma* (Poaceae) in the United States of America. Journal of the Botanical Research Institute of Texas 4(2): 663–676. https://ia802801.us.archive.org/11/items/biostor-157940/biostor-157940.pdf.

da Silva, F.A., C. Kameyama, D.C. Zappi and A.d.S.B. Gil. 2022. The genus *Justicia* (Acanthaceae) in the state of Pará, Amazon, Brazil. Rodriguesia 73: e00522020. https://doi.org/10.1590/2175-7860202273046.

da Silveira, T.C., M.L.L. Martins, H.V.S. Rody and L.O. de Oliveira. 2019. Evolutionary history of *Manihot carthagenensis* (Euphorbiaceae) and allied species in eastern South America. Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution 132: 207–218. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ympev.2018.12.017.

Davidse, G., M. Sousa Sánchez, S. Knapp and F. Chiang Cabrera. 2015. Saururaceae a Zygophyllaceae. 2(3): v–xvii, 1–347. *In*: G. Davidse, M. Sousa Sánchez, S. Knapp and F. Chiang Cabrera (eds.), *Flora Mesoamerica*, Missouri Botanical Garden, St. Louis, MO.

DeFelice, R.C. 1999. A new distributional record for *Halophila hawaiiana* Doty & B. Stone (Hydrocharitaceae) in Hawai'i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 59: 2–3. **[pdf]**

Degener, O. 1932a. *Flora Hawaiiensis*, fam. 68. *Dianella lavarum*. Publ. privately, 2 pp. Rep., 1946, with change.

Degener, O. 1932b. *Flora Hawaiiensis*, fam. 68. *Dianella multipedicellata*. Publ. privately, 2 pp.

Degener, O. 1932–1980. *Flora Hawaiiensis or New Illustrated Flora of the Hawaiian Islands*. Honolulu. Publ. privately, Honolulu, HI.

Degener, O. and I. Degener. 1974. Degeners' Flora Hawaiiensis, Leaflet No. 1. Prodromus of *Galeatella* and *Neowimmeria*. Publ. privately, 13 pp.

Delfini, C., S.S. Aliscioni, J.M. Acosta, J.F. Pensiero and F.O. Zuloaga. 2023. An update of the Cenchrinae (Poaceae, Panicoideae, Paniceae) and a new genus for the subtribe to clarify the dubious position of a species of *Panicum* L. Plants 12: 749. https://doi.org/10.3390/plants12040749.

Delgado-Salinas, A., M. Thulin, R.S. Pasquet, N. Weeden and M. Lavin. 2011. *Vigna* (Leguminosae) *sensu lato*: The names and identities of the American segregate genera. American Journal of Botany 98(10): 1694–1715. https://doi.org/10.3732/ajb.1100069.

De Smet, Y., C. Granados Mendoza, S. Wanke, P. Goetghebeur and M.-S. Samain. 2015. Molecular phylogenetics and new (infra)generic classification to alleviate polyphyly in tribe Hydrangeeae (Cornales: Hydrangeaceae). Taxon 64(4): 741–753. http://dx.doi.org/10.12705/644.6.

de Wet, J.M.J. 1978. Systematics and evolution of *Sorghum* sect. *Sorghum* (Gramineae). American Journal of Botany 65(4): 477–484. https://doi.org/10.1002/j.1537-2197.1978.tb06096.x.

Di Vincenzo, V., W. Berendsohn, M. Wondafrash and T. Borsch. 2024. Phylogenetics and morphological character evolution in the achyranthoid clade (Amaranthaceae): Evidence to re-circumscribe the genera *Achyranthes* and *Cyathula* and to resurrect a third species of the former genus *Sericocomopsis* in East Africa. Taxon 74(1): 66–100. https://doi.org/10.1002/tax.13284.

DLNR-DOFAW [Hawaii State Department of Land and Natural Resources, Division of Forestry and Wildlife]. 2013. Report to the twenty-seventh legislature, regular session of 2013; budgetary and other issues regarding invasive species. 77 pp. https://dlnr.hawaii.gov/hisc/files/2013/02/Invasive-Species-Rpt-FY12-Sec-194-2.pdf.

Dobignard, A. and C. Chatelain. 2011. *Index synonymiquede la flore d"Afrique du Nord. Volume 3: Dicotyledoneae: Balsaminaceae–Euphorbiaceae*. Geneva: Editions des Conservatoire et Jardin Botaniques.

Dong, Z., S. Qu, S. Landrein, W.-B. Yu, J. Xin, W. Zhao, Y. Song, Y. Tan and P. Xin. 2022. Increasing taxa sampling provides new insights on the phylogenetic relationship between *Eriobotrya* and *Rhaphiolepis*. Frontiers in Genetics 13: 831206. https://doi.org/10.3389/fgene.2022.831206.

Dougill, S.J. and P.C. Banko. 2002. A new genus of alien grass discovered in Hawai'i: *Oryzopsis* (Poaceae). Newsletter of the Hawaiian Botanical Society 41(1, 2): 8. https://dn720003.ca.archive.org/0/items/newsletterhawaii4112hawa/newsletterhawaii4112hawa.pdf.

Dragon, J.A. and D.S. Barrington. 2009. Systematics of the *Carex aquatilis* and *C. lenticularis* lineages: Geographically and ecologically divergent sister clades of *Carex* section *Phacocystis* (Cyperaceae). American Journal of Botany 96(10): 1896–1906. https://doi.org/10.3732/ajb.0800404.

Dubuisson, J.-Y., A. Nivart, B. Senterre and G. Rouhan. 2021. New taxonomic treatment for *Trichomanes parvulum* Poir. and *T. dregei* Bosch (Hymenophyllaceae, Polypodiidae). Phytotaxa 523: 119–125. https://doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.523.1.9.

Dupin, J., C. Hong-Wa, Y. Pillon and G. Besnard. 2022. From the Mediterranean to the Pacific: Re-circumscription towards *Notelaea* s.l. and historical biogeography of a generic complex in Oleinae

(Oleaceae). Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society 200(3): 360–377. https://doi.org/10.1093/botlinnean/boac024.

Du Puy, D.J., J.-N. Labat and B.D. Schrire. 1993. The separation of two previously confused species in the *Indigofera spicata* complex (Leguminosae: Papilionoideae). Kew Bulletin 48(4): 727–733. https://doi.org/10.2307/4118850.

Ebihara, A., J.-Y. Dubuisson, K. Iwatsuki, S. Hennequin and M. Ito. 2006. A taxonomic revision of Hymenophyllaceae. Blumea 51(2): 221–280. http://dx.doi.org/10.3767/000651906X622210

Ebihara, A., N. Nakato and T. Jaruwattanaphan. 2017. A new taxonomic treatment for the apogamous counterpart of *Pteris terminalis* (Pteridaceae). Phytotaxa 314(1): 73–80. https://doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.314.1.5.

Edwards, R.D., J.T. Cantley, M.M. Chau, S.C. Keeley and V.A. Funk. 2018. Biogeography and relationships within the *Melanthera* alliance: A pan-tropical lineage (Compositae: Heliantheae: Ecliptinae). Taxon 67(3): 552–564. https://doi.org/10.12705/673.6.

Efimov, P. 2008 [2009]. New combinations in genera *Blephariglottis* Raf., *Fimbriella* Butzin, *Gymandeniopsis* Rydb., *Limnorchis* Rydb., *Platanthera* Rich and *Tulotis* Raf. (Orchidaceae). Novosti Sistematiki Vysshikh Rastenii 40: 47–51. https://www.binran.ru/en/publications/novosti-sistematiki-vysshyh-rastenij/2049/15241/.

Egan, A.N. and B. Pan. 2015. Resolution of polyphyly in *Pueraria* (Leguminosae, Papilionoideae): The creation of two new genera, *Haymondia* and *Toxicopueraria*, the resurrection of *Neustanthus*, and a new combination in *Teyleria*. Phytotaxa 218: 201–226. http://dx.doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.218.3.1.

Elisens, W.J. 2019. *Maurandella*. Flora of North America 17: 35–36. https://floranorthamerica.org/Maurandella.

Evans, S.A., N.E. Hastings, M. Yorkston, C.W. Morden and L.R. Tembrock. 2023. *Tetramolopium stemmermanniae* (Asteraceae), a new species from Pōhakuloa Training Area, Hawai‘i Island. Systematic Botany 48(3): 376–385. https://doi.org/10.1600/036364423X16936046516255.

Evenhuis, N.L. and L.G. Eldredge (eds.). 2004. *Natural History of Nihoa and Necker Islands*. Bishop Museum Press, Honolulu, HI, 220 pp.

Ezcurra, C. 1993. Systematics of *Ruellia* (Acanthaceae) in southern South America. Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden 80: 787–845. https://doi.org/10.2307/2399931.

Faccenda, K. 2022. Updates to the Hawaiian grass flora and selected keys to species: Part 1. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 148: 41–98. **[pdf]**

Faccenda, K. 2023a. New records of weedy *Phyllanthus* spp. in Hawai‘i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 155: 3–8. **[pdf]**

Faccenda, K. 2023b. New records of Cyperaceae from Hawai‘i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 155: 73–82. **[pdf]**

Faccenda, K. 2023c. Updates to the Hawaiian grass flora and selected keys to species: Part 2. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 155: 83–156. **[pdf]**

Faccenda, K. 2024a. Report of 24 new naturalized weeds across the islands of Hawai‘i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 156: 71–110. **[pdf]**

Faccenda, K. 2024b. Assorted additions to the Hawaiian weed flora. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 156: 123–133. **[pdf]**

Faccenda, K. 2025a. From the pasture to the present: The history of grass introductions in Hawai‘i. Pacific Science 78(2): 165–200. https://doi.org/10.2984/78.2.4.

Faccenda, K. 2025b. Updates to the Hawaiian grass flora: Part 4. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 163: 111–129. **[pdf]**

Faccenda, K., K. Arthur, M.K. Thomas, H. Oppenheimer, M.C. Ross, F. Starr, K. Starr, C.M. Tribble and J. Starmer. 2025. Notes, nuances, and novelties in the Hawaiian flora from Herbarium Pacificum. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 163: 149–228. **[pdf]**

Faccenda, K., N.D. Bayón, K. Waselkov and R.W. Hobdy. 2025. *Amaranthus pakai* (Amaranthaceae), a new critically endangered species from the Hawaiian Islands. Novon 33: 1–5. https://doi.org/10.3417/2025953.

Faccenda, K. and C.C. Daehler. 2024. New records of weedy, non-grass plants from Moloka‘i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 156: 33–36. **[pdf]**

Faccenda, K. and M.C. Ross. 2024. New naturalization records for *Amaranthus* in the Hawaiian Islands. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 156: 23–32. **[pdf]**

Faccenda, K. and J. Sprague. 2024. Twenty additions to the naturalized flora of Lāna‘i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 156: 143–150. **[pdf]**

Faccenda, K. and M. Strong. 2024. Misapplied names in the Hawaiian introduced flora. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 156: 171–177. **[pdf]**

Faccenda, K., M. Yorkston and C. Morden. 2024. Updates to the Hawaiian grass flora and selected keys to species: Part 3. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 156: 37–53. **[pdf]**

Faccenda, K., M. Yorkston, M.C. Ross and C.W. Morden. 2024. Spontaneous hybridization among invasive Poaceae in Hawai‘i: *Chloris* ×*pseudosagrana* nothosp. nov. and *Cenchrus* × *peregrinus* nothosp. nov. Phytotaxa 638(2): 155–164. https://doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.638.2.4.

Fantz, P.R. 1996. Taxonomic notes on the *Centrosema pubescens* Bentham complex in Central America (Leguminosae: Phaseoleae: Clitoriinae). Sida 17(2): 321–332. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/162319.

Farjon, A. 2001. *World checklist and bibliography of conifers*. 2nd ed. Royal Botanic Garden, Kew: Kew Publishing.

Fawcett, S. and A.R. Smith. 2021. A generic classification of the Thelypteridaceae. Sida, Botanical Miscellany 59: 1–102. https://shopbritpress.org/products/thelypteridaceae.

Feng, H.-Z., S.-J. Wei, L.-Y. Wang, S.-F. Chen, Q. Fan and W.-B. Liao. 2021. A taxonomic revision of the *Pyracantha crenulata* complex (Rosaceae, Maleae). Phytotaxa 478(2): 239–252. https://doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.478.2.5.

Fici, S. 2015. A taxonomic revision of the *Capparis spinosa* group (Capparaceae) from eastern Africa to Oceania. Phytotaxa 203: 24. https://doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.203.1.2.

Fischer, E., B. Schäferhoff and K. Müller. 2013. The phylogeny of Linderniaceae; the new genus *Linderniella*, and new combinations within *Bonnaya,Craterostigma, Lindernia, Micranthemum, Torenia* and *Vandellia*. Willdenowia 43: 209–238. http://dx.doi.org/10.3372/wi.43.43201.

Florence, J. 1997. *Flore de la Polynésie Française,* vol. 1. ORSTOM, Paris, 393 pp.

Flynn, T. and D.H. Lorence. 1998. New naturalized plant records for the Hawaiian Islands. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 56: 5–6. **[pdf]**

Flynn, T. and D.H. Lorence. 2002. Additions to the flora of the Hawaiian Islands. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 69: 14–16. **[pdf]**

Forbes, C.N. 1913a. Notes on the flora of Kahoolawe and Molokini. Occasional Papers of the Bernice Pauahi Bishop Museum 5(3): 85–97. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/352050.

Forbes, C.N. 1913b. An enumeration of Niihau plants. Occasional Papers of the Bernice Pauahi Bishop Museum 5(3): 99–111. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/352051.

Fortuna-Perez, A.P. and A.M.G.d.A. Tozzi. 2011. Nomenclatural changes for *Zornia* (Leguminosae, Papilionoideae, Dalbergieae) in Brazil. Novon 21(3): 331–337. https://doi.org/10.3417/2010040.

Frajman, B., M. Thollesson and B. Oxelman. 2013. Taxonomic revision of *Atocion* and *Viscaria* (Sileneae, Caryophyllaceae). Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society 173: 194–210. https://doi.org/10.1111/boj.12090.

Franck, A.R. 2024. Revision of *Sapindus* sect. *Sapindus* (Sapindeae, Sapindoideae, Sapindaceae), including the description of three new species. Phytotaxa 648(1): 1–71. https://doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.648.1.1.

Freeman, C.C. 2019. *Nuttallanthus*. Flora of North America 17: 40–42. https://floranorthamerica.org/Nuttallanthus.

Freire, A.V. and E.J. Judziewicz. 2025. *Hawaiian Liverworts and Hornworts, a Bryologists' Notebook, Vol. 1 of 5: Introduction, Leafy Liverworts* (Acrobolbus–Cylindrocolea). Privately published online, 12 May 2025. 397 pp. https://www.researchgate.net/publication/391739828_Hawaiian_liverworts_Freire_Judz_Vol_1_A-C_May_2025

Freire, A.V., E.J. Judziewicz, D.C. Cargill, L.L. Forrest, S.R. Gradstein, H.L. Oppenheimer, Z. Pezzillo and S. Sepsenwol. 2023. *Kahakuloa operculispora*, a new Hawaiian simple thalloid liverwort in a new genus and family, Kahakuloaceae (Fossombroniales). Bryophyte Diversity and Evolution 46(1): 10–34. https://doi.org/10.11646/bde.46.1.4.

Frohlich, D. 2020. New plant records for Nihoa, 2019. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 129: 31–32. **[pdf]**

Frohlich, D. and A. Lau. 2007. New plant records from O'ahu for 2006. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 96: 8–13. **[pdf]**

Frohlich, D. and A. Lau. 2008. New plant records from O'ahu for 2007. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 100: 3–12. **[pdf]**

Frohlich, D. and A. Lau. 2010. New plant records from O'ahu for 2008. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 107: 3–18. **[pdf]**

Frohlich, D. and A. Lau. 2012. New plant records for the Hawaiian Islands 2010–2011. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 113: 27–54. **[pdf]**

Frohlich, D. and A. Lau. 2014. New plant records for the Hawaiian Islands 2012–2013. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 115: 7–17. **[pdf]**

Frohlich, D. and A. Lau. 2020. New plant records for the Hawaiian Islands 2015–2019. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 129: 55–66. **[pdf]**

Fryxell, P.A. 2001. *Taliparíti* (Malvaceae), a segregate from *Hibiscus*. Contributions from the University of Michigan Herbarium 23: 225–270. https://biostor.org/reference/177579.

Fryxell, P.A. and S.R. Hill. 2015. *Sida*. Flora of North America 6: 310–319. https://floranorthamerica.org/Sida.

Fuentes-Bazan, S., P. Uotila and T. Borsch. 2012. A novel phylogeny-based generic classification for *Chenopodium* sensu lato, and a tribal rearrangement of Chenopodioideae (Chenopodiaceae). Willdenowia 42(1): 5–24. https://doi.org/10.3372/wi.42.42101.

Gagnon, E., A. Bruneau, C.E. Hughes, L. de Queiroz and G.P. Lewis. 2016. A new generic system for the pantropical *Caesalpinia* group (Leguminosae). PhytoKeys 71: 1–160. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.71.9203.

Galasso, G., G. Domina, M. Adorni, C. Angiolini, M. Apruzzese, N.M.G. Ardenghi, S. Assini, M. Aversa, G. Bacchetta, E. Banfi, G. Barberis, F. Bartolucci, L. Bernardo, A. Bertolli, F. Bonali, G. Bonari, I. Bonini, F. Bracco, G. Brundu, G. Buccomino, S. Buono, G. Calvia, S. Cambria, P. Castagnini, S. Ceschin, D. Dagnino, E. Di Gristina, A. Di Turi, S. Fascetti, G. Ferretti, M. Fois, R. Gentili, G. Gheza, L. Gubellini, N. Hofmann, D. Iamonico, A. Ilari, A. Király, G. Király, V.L.A. Laface, A. Lallai, L. Lazzaro, M. Lonati, D. Longo, V. Lozano, J. Lupoletti, S. Magrini, A. Mainetti, M. Manca, D. Marchetti, F. Mariani, M.G. Mariotti,

R.R. Masin, G. Mei, F. Menini, M. Merli, A. Milani, L. Minuto, M. Mugnai, C.M. Musarella, N. Olivieri, L. Onnis, N.G. Passalacqua, S. Peccenini, L. Peruzzi, A. Pica, L. Pinzani, M. Pittarello, L. Podda, F. Prosser, S.R. Enri, F. Roma-Marzio, L. Rosati, M. Sarigu, F. Scafidi, S. Sciandrello, A. Selvaggi, G. Spampinato, A. Stinca, G. Tavilla, C. Toffolo, G. Tomasi, C. Turcato, C. Villano and C. Nepi. 2020. Notulae to the Italian alien vascular flora 9. Italian Botanist 9: 47–70. https://doi.org/10.3897/italianbotanist.9.53401.

Gallaher, T. 2014. The past and future of hala (*Pandanus tectorius*) in Hawai‘i. *In*: Keawe, L.O.M.A., M. MacDowell and C.K. Dewhurst (eds.), *Ike Ulana Lau Hala*, University of Hawai‘i Press, Honolulu, HI, 133 pp.

Gallaher, T. and M. Merlin. 2010. Biology and impacts of Pacific island invasive species. 6. *Prosopis pallida* and *Prosopis juliflora* (algarroba, mesquite, kiawe) (Fabaceae). Pacific Science 64(4): 489–526. http://hdl.handle.net/10125/23122.

Gardner, E.M., M. Garner, R. Cowan, S. Dodsworth, N. Epitawalage, D. Arifiani, Sahromi, W.J. Baker, F. Forest, O. Maurin, N.J.C. Zerega, A.K. Monro and A.L. Hipp. 2021. Repeated parallel losses of inflexed stamens in Moraceae: Phylogenomics and generic revision of the tribe Moreae and the reinstatement of the tribe Olmedieae (Moraceae). Taxon 70(5): 946–988. https://doi.org/10.1002/tax.12526.

Gardner, R.O. 1997. A concise account of *Selaginella* in Fiji. New Zealand Journal of Botany 35: 269–281. https://doi.org/10.1080/0028825X.1997.10410153.

Gardner, R.O. 2020. The naturalised flora of Niue. Records of the Auckland Museum 55: 53–84. https://www.jstor.org/stable/27008993.

Garnock-Jones, P., D. Albach and B.G. Briggs. 2007. Botanical names in Southern Hemisphere *Veronica* (Plantaginaceae): sect. *Detzneria*, sect. *Hebe*, and sect. *Labiatoides*. Taxon 56(2): 571–582. https://doi.org/10.1002/tax.562028.

Gasper, A.L. de, V.A.O. Dittrich, A.R. Smith and A. Salino. 2016. A classification for Blechnaceae (Polypodiales: Polypodiopsida): New genera, resurrected names, and combinations. Phytotaxa 275: 191–227. https://doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.275.3.1.

Gemmill, C.E.C. 1998. A new narrow, endemic species of *Pritchardia* (Arecaceae) from Kaua‘i, Hawaiian Islands. Novon 8(1): 18–22. https://doi.org/10.2307/3391885.

German, D.A. 2022. Critical notes on Cruciferae. Turczaninowia 25(2): 55–61. https://doi.org/10.14258/turczaninowia.25.2.4.

Gibbons, K.L., M.J. Henwood and B.J. Conn. 2012. Phylogenetic relationships in Loganieae (Loganiaceae) inferred from nuclear ribosomal and chloroplast DNA sequence data. Australian Systematic Botany 25: 331–340. http://dx.doi.org/10.1071/SB12002.

Gildenhuys, E., A.G. Ellis, S.P. Carroll and J.J. Le Roux. 2015. Combining natal range distributions and phylogeny to resolve biogeographic uncertainties in balloon vines (*Cardiospermum*, Sapindaceae). Diversity and Distributions 21(2): 163–174. https://doi.org/10.1111/ddi.12261.

Global Carex Group. 2015. Making *Carex* monophyletic (Cyperaceae, tribe Cariceae): A new broader circumscription. Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society 179: 1–42. https://doi.org/10.1111/boj.12298.

Goldblatt, P. and J.C. Manning. 2020. Iridaceae of southern Africa. Strelitzia 42: 1–1159. https://www.sanbi.org/wp-content/uploads/2024/05/2020_Strelitzia42.pdf.

Golding, J. and D.C. Wasshausen. 2002. Begoniaceae, edition 2. Contributions from the United States National Herbarium 43: 1–289.

Gottschling, M., F. Luebert, H.H. Hilger and J.S. Miller. 2014. Molecular delimitations in the Ehretiaceae (Boraginales). Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution 72: 1–6. http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.ympev.2013.12.005.

Govaerts, R. 1995. *World Checklist of Seed Plants*, vol. 1. MIM, Antwerp, Belgium, 483 pp.

Govaerts, R. 1999. *World Checklist of Seed Plants*, vol. 3, part 1. MIM, Deurne.

Govaerts, R. 2013. *Hellenia* Retz., the correct name for *Cheilocostus* C.D.Specht (Costaceae). Phytotaxa 151(1): 63–64. http://dx.doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.151.1.7.

Govaerts, R. 2018. 101 nomenclatural corrections in preparation for the Plants of the World Online (POWO). Skvortsovia 4(3): 74–99. https://skvortsovia.uran.ru/2018/4301.pdf.

Govaerts, R., D.G. Frodin and A. Radcliffe-Smith. 2000. *World Checklist and Bibliography of Euphorbiaceae (with Pandaceae)*. Kew, England, Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew.

Govaerts, R. and A. Radcliffe-Smith. 1996. New names and combinations in Euphorbiaceae - Phyllanthoideae. Kew Bulletin 5(1): 175–178. https://doi.org/10.2307/4118755.

Goyder, D. 2012. *Gomphocarpus*, pp. 422–436. *In*: Goyder, D., T. Harris, S. Masinde, U. Meve, U. Venter and J. Venter (eds.), *Flora of Tropical East Africa*, Apocynaceae (Part 2). Kew: Royal Botanic Gardens.

Grayer, R.J., M.R. Eckert, A. Lever, N.C. Veitch, G.C. Kite and A.J. Paton. 2010. Distribution of exudate flavonoids in the genus *Plectranthus*. Biochemical Systematics and Ecology 38(3): 335–341. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.bse.2010.01.014.

Green, P.S. 1991. The Indo-Pacific strand *Scaevola* (Goodeniaceae) - yet again! Taxon 40(1): 118–122. https://doi.org/10.2307/1222935.

Green, P.S. and G.E. Wickens. 1989. The *Olea europaea* complex, pp. 287–299. *In*: Tan, K. (ed.), *The Davis & Hedge Festschrift: Plant Taxonomy, Phytogeography and Related Subjects*. Edinburgh, University Press.

Greuter, W. and R. Rankin Rodríguez. 2016. *The Spermatophyta of Cuba: A preliminary checklist. General part*. Botanischer Garten & Botanisches Museum Berlin-Dahlem; Jardín Botánico Nacional, Universidad de La Habana. https://doi.org/10.3372/cubalist.2016.1.

Grey-Wilson, C. 1982. Balsaminaceae. Flora of Tropical East Africa 45: 1–76.

Groeninckx, I., S. Dessein, H. Ochoterena, C. Persson, T.J. Motley, J. Kårehed, B. Bremer, S. Huysmans and E. Smets. 2009. Phylogeny of the herbaceous tribe Spermacoceae (Rubiaceae) based on plastid DNA data. Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden 96(1): 109–132. https://doi.org/10.3417/2006201.

Gu, H. and P.C. Hoch. 1997. Systematics of *Kalimeris* (Asteraceae: Astereae). Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden 84: 762–814. https://doi.org/10.2307/2992027.

Guimarães, P.J.F., F.A. Michelangeli, K. Sosa and J.R. de Santiago Gómez. 2019. Systematics of *Tibouchina* and allies (Melastomataceae: Melastomateae): A new taxonomic classification. Taxon 68(5): 937–1002. https://doi.org/10.1002/tax.12151.

Guo, W., Q. Fan, X.-Z. Zhang, W.-B. Liao, L.-Y. Wang, W. Wu and D. Potter. 2020. Molecular reappraisal of relationships between *Photinia*, *Stranvaesia* and *Heteromeles* (Rosaceae, Maleae). Phytotaxa 447(2): 103–115. https://doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.447.2.3.

Hall, J.B. 2004. *A Hiker's Guide to Trailside Plants in Hawai'i*. Mutual Publishing, Honolulu HI, 237 pp.

Hall, J.C. 2008. Systematics of Capparaceae and Cleomaceae: An evaluation of the generic delimitations of *Capparis* and *Cleome* using plastid DNA sequence data. Botany 86(7): 682–696. https://doi.org/10.1139/b08-026.

Hallé, N. 1980. Les Orchidées de Polynesie et leurs noms vernaculaires. L'Orchidophile 40: 1480–1483.

Hammel, B.E., M.H. Grayum, C. Herrera and N. Zamora (eds.). 2003. *Manual de Plantas de Costa Rica, volumen II: Gimnospermas y Monocotiledóneas (Agavaceae—Musaceae)*. Missouri Botanical Garden Press, St. Louis, MO. https://www.mbgpress.org/product-p/msb-92.htm.

Handy, E.S.C. and E.G. Handy. 1972. Native planters in old Hawaii: Their life, lore, and environment. Bulletin of the Bernice P. Bishop Museum 233:1–641.

Hanes, M.M., O.J. Blanchard Jr., J. Valencia-D, T. McLay, J.R. Abbott, S.F. McDaniel, R.L. Barrett, S. Matthews and K.M. Neubig. 2024. Phylogenetic relationships within tribe *Hibisceae* (Malvaceae) reveal complex patterns of polyphyly in *Hibiscus* and *Pavonia*. Systematic Botany 49: 77–116. https://doi.org/10.1600/036364424X17114831879189.

Harbaugh, D.T., H.L. Oppenheimer, K.R. Wood and W.L. Wagner. 2010. Taxonomic revision of the endangered Hawaiian red-flowered sandalwoods *(Santalum)* and discovery of an ancient hybrid species. Systematic Botany 35(4): 827–838. https://doi.org/10.1600/036364410X539899.

Harley, R.M. and J.F.B. Pastore. 2012. A generic revision and new combinations in the Hyptidinae (Lamiaceae), based on molecular and morphological evidence. Phytotaxa 58: 1–55. https://doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.58.1.1.

Harley, R.M. and A. Paton. 2001. *Leonurus japonicus* Houtt. (Labiatae): The correct name for a common tropical weed. Kew Bulletin 56(1): 243–244. https://doi.org/10.2307/4119443.

Hartley, T.G. 2001. On the taxonomy and biogeography of *Euodia* and *Melicope* (Rutaceae). Allertonia 8(1): 1–319. https://www.jstor.org/stable/23189298.

Hartley, T.G. and B.C. Stone. 1989. Reduction of *Pelea* with new combinations in *Melicope* (Rutaceae). Taxon 38(1): 119–123. https://doi.org/10.2307/1220910.

Havran, J.C., S. Ching Harbin and T. Portner. 2014. *Viola kauaensis* var. *hosakae* (Violaceae), a new variety of endemic Hawaiian violet. PhytoKeys 39: 35–48. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.39.6500.

Havran, J.C., S. Nylinder and U. Swenson. 2021. Taxonomic reevaluation of endemic Hawaiian *Planchonella* (Sapotaceae). Systematic Botany 46(3): 875–888. https://doi.org/10.1600/036364421X16312067913480.

Havran, J.C., H. Oppenheimer, J. Keaton and K. Piotrowski. 2012. Interisland range expansion of *Viola lanaiensis* (Violaceae: Malpighiales), an endangered Hawaiian violet. Pacific Science 66(4): 447–456. http://dx.doi.org/10.2984/66.4.3.

Havran, J.C., K.R. Wood and D.H. Lorence. 2024. Resurrection of *Eurya degeneri* (Pentaphylacaceae), endemic to Kaua'i, Hawaiian Islands. PhytoKeys 249: 193–203. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.249.131778.

Hawley, B.M. and B.L. Pyle. 1995. New Hawaiian plant records. I. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 42: 1. **[pdf]**

Haynes, R.R. and C.B. Hellquist. 2000. Potamogetenaceae. Flora of North America 22: 47–74. https://floranorthamerica.org/Potamogetonaceae.

Haynes, R.R., D.H. Les and M. Kral. 1998. Two new combinations in *Stuckenia*, the correct name for *Coleogeton* (Potamogetonaceae). Novon 8(3): 241. https://doi.org/10.2307/3392010.

Heads, M.J. 1996. Biogeography, taxonomy and evolution in the Pacific genus *Coprosma* (Rubiaceae). Candollea 51(2): 381–405.

Herbarium Pacificum Staff. 1996. New Hawaiian plant records for 1995. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 46: 3–8. **[pdf]**

Herbarium Pacificum Staff. 1997. New Hawaiian plant records for 1996. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 49: 18–19. **[pdf]**

Herbarium Pacificum Staff. 1998. New Hawaiian plant records for 1997. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 56: 8–15. **[pdf]**

Herbarium Pacificum Staff. 1999. New Hawaiian plant records for 1998. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 58: 3–11. **[pdf]**

Herbst, D.R. 1998. New records for Hawaiian plants. I. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 56: 2–4. **[pdf]**

Herbst, D.R. and W.D. Clayton. 1998. Notes on the grasses of Hawai‘i: new records, corrections, and name changes. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 55: 17–38. **[pdf]**

Herbst, D.R., G.W. Staples and C.T. Imada. 2004. New Hawaiian plant records for 2002–2003. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 78: 3–12. **[pdf]**

Herbst, D.R. and W.L. Wagner. 1996. Contributions to the flora of Hawai‘i. V. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 46: 8–12. **[pdf]**

Herbst, D.R. and W.L. Wagner. 1999. Contributions to the flora of Hawai‘i: VII. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 58: 12–36. **[pdf]**

Hilger, H. and N. Diane. 2003. A systematic analysis of Heliotropiaceae (Boraginales) based on trnL and ITS1 sequence data. Botanische Jahrbücher für Systematik, Pflanzengeshichte und Pflanzengeographie 125: 19–51. https://doi.org/10.1127/0006-8152/2003/0125-0019.

Hill, K.D. and L.A.S. Johnson. 1995. Systematic studies in the eucalypts 7. A revision of the bloodwoods, genus *Corymbia* (Myrtaceae). Telopea 6(2–3): 185–504. https://doi.org/10.7751/telopea19953017.

Hillebrand, W. 1888. *Flora of the Hawaiian Islands: A Description of Their Phanerogams and Vascular Cryptogams*. Carl Winter, Heidelberg, Germany; Williams & Norgate, London; B. Westermann & Co., New York, 673 pp.

Hinds, H.R. and C.C. Freeman. 2005. *Persicaria*. Flora of North America 5: 574–594. https://floranorthamerica.org/Persicaria.

Hodel, D.R. 2007. A review of the genus *Pritchardia*. Palms 51(4): Special Supplement S-1–53. https://palms.org/wp-content/uploads/2016/08/vol51n4supplementPritchardia.pdf.

Hodel, D.R. 2009. A new species of *Pritchardia* and the rediscovery of *P. lowreyana* on Oahu, Hawaii. Palms 53(4): 173–179. https://palms.org/wp-content/uploads/2016/05/v53n4p173-179.pdf.

Hodel, D.R. 2012. *Loulu: the Hawaiian Palm*. University of Hawai‘i Press, Honolulu, HI, 216 pp.

Hoenselaar, K., B. Verdcourt and H. Beentje. 2010. *Flora of Tropical East Africa: Cyperaceae*. Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, 470 pp.

Holthuijzen, W. 2017. *Common plants of Midway Atoll NWR: Sedges, grasses, forbs, woody shrubs, vines, and trees*. Second ed. https://www.researchgate.net/publication/334139465_Common_Plants_of_Midway_Atoll_NWR_Sedges_Grasses_Forbs_Woody_Shrubs_Vines_and_Trees_2nd_Edition.

Hooker, W.J. and G.A.W. Arnott. 1830–1841. *The botany of Captain Beechey's Voyage; comprising an account of the plants collected by Messrs. Lay and Collie, and other officers of the expedition, during the voyage to the Pacific and Bering's Strait, performed in His Majesty's Ship Blossom, under the command of Captain f.W. Beechey, R.N., F.R.S. & A.S., in the years 1825, 26, 27, and 28. Parts 1–10*. London: Henry G. Bohn.

Hotchkiss, S. and J.O. Juvik. 1999. A late-Quaternary pollen record from Ka‘au Crater, O‘ahu, Hawai‘i. Quaternary Research 52: 115–128. https://www.cambridge.org/core/journals/quaternary-research/article/abs/latequaternary-pollen-record-from-kaau-crater-oahu-hawaii/0DD22223AD6D120876C73E700B5186D8.

Hovenkamp, P.H. and F. Miyamoto. 2005. A conspectus of the native and naturalized species of *Nephrolepis* (Nephrolepidaceae) in the world. Blumea 50(2): 279–322. http://dx.doi.org/10.3767/000651905X623003.

Hu, J., Y. Deng and J.R.I. Wood. 2011. *Strobilanthes*. Flora of China 19: 381–429. http://flora.huh.harvard.edu/china/PDF/PDF19/Strobilanthes.pdf.

Huber, H. 1987. Piperaceae, pp. 272–300. *In*: Dassanayake, M.D. and F.R. Fosberg (eds.), *A Revised Handbook to the Flora of Ceylon,* vol. 6. New Delhi, Amerind Publ. Co.

Hughes, C.E., J.J. Ringelberg, G.P. Lewis and S.A. Catalano. 2022. Disintegration of the genus *Prosopis* L. (Leguminosae, Caesalpinioideae, mimosoid clade). PhytoKeys 205: 147–189. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.205.75379.

Hughes, G.D. 1995. New Hawaiian plant records. II. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 42: 1–10. **[pdf]**

Huppman, E.R.H. 2013. Analysis of relationships among endemic Hawaiian *Hibiscus*. PhD thesis, Horticulture, University of Hawai‘i at Mānoa, 135 pp. http://hdl.handle.net/10125/101937.

Iamonico, D. 2018. Generic typifications in Amarathaceae s.str. Phytotaxa 350(2): 147–154. https://doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.350.2.3.

Iamonico, D. 2025. Clarifications about the identity of the names *Sagina alexandrae* and *S. hawaiensis* (Caryophyllaceae). Comprehensive Plant Biology 49(2): 375–379. https://doi.org/10.2298/CPB2502375I.

Imada, C.T. 2007. New Hawaiian plant records for 2005–2006. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 96: 34–41. **[pdf]**

Imada, C.T. 2012. Hawaiian native and naturalized vascular plants checklist (December 2012 update). Contribution No. 2012-021 to the Hawaii Biological Survey/Bishop Museum Technical Report 60, Bishop Museum, Honolulu, HI. **[pdf]**

Imada, C.T. 2019. Hawaiian naturalized vascular plants checklist (February 2019 update). Contribution No. 2019-003 to the Hawaii Biological Survey/Bishop Museum Technical Report 69, Bishop Museum, Honolulu, HI. **[pdf]**

Imada, C.T., S.A. James and B.H. Kennedy. 2008. New Hawaiian plant records from Herbarium Pacificum for 2007. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 100: 12–16. **[pdf]**

Imada, C.T. and B. Kennedy. 2020. New Hawaiian plant records from *Herbarium Pacificum* for 2019. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 129: 67–92. **[pdf]**

Imada, C.T., G.W. Staples and D.R. Herbst. 2000. New Hawaiian plant records for 1999. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 63: 9–16. **[pdf]**

Imada, C.T., W.L. Wagner and D.R. Herbst. 1989. Checklist of native and naturalized flowering plants of Hawai‘i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 29: 31–87. **[pdf]**

IPNI [International Plant Names Index]. 2025. International Plant Names Index. Published on the Internet http://www.ipni.org, The Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, Harvard University Herbaria & Libraries and Australian National Herbarium.

IUCN [International Union for Conservation of Nature]. 2012. IUCN Red List categories and criteria: version 3.1. Prepared by the IUCN Species Survival Commission. https://www.iucnredlist.org/resources/categories-and-criteria (Accessed 08 Aug 2025)

Jablonski, J., A.M. Williams and H. Oppenheimer. 2024. New island records of *Werauhia* (Bromeliaceae) on Kauaʻi and Maui. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 156: 191–197. **[pdf]**

James, H.F. and D.A. Burney. 1997. The diet and ecology of Hawaii's extinct flightless waterfowl: Evidence from coprolites. Biological Journal of the Linnean Society 62: 279–297. https://repository.si.edu/items/da6db7ff-c1e2-49a5-ae3b-d2beaf296080.

Jankalski, S. 2008. Subgenera and new combinations in *Dracaena*. Sansevieria 18: 17–21.

Jankalski, S. 2012. Nomenclatural problems in Hawaiian *Dracaena*. Sansevieria 28: 24–25.

Jankalski, S. 2015. *Chrysodracon* in Hawaii. Sansevieria 33: 26–28.

Jeffrey, C. 1986. The Senecioneae in East Tropical Africa. Notes on Compositae: IV. Kew Bulletin 41(4): 873–943. https://doi.org/10.2307/4102988.

Jessop, J.P. 1966. The genus *Asparagus* in southern Africa. Bothalia 9(1): 31–96.

Jørgensen, P.M., M.H. Nee and S.G. Beck (eds.). 2014. *Catálogo de las plantas vasculares de Bolivia*. Missouri Botanical Garden.; Herbario Nacional de Bolivia.; Herbario Nacional Forestal Martín Cárdenas (Bolivia); Herbario del Oriente Boliviano.; New York Botanical Garden. https://www.mbgpress.org/product-p/msb-127.htm#:~:text=El%20Cat%C3%A1logo%20de%20las%20Plantas%20Vasculares%20de%20Bolivia,de%20vegetaci%C3%B3n%2C%20distribuci%C3%B3n%20altitudinal%20y%20formas%20de%20vida.

Judd, W.S., G.M. Ionta, L.C. Majure and F.A. Michelangeli. 2018. Taxonomic and nomenclatural notes on *Miconia crenata* and related species (Melastomataceae: Miconieae) in the Greater Antilles. Journal of the Botanical Research Institute of Texas 12(2): 521–529. https://doi.org/10.17348/jbrit.v12.i2.955.

Judd, W.S., J.D. Skean Jr., E.R. Bécquer and L.C. Majure. 2014. Taxonomic studies in the Miconieae (Melastomataceae). XII. Revision of *Miconia* sect. *Miconiastrum*, with emphasis on the *Miconia bicolor* complex. Journal of the Botanical Research Institute of Texas 8(2): 457–491. https://archive.org/details/biostor-249305.

Judziewicz, E.J. 2017. Meadow foxtail (*Alopecurus pratensis* L., Poaceae), an introduced Eurasian and African grass new to Hawai‘i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 119: 1–2. **[pdf]**

Jung, J. and H.-K. Choi. 2010. Systematic rearrangement of Korean *Scirpus* L. s.l. (Cyperaceae) as inferred from nuclear ITS and chloroplast rbcL sequences. Journal of Plant Biology 53: 222–232. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12374-010-9109-8.

Kabila, B., M.C. Sidhu and A.S. Ahluwalia. 2023. Identification of *Cassia javanica* subspecies using morphological features. Botanica 29(2): 110–116. https://doi.org/10.35513/Botlit.2023.2.8.

Kagawa-Viviani, A. 2016. Untangling ‘uala: Toward re-diversifying and re-placing sweet potato in the Hawaiian landscape, 26. Report submitted to E Kūpaku Ka ‘Āina- The Hawaiʻi Land Restoration Institute, Wailuku, HI, 26 pp.

Kagawa-Viviani, A., P. Levin, E. Johnston, J. Ooka, J. Baker, M. Kantar, & N.K. Lincoln. 2018. I Ke Ēwe ʻĀina o Ke Kupuna: Hawaiian ancestral crops in perspective. Sustainability 10(12): 4607.

Kato, M. 2001. *Deparia cataracticola* (Woodsiaceae), a new species from Hawaii. Acta Phytotaxonomica et Geobotanica 52(1): 1–9. https://www.researchgate.net/publication/306158198_Deparia_cataracticola_Woodsiaceae_a_new_species_from_Hawaii.

Ke, B.-F., G.-J. Wang, P.H. Labiak, G. Rouhan, C.-W. Chen, L.D. Shepherd, D.J. Ohlsen, M.A.M. Renner, K.G. Karol, F.-W. Li and L.-Y. Kuo. 2022. Systematics and plastome evolution in Schizaeaceae. Frontiers in Plant Science 13: 885501. https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2022.885501.

Keil, D.J. and J. Ochsmann. 2006. *Centaurea*. Flora of North America 19: 181–194. https://floranorthamerica.org/Centaurea.

Kennedy, B.H., S.A. James and C.T. Imada. 2010. New Hawaiian plant records from *Herbarium Pacificum* for 2008. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 107: 19–26. **[pdf]**

Kessler, M., K. Mehltreter, L.R. Walker and J.M. Sharpe. 2010. Biogeography of ferns. pp. 22–60 in: Mehltreter, K; Walker, L R; Sharpe, J M . Fern ecology. Cambridge, UK: Cambridge University Press.

Khan, R. and C.E. Jarvis. 1989. The correct name for the plant known as *Pluchea symphytifolia* (Miller) Gillis (Asteraceae). Taxon 38(4): 659–662. https://doi.org/10.2307/1222661.

Kiehn, M. and C.T. Imada. 2010. *Psychotria greenwelliae* Fosberg — not on Oʻahu! Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 107: 27–28. **[pdf]**

Kiew, R. and K. Vollesen. 1997. *Asystasia* (Acanthaceae) in Malaysia. Kew Bulletin 52(4): 965–971. http://www.jstor.org/stable/4117823.

Kim, C., T. Deng, M. Chase, D.-G. Zhang, Z.-L. Nie and H. Sun. 2015. Generic phylogeny and character evolution in Urticeae (Urticaceae) inferred from nuclear and plastid DNA regions. Taxon 64(1): 65–78. http://dx.doi.org/10.12705/641.20.

King, R.M. and H. Robinson. 1987. The genera of the Eupatorieae (Asteraceae). Monographs in Systematic Botany from the Missouri Botanical Garden 22: 1–581. https://doi.org/10.5962/bhl.title.156613.

KISC [Kauaʻi Invasive Species Committee]. 2014. Quarterly report, April 2014 - June 2014, 4 pp. https://www.kauaiisc.org/wp-content/uploads/4th-Quarter-FY2014.pdf.

KISC [Kauaʻi Invasive Species Committee]. 2018. Kauai Invasive Species Committee's Plant Early Detection Program: A summary of developments, findings and prioritization of species for control from 2015 to 2017. Technical report. https://www.kauaiisc.org/wp-content/uploads/KISC-ED-Plant-Program-Report-2018.-NO-APPENDICES.210712.pdf

KISC [Kauaʻi Invasive Species Committee]. 2024. Invasive species detection, control, and outreach on Kauai - FY23. Report to Hawaiʻi Invasive Species Committee. https://dlnr.hawaii.gov/hisc/files/2024/07/2023-Kauai-Early-Detection-Control-and-Outreach-Report_KISC.pdf

Klak, C. and P.V. Bruyns. 2013. A new infrageneric classification for *Mesembryanthemum* (Aizoaceae: Mesembryanthemoideae). Bothalia 43: 197–206. https://doi.org/10.4102/abc.v43i2.95.

Kocyan, A., D.A. Snijman, F. Forest, D.S. Devey, J.V. Freudenstein, J. Wiland-Szymańska, M.W. Chase and P.J. Rudall. 2011. Molecular phylogenetics of Hypoxidaceae – Evidence from plastid DNA data and inferences on morphology and biogeography. Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution 60(1): 122–136. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ympev.2011.02.021.

Koopman, W.J.M., M.J. Zevenbergen and R.G. van den Berg. 2001. Species relationships in *Lactuca* s.l. (Lactuceae, Asteraceae) inferred from AFLP fingerprints. American Journal of Botany 88(10): 1881–1887. https://doi.org/10.2307/3558364.

Korotkova, N., T. Borsch and S. Arias. 2017. A phylogenetic framework for the Hylocereeae (Cactaceae) and implications for the circumscription of the genera. Phytotaxa 327(1): 1–46. https://doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.327.1.1.

Koyama, T., B.H. Kennedy and C.T. Imada. 2010. On the identity of *Gahnia lanaiensis* O. Deg, I. Deg. & J. Kern (Cyperaceae) of Hawaiʻi. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 107: 29–32. **[pdf]**

Kral, R., A.R. Diamond Jr., S.L. Ginzbarg, C.J. Hansen, R.R. Haynes, B.R. Keener, M.G. Lelong, D.D. Spaulding and M. Woods. 2011. *Annotated checklist of the vascular plants of Alabama*. Botanical Research Institute of Texas, Fort Worth, TX. https://www.researchgate.net/publication/265683518_Kral_R_A_R_Diamond_Jr_SL_Ginzbarg_CJ_Hansen_RR_Haynes_BR_Keener_MG_Lelong_D_D_Spaulding_and_M_Woods_2011_Annotated_Checklist_of_the_Vascular_Plants_of_Alabama_Botanical_Research_Institute_of_Texas_Fort.

Kramina, T.E., G.V. Degtjareva, T.H. Samigullin, C.M. Valiejo-Roman, J.H. Kirkbride Jr., S. Volis, T. Deng and D.D. Sokoloff. 2016. Phylogeny of *Lotus* (Leguminosae: Loteae): Partial incongruence between nrITS, nrETS and plastid markers and biogeographic implications. Taxon 65(5): 997–1018. http://dx.doi.org/10.12705/655.4.

Kraus, F. 2003. New records of alien plants and animals in Hawaiʻi. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 74: 76–78. **[pdf]**

Kyalangalilwa, B., J.S. Boatwright, B.H. Daru, O. Maurin and M. van der Bank. 2013. Phylogenetic position and revised classification of *Acacia* s.l. (Fabaceae: Mimosoideae) in Africa, including new combinations in

Vachellia and *Senegalia*. Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society 172(4): 500–523. https://doi.org/10.1111/boj.12047.

Labiak, P.H. 2011. *Stenogrammitis,* a new genus of grammitid ferns segregated from *Lellingeria* (Polypodiaceae). Brittonia 63(1): 139–149. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12228-010-9148-y.

Lammers, T.G. 1991. Systematics of *Clermontia* (Campanulaceae-Lobelioideae). Systematic Botany Monographs 32: 1–97. http://www.jstor.org/stable/25027798.

Lammers, T.G. 1992. Two new combinations in the endemic Hawaiian genus *Cyanea* (Campanulaceae: Lobelioideae). Novon 2(2): 129–131. https://doi.org/10.2307/3391673.

Lammers, T.G. 1996. A new linear-leaved *Cyanea* (Campanulaceae: Lobelioideae) from Kaua'i, and the "rediscovery" of *Cyanea linearifolia*. Brittonia 48(2): 237–240. https://doi.org/10.2307/2807820.

Lammers, T.G. 1998. New names and new combinations in Campanulaceae. Novon 8(1): 31–35. https://doi.org/10.2307/3391887.

Lammers, T.G. 1999. A new *Lobelia* from Mexico, with additional new combinations in world Campanulaceae. Novon 9(3): 381–389. https://doi.org/10.2307/3391737.

Lammers, T.G. 2004. Five new species of the endemic Hawaiian genus *Cyanea* (Campanulaceae: Lobelioideae). Novon 14(1): 84–101. https://www.jstor.org/stable/3393442.

Lammers, T.G. 2005. Revision of *Delissea* (Campanulaceae-Lobelioideae). Systematic Botany Monographs 73: 1–75. https://www.jstor.org/stable/25027934.

Lammers, T.G. 2006. Validation of names at subspecific rank in North American Campanulaceae. Novon 16(1): 69–73. https://doi.org/10.3417/1055-3177(2006)16[69:VONASR]2.0.CO;2.

Lammers, T.G. 2007. Revision of *Lobelia* sect. *Galeatella* (Campanulaceae: Lobelioideae). Journal of the Botanical Research Institute of Texas 1(2): 789–810. https://www.jstor.org/stable/41971495.

Lammers, T.G. 2009. Revision of the endemic Hawaiian genus *Trematolobelia* (Campanulaceae: Lobelioideae). Brittonia 61(2): 126–143. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12228-008-9065-5.

Lammers, T.G., T.J. Givnish and K.J. Sytsma. 1993. Merger of the endemic Hawaiian genera *Cyanea* and *Rollandia* (Campanulaceae: Lobelioideae). Novon 3(4): 437–441. https://doi.org/10.2307/3391391.

Lammers, T.G. and D.H. Lorence. 1993. A new species of *Cyanea* (Campanulaceae: Lobelioideae) and resurrection of *C. remyi*. Novon 3(4): 431–436. https://doi.org/10.2307/3391390.

Larridon, I., K. Bauters, M. Reynders, W. Huygh and P. Goetghebeur. 2014. Taxonomic changes in C4 *Cyperus* (Cypereae, Cyperoideae, Cyperaceae): Combining the sedge genera *Ascolepis, Kyllinga* and *Pycreus* into *Cyperus* s.l. Phytotaxa 166(1): 33–48. http://dx.doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.166.1.2.

Lau, A. and D. Frohlich. 2012. New plant records from O'ahu for 2009. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 113: 7–26. **[pdf]**

Lau, A. and D. Frohlich. 2013. New plant records for the Hawaiian Islands 2011–2012. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 114: 5–16. **[pdf]**

Lau, A. and D. Frohlich. 2015. New plant records for the Hawaiian Islands 2014. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 116: 35–40. **[pdf]**

Lau, J.Q.C. 1995. New Hawaiian plant records. III. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 42: 10. **[pdf]**

Leeuwenberg, A.J.M. 1999. Series of revisions of Apocynaceae XLVII. The genus *Cerbera* L. Wageningen Agricultural University Papers 98(3): 5–64. https://edepot.wur.nl/282967.

Lehtonen, S. 2008. An integrative approach to species delimitation in *Echinodorus* (Alismataceae) and the description of two new species. Kew Bulletin 63(4): 525–563. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12225-008-9068-0.

Le Roux, J.J., D. Strasberg, M. Rouger, C.W. Morden, M. Koordom and D.M. Richardson. 2014. Relatedness defies biogeography: The tale of two island endemics *(Acacia heterophylla* and *A. koa)*. New Phytologist 204(1): 230–242. https://doi.org/10.1111/nph.12900.

Les, D.H. and R.R. Haynes. 1996. *Coleogeton* (Potamogetonaceae), a new genus of pondweeds. Novon 6(4): 389–391. https://doi.org/10.2307/3392046.

Levin, R.A. and J.S. Miller. 2005. Relationships within tribe Lycieae (Solanaceae): Paraphyly of *Lycium* and multiple origins of gender dimorphism. American Journal of Botany 92(12): 2044–2053. https://doi.org/10.3732/ajb.92.12.2044.

Levin, R.A. and J.S. Miller. 2021. Molecular signatures of long-distance oceanic dispersal and the colonization of Pacific islands in *Lycium carolinianum*. American Journal of Botany 108(4): 694–710. https://doi.org/10.1002/ajb2.1626.

Levin, R.A., J.R. Shak, J.S. Miller, A.M. Venter and G. Bernardello. 2007. Evolutionary relationships in tribe Lycieae (Solanaceae). Acta Horticulturae 745: 225–239. https://doi.org/10.17660/ActaHortic.2007.745.9.

Lian, L., R.D. C. Ortiz, F. Jabbour, C.-F. Zhang, X.-G. Xiang, A.S. Erst, T.-G. Gao, Z.-D. Chen and W. Wang. 2020. Phylogeny and biogeography of Pachygoneae (Menispermaceae), with consideration of the boreotropical flora hypothesis and resurrection of the genera *Cebatha* and *Nephroia*. Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution 148: 106825. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ympev.2020.106825.

Limarino, T.O. and T. Borsch. 2020. *Gomphrena* (Amaranthaceae, Gomphrenoideae) diversified as a C4 lineage in the New World tropics with specializations in floral and inflorescence morphology, and an escape to Australia. Willdenowia 50(3): 345–381. https://doi.org/10.3372/wi.50.50301.

Lindsay, S., P.H. Hovenkamp and D.J. Middleton. 2017. New combinations and typifications in *Aglaomorpha* (Polypodiaceae). Gardens' Bulletin Singapore 69: 149–155. https://doi.org/10.26492/gbs69(1).2017-08.

Lindsay, S., D.J. Middleton and S. Suddee. 2013. *Asplenium contiguum* Kaulf. (Aspleniaceae), a new record for Thailand. Thai Forest Bulletin, Botany 41: 61–63. https://li01.tci-thaijo.org/index.php/thaiforestbulletin/article/view/24107.

Liu, B.-B., G.-N. Liu, D.-Y. Hong and J. Wen. 2020. *Eriobotrya* belongs to *Rhaphiolepis* (Maleae, Rosaceae): Evidence from chloroplast genome and nuclear ribosomal DNA data. Frontiers in Plant Science 10(1731): 14. https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2019.01731.

Lohmann, L.G. and C.M. Taylor. 2014. A new generic classification of tribe Bignonieae (Bignoniaceaee). Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden 99: 348–489. http://dx.doi.org/10.3417/2003187.

Loope, L. and A.C. Medeiros. 1992. A new and invasive pampas grass on Maui. Newsletter of the Hawaiian Botanical Society 31(1): 7–8. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/item/183044.

Lorence, D.H. 1996. A new species of *Nototrichium* (Amaranthaceae) from Kaua'i, Hawaiian Islands. Novon 6(1): 64–67. https://doi.org/10.2307/3392213.

Lorence, D.H. and K. Faccenda. 2024. A synopsis of *Spermacoce* (Rubiaceae) and related genera naturalized in the Hawaiian Islands, with a key. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 156: 179–189. **[pdf]**

Lorence, D.H. and T. Flynn. 1997. New naturalized plant records for Kaua'i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 49: 9–13. **[pdf]**

Lorence, D.H. and T. Flynn. 1999. New naturalized plant records for the Hawaiian Islands. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 59: 3–6. **[pdf]**

Lorence, D.H. and T. Flynn. 2006. New naturalized plant records for Kaua'i and Hawai'i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 88: 1–5. **[pdf]**

Lorence, D.H., T. Flynn and W.L. Wagner. 1995. Contributions to the flora of Hawai'i. III. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 41: 19–58. **[pdf]**

Lorence, D.H. and C.E.C. Gemmill. 2004. *Pritchardia flynnii* (Arecaceae), a new endemic species from Kaua'i, Hawaiian Islands. Novon 14(2): 185–189. http://www.jstor.org/stable/3393314.

Lorence, D.H. and S.P. Perlman. 2007. A new species of *Cyrtandra* (Gesneriaceae) from Hawai'i, Hawaiian Islands. Novon 17(3): 357–361. https://doi.org/10.3417/1055-3177(2007)17[357:ANSOCG]2.0.CO;2.

Lorence, D.H. and W.L. Wagner. 1995. Another new, nearly extinct species of *Hibiscadelphus* (Malvaceae) from the Hawaiian Islands. Novon 5(2): 183–187. https://doi.org/10.2307/3392243.

Lorence, D.H. and W.L. Wagner. 1996. A new species of *Chamaesyce* section *Sclerophyllae* (Euphorbiaceae) from Kaua'i. Novon 6(1): 68–71. https://doi.org/10.2307/3392214.

Lorence, D.H. and W.L. Wagner. 2019a. *Perrottetia wichmaniorum* (Dipentodontaceae), a new species from Kaua'i, Hawaiian Islands. PhytoKeys 115: 93–103. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.115.30657.

Lorence, D.H. and W.L. Wagner. 2019b. *Flora of the Marquesas Islands. Volume 1: Lycophytes, Ferns, and Monocots*. National Tropical Botanical Garden, Smithsonian, and Delegation a la Recherche de la Polynesie Francaise, pp. 1–411.

Lorence, D.H., W.L. Wagner and W.G. Laidlaw. 2010. *Kadua haupuensis* (Rubiaceae: Spermacoceae), a new endemic species from Kaua'i, Hawaiian Islands. Brittonia 62(2): 137–144. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12228-009-9103-y.

Lorence, D.H. and K.R. Wood. 1994. *Kanaloa,* a new genus of Fabaceae (Mimosoideae) from Hawaii. Novon 4(2): 137–145. https://doi.org/10.2307/3391582.

Lorence, D.H., K.R. Wood and R. Aguraiuja. 2013. Taxonomic reassessment and conservation status of three Kaua'i species of *Asplenium* in the *Diellia* alliance. American Fern Journal 103(3): 166–174. http://dx.doi.org/10.1640/0002-8444-103.3.166.

Lorence, D.H., K.R. Wood, M.S. Appelhans and W.L. Wagner. 2024. *Myrsine cirrhosa* (Primulaceae), a distinctive new shrub species from Kaua'i, Hawaiian Islands. PhytoKeys 243: 47–61. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.243.123694.

Lowrey, T.K., R. Whitkus and W.R. Sykes. 2005. A new species of *Tetramolopium* (Asteraceae) from Mitiaro, Cook Islands: Biogeography, phylogenetic relationships, and dispersal. Systematic Botany 30: 448–455. https://doi.org/10.1600/0363644054223693.

Lowry II, P.P. 2002. Patterns of species richness, endemism, and diversification in oceanic island floras. *In*: Heatwole, H. (ed.), *Oceans and Aquatic Ecosystems* (Vol. 2, Theme 1.6). Encyclopedia of Life Support Systems (EOLSS) Press/UNESCO.

Lowry II, P.P. and G.M. Plunkett. 2010. Recircumscription of *Polyscias* (Araliaceae) to include six related genera, with a new infrageneric classification and a synopsis of species. Plant Diversity and Evolution 128(1–2): 55–84. https://doi.org/10.1127/1869-6155/2010/0128-0003.

Lowry II, P.P. and G.M. Plunkett. 2020. Resurrection of the genus *Heptapleurum* for the Asian clade of species previously included in

Schefflera (Araliaceae). Novon 28(3): 143–170. https://doi.org/10.3417/2020612.

Lowry II, P.P., G.M. Plunkett and D.G. Frodin. 2013. Revision of *Plerandra* (Araliaceae). I. A synopsis of the genus with an expanded circumscription and a new infrageneric classification. Brittonia 65: 42–61. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12228-012-9260-2.

Lowry II, P.P., G.M. Plunkett and W.L. Wagner. 2024. *Polyscias munroi* (Araliaceae), a new name for a distinctive Hawaiian endemic. Brittonia 76(1): 80–82. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12228-024-09773-3.

Lowry II, P.P. and K.R. Wood. 2000. A new, threatened species of *Tetraplasandra* (Araliaceae) from Kaua'i, Hawaiian Islands, and notes on its conservation status. Novon 10(1): 40–44. https://doi.org/10.2307/3393182.

Lu, P.-L. and C.W. Morden. 2014. Phylogenetic relationships among dracaenoid genera (Asparagaceae: Nolinoideae) inferred from chloroplast DNA loci. Systematic Botany 39(1): 90–104. https://doi.org/10.1600/036364414X678035.

Luckow, M. 1996. The cultivated species of *Cassia*, *Senna*, and *Chamaecrista* (Leguminosae). Baileya 23(4): 195–242.

Lye, K.A. 2003. *Schoenoplectiella* Lye, gen. nov. (Cyperaceae). Lidia 6: 20–29.

Mabberley, D.J. 2008. *Mabberley's plant-book: A Portable Dictionary of Plants, Their Classification and Uses*. Third ed. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 1021 pp.

Mabberley, D.J. 2017. *Mabberley's Plant-book: A Portable Dictionary of Plants, Their Classification and Uses*. Fourth ed. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 1102 pp.

MacDougal, J.M. 2004. Six new taxa of *Passiflora* (Passifloraceae), with nomenclatural notes on the genus in Mesoamerica. Novon 14(4): 444–462. https://www.jstor.org/stable/3393546.

Madhani, H., R. Rabeler, A. Pirani, B. Oxelman, G. Heubl and S. Zarre. 2018. Untangling phylogenetic patterns and taxonomic confusion in tribe Caryophylleae (Caryophyllaceae) with special focus on generic boundaries. Taxon 67(1): 83–112. https://doi.org/10.12705/671.6.

Mann, H. 1867. Enumeration of Hawaiian plants. Proceedings of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences 7: 143–235.

Manning, J. and P. Goldblatt. 2012. *Plants of the Greater Cape Floristic Region. 1: The Core Cape flora, Strelitzia 29*. Pretoria, South Africa: South African National Biodiversity Institute. https://archive.org/details/plantsofgreaterc29mann.

Manns, U. and A.A. Anderberg. 2009. New combinations and names in *Lysimachia* (Myrsinaceae) for species of *Anagallis, Pelletiera* and *Trientalis*. Willdenowia 39(1): 49–54. https://doi.org/10.3372/wi.39.39103.

Mansion, G. 2004. A new classification of the polyphyletic genus *Centaurium* Hill (Chironiinae, Gentianaceae): Description of the New World endemic *Zeltnera,* and reinstatement of *Gyrandra* Griseb. and *Schenkia* Griseb. Taxon 53(3): 719–740. https://doi.org/10.2307/4135447.

Manzitto-Tripp, E.A., I. Darbyshire, T.F. Daniel, C.A. Kiel and L.A. McDade. 2022. Revised classification of Acanthaceae and worldwide dichotomous keys. Taxon 71(1): 103–153. https://doi.org/10.1002/tax.12600.

Marhold, K., M. Slenker, H. Kudoh and J. Zozomova-Lihova. 2016. *Cardamine occulta*, the correct species name for invasive Asian plants previously classified as *C. flexuosa*, and its occurrence in Europe. PhytoKeys 62: 57–72. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.62.7865.

Marr, K.L. and B.A. Bohm. 1997. A taxonomic revision of the endemic Hawaiian *Lysimachia* (Primulaceae) including three new species. Pacific Science 51(3): 254–287. http://hdl.handle.net/10125/3145.

Mastroguiseppe, J., P.E. Rothrock, A.C. Dibble and A.A. Reznicek. 2002. *Carex* sect. *Ovales*. Flora of North America 23: 332–378. https://floranorthamerica.org/Carex_sect._Ovales.

Masuyama, S. and Y. Watano. 2010. Cryptic species in the fern *Ceratopteris thalictroides* (L.) Brongn. (Parkeriaceae). IV. Taxonomic revision. Acta Phytotaxonomica et Geobotanica 61(2): 75–86. https://doi.org/10.18942/apg.KJ00009281704.

Mathieu, G. 2020. *Peperomia leptostachya* (Piperaceae) revived. Candollea 75: 45–49. https://doi.org/10.15553/c2020v751a4.

Maurin, O., M.W. Chase, M. Jordaan and M. Van der Bank. 2010. Phylogenetic relationships of Combretaceae inferred from nuclear and plastid DNA sequence data: Implications for generic classification. Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society 162: 453–476. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1095-8339.2010.01027.x.

McClelland, D.H.R., M. Nee and S. Knapp. 2020. New names and status for Pacific spiny species of *Solanum* (Solanaceae, subgenus *Leptostemonum* Bitter; the *Leptostemonum* clade). PhytoKeys 145: 1–36. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.145.48531.

McDermid, K.J., M.C. Gregoritza and D.W. Freshwater. 2002. A new record of a second seagrass species from the Hawaiian Archipelago: *Halophila decipiens* Ostenfeld. Aquatic Botany 74: 257–262. https://doi.org/10.1016/S0304-3770(02)00081-5.

McDermid, K.J., M.C. Gregoritza, J.W. Reeves and D.W. Freshwater. 2003. Morphological and genetic variation in the endemic seagrass *Halophila hawaiiana* (Hydrocharitaceae) in the Hawaiian Archipelago. Pacific Science 57(2): 199–209. https://doi.org/10.1353/psc.2003.0017.

McNeill, J., F.R. Barrie, W.R. Buck, V. Demoulin, W. Greuter, D.L. Hawksworth, P.S. Herendeen, S. Knapp, K. Marhold, J. Prado, W.F.P. Van Reine, G.F. Smith, J.H. Wiersema and N.J. Turland. 2012. *International code of nomenclature for algae, fungi, and plants (Melbourne code)*. Koeltz Scientific Books.

McNeill, J., F.R. Barrie, H.M. Burdet, V. Demoulin, D.L. Hawksworth, K. Marhold, D.H. Nicolson, J. Prado, P.C. Silva, J.E. Skog, J.H. Wiersema and N.J. Turland. 2006. *International Code of Botanical Nomenclature (Vienna Code)*. Regnum Vegetabile 146. A.R.G. Gantner Verlag KG.

Medeiros, A.C., L.L. Loope, P. Conant and S. McElvaney. 1997. Status, ecology, and management of the invasive plant *Miconia calvescens* DC. (Melastomataceae) in the Hawaiian Islands. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 48: 23–36. **[pdf]**

Medeiros, A.C. and H. St. John. 1988. *Geranium hanaense* (Geraniaceae), a new species from Maui, Hawaiian Islands. Brittonia 40(2): 214–220. https://doi.org/10.2307/2807009.

Meidell, J.S., H.L. Oppenheimer and R.T. Bartlett. 1997. New plant records from Pu‘u Kukui watershed and adjacent areas. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 49: 17–18. **[pdf]**

Meidell, J.S., H.L. Oppenheimer and R.T. Bartlett. 1998. New plant records from West Maui. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 56: 6–8. **[pdf]**

Middleton, D.J. 2002. Revision of *Alyxia* (Apocynaceae). Part 2: Pacific islands and Australia. Blumea 47(1): 1–93. https://repository.naturalis.nl/pub/524530.

Miller, S.E. and G.W. Staples. 2003. *Begonia fusca* (Begoniaceae), a new naturalized species for Hawai‘i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 74: 22–23. **[pdf]**

Ming, H.C. 1999. New synonyms and combinations in Asiatic *Ardisia* (Myrsinaceae). Blumea 44(2): 391–406. https://repository.naturalis.nl/pub/526243.

Molvray, M. 1997. A synopsis of *Korthalsella* (Viscaceae). Novon 7(3): 268–273. https://doi.org/10.2307/3391943.

MoMISC [Moloka‘i/Maui Invasive Species Committee], and MISC [Maui Invasive Species Committee]. 2016. Detection & control of invasive species in Maui County; Hawai‘i Invasive Species Council final report - 2015, 12 pp. https://dlnr.hawaii.gov/hisc/files/2014/04/MISC-MoMISC-FY15-HISC-Report-Control-Final.pdf.

MoMISC [Moloka‘i/Maui Invasive Species Committee] and MISC [Maui Invasive Species Committee]. 2017. Detection & control of invasive species in Maui County, Hawai‘i Invasive Species Council, final report - 2017, 13 pp. https://dlnr.hawaii.gov/hisc/files/2018/10/UH-PCSU-MISC-MoMISC-FY17-HISC-Final-Report-Control.pdf.

Morden, C.W. and S. Ching Harbin. 2013. Evolution and biogeographic origins of the endemic Hawaiian genus *Hesperomannia* (Asteraceae). Pacific Science 67(2): 219–235. http://dx.doi.org/10.2984/67.2.6.

Morden, C.W., S. Ching Harbin, J.G. Rohwer, T. Portner and M. Yorkston. 2015. Characterization of Hawaiian *Cryptocarya* (Lauraceae): Recognition of a critically endangered species and relation to non-Hawaiian congeners. Pacific Science 69(1): 103–115. https://doi.org/10.2984/69.1.8.

Morden, C.W. and K. Faccenda. 2025. A reevaluation of the nomenclature of Hawaiian *Acacia*. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 163: 109–110. **[pdf]**

Morden, C.W. and M.C. Gregoritza. 2005. Population variation and phylogeny in the endangered *Chamaesyce skottsbergii* (Euphorbiaceae) based on RAPD and ITS analyses. Conservation Genetics 6: 969–979. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10592-005-9087-4.

Morrone, O., S.S. Aliscioni, J.F. Veldkamp, J.F. Pensiero, F.O. Zuloaga and E.A. Kellogg. 2014. Revision of the Old World species of *Setaria* (Poaceae: Panicoideae: Paniceae). Systematic Botany Monographs 96: 1–161. https://www.jstor.org/stable/i24774228.

Mort, M.E., D.E. Soltis, P.S. Soltis, J. Francisco-Ortega and A. Santos Guerra. 2001. Phylogenetic relationships and evolution of Crassulaceae inferred from *matK* sequence data. American Journal of Botany 88(1): 76–91. https://doi.org/10.2307/2657129.

Mosyakin, S.L. and W.L. Wagner. 1998. Notes on two alien taxa of *Rumex* L. (Polygonaceae) naturalized in the Hawaiian Islands. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 55: 39–44. **[pdf]**

Motley, T.J. 1995. Rediscovery of *Labordia triflora* (Loganiaceae). Pacific Science 49(3): 221–226. http://hdl.handle.net/10125/2892.

Motley, T.J. 2005. *Tetraplasandra lydgatei* (Araliaceae): Taxonomic recognition of a rare, endemic species from O‘ahu, Hawaiian Islands. Pacific Science 59(1): 105–110. https://doi.org/10.1353/psc.2005.0012.

Mou, F.-J., X. Hu, B.T. Ha and N.M. Cuong. 2023. Taxonomic revision of *Bergera* J.Koenig ex L. (Rutaceae) based on the molecular phylogeny and morphology. European Journal of Taxonomy 860: 141–180. https://doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2023.860.2057.

Moura, T.M., B.M. Torke, V.F. Mansano and A.M.G.A. Tozzi. 2012. A new combination for an endemic Hawaiian species of *Mucuna* (Leguminosae: Papilionoideae), with a key to the Hawaiian taxa of the genus. Kew Bulletin 67(4): 837–841. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12225-012-9411-3.

Munir, A.A. 1992. A taxonomic revision of the genus *Stachytarpheta* Vahl (Verbenaceae) in Australia. Journal of the Adelaide Botanic Gardens 14(2): 133–168. https://archive.org/details/journal-adelaide-botanic-garden-14-133-168.

Murugan, C., L.J. Singh, S. Prabhu and R. Sathiyaseelan. 2014. The genus *Ruellia* L. (Acanthaceae) in Andaman and Nicobar Islands. Indian Journal of Forestry 37(4): 425–428. https://doi.org/10.54207/bsmps1000-2014-10H08N.

Muscat, K., P. Ladiges and M. Bayly. 2019. Molecular phylogenetic relationships reveal taxonomic and biogeographic clades in *Dianella* (flax lilies; Asphodelaceae, Hemerocallidoideae). Systematics and Biodiversity 17(3): 308–329. https://doi.org/10.1080/14772000.2019.1607617.

Nagalingum, N.S., H. Schneider and K.M. Pryer. 2007. Molecular phylogenetic relationships and morphological evolution in the heterosporous fern genus *Marsilea*. Systematic Botany 32(1): 16–25. https://doi.org/10.1600/036364407780360256.

Nagata, K.M. 1985. Early plant introductions in Hawai‘i. Hawaiian Journal of History 19: 35–61.

Nagata, K.M. 1988. Notes on some introduced flora in Hawai‘i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 28: 79–84. **[pdf]**

Nagata, K.M. 1995. New Hawaiian plant records. IV. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 42: 10–13. **[pdf]**

Najarian, B. and K. Faccenda. 2023. New naturalized record of *Paullinia fuscescens* on O‘ahu (Sapindaceae). Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 155: 177–179. **[pdf]**

Namoff, S., Q. Luke, F. Jiménez, A. Veloz, C.E. Lewis, V. Sosa, M. Maunder and J. Francisco-Ortega. 2010. Phylogenetic analyses of nucleotide sequences confirm a unique plant intercontinental disjunction between tropical Africa, the Caribbean, and the Hawaiian Islands. Journal of Plant Research 123: 57–65. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10265-009-0258-0.

Nesom, G.L. 1994. Review of the taxonomy of *Aster* sensu lato (Asteraceae: Astereae), emphasizing the New World species. Phytologia 77(3): 141–297. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/31282.

Nesom, G.L. 2000. Generic conspectus of the tribe Astereae (Asteraceae) in North American and Central America, the Antilles, and Hawaii. Sida, Botanical Miscellany 20: 1–100.

Nesom, G.L. 2001a. Taxonomic notes on *Keysseria* and *Pytinicarpa* (Asteraceae: Astereae, Lageniferinae). Sida 19(3): 513–518. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/163340.

Nesom, G.L. 2001b. New records in *Pseudognaphalium* (Asteraceae: Gnaphalieae) for the United States. Sida 19(4): 1185–1190. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/163420.

Nesom, G.L. 2002. *Euchiton* (Asteraceae: Gnaphalieae) in North American and Hawaii. Sida 20(2): 515–521. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/162440.

Nesom, G.L. 2005. Taxonomy of the *Symphyotrichum (Aster) subulatum* group and *Symphyotrichum (Aster) tenuifolium* (Asteraceae: Stereae). Sida 21: 2125–2140. https://www.jstor.org/stable/41968509.

Nesom, G.L. 2008. Classification of subtribe Conyzinae (Asteraceae: Astereae). Lundellia 2008(11): 8–38. https://doi.org/10.25224/1097-993X-1.11.8.

Nesom, G.L. 2009. *Thymophylla tenuiloba* and *T. wrightii* (Asteraceae: Tageteae). Phytologia 91(2): 333–339. https://dn720001.ca.archive.org/0/items/biostor-208596/biostor-208596.pdf.

Nesom, G.L. 2020. *Helodeaster*, a new genus for Hawaiian *Keysseria* (Asteraceae: Astereae). Phytoneuron 2020(54): 1–6. https://www.phytoneuron.net/2020Phytoneuron/54PhytoN-Helodeaster.pdf.

Nic Lughadha, E., S.P. Bachman, T.C.C. Leão, F. Forest, J.M. Halley, J. Moat, C. Acedo, K.L. Bacon, R.F.A. Brewer, G. Gâteblé, S.C. Gonçalves, R. Govaerts, P.M. Hollingsworth, I. Krisai-Greilhuber, E.J. De Lirio, P.G.P. Moore, R. Negrão, J.M. Onana, L.R. Rajaovelona, H. Razanajatovo, P.B. Reich, S.L. Richards, M.C. Rivers, A. Cooper, J. Iganci, G.P. Lewis, E.C. Smidt, A. Antonelli, G.M. Mueller and B.E. Walker. 2020. Extinction risk and threats to plants and fungi. Plants People Planet 2(5): 389–408. https://doi.org/10.1002/ppp3.10146.

Nicolle, D. and R.C. Jones. 2018. A revised classification for the predominantly eastern Australian *Eucalyptus* subgenus *Symphyomyrtus* sections *Maidenaria, Exsertaria, Latoangulatae* and related smaller sections (Myrtaceae). Telopea 21: 129–145. http://dx.doi.org/10.7751/telopea12571.

Nicolson, D.H. 1996. (1233) Proposal to conserve the name *Lagenophora* (Compositae) with a conserved spelling. Taxon 45(2): 341–342. https://doi.org/10.2307/1224689.

Nicolson, D.H. 1999. Report of the General Committee: 8. Taxon 48(2): 373–378. https://doi.org/10.2307/1224444.

Nooteboom, H.P. 1994. Notes on Davalliaceae II. A revision of the genus *Davallia*. Blumea 39(1/2): 151–214. https://repository.naturalis.nl/pub/525103.

Nyberg, B., K.R. Wood, S. Heintzman, S.M. Deans and A. Williams. 2023. Recent notable plant records and rediscoveries from Kaua‘i, Hawaiian Islands. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 148: 163–168. **[pdf]**

O'Donnell, S.A., J.J. Ringelberg and G.P. Lewis. 2022. Re-circumscription of the mimosoid genus *Entada* including new combinations for all species of the phylogenetically nested *Elephantorrhiza* (Leguminosae, Caesalpinioideae, mimosoid clade). PhytoKeys 205: 99–145. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.205.76790.

Ogutcen, E. and J.C. Vamosi. 2016. A phylogenetic study of the tribe Antirrhineae: Genome duplications and long-distance dispersals from the Old World to the New World. American Journal of Botany 103(6): 1–11. https://doi.org/10.3732/ajb.1500464.

Oh, I.-C., J. Schönenberger, T.J. Motley, M. Myrends and A.A. Anderberg. 2013. Phylogenetic relationships among endemic Hawaiian *Lysimachia* (Ericales: Primulaceae): Insights from nuclear and chloroplast DNA sequence data. Pacific Science 67(2): 237–251. http://dx.doi.org/10.2984/67.2.7.

Ohashi, H. and K. Ohashi. 2018. *Grona*, a genus separated from *Desmodium* (Leguminosae Tribe Desmodieae). Journal of Japanese Botany 93(2): 104–120. https://docslib.org/doc/8152007/grona-a-genus-separated-from-desmodium-leguminosae-tribe-desmodieae.

Øllgaard, B. 2012. New combinations in Neotropical Lycopodiaceae. Phytotaxa 57: 10–22. https://doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.57.1.3.

Oppenheimer, H.L. 2002. The spread of gymnosperms on Maui: A neglected element of the modern Hawaiian flora. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 68: 19–23.

Oppenheimer, H.L. 2003. New plant records from Maui and Hawai‘i counties. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 73: 3–30. **[pdf]**

Oppenheimer, H.L. 2004. New Hawaiian plant records for 2003. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 79: 8–20. **[pdf]**

Oppenheimer, H.L. 2006. New Hawai‘i plant records for 2004. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 88: 10–15. **[pdf]**

Oppenheimer, H.L. 2007. New plant records from Moloka‘i, Lāna‘i, Maui, and Hawai‘i for 2006. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 96: 17–34. **[pdf]**

Oppenheimer, H.L. 2008. New Hawaiian plant records for 2007. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 100: 22–38. **[pdf]**

Oppenheimer, H.L. 2010. New Hawaiian plant records from Maui County for 2008. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 107: 33–40. **[pdf]**

Oppenheimer, H.L. 2011. New Hawaiian plant records for 2009. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 110: 5–10. **[pdf]**

Oppenheimer, H.L. 2013. New Hawaiian plant records for 2012. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 114: 17–20. **[pdf]**

Oppenheimer, H.L. 2016. New Hawaiian plant records for 2015. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 118: 23–28. **[pdf]**

Oppenheimer, H.L. 2019. New Hawaiian plant records for 2018. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 126: 3–9. **[pdf]**

Oppenheimer, H.L. 2020. A new species of *Cyanea* Gaud. (Lobelioideae, Campanulaceae) from Maui, Hawai‘i. PhytoKeys 167: 1–11. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.167.55107.

Oppenheimer, H.L. and R.T. Bartlett. 2000. New plant records from Maui, O‘ahu, and Hawai‘i islands. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 64: 1–10. **[pdf]**

Oppenheimer, H.L. and R.T. Bartlett. 2002. New plant records from the main Hawaiian Islands. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 69: 1–14. **[pdf]**

Oppenheimer, H.L. and K. Bogner. 2019. New Hawaiian plant records from Lāna‘i for 2019. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 129: 21–25. **[pdf]**

Oppenheimer, H.L. and K.M. Bustamente. 2014a. New Hawaiian plant records for 2013. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 115: 19–22. **[pdf]**

Oppenheimer, H.L. and K.M. Bustamente. 2014b. Rediscovery, ecology, and habitat of *Deparia kaalaana* (Copel.) M. Kato (Athyriaceae). American Fern Journal 104(2): 103–107. https://doi.org/10.1640/0002-8444-104.2.103.

Oppenheimer, H.L., K.M. Bustamente and S.P. Perlman. 2014. A new species of *Hibiscadelphus* Rock (Malvaceae, Hibisceae) from Maui, Hawaiian Islands. PhytoKeys 39: 65–75. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.39.7371.

Oppenheimer, H.L. and D.H. Lorence. 2012. A new species of *Cyanea* (Campanulaceae, Lobelioideae) from Maui Hawaiian Islands. PhytoKeys 13: 15–23. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.13.3447.

Oppenheimer, H.L., D.H. Lorence and W.L. Wagner. 2023. *Clermontia hanaulaensis* (Campanulaceae, Lobelioideae), a new, critically endangered species from Maui, Hawaiian Islands. PhytoKeys 227: 167–179. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.227.100725.

Oppenheimer, H.L., J.S. Meidell and R.T. Bartlett. 1999. New plant records for Maui and Moloka‘i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 59: 7–11. **[pdf]**

Oppenheimer, H.L. and Z. Pezzillo. 2024. New Hawaiian plant records for 2023. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 156: 55–70. **[pdf]**

Orchard, A.E. 2013. The *Wollastonia/Melanthera/Wedelia* generic complex (Asteraceae: Ecliptinae), with particular reference to Australia and Malesia. Nuytsia 23: 337–466. https://doi.org/10.58828/nuy00659.

Oudejans, R.C.H.M. 1989. New names and new combinations in the genus *Euphorbia* (Euphorbiaceae). Phytologia 67(1): 43–49. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/40446.

Page, C.N. 1988. New and maintained genera in the conifer families Podocarpaceae and Pinaceae. Notes from the Royal Botanic Garden, Edinburgh 45(2): 377–395. https://archive.org/details/notes-from-royal-botanic-garden-edinburgh-45-002-377-395.

Palmer, D.D. 2003. *Hawai'i's Ferns and Fern Allies*. University of Hawai'i Press, Honolulu, HI, 324 pp.

Palmer, D.D. 2005. *Pneumatopteris pendens* (Thelypteridaceae) a new Hawaiian endemic species of *Pneumatopteris* from Hawaii. American Fern Journal 95(2): 80–83. http://dx.doi.org/10.1640/0002-8444(2005)095[0080:PPTANH]2.0.CO;2

Palmer, D.D. and M.K. Thomas. In press. Ferns and lycophytes of the Hawaiian Islands: The revised edition of *Hawai'i's Ferns and Fern Allies*. University of Hawai'i Press, Honolulu, HI.

Parker, J.L. and B. Parsons. 2010. New plant records from the Big Island for 2008. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 107: 41–43. **[pdf]**

Parker, J.L. and B. Parsons. 2012a. New plant records from the Big Island for 2009. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 113: 55–63. **[pdf]**

Parker, J.L. and B. Parsons. 2012b. New plant records from the Big Island for 2010–2011. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 113: 65–74. **[pdf]**

Parker, J.L. and B. Parsons. 2016. New plant records from the Big Island for 2015. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 118: 17–22. **[pdf]**

Parker, J.L., B. Parsons and K. Faccenda. 2024. New plant records from the Big Island for 2021. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 156: 135–142. **[pdf]**

Parris, B.S. 2007. Five new genera and three new species of Grammitidaceae (Filicales) and the re-establishment of *Oreogrammitis*. Gardens' Bulletin Singapore 58(2): 233–274. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/150155.

Pastore, J.F.B., A. Martinez, J.R. Abbott and K. Neubig. 2023. Toward new generic delimitations in Polygalaceae II: *Senega*. Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden 108: 126–249. https://doi.org/10.3417/2023754.

Patchell, M.J., E.H. Roalson and J.C. Hall. 2014. Resolved phylogeny of Cleomaceae based on all three genomes. Taxon 63(2): 315–328. http://dx.doi.org/10.12705/632.17.

Paton, A.J., M. Mwanyambo, R.H.A. Govaerts, K. Smitha, S. Suddee, P.B. Phillipson, T.C. Wilson, P.I. Forster and A. Culham. 2019. Nomenclatural changes in *Coleus* and *Plectranthus* (Lamiaceae): A tale of more than two genera. PhytoKeys 129: 1–158. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.129.34988.

Pellegrini, M.O.O., C.N. Horn and R.F. Almeida. 2018. Total evidence phylogeny of Pontederiaceae (Commelinales) sheds light on the necessity of its recircumscription and synopsis of *Pontederia* L. PhytoKeys 108: 25–83. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.108.27652.

Penniman, T.M., L. Buchanan and L.L. Loope. 2011. Recent plant eradications on the islands of Maui County, Hawai'i, pp. 325–331. *In*: Veitch, C.R., M.N. Clout and D.R. Towns (eds.), *Island Invasives: Eradication and Management*. IUCN, Gland. https://portals.iucn.org/library/efiles/documents/ssc-op-042.pdf

PEPP [Plant Extinction Prevention Program]. 2025. PEPP target list. http://www.pepphi.org/uploads/2/5/4/7/25478598/pepp_list_2025_final.pdf.

Peralta, I.E., D.M. Spooner and S. Knapp. 2008. Taxonomy of wild tomatoes and their relatives (*Solanum* sect. *Lycopersicoides*, sect. *Juglandifolia*, sect. *Lycopersicon*; Solanaceae. Systematic Botany Monographs 84: 1–186. https://www.jstor.org/stable/25027972.

Peraza, G.A., E.J.M. Koenen, R. Riina, C.E. Hughes, J.J. Ringelberg, G.C. Fernández-Concha, I.M.R. Morillo, L.L.C. Itza, I. Tamayo-Cen, J.H.R. Prado, X. Cornejo, S. Mattapha and R. Duno de Stefano. 2022. Re-establishment of the genus *Pseudalbizzia* (Leguminosae, Caesalpinioideae, mimosoid clade): The New World species formerly placed in *Albizia*. PhytoKeys 205: 371–400. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.205.76821.

Peterson, P.M., K. Romaschenko, N. Snow and G. Johnson. 2012. A molecular phylogeny and classification of *Leptochloa* (Poaceae: Chlorideae) sensu lato and related genera. Annals of Botany, London 109: 1317–1329. https://doi.org/10.1093/aob/mcs077.

Peterson, P.M., K. Romaschenko, R.J. Soreng and J.V. Reyna. 2019. A key to the North American genera of Stipeae (Poaceae, Pooideae) with descriptions and taxonomic names for species of *Eriocoma, Neotrinia, Oloptum*, and five new genera: *Barkworthia*, ×*Eriosella*, *Pseudoeriocoma, Ptilagrostiella*, and *Thorneochloa*. PhytoKeys 126: 89–125. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.126.34096.

Peterson, P.M., K. Romaschenko, R.J. Soreng, and F. Riga. 2025. An ITS phylogeny of *Festuca* s.l. clarifies the generic circumscription of the broad-leaved complex (Poaceae, Pooideae, Poeae, Loliinae). Webbia 80(2): 201–227. https://doi.org/10.36253/jopt-18242.

Peterson, P.M., R.J. Soreng, G. Davidse, T.S. Filgueiras, F.O. Zuloaga and E.J. Judziewicz. 2001. Catalogue of New World grasses (Poaceae): II. Subfamily Chloridoideae. Contributions from the United States National Herbarium 41: 1–255. https://www.jstor.org/stable/23493180.

Peterson, P.M., R.J. Soreng, S.M. Phillips and J.H. Wiersema. 2018. (2620) Proposal to reject the name *Poa amabilis* (*Eragrostis amabilis*) (Poaceae). Taxon 67(3): 644–645. https://doi.org/10.12705/673.25.

Peterson, P.M., R.J. Soreng, K. Romaschenko, P. Barberá, A. Quintanar, C. Aedo and J.M. Saarela. 2022. Phylogeny and biogeography of *Calamagrostis* (Poaceae: Pooideae: Poeae: Agrostidinae), description of a new genus, *Condilorachia* (Calothecinae), and expansion of *Greeneochloa* and *Pentapogon* (Echinopogoninae). Journal of Systematics and Evolution 60(3): 570–590. https://doi.org/10.1111/jse.12819.

Peterson, P.M., R.J. Soreng, K. Romaschenko, P. Barberá, A. Quintanar, C. Aedo and J.M. Saarela. 2025. Phylogeny, biogeography, reticulation, and classification of *Agrostis* (Poaceae: Pooideae: Poeae: Agrostidinae) with expansion of *Polypogon* to include *Lachnagrostis* (in part). Journal of Systematics and Evolution 63(4): 999–1025. https://doi.org/10.1111/jse.13175.

Pfeil, B.E., C.L. Brubaker, L.A. Craven and M.D. Crisp. 2002. Phylogeny of *Hibiscus* and the tribe Hibisceae (Malvaceae) using chloroplast DNA sequences of ndhF and the rpl16 intron. Systematic Botany 27: 333–350. https://www.jstor.org/stable/3093875.

Philley, K.D. and R.A. Fischer. 2024. *Vicia hirsuta* (Fabaceae) new to the flora of Hawai‘i. Phytoneuron 2024(7): 1–4. https://www.phytoneuron.net/wp-content/uploads/2024/02/07PhytoN-Viciahirsuta.pdf.

Pornpongrungrueng, P., M.H.G. Gustafsson, F. Borchsenius, H. Koyama and P. Chantaranothai. 2016. *Blumea* (Compositae: Inuleae) in continental Southeast Asia. Kew Bulletin 71(1): 1–46. https://doi.org/10.1007/S12225-016-9612-2.

Porter-Utley, K. 2014. A revision of *Passiflora* L. subgenus *Decaloba* (DC.) Rchb. supersection *Cieca* (Medik.) J.M. MacDougal & Feuillet (Passifloraceae). PhytoKeys 43: 1–224. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.43.7804.

POWO [Plants of the World Online]. 2025. https://powo.science.kew.org/.

Pratt, L.W. and K.F. Bio. 2012. New plant records from Hawai‘i island. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 113: 75–80. **[pdf]**

Pretz, C. and R. Deanna. 2020. Typifications and nomenclatural notes in *Physalis* (Solanaceae) from the United States. Taxon 69(1): 170–192. https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1002/tax.12159.

Pteridophyte Phylogeny Group. 2016. A community-derived classification for extant lycophytes and ferns. Journal of Systematics and Evolution 54: 563–603. https://doi.org/10.1111/jse.12229.

Price, J.P., and W.L. Wagner. 2018. Origins of the Hawaiian flora: Phylogenies and biogeography reveal patterns of long-distance dispersal. Journal of systematics and evolution 56(6): 600–620.

Pukui, M.K. and S.H. Elbert. 1986. *Hawaiian Dictionary*. Rev. & enlarged ed. University of Hawaii Press, Honolulu, HI, 572 pp.

Puttock, C.F. 1999. Revision of *Atractocarpus* (Rubiaceae: Gardenieae) in Australia and new combinations for some extra-Australian taxa. Australian Systematic Botany 12(2): 271–309. https://doi.org/10.1071/SB97030.

Queiroz, L.P. d. and C. Snak. 2020. Revisiting the taxonomy of *Dioclea* and related genera (Leguminosae, Papilionoideae), with new generic circumscriptions. PhytoKeys 164: 67–114. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.164.55441.

Raabe, R.D., I.L. Connors, A.P. Martinez and S.C. Nelson. 2009. *Checklist of Plant Diseases in Hawaii, Including Records of Microorganisms, Principally Fungi, Found in the State*. Information Text Series; ITS-022. Hawaii Institute of Tropical Agriculture and Human Resources, University of Hawaii at Manoa, Honolulu, HI, 313 pp. http://hdl.handle.net/10125/12387

Rabeler, R.K. and R.L. Hartman. 2005. *Petrorhaghia*. Flora of North America 5: 162–165. https://floranorthamerica.org/Petrorhagia.

Ragsac, A.C., P. Fabre, T. Särkinen and R.G. Olmstead. 2022. Around the world in 40 million years: Phylogeny and biogeography of Tecomeae (Bignoniaceae). Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution 166: 107335. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ympev.2021.107335.

Randell, B.R. 1989. Revision of the Cassinae in Australia. 2. *Senna* Miller sect. *Psilorhegma* (J. Vogel) Irwin and Barneby. Journal of the Adelaide Botanic Gardens 12(2): 165–272. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/346357.

Ranker, T.A. 2008. A new combination in *Adenophorus* (Polypodiaceae). American Fern Journal 98(3): 170–177. http://dx.doi.org/10.1640/0002-8444(2008)98[170:ANCIAP]2.0.CO;2.

Ranker, T.A. 2016. What do we know about Hawaiian ferns and lycophytes? Journal of Systematics and Evolution 54(6): 626–637. https://doi.org/10.1111/jse.12213

Ranker, T.A., C.T. Imada, K. Lynch, D.D Palmer, A.L. Vernon and M.K. Thomas. 2019. Taxonomic and nomenclatural updates to the fern and lycophyte flora of the Hawaiian Islands. American Fern Journal 109(1): 54–72. https://doi.org/10.1640/0002-8444-109.1.54.

Razafimandimbison, S.G. and B. Bremer. 2011. Nomenclatural changes and taxonomic notes in the tribe Morindeae (Rubiaceae). Adansonia 33: 283–309. https://doi.org/10.5252/a2011n2a13.

Reed, C.F. 1947. The phylogeny and ontogeny of the Pteropsida. I. Schizaeales. Boletim da Sociedade Broteriana (ser. 2) 21: 71–187.

Renner, S.S. and A.K. Pandey. 2013. The Cucurbitaceae of India: Accepted names, synonyms, geographic distribution, and information on images and DNA sequences. PhytoKeys 20: 53–118. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.20.3948.

Resslar, P.M. 2010. *Caladium bicolor* naturalized on the island of Hawai‘i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 107: 44–45. **[pdf]**

Reznicek, A.A. 2002. *Carex* sect. *Stellulatae*. Flora of North America 23: 326–331. https://floranorthamerica.org/Carex_sect._Stellulatae.

Rico-Arce, M.L. 2007. *A Checklist and Synopsis of American Species of* Acacia *(Leguminosae: Mimosoideae)*. Conabio & Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, 207 pp.

Robinson, H., S.C. Keeley, J.J. Skvarla and R. Chan. 2008. Studies on the Gymnantheminae (Vernonieae: Asteraceae) III. Restoration of the genus *Strobocalyx* and the new genus *Tarlmounia*. Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington 121(1): 19–33. https://doi.org/10.2988/07-21.1.

Robson, N.K.B. 1990. Studies in the genus *Hypericum* L. (Guttiferae) 8. Sections 29. *Brathys* (part 2) and 30. *Trigynobrathys*. Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Botany 20: 1–151.

Rock, J.F. 1913. *The Indigenous Trees of the Hawaiian Islands*. Publ. privately, Honolulu, HI, 512 pp. (Rep., with introduction by S. Carlquist and addendum by D.R. Herbst, 1974, Charles E. Tuttle Co, Rutland, VT, 548 pp.)

Rock, J.F. 1920. Revised list of Hawaiian names of plants native and introduced with brief descriptions and notes as to occurrence and medicinal or other values. Ethnobotany Research and Applications 6: 405–442. http://hdl.handle.net/10125/12496.

Rodrigues, J.G., J.A. Lombardi and M.B. Lovato. 2014. Phylogeny of *Cissus* (Vitaceae) focusing on South American species. Taxon 63(2): 287–298. http://dx.doi.org/10.12705/632.33.

Rohrer, J.R. 2014. *Prunus*. Flora of North America 9: 352–383. https://floranorthamerica.org/Prunus.

Ronse Decraene, L.-P. and J.R. Akeroyd. 1988. Generic limits in *Polygonum* and related genera (Polygonaceae) on the basis of floral characters. Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society 98: 321–371. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1095-8339.1988.tb01706.x.

Rønsted, N., S.K. Walsh, M. Clark, M. Edmonds, T. Flynn, S. Heintzman, A. Loomis, D. Lorence, U. Nagendra, B. Nyberg, M. Opgenorth, L. Weisenberger, A. Williams, D. Wolkis, K.R. Wood and M. Keir. 2022. Extinction risk of endemic vascular flora of Kauai Island, Hawaii, based on IUCN assessments. Conservation Biology 36(4): e13896. https://doi.org/10.1111/cobi.13896.

Rønsted, N. and K.R. Wood. 2020. *Cyanea kuhihewa*: Rediscovering one of Hawai‘i’s rarest trees. Plants, People, Planet 2(2): 107–110. https://doi.org/10.1002/ppp3.10099.

Ross, M.C. and K. Faccenda. 2023a. New plant records for O‘ahu. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 155: 39–54. **[pdf]**

Ross, M.C. and K. Faccenda. 2023b. New records and corrections of *Chenopodium* sensu lato in the Hawaiian Islands. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 155: 201–204. **[pdf]**

Rossetto, E.F.S. and M.A. Caraballo-Ortiz. 2020. Splitting the *Pisonia* birdcatcher trees: Re-establishment of *Ceodes* and *Rockia* (Nyctaginaceae, Pisonieae). PhytoKeys 152: 121–136. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.152.50611.

Salgado, A.E. 2020. Taxonomic and nomenclatural notes on Philippine ferns. III. *Asplenium caudatum* (Aspleniaceae) and ferns confused with it. Fern Gazette 21(4): 169–184. https://www.academia.edu/44598479/TAXONOMIC_AND_NOMENCLATURAL_NOTES_ON_PHILIPPINE_FERNS_III_ASPLENIUM_CAUDATUM_ASPLENIACEAE_AND_FERNS_CONFUSED_WITH_IT.

Salgado, A.E. 2023. Taxonomic and nomenclatural notes on Philippine ferns. VI. *Asplenium lepturus* and *A. contiguum* (Polypodiales, Aspleniaceae), one or two species? Philippine Journal of Science 152(4): 1363–1370.

Sanders, R.W. 2012. Taxonomy of *Lantana* sect. *Lantana* (Verbenaceae): II. Taxonomic revision. Journal of the Botanical Research Institute of Texas 6(2): 403–441. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/263495.

Särkinen, T., P. Poczai, G.E. Barboza, G.M. van der Weerden, M. Baden and S. Knapp. 2018. A revision of the Old World black nightshades (Morelloid clade of *Solanum* L., Solanaceae). PhytoKeys 106: 1–223. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.106.21991.

Sato, P. 1998. A new naturalized plant species in windward O‘ahu, Hawai‘i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 56: 15. **[pdf]**

Saunders, J.G. 2011. Resurrection of the Maui endemic *Waltheria pyrolifolia* (Sterculiaceae, Hermannieae). Darwiniana 49(1): 76–85. https://www.jstor.org/stable/23230236.

Schuster, T.M., J.L. Reveal, M.J. Bayly and K.A. Kron. 2015. An updated molecular phylogeny of Polygonoideae (Polygonaceae): Relationships of *Oxygonum, Pteroxygonum*, and *Rumex*, and a new circumscription of *Koenigia*. Taxon 64(6): 1188–1208. http://dx.doi.org/10.12705/646.5.

Schuster, T.M., K.L. Wilson and K.A. Kron. 2011. Phylogenetic relationships of *Muehlenbeckia, Fallopia*, and *Reynoutria* (Polygonaceae) investigated with chloroplast and nuclear sequence data. International

Journal of Plant Sciences 172(8): 1053–1066. https://doi.org/10.1086/661293.

Scrivanti, L.R. and A.M. Anton. 2011. Nueva combinación en *Bothriochloa* Kuntze (Poaceae). Candollea 66(1): 155–158. https://doi.org/10.15553/c2011v661a18.

Sebastian, P., H. Schaefer, R. Lira, I.R.H. Telford and S.S. Renner. 2012. Radiation following long-distance dispersal: The contributions of time, opportunity and diaspore morphology in *Sicyos* (Cucurbitaceae). Journal of Biogeography 39(8): 1427–1438. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1365-2699.2012.02695.x.

Selling, O.H. 1944. Studies in the recent and fossil species of *Schizaea*, with particular reference to their spore characters. Acta Horti Gothoburgensis 16: 1–112.

Semple, J.C. and R.E. Cook. 2006. *Solidago*. Flora of North America 20: 107–166. https://floranorthamerica.org/Solidago.

Shannon, R.K. and W.L. Wagner. 1996. New records of Hawaiian flowering plants primarily from the United States National Herbarium. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 46: 13–15. **[pdf]**

Shannon, R.K., W.L. Wagner and D.H. Nicolson. 1997. (1322) Proposal to conserve the name *Scaevola taccada* (Goodeniaceae) with a conserved type. Taxon 46(4): 801–802. https://doi.org/10.2307/1224497.

Shaw, J.M.H. 2008. An investigation of the cultivated *Kalanchoe daigremontiana* group, with a checklist of *Kalanchoe* cultivars. Hanburyana 3: 17–79. https://www.rhs.org.uk/about-us/pdfs/publications/hanburyana/vol-3-june-2008/an-investigation-of-the-cultivated-kalanchoe.pdf.

Shaw, J.M.H. 2020. (2748) Proposal to conserve the name *Eriobotrya* against *Rhaphiolepis* (Rosaceae). Taxon 69(3): 620. https://doi.org/10.1002/tax.12272.

Shaw, R.B., B.F. Close and L. Schnell. 1995. Rediscovery of *Solanum incompletum* Dunal (Solanaceae) on the U. S. Army's Pohakuloa Training Area, Hawaii. Phytologia 79(5): 372–381. https://ia902803.us.archive.org/17/items/biostor-167638/biostor-167638.pdf.

Shaw, R.B. and P.P. Douglas. 1995. *Carex inversa* R. Br. (Cyperaceae), new to Hawaii and the United States. Phytologia 78(4): 249–255. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/175276.

Sherwood, A.R. and M.D. Guiry. 2023. Inventory of the seaweeds and seagrasses of the Hawaiian Islands. Biology 12(2): 215. https://doi.org/10.3390/biology12020215.

Shipunov, A., J.L. Fernández Alonso, G. Hassemer, S. Alp, H.J. Lee and K. Pay. 2021. Molecular and morphological data improve the classification of Plantagineae (Lamiales). Plants 10(11): 2299. https://www.mdpi.com/2223-7747/10/11/2299.

Simões, A.O., M.E. Endress and E. Conti. 2010. Systematics and character evolution of Tabernaemontaneae (Apocynaceae, Rauvolfioideae) based on molecular and morphological evidence. Taxon 59(3): 772–790. https://doi.org/10.1002/tax.593009.

Simões, A.R. and G.W. Staples. 2017. Dissolution of Convolvulaceae tribe Merremieae and a new classification of the constituent genera. Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society 183: 561–586. https://doi.org/10.1093/botlinnean/box007.

Simon, B.K. and S.W.L. Jacobs. 2003. *Megathyrsus*, a new generic name for *Panicum* subgenus *Megathyrsus*. Austrobaileya 6(3): 571–574. https://www.jstor.org/stable/41739005.

Singh, R.K. and S. Kumar. 2024. *Polyscias lallanii* R.Kr.Singh & Sanjeet Kumar, a replacement name for *P. racemosa* (C.N.Forbes) Lowry & G.M.Plunkett (Araliaceae). Journal of Biodiversity and Conservation 8(2): 17–22. https://aprfjournal.in/wp-content/uploads/2024/04/Article-4.pdf.

Sinou, C., W. Cardinal-McTeague and A. Bruneau. 2020. Testing generic limits in Cercidoideae (Leguminosae): Insights from plastid and duplicated nuclear gene sequences. Taxon 69(1): 67–86. https://doi.org/10.1002/tax.12207.

Smedmark, J.E.E. and A.A. Anderberg. 2007. Boreotropical migration explains hybridization between geographically distant lineages in the pantropical clade Sideroxyleae (Sapotaceae). American Journal of Botany 94(9): 1491–1505. https://doi.org/10.3732/ajb.94.9.1491.

Smissen, R.D., I. Breitwieser and P.J. de Lange. 2023. *Pseudognaphalium* (Asteraceae, Gnaphalieae) diversity in New Zealand revealed by DNA sequences with notes on the phylogenetic relationships of Hawaiian Islands plants referred to *Pseudognaphalium sandwicensium*. New Zealand Journal of Botany 61(4): 304–331.

Smith, A.C. 1988. *Flora Vitiensis Nova. A New Flora of Fiji (Spermatophytes only)*. Vol. 4. Pacific Tropical Botanical Garden, Lāwa'i, Kaua'i, HI, 377 pp.

Smith, A.R., K.M. Pryer, E. Schuettpelz, P. Korall, H. Schneider and P.G. Wolf. 2006. A classification for extant ferns. Taxon 55(3): 705–731. https://doi.org/10.2307/25065646.

Smith, S.G. 1995. New combinations in North American *Schoenoplectus, Bolboschoenus, Isolepis*, and *Trichophorum* (Cyperaceae). Novon 5(1): 97–102. https://doi.org/10.2307/3391840.

Smith, S.G., J.J. Bruhl, M.S. Gonzalez-Elizondo and F.J. Menapace. 2002. *Eleocharis*. Flora of North America 23: 60–120. https://floranorthamerica.org/Eleocharis.

Snow, N. 2008. Notes on grasses (Poaceae) in Hawai‘i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 100: 38–43. **[pdf]**

Snow, N. 2011. A new name in *Asplenium* (Aspleniaceae) from Hawai‘i. Harvard Papers in Botany 16(1): 161. http://dx.doi.org/10.3100/025.016.0104.

Snow, N. and G. Davidse. 2011. Notes on grasses (Poaceae) in Hawai‘i: 3. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 110: 17–22. **[pdf]**

Snow, N. and A. Lau. 2010. Notes on grasses (Poaceae) in Hawai‘i: 2. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 107: 46–60. **[pdf]**

Snow, N., P.M. Peterson, K. Romaschenko and B.K. Simon. 2018. Monograph of *Diplachne* (Poaceae, Chloridoideae, Cynodonteae). PhytoKeys 93: 1–102. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.93.21079.

Snow, N., T.A. Ranker and D.H. Lorence. 2011. Taxonomic changes in Hawaiian ferns and lycophytes. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 110: 11–16. **[pdf]**

Soares Neto, R.L., W.W. Thomas, E.H. Roalson and M.R. de Vasconcellos Barbosa. 2022. Taxonomic revision of *Tarenaya* (Cleomaceae). Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden 107(1): 250–313. https://doi.org/10.3417/2022705.

Soreng, R.J. and E.A. Cope. 1991. On the taxonomy of cultivated species of the *Chrysanthemum* genus-complex (Anthemideae; Compositae). Baileya 23(3): 145–165.

Soreng, R.J., P.M. Peterson, G. Davidse, E.J. Judziewicz, F.O. Zuloaga, T.S. Filgueiras and O. Morrone. 2003. Catalogue of New World grasses (Poaceae): IV. Subfamily Pooideae. Contributions from the United States National Herbarium 48: 1–730. https://www.jstor.org/stable/23493113.

Specht, C.D. and D.W. Stevenson. 2006. A new phylogeny-based generic classification of Costaceae (Zingiberales). Taxon 55(1): 153–163. https://doi.org/10.2307/25065537.

Spellenberg, R.W. 2004. *Boerhavia*. Flora of North America 4: 14–28. https://floranorthamerica.org/Boerhavia.

Sporck-Koehler, M.J., T.B. Koehler, S.N. Marquez, M. Waite and A.M. Williams. 2015. A new species of *Cyanea* (Campanulaceae, Lobelioideae), from the Ko‘olau Mountains of O‘ahu, Hawaiian Islands. PhytoKeys 46: 45–60. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.46.8694.

St. John, H. 1969. Hawaiian novelties in the genus *Solanum* (Solanaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 30. Pacific Science 23(3): 350–354. http://hdl.handle.net/10125/3392.

St. John, H. 1973. List and summary of the flowering plants in the Hawaiian Islands. Pacific Tropical Botanical Garden Memoir 1: 1–519.

St. John, H. 1977. Plants of the Sandwich Islands collected by Archibald Menzies. Phytologia 38(1): 1–6. https://doi.org/10.5962/bhl.part.23373.

St. John, H. 1978 [1979]. The first collection of Hawaiian plants by David Nelson in 1779. Hawaiian plant studies 55. Pacific Science 32(3): 315–324. http://hdl.handle.net/10125/1441.

St. John, H. 1987a. Novelties in the Lobeliaceae. Hawaiian plant studies 136. Phytologia 62(5): 433–436. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/176126.

St. John, H. 1987b. Enlargement of *Delissea* (Lobeliaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 138. Phytologia 63(2): 79–90. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/176091.

St. John, H. 1987c. Diagnosis of Hawaiian species of *Stenogyne* (Labiatae). Hawaiian plant studies 139. Phytologia 63(3): 159–171. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/176098.

St. John, H. 1987d. Diagnoses of *Phyllostegia* species (Labiatae): Hawaiian plant studies 140. Phytologia 63(3): 172–182. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/176099.

St. John, H. 1987e. Diagnoses of new Hawaiian species of *Touchardia* (Urticaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 141. Phytologia 63(3): 183–184.

St. John, H. 1987f. Diagnoses of new species of *Cladocarpa* (Cucurbitaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 142. Phytologia 63(3): 185–186. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/176100.

St. John, H. 1987g. Diagnoses of new species of *Sicyos* (Cucurbitaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 143. Phytologia 63(3): 187–192.

St. John, H. 1987h. Diagnoses of *Delissea* species (Lobeliaceae) from Kauai. Hawaiian plant studies 145. Phytologia 63(5): 339–349.

St. John, H. 1987i. Diagnoses of *Clermontia* species (Lobeliaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 146. Phytologia 63(5): 350–365. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/176105.

St. John, H. 1987j. A Haleakala variety of *Lobelia* (Lobeliaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 147. Phytologia 63(5): 366. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/176106.

St. John, H. 1987k. Diagnoses of *Rollandia* species (Lobeliaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 148. Phytologia 63(5): 367.

St. John, H. 1987l. Diagnoses of *Panicum* species (Gramineae). Hawaiian plant studies 149. Phytologia 63(5): 368–395. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/6195.

St. John, H. 1987m. A new variety of *Euphorbia celastroides* (Euphorbiaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 150. Phytologia 63(6): 466–467. https://archive.org/details/biostor-167898.

St. John, H. 1987n. Two *Pittosporum* species (Pittosporaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 151. Phytologia 63(6): 468. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/176112.

St. John, H. 1987o. Diagnoses of *Cyrtandra* species (Gesneriaceae) sect. *Chaetocalyces*. Hawaiian plant studies 152. Phytologia 63(6): 469–472. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/220219.

St. John, H. 1987p. Diagnoses of *Cyrtandra* species, sect. *Verticillatae* (Gesneriaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 153. Phytologia 63(6): 473–475. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/220220.

St. John, H. 1987q. Section Lobicalyces of *Cyrtandra* (Gesneriaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 154. Phytologia 63(6): 476–484. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/176113.

St. John, H. 1987r. Diagnoses of *Cyrtandra* species (Gesneriaceae) section Microcalyces. Hawaiian plant studies 155. Phytologia 63(6): 485–486. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/176114.

St. John, H. 1987s. Diagnoses of *Cyrtandra* species (Gesneriaceae) section *Crotonocalyces*. Hawaiian plant studies 156. Phytologia 63(6): 487–493. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/176115.

St. John, H. 1987t. Diagnoses of *Cyrtandra* species (Gesneriaceae) section Schizocalyces. Hawaiian plant studies 157. Phytologia 63(6): 494–503. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/176116.

St. John, H. 1987u. Diagnoses of *Cyrtandra* species (Gesneriaceae) section *Cylindrocalyces*. Hawaiian plant studies 158. Phytologia 64(1): 38–42. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/176087.

St. John, H. 1987v. Diagnoses of *Lysimachia* species (Primulaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 159. Phytologia 64(1): 43–50. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/176088.

St. John, H. 1987w. Diagnoses of new species of *Sicyocarya* (Cucurbitaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 160. Phytologia 64(1): 51–54. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/partpdf/220222.

St. John, H. 1987x. Diagnosis of *Pleomele stenophylla* (Liliaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 161. Phytologia 64(1): 55. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/220223.

St. John, H. 1987y. *Sarx kauaiensis* sp. nova (Cucurbitaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 132. Botanische Jahrbücher für Systematik 109(2): 257–259.

St. John, H. 1988a. Diagnoses of new *Delissea* species (Lobeliaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 162. Phytologia 64(3): 165–168. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/176065.

St. John, H. 1988b. Diagnoses of *Solanum* species (Solanaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 163. Phytologia 64(3): 169–171. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/176066.

St. John, H. 1988c. More new species of *Delissea* (Lobeliaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 126. Phytologia 64(3): 172. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/176067.

St. John, H. 1988d. Diagnoses of *Peperomia* species (Piperaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 164. Phytologia 64(3): 173–176. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/176068.

St. John, H. 1988e. Diagnoses of some Phanerogamae: Hawaiian plant studies 165. Phytologia 64(3): 177–178. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/16899.

St. John, H. 1988f. Notes on some dicotyledons. Hawaiian plant studies 167. Phytologia 64(6): 487–489. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/176083.

St. John, H. 1988g. Diagnoses of new *Cyrtandra* species (Gesneriaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 144. Phytologia 65(3): 195–206. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/176053.

St. John, H. 1988h. *Native Hawaiian species of* Solanum *(Solanaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 82*. Privately published, Honolulu, 49 pp.

St. John, H. 1989. Revision of the Hawaiian species of *Viola* (Violaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 135. Botanische Jahrbücher für Systematik, Pflanzengeschichte und Pflanzengeographie 111(2): 165–204.

St. John, H. and W.N. Takeuchi. 1988. Enlargement of Oʻahu *Cyrtandra* (Gesneriaceae). Hawaiian plant studies 48. Phytologia 65(3): 207–215. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/220234.

Staples, G.W. and D.R. Herbst. 2005. *A Tropical Garden Flora: Plants Cultivated in the Hawaiian Islands and Other Tropical Places*. Bishop Museum Press, Honolulu, HI, 908 pp.

Staples, G.W., D.R. Herbst and C.T. Imada. 2006. New Hawaiian plant records for 2004. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 88: 6–9. **[pdf]**

Staples, G.W. and C.T. Imada. 2006. Checklist of Hawaiian anthocerotes and hepatics. Tropical Bryology 28: 15–47. **[pdf]**

Staples, G.W., C.T. Imada and D.R. Herbst. 2002. New Hawaiian plant records for 2000. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 68: 3–18. **[pdf]**

Staples, G.W., C.T. Imada and D.R. Herbst. 2003. New Hawaiian plant records for 2001. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 74: 7–21. **[pdf]**

Staples, G.W., C.T. Imada, W.J. Hoe and C.W. Smith. 2004. A revised checklist of Hawaiian mosses. Tropical Bryology 25: 35–68. **[pdf]**

Staples, G.W. and K.R. Woolliams. 1997. An overlooked naturalized aroid for the Hawaiian flora. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 49: 13–16. **[pdf]**

Starr, F. and K. Martz. 1999. S.S. Midway expedition May 21, 1999–June 16, 1999. Prepared for U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service. http://www.starrenvironmental.com/publications/1999_ssmidway.pdf

Starr, F. and K. Martz. 2000. New plant records for Midway Atoll. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 64: 10–12. **[pdf]**

Starr, F., K. Martz and L.L. Loope. 1999. New plant records from East Maui for 1998. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 59: 11–15. **[pdf]**

Starr, F., K. Martz and L.L. Loope. 2001. Botanical Inventory of Kure Atoll. Prepared for Hawai‘i State Department of Land and Natural Resources, Division of Forestry and Wildlife. http://www.starrenvironmental.com/publications/2001_botanical_inventory_of_kure.pdf

Starr, F., K. Martz and L.L. Loope. 2002. New plant records for the Hawaiian archipelago. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 69: 16–27. **[pdf]**

Starr, F. and K. Starr. 2008. Botanical survey of Midway Atoll. Prepared for U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service. http://www.starrenvironmental.com/publications/2008_botanical_survey_of_midway_atoll.pdf.

Starr, F. and K. Starr. 2011. New plant records from Midway Atoll, Maui, and Kaho‘olawe. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 110: 23–35. **[pdf]**

Starr, F. and K. Starr. 2012. New plant records from Maui and Kaho‘olawe. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 113: 87–90. **[pdf]**

Starr, F. and K. Starr. 2013a. New plant records from Maui and Hawai‘i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 114: 33–36. **[pdf]**

Starr, F. and K. Starr. 2013b. Botanical survey of Laysan Island Hawaiian Islands National Wildlife Refuge. Prepared for U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service. http://www.starrenvironmental.com/publications/2013-botanical_survey_of_laysan_island-starr.pdf.

Starr, F. and K. Starr. 2015a. New plant records from Maui, Kaho‘olawe, and Kaua‘i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 116: 23–25. **[pdf]**

Starr, F. and K. Starr. 2015b. Botanical survey of Midway Atoll. Prepared for U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service. http://starrenvironmental.com/publications/2015-botanical_survey_of_midway_atoll-starr.pdf.

Starr, F. and K. Starr. 2016. New plant records from Maui, Hawai‘i, and Kure Atoll. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 118: 13–16. **[pdf]**

Starr, F. and K. Starr. 2017. New plant records from Kaho‘olawe Island and Midway Atoll. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 119: 3–8. **[pdf]**

Starr, F. and K. Starr. 2018. New plant records from Midway Atoll, Kaho‘olawe, and Maui. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 123: 3–6. **[pdf]**

Starr, F. and K. Starr. 2020. New plant records from Maui Nui. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 129: 27–29. **[pdf]**

Starr, F. and K. Starr. 2022a. New plant records from Maui. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 148: 13–15. **[pdf]**

Starr, F. and K. Starr. 2022b. Botanical survey of Midway Atoll. Prepared for U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service. **[pdf]**

Starr, F., K. Starr and L.L. Loope. 2003. New plant records from the Hawaiian archipelago. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 74: 23–34. **[pdf]**

Starr, F., K. Starr and L.L. Loope. 2004. New plant records from the Hawaiian archipelago. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 79: 20–30. **[pdf]**

Starr, F., K. Starr and L.L. Loope. 2006. New plant records from the Hawaiian archipelago. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 87: 31–43. **[pdf]**

Starr, F., K. Starr and L.L. Loope. 2008. New plant records from the Hawaiian archipelago. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 100: 44–49. **[pdf]**

Starr, F., K. Starr and L.L. Loope. 2010. New plant records from the Hawaiian archipelago. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 107: 61–68. **[pdf]**

Steane, D.A. and D.J. Mabberley. 1998. *Rotheca* (Lamiaceae) revived. Novon 8(2): 204–206. https://doi.org/10.2307/3391997.

Steinbach, R.M., K.C. Brock and C.C. Daehler. 2020. New island record for *Ochna serrulata* on O‘ahu (Ochnaceae). Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 137: 3–5. **[pdf]**

Strong, M.T. 2004. Proposal to reject the name *Scirpus miliaceus* (Cyperaceae). Taxon 53(4): 1069–1070. https://doi.org/10.2307/4135579.

Strong, M.T. and W. L. Wagner. 1997. New and noteworthy Cyperaceae from the Hawaiian Islands. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 48: 37–50. **[pdf]**

Strother, J.L. 2006a. *Lactuca*. Flora of North America 19: 259–262. https://floranorthamerica.org/Lactuca.

Strother, J.L. 2006b. *Ambrosia*. Flora of North America 21: 10–18. https://floranorthamerica.org/Ambrosia.

Strother, J.L. 2006c. *Xanthium*. Flora of North America 21: 875–876. https://floranorthamerica.org/Xanthium.

Stuppy, W., P.C. van Welzen, P. Klinratana and M.C.T. Posa. 1999. Revision of the genera *Aleurites, Reutealis* and *Vernicia* (Euphorbiaceae). Blumea 44(1): 73–98. https://repository.naturalis.nl/pub/524645.

Suddee, S. and A. Paton. 2004. Some nomenclatural changes in South East Asian Lamiaceae. Kew Bulletin 59(2): 315–318. https://doi.org/10.2307/4115869.

Sukhorukov, A.P., M.V. Nilova, A.S. Erst, M. Kushunina, C. Baider, F. Verloove, M. Salas-Pascual, I.V. Belyaeva, A.A. Krinitsina, P.V. Bruyns and C. Klak. 2018. Diagnostics, taxonomy, nomenclature and

distribution of perennial *Sesuvium* (Aizoaceae) in Africa. PhytoKeys 92: 45–88. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.92.22205.

Sukhorukov, A.P., A.N. Sennikov, M.V. Nilova, M. Kushunina, I.V. Belyaeva, M.A. Zaika and P. Hanáček. 2021. A new endemic species of *Sesuvium* (Aizoaceae: Sesuvioideae) from the Caribbean Basin, with further notes on the genus composition in the West Indies. Kew Bulletin 76(4): 651–674. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12225-021-09985-w.

Sun, B. and S.M. Phillips. 2006. *Ischaemum*. Flora of China 22: 609–613. http://flora.huh.harvard.edu/china//pdf/PDF22/Ischaemum.pdf.

Sundberg, S.D. 2004. New combinations in North American *Symphyotrichum* subgenus *Astropolium* (Asteraceae: Astereae). Sida 21: 903–910. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/163648.

Swenson, U., J. Munzinger and I.V. Bartish. 2007. Molecular phylogeny of *Planchonella* (Sapotaceae) and eight new species from New Caledonia. Taxon 56(2): 329–354. https://doi.org/10.1002/tax.562007.

Takawira-Nyenya, R., L. Mucina, W.M. Cardinal-McTeague and K.R. Thiele. 2018. *Sansevieria* (Asparagaceae, Nolinoideae) is a herbaceous clade within *Dracaena*: Inference from non-coding plastid and nuclear DNA sequence data. Phytotaxa 376(2): 254–276. https://doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.376.6.2.

Tejero-Díez, J.D., D. Grego-Valencia, J. Prado, S. Aguilar-Rodriguez and T. Terrazas. 2024. *Psilotum* (Psilotaceae-Ophioglossales): A taxonomic assessment based on morpho-anatomical studies of the species from the Neotropics. Brittonia 76(3): 198–216. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12228-024-09800-3.

Terrell, E.E. and W.H. Lewis. 1990. *Oldenlandiopsis* (Rubiaceae), a new genus from the Caribbean Basin, based on *Oldenlandia callitrichoides* Grisebach. Brittonia 42: 185–190. https://doi.org/10.2307/2807214.

Terrell, E.E., H.E. Robinson, W.L. Wagner and D.H. Lorence. 2005. Resurrection of genus *Kadua* for Hawaiian Hedyotidinae (Rubiaceae), with emphasis on seed and fruit characters and notes on South Pacific species. Systematic Botany 30(4): 818–833. https://doi.org/10.1600/036364405775097716.

Thomas, M.K. 2025. Nomenclature correction for a variety of *Dicranopteris linearis* in Hawai‘i. American Fern Journal 115(1): 89–90. https://doi.org/10.1640/0002-8444-115.1.89.

Thomas, M.K. and T.J. Gallaher. 2023. New combinations in some Hawaiian ferns. American Fern Journal 113(3): 211–216. https://doi.org/10.1640/0002-8444-113.3.211.

Thomas, M.K., K. Magnacca, S. Heintzman, S. Deans and K. Faccenda. 2025. Additions and amendments to the Hawaiian flora 2025. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 163: 237–244. **[pdf]**

Thomas, M.K., C.M. Tribble and T.J. Gallaher. 2025. Towards a better understanding of bird’s-nest ferns in Hawai‘i. American Fern Journal 115(1): 46–60. https://doi.org/10.1640/0002-8444-115.1.46.

Thompson, E.J. 2022. *Stolonochloa*, a new Australian genus segregated from *Panicum* (Poaceae: Panicoideae: Paniceae: Boivinellinae) based on phenetic analysis of morphological data. Phytotaxa 568: 99–148. https://doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.568.2.1.

Thompson, J. 1989. A revision of the genus *Leptospermum* (Myrtaceae). Telopea 3(3): 291–449. https://doi.org/10.7751/TELOPEA19894902.

Thomson, J.A. 2004. Towards a taxonomic revision of *Pteridium* (Dennstaedtiaceae). Telopea 10(4): 793–803. https://biostor.org/reference/261059.

Thomson, L.A.J. and B. Mashburn. 2022. Pacific *Hibiscus* (Malvaceae) in sect. *Lilibiscus*. 1. *Hibiscus kokio* and related species from the Hawaiian Archipelago. Pacific Science 76(2): 157–174. https://doi.org/10.2984/76.2.5.

Tomaszewska, P., M.S. Vorontsova, S.A. Renvoize, S.Z. Ficinski, J. Tohme, T. Schwarzacher, V. Castiblanco, J.J. de Vega, R.A.C. Mitchell and J.S.P. Heslop-Harrison. 2023. Complex polyploid and hybrid species in an apomictic and sexual tropical forage grass group: Genomic composition and evolution in *Urochloa* (*Brachiaria*) species. Annals of Botany 131(1): 87–108. https://doi.org/10.1093/aob/mcab147.

Tripp, E.A., T.F. Daniel, J.C. Lendemer and L.A. McDade. 2009. New molecular and morphological insights prompt transfer of *Blechum* to *Ruellia* (Acanthaceae). Taxon 58(3): 893–906. https://doi.org/10.1002/tax.583017.

Tucker, G.C. 1994. Revision of the Mexican species of *Cyperus* (Cyperaceae). Systematic Botany Monographs 43: 1–213. https://doi.org/10.2307/25027842.

Tuler, A.C., C.E. Barnes Proença, T.T. Carrijo and A.L. Peixoto. 2018. Typification and nomenclatural notes on *Psidium cattleyanum* (Myrtaceae). Taxon 67(6): 1194–1198. https://doi.org/10.12705/676.17.

Turner, I.M. 2020. A synopsis of the native Combretaceae in the Malay Peninsula. Webbia 75(2): 263–280. https://doi.org/10.36253/jopt-8891.

USACE [U.S. Army Corps of Engineers]. 2023. 2022 National wetland plant list, version 3.6. U.S. Army Engineer Research and Development Center, Vicksburg, MS.

USFW [US Fish and Wildlife Service]. 2003. Endangered and threatened wildlife and plants: Final designations or nondesignations of critical habitat for 101 plant species from the island of Oahu, HI. Federal Register 68(116): 35950–36406.

USFWS [US Fish and Wildlife Service]. 2012. Endangered and threatened wildlife and plants; Endangered status for 23 species on Oahu and designation of critical habitat for 124 species. Federal Register 77(181): 57648–57862.

USFWS [US Fish and Wildlife Service]. 2013. Endangered and threatened wildlife and plants; determination of Endangered status for 38 species on Molokai, Lanai, and Maui. Federal Register 78(102): 32014–32065.

van Welzen, P.C., K. Pruesapan, I.R.H. Telford, H.-J. Esser and J.J. Bruhl. 2014. Phylogenetic reconstruction prompts taxonomic changes in *Sauropus, Synostemon* and *Breynia* (Phyllanthaceae tribe Phyllantheae). Blumea 59(1): 77–94. http://dx.doi.org/10.3767/000651914X684484.

Veldkamp, J.F. 2014. A revision of *Cenchrus* incl. *Pennisetum* (Gramineae) in Malesia with some general nomenclatural notes. Blumea 59(1): 59–75. http://dx.doi.org/10.3767/000651914X684376.

Veldkamp, J.F., A. Teerawatananon and S. Sungkaew. 2015. A revision of *Garnotia* (Gramineae) in Malesia and Thailand. Blumea 59(3): 229–237. https://doi.org/10.3767/000651915X689587.

Verdcourt, B. 1989. Nymphaeaceae. Flora of Tropical East Africa 153: 1–12.

Verloove, F. 2012. New combinations in *Cenchrus* (Paniceae, Poaceae) in Europe and the Mediterranean area. Willdenowia 42: 77–78. http://dx.doi.org/10.3372/wi.42.42108.

Verloove, F. 2014. A conspectus of *Cyperus* s.l. (Cyperaceae) in Europe (incl. Azores, Madeira and Canary Islands), with emphasis on non-native naturalized species. Webbia 69(2): 179–223. https://doi.org/10.1080/00837792.2014.975013.

Vernon, A.L., and T.A. Ranker. 2013. Current status of the ferns and lycophytes of the Hawaiian Islands. American Fern Journal, 103(2): 59–111.

Versiane, A.F.A., R. Romero, M. Reginato, C.A.D. Welker, F.A. Michelangeli and R. Goldenberg. 2021. Phylogenetic analysis of Microlicieae (Melastomataceae), with emphasis on the re-circumscription of the large genus *Microlicia*. Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society 197: 35–60. https://doi.org/10.1093/botlinnean/boab011.

Villanueva-Almanza, L., J.B. Landis, D. Koenig and E. Ezcurra. 2021. Genetic and morphological differentiation in *Washingtonia* (Arecaceae): Solving a century-old palm mystery. Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society 196(4): 506–523. https://doi.org/10.1093/botlinnean/boab009.

Vincent, M.A. and J.M. Gillett. 2023. *Trifolium*. Flora of North America 23: 914–974. https://floranorthamerica.org/Trifolium.

Vorontsova, M.S., K.B. Petersen, P. Minx, T.M. Aubuchon-Elder, M.C. Romay, E.S. Buckler and E.A. Kellogg. 2023. Reinstatement and expansion of the genus *Anatherum* (Andropogoneae, Panicoideae, Poaceae). Systematics and Biodiversity 21(1): 2274386. https://doi.org/10.1080/14772000.2023.2274386.

Wagner, W.L. 1996. *Scaevola hobdyi* (Goodeniaceae), an enigmatic new species from West Maui, Hawaiian Islands. Novon 6(2): 225–227. https://doi.org/10.2307/3391926.

Wagner, W.L. 1999a. Nomenclator and review of *Phyllostegia* (Lamiaceae). Novon 9(2): 265–279. https://doi.org/10.2307/3391814.

Wagner, W.L. 1999b. A new species of Hawaiian *Phyllostegia* (Lamiaceae) from Kaua‘i and recognition of a Wai‘anae Mountain, O‘ahu, endangered variety of *Phyllostegia parviflora*. Novon 9(2): 280–283. https://doi.org/10.2307/3391815.

Wagner, W.L., M.M. Bruegmann, D.M. Herbst and J.Q.C. Lau. 1999. Hawaiian vascular plants at risk: 1999. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 60: 1–58. https://hbs.bishopmuseum.org/pubs-online/pdf/op60.pdf

Wagner, W.L. and E.M. Harris. 2000. A unique Hawaiian *Schiedea* (Caryophyllaceae: Alsinoideae) with only five fertile stamens. American Journal of Botany 87(2): 153–160. https://doi.org/10.2307/2656901.

Wagner, W.L. and D.R. Herbst. 1995. Contributions to the flora of Hawai‘i. IV. New records and name changes. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 42: 13–27. **[pdf]**

Wagner, W.L. and D.R. Herbst. 1999. Supplement to the *Manual of the Flowering Plants of Hawai‘i,* pp. 1885–1918 *in* Wagner, W.L., D.R. Herbst and S.H. Sohmer, *Manual of the Flowering Plants of Hawai‘i*. Rev. ed. University of Hawaii Press and Bishop Museum Press, Honolulu, HI.

Wagner, W.L. and D.R. Herbst. 2003. Supplement to the *Manual of the Flowering Plants of Hawai‘i*, version 3.1 (12 Dec 2003). http://botany.si.edu/pacificislandbiodiversity/hawaiianflora/ManualSupplement3.pdf, Smithsonian National Museum of Natural History, Washington, D.C., 77 pp.

Wagner, W.L., D.R. Herbst, N. Khan and T. Flynn. 2012. Hawaiian vascular plant updates: A supplement to the *Manual of the Flowering Plants of Hawai‘i* and *Hawai‘i's Ferns and Fern Allies,* version 1.3 (12 April 2012). https://naturalhistory2.si.edu/botany/hawaiianflora/supplement.htm

Wagner, W.L., D.R. Herbst and D.H. Lorence. 2005–. Flora of the Hawaiian Islands website. https://naturalhistory2.si.edu/botany/hawaiianflora/

Wagner, W.L., D.R. Herbst and S.H. Sohmer. 1990. *Manual of the Flowering Plants of Hawai‘i*. University of Hawaii Press and Bishop Museum Press, Honolulu, HI, 1853 pp.

Wagner, W.L., D.R. Herbst and S.H. Sohmer. 1999. *Manual of the Flowering Plants of Hawai‘i*. Rev. ed. University of Hawaii Press and Bishop Museum Press, Honolulu, HI, 1919 pp.

Wagner, W.L., N.R. Khan and D.H. Lorence. 2023–. Flora of the Hawaiian Islands website. https://naturalhistory2.si.edu/botany/hawaiianflora/.

Wagner, W.L. and D.H. Lorence. 1998. A new, dioecious species of *Hedyotis* (Rubiaceae) from Kaua'i, Hawaiian Islands, and the taxonomy of Kaua'i *Hedyotis schlechtendahliana* resolved. Novon 8(3): 311–317. https://doi.org/10.2307/3392028.

Wagner, W.L. and D.H. Lorence. 2000. A reassessment of *Cyrtandra kealiae* and *C. limahuliensis* (Gesneriaceae). Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 63: 17–20. **[pdf]**

Wagner, W.L. and H. Robinson. 2001[2002]. *Lipochaeta* and *Melanthera* (Asteraceae: Heliantheae subtribe Ecliptinae): Establishing their natural limits and a synopsis. Brittonia 53(4): 539–561. https://doi.org/10.1007/BF02809655.

Wagner, W.L. and R.K. Shannon. 1998. Notes on Hawaiian *Melicope* (Rutaceae). Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 56: 15–17. **[pdf]**

Wagner, W.L. and R.K. Shannon. 1999. Nomenclator of Hawaiian *Sicyos* (Cucurbitaceae). Novon 9(3): 441–447. https://doi.org/10.2307/3391749.

Wagner, W.L., R.K. Shannon and D.R. Herbst. 1997. Contributions to the flora of Hawai'i. VI. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 48: 51–65. **[pdf]**

Wagner, W.L. and S.G. Weller. 1991. Resurrection of a Kaua'i *Stenogyne: S. kealiae*. Pacific Science 45(1): 50–54. http://hdl.handle.net/10125/1376.

Wagner, W.L. and S.G. Weller. 1999. Rediscovery and assessment of *Stenogyne sherffii* Degener (Lamiaceae). Novon 9(3): 448–449. https://doi.org/10.2307/3391750.

Wagner, W.L. and S.G. Weller. 2025. A realigned taxonomy for the *Schiedea kauaiensis* – *S. perlmanii* species pair (Caryophyllaceae) based on recent collections and new analyses that require nomenclatural changes for both species. PhytoKeys 254: 113–123. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.254.148438.

Wagner, W.L., S.G. Weller and A.K. Sakai. 1994. Description of a rare new cliff-dwelling species from Kaua'i, *Schiedea attenuata* (Caryophyllaceae). Novon 4(2): 187–190. https://doi.org/10.2307/3391594.

Wagner, W.L., S.G. Weller and A.K. Sakai. 2005. Monograph of *Schiedea* (Caryophyllaceae-Alsinoideae). Systematic Botany Monographs 72: 1–169. http://www.jstor.org/stable/25027930.

Wagner, W.L., S.G. Weller, A.K. Sakai, T. DeMent and J. VanDeMark. 2022. *Schiedea haakoaensis*, a new facultatively autogamous species of *Schiedea* sect. *Mononeura* (Caryophyllaceae) from the Hawaiian Islands. PhytoKeys 210: 135–141. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.210.91226.

Wagner, W.L., S.G. Weller, A.K. Sakai and A.C. Medeiros. 1999. An autogamous rainforest species of *Schiedea* (Caryophyllaceae) from East Maui, Hawaiian Islands. Novon 9(2): 284–287. https://doi.org/10.2307/3391816.

Wagner, W.L., S.G. Weller, A.K. Sakai, B. Nyberg and K.R. Wood. 2024. *Schiedea waiahuluensis* (Caryophyllaceae), an enigmatic new species from Kaua'i, Hawaiian Islands and the first species discovered by a drone collection system. PhytoKeys 247: 111–121. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.247.130241.

Wagner, W.L., K.R. Wood and D.H. Lorence. 2001. A new species of *Cyrtandra* (Gesneriaceae) from Kaua'i, Hawaiian Islands. Novon 11(1): 146–152. https://doi.org/10.2307/3393224.

Wang, W., S.N. Ziman and B.E. Dutton. 2001. *Anemone*. Flora of China 6: 307–328. http://flora.huh.harvard.edu/china/PDF/PDF06/ANEMONE.pdf.

Ward, D.B. 2011. *Spirodela oligorrhiza* (Lemnaceae) is the correct name for the Lesser Duckweed. Journal of the Botanical Research Institute of Texas 5(1): 197–203. https://www.jstor.org/stable/41972506.

Warren, S.D. 1993. *Sporobolus indicus* R. Br.—New record for Kahoolawe. Newsletter of the Hawaiian Botanical Society 31(3/4): 43.

Warren, S.D., S.G. Aschmann and D.R. Herbst. 1994. *The Plants of Kaho'olawe*. U. S. Army Construction Engineering Research Laboratories, Champaign, IL, 33 pp. https://apps.dtic.mil/sti/citations/ADA280773.

Warren, S.D. and D.R. Herbst. 1994. More records of Kaho'olawe. Newsletter of the Hawaiian Botanical Society 33(1): 1, 3.

Weakley, A.S., J.C. Kees, B.A. Sorrie, S.G. Ward, D.B. Poindexter, M. Brock, L.D. Estes, E.L. Bridges, S.L. Orzell, G.A. Levin, R.K.S. McClelland, R.J. Schmidt and S.A. Namestnik. 2023. Studies in the vascular flora of the southeastern United States. IX. Journal of the Botanical Research Institute of Texas 17(1): 191–257. https://doi.org/10.17348/jbrit.v17.i1.1293.

Weakley, A.S. and Southeastern Flora Team. 2022. *Flora of the Southeastern United States*; edition of April 24, 2022. University of North Carolina Herbarium, North Carolina Botanical Garden. https://ncbg.unc.edu/2022/04/26/new-edition-released-flora-of-the-southeastern-u-s/.

Weiller, C.M. 1999. *Leptecophylla*, a new genus for species formerly included in *Cyathodes* (Epacridaceae). Muelleria 12(2): 195–214. https://doi.org/10.5962/p.198397.

Weisler, M.I., Q. Hua, S.L. Collins, A.J. Rogers and W.P. Mendes. 2024. Dry, leeward regions support Colonization Period sites: Stratigraphy, dating, and geomorphological setting of one of the earliest habitations in the

Hawaiian Islands. Journal of Island and Coastal Archaeology 19(3): 610–642. https://doi.org/10.1080/15564894.2023.2165200.

Wells, T., O. Maurin, S. Dodsworth, I. Friis, R. Cowan, N. Epitawalage, G. Brewer, F. Forest, W.J. Baker and A.K. Monro. 2021. Combination of Sanger and target-enrichment markers supports revised generic delimitation in the problematic '*Urera* clade' of the nettle family (Urticaceae). Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution 158: 107008. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ympev.2020.107008.

Welsh, S.L., K.E. Panter, S.M. Colegate, D.R. Gardner, P.S. Cuneo, T.Z. Davis, B.L. Stegelmeier and C.A. Stonecipher. 2017. *Amsinckia* Lehmann (Boraginaceae): A summary taxonomic review. International Journal of Poisonous Plant Research 4(1): 25–35. https://www.ars.usda.gov/ARSUserFiles/oc/np/PoisonousPlants/Fall2017/taxonomic.pdf.

Whistler, W.A. 1991. Polynesian plant introductions, pp. 41–66. *In*: Cox, P.A. and S.A. Banack (eds.), *Islands, Plants, and Polynesians: An Introduction to Polynesian Ethnobotany*. Dioscorides Press, Portland, OR. https://www.researchgate.net/publication/356732147_Polynesian_Plant_Introductions.

Whistler, W.A. 2009. *Plants of the Canoe People*. National Tropical Botanical Garden Press, Lāwa'i, Kaua'i, HI, 241 pp.

Whistler, W.A. 2011. The rare plants of Tonga. Report prepared for Tonga Trust Ltd., 173 pp.

Whittemore, A.T. 2018. What is *Sambucus mexicana* (Adoxaceae)? Journal of the Botanical Research Institute of Texas 12(1): 69–73. https://www.jstor.org/stable/44858907.

Whitten, W.M., C.C. Jacono and N.S. Nagalingum. 2012. An expanded plastid phylogeny of *Marsilea* with emphasis on North American species. American Fern Journal 102(2): 114–135. http://dx.doi.org/10.1640/0002-8444-102.2.114.

Wichman, J.R. and H. St. John. 1990. *A Chronicle and Flora of Niihau*. National Tropical Botanical Garden, Lāwa'i, Kaua'i, HI, 157 pp.

Wilbur, R.L. 1994. The Myricaceae of the United States and Canada: genera, subgenera, and series. Sida 16(1): 93–107. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/part/163040.

Wilmot-Dear, C.M. 1990. A revision of *Mucuna* (Leguminosae - Phaseoleae) in the Pacific. Kew Bulletin 45(1): 1–35. https://www.jstor.org/stable/4114435.

Wilmot-Dear, C.M. and I. Friis. 2013. The Old World species of *Boehmeria* (Urticaceae, tribus Boehmerieae). A taxonomic revision. Blumea 58(2): 85–216. http://dx.doi.org/10.3767/000651913X674116.

Wilson, D.F. 1993. *Hibiscus* section *Furcaria* (Malvaceae) in islands of the Pacific Basin. Brittonia 45(4): 275–285. https://doi.org/10.2307/2807603.

Wilson, K.A. 2003. New records of alien pteridophytes from Hawai'i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 74: 5–7. **[pdf]**

Wilson, K.L. 1990. Some widespread species of *Persicaria* (Polygonaceae) and their allies. Kew Bulletin 45(4): 621–636. https://doi.org/10.2307/4113867.

Wilson, K.L. 2016. Report of the General Committee: 15. Taxon 65(5): 1150–1151. http://dx.doi.org/10.12705/655.14.

Wilson, P.G. and M.M. Heslewood. 2023. Revised taxonomy of the tribe Leptospermeae (Myrtaceae) based on morphological and DNA data. Taxon 72(3): 550–571. https://doi.org/10.1002/tax.12892.

Wiriadinata, H., H. Ohashi and F. Adema. 2016. Notes on Malesian Fabaceae (Leguminosae-Papilionoideae) 16. The genus *Mucuna*. Blumea 61(2): 90–124. http://dx.doi.org/10.3767/000651916X692799.

Wong Jr., W.H.C. 1972. The latest from Kahoolawe. Hawaiian Botanical Society Newsletter 11(4): 40.

Wood, J.R.I. 2014. New names and combinations in Indian Acanthaceae. Novon 23(3): 385–395. https://doi.org/10.3417/2013046.

Wood, J.R.I., P. Muñoz-Rodríguez, B.R.M. Williams and R.W. Scotland. 2020. A foundation monograph of *Ipomoea* (Convolvulaceae) in the New World. PhytoKeys 143: 1–823. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.143.32821.

Wood, K.R. 2006. New plant records and rediscoveries within the Hawaiian Islands. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 88: 15–19. **[pdf]**

Wood, K.R. 2007. New plant records, rediscoveries, range extensions, and possible extinctions within the Hawaiian Islands. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 96: 13–17. **[pdf]**

Wood, K.R. 2012. Possible extinctions, rediscoveries, and new plant records within the Hawaiian Islands. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 113: 91–102. **[pdf]**

Wood, K.R. 2013. Rediscovery of *Lysimachia venosa* (Wawra) H. St. John on Kaua'i, Hawaiian Islands. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 114: 37–38. **[pdf]**

Wood, K.R. 2015. *Delissea rhytidosperma* H. Mann (Campanulaceae) and *Phyllostegia kahiliensis* H. St. John (Lamiaceae) possibly extinct on Kaua'i, Hawaiian Islands. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 116: 31–33. **[pdf]**

Wood, K.R., M.S. Appelhans and W.L. Wagner. 2016. *Melicope oppenheimeri*, section *Pelea* (Rutaceae), a new species from West Maui, Hawaiian Islands: With notes on its ecology, conservation, and

phylogenetic placement. PhytoKeys 69: 51–64. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.69.8844.

Wood, K.R., M.S. Appelhans and W.L. Wagner. 2017. *Melicope stonei*, section *Pelea* (Rutaceae), a new species from Kaua‘i, Hawaiian Islands: With notes on its distribution, ecology, conservation status, and phylogenetic placement. PhytoKeys 83: 119–132. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.83.13442.

Wood, K.R. and M. Kiehn. 2011. *Pittosporum halophilum* Rock (Pittosporaceae: Apiales): Rediscovery, taxonomic assessment, and conservation status of a critically endangered endemic species from Moloka‘i, Hawaiian Islands. Pacific Science 65(4): 465–476. http://dx.doi.org/10.2984/65.4.465.

Wood, K.R. and M. Kirkpatrick. 2014. Rediscovery of *Melicope quadrangularis* (Rutaceae) and other notable plant records for the island of Kaua‘i, Hawai‘i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 115: 29–32. **[pdf]**

Wood, K.R. and M. Knope. 2023. *Bidens wailele* (Asteraceae, Coreopsideae): A new critically endangered species from Kauaʻi, Hawaiian Islands. International Journal of Plant Sciences 184(5): 378–386. https://doi.org/10.1086/724311.

Wood, K.R. and M. LeGrande. 2006. An annotated checklist and new island records of flowering plants from Lehua Islet, Ni‘ihau, Hawai‘i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 87: 19–29. **[pdf]**

Wood K.R, D.H. Lorence and M. Kiehn. 2016. *Coprosma kawaikiniensis* (Rubiaceae) a new species from the *Dubautia-Sadleria* shrubland-fernland community on Kaua‘i, Hawaiian Islands. PhytoKeys 60: 21–32. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.60.6406.

Wood, K.R., D.H. Lorence, W.L. Wagner and M.S. Appelhans. 2024. *Melicope iolensis* (Rutaceae), a new tree species from Kaua‘i, Hawaiian Islands. PhytoKeys 250: 237–249. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.250.128963.

Wood, K.R., D.H. Lorence, W.L. Wagner and S. Fawcett. 2025. *Geniostoma imadae* (Loganiaceae), a new single-island endemic species from Kaua‘i, Hawaiian Islands. PhytoKeys 257: 191–207. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.257.154236.

Wood, K.R. and H.L. Oppenheimer. 2008. *Stenogyne kauaulaensis* (Lamiaceae), a new species from Maui, Hawaiian Islands. Novon 18(4): 544–549. https://doi.org/10.3417/2008053.

Wood, K.R., H. Oppenheimer and M.J. Keir. 2019. A checklist of endemic Hawaiian vascular plant taxa that are considered possibly extinct in the wild. Technical Report 314. National Tropical Botanical Garden, Lāwa‘i, Kaua‘i, HI, 16 pp. https://www.researchgate.net/publication/332916448_A_checklist_of_endemic_Hawaiian_vascular_plant_taxa_that_are_considered_possibly_extinct_in_the_wild.

Wood, K.R. and W.L. Wagner. 2017. *Athyrium haleakalae* (Athyriaceae), a new rheophytic fern species from East Maui, Hawaiian Islands: With notes on its distribution, ecology, and conservation status. PhytoKeys 76: 115–124. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.76.11637.

Wood, K.R. and W.L. Wagner. 2024. *Cyrtandra obliquifolia* (Gesneriaceae), a new species from Kaua‘i, Hawaiian Islands. PhytoKeys 237: 141–151. https://doi.org/10.3897/phytokeys.237.114704.

Wood, K.R., W.L. Wagner, S. Fawcett and S. Heintzman. 2025. *Lysimachia barcae* (Primulaceae), a new endemic shrub from Wainiha, Kaua‘i, Hawaiian Islands. PhytoKeys 265: 105–121.

Wood, K.R., W.L. Wagner and T.J. Motley. 2007. *Labordia lorenciana* (Loganiaceae): A new critically endangered species from Kaua‘i, Hawaiian Islands with comments on its conservation. Systematic Botany 32(1): 195–199. https://doi.org/10.1600/036364407780360184.

Wood, K.R. and S.K. Walsh. 2022. Notes on the Hawaiian flora: Kaua‘i rediscoveries and range extensions. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 142: 27–34. **[pdf]**

Wysong, M., G. Hughes and K.R. Wood. 2007. New Hawaiian plant records for the island of Moloka‘i. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 96: 1–8. **[pdf]**

Yang, Y. and P.E. Berry. 2011. Phylogenetics of the *Chamaesyce* clade (*Euphorbia*, Euphorbiaceae): Reticulate evolution and long-distance dispersal in a prominent c4 lineage. American Journal of Botany 98(9): 1486–1503. https://doi.org/10.3732/ajb.1000496.

Yesilyurt, J.C. 2005. The fern genus *Doryopteris* (Cheilanthoideae-Pteridaceae) in the Hawaiian Islands. Kew Bulletin 60(4): 547–558. http://www.jstor.org/stable/25070241.

Yuan, Y.-W., D.J. Mabberley, D.A. Steane and R.G. Olmstead. 2010. Further disintegration and redefinition of *Clerodendrum* (Lamiaceae): Implications for the understanding of the evolution of an intriguing breeding strategy. Taxon 59(1): 125–133. https://doi.org/10.1002/tax.591013.

Zapater, M.A., V.H. Aquino, C.B. Flores and E.C. Lozano. 2018. Clarificaciones nomenclaturales y circunscripción taxonómica de *Schinus areira* (Anacardiaceae) en Argentina. Boletín de la Sociedad Argentina de Botánica 53(4): 665–671. https://doi.org/10.31055/1851.2372.v53.n4.21987.

Zerega, N., D. Ragone, and T.J. Motley. 2006. Breadfruit origins, diversity, and human-facilitated distribution (pp. 213–238). *In*: Motley, T.J., N. Zerega and H. Cross (eds.), *Darwin's Harvest: New Approaches to the*

Origins, Evolution, and Conservation of Crops. Columbia University Press.

Zhang, L.-B. and L. Zhang. 2012. The inclusion of *Acrophorus, Diacalpe*, *Nothoperanema*, and *Peranema* in *Dryopteris*: The molecular phylogeny, systematics, and nomenclature of *Dryopteris* subg. *Nothoperanema* (Dryopteridaceae). Taxon 61(6): 1199–1216. https://doi.org/10.1002/tax.616003.

Zhang, Z.-Y. and H.E.K. Hartmann. 1998. *Sesamum*. Flora of China 18: 226. http://flora.huh.harvard.edu/china/pdf/pdf18/sesamum.pdf.

Zhou, X.-M. and L.-B. Zhang. 2023. Phylogeny, character evolution, and classification of Selaginellaceae (lycophytes). Plant Diversity 45: 630–684. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.pld.2023.07.003.

Zhu, G-L, H. Riedl and R. Kamelin. 1995. *Bothriospermum*. Flora of China 16: 418–420. http://flora.huh.harvard.edu/china/pdf/pdf16/bothriospermum.pdf.

Ziegler, A.C. 2002. *Hawaiian Natural History, Ecology, and Evolution*. University of Hawai‘i Press, Honolulu, HI, 477 pp.

Zona, S. 2015. The correct gender of *Schinus* (Anacardiaceae). Phytotaxa 222(1): 75–77. http://dx.doi.org/10.11646/phytotaxa.222.1.9.

Zuloaga, F.O., O. Morrone, G. Davidse, T.S. Filgueiras, P.M. Peterson, R.J. Soreng and E.J. Judziewicz. 2003. Catalogue of New World grasses (Poaceae): III. Subfamilies Panicoideae, Aristidoideae, Arundinoideae, and Danthonioideae. Contributions of the United States National Herbarium 46: 1–662. https://www.jstor.org/stable/23492822.

Index and finding list of family and genus names of native and naturalized vascular plants in Hawai‘i

This index is a finding tool for locating families and genera treated in this checklist. What this list is **not** is a comprehensive accounting of **all** family and generic names used throughout Hawaiian botanical history. Instead, it uses *Manual of the Flowering Plants of Hawai‘i* (Wagner et al. 1990) as ground zero for accepted family and generic names of native and naturalized flowering plants; *Hawai‘i’s Fern and Fern Allies* (Palmer 2003) for the same purpose for native and naturalized ferns and lycophytes; and *A Tropical Garden Flora* (Staples & Herbst 2005) to pick up accepted scientific names for cultivated plant species that become newly documented as naturalizing. Upon this baseline, incremental additions are made as nomenclatural/taxonomic changes are documented and new families or genera are added.

In this list, accepted family names are in regular type, followed by a parenthetical list of all treated genera in the family [e.g., Pandanaceae (***Freycinetia***, ***Pandanus***). If a genus formerly associated with the family has been moved to another family, it is so indicated [e.g., Celastraceae (***Brexia***, ***Catha***); see also Dipentodontaceae (***Perrottetia***)]. Family names no longer used in this checklist are in *italics*, immediately followed parenthetically by a list of genera that were transferred; if the family is now considered a synonym, it is connected to the new family by an “=” sign [e.g., *Aloaceae* (***Aloe***) = Asphodelaceae)]. A handful of italicized family names are no longer associated with genera in this checklist but are not synonyms; they are treated in this style: e.g., *Hydrophyllaceae* (genera in Hawai‘i all transferred); see Namaceae (***Nama***).

Accepted generic names are in bold type, followed in parentheses by their family affiliation [e.g., ***Cajanus*** (Fabaceae)]. If some members of an accepted genus have subsequently been moved to a different genus, it is so indicated [e.g., ***Acacia*** see also ***Vachellia*** (Fabaceae)]. Generic names no longer used in this checklist are not bolded; if the genus is now considered a synonym, it is connected to the accepted genus by an “=” sign [e.g., *Tetraplasandra* = ***Polyscias*** (Araliaceae)]. Some formerly accepted genera in Hawai‘i are still extant elsewhere but have had their Hawaiian members transferred [e.g., *Merremia* see ***Camonea***, ***Decalobanthus***, ***Distimake*** (Convolvulaceae)]. Entries for genera now treated in families differing from those used in Wagner et al. (1990) indicate both current and former family placements [e.g., ***Heliotropium*** (Heliotropiaceae; formerly in Boraginaceae)].

A

Abelmoschus (Malvaceae) (Dicot) 229
Abrus (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 193
Abutilon (Malvaceae) (Dicot) 229
Acacia see also ***Senegalia***, ***Vachellia*** (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 193
Acaena (Rosaceae) (Dicot) 266
Acanthaceae (***Aphelandra***, ***Asystasia***, ***Barleria***, ***Dicliptera***, ***Hypoestes***, ***Justicia***, ***Megaskepasma***, ***Odontonema***, ***Pseuderanthemum***, ***Ruellia***, ***Sanchezia***, ***Strobilanthes***, ***Thunbergia***) (Dicot) 120
Acanthocereus (Cactaceae) (Dicot) 160
Acanthospermum (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 134
Achariaceae (***Caloncoba***) (Dicot) 122
Achillea (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 134
Achyranthes (Amaranthaceae) (Dicot) 123
Acokanthera (Apocynaceae) (Dicot) 129
Actiniopteris (Pteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) .. 55
Adenanthera (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 194
Adenophorus (Polypodiaceae; formerly in Grammitidaceae) (Pteridophyte) 52
Adenostemma (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 134
Adiantum (Pteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 55
Adoxaceae (***Sambucus***) = Viburnaceae (Dicot) 293
Aechmea (Bromeliaceae) (Monocot) 71
Aerva (Amaranthaceae) (Dicot) 124
Aeschynomene see ***Ctenodon*** (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 197
Afrocarpus (Podocarpaceae) (Gymnosperm) .62
Agavaceae (***Agave***, ***Cordyline***, ***Dracaena***, ***Furcraea***) = Asparagaceae; see also Asphodelaceae (***Phormium***) (Monocot) 68
Agave (Asparagaceae; formerly in Agavaceae) (Monocot) 68
Ageratina (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 134
Ageratum (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 135
Aglaomorpha = ***Drynaria*** (Polypodiaceae) (Pteridophyte) 53
Aglaonema (Araceae) (Monocot) 63
Agrostis see also ***Lachnagrostis***, ***Polypogon*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 86
Ailanthus (Simaroubaceae) (Dicot) 285
Aira (Poaceae) (Monocot) 87
Aizoaceae (***Lampranthus***, ***Mesembryanthemum***, ***Sesuvium***, ***Tetragonia***, ***Trianthema***) (Dicot) 122
Albizia see also ***Pseudalbizzia*** (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 194
Alectryon (Sapindaceae) (Dicot) 282
Aleurites see also ***Vernicia*** (Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 188
Alismataceae (***Echinodorus***, ***Limnocharis***, ***Sagittaria***) (Monocot) 63
Allamanda (Apocynaceae) (Dicot) 129
Allophylus (Sapindaceae) (Dicot) 282
Alnus (Betulaceae) (Dicot) 156

Aloaceae (***Aloe***) = Asphodelaceae (Monocot) . 70
Alocasia (Araceae) (Monocot) 63
Aloe (Asphodelaceae; formerly in Aloaceae) (Monocot) 70
Alopecurus (Poaceae) (Monocot) 87
Aloysia (Verbenaceae) (Dicot) 292
Alphitonia (Rhamnaceae) (Dicot) 265
Alpinia (Zingiberaceae) (Monocot) 119
Alsinidendron = ***Schiedea*** (Caryophyllaceae) (Dicot) 175
Alstonia (Apocynaceae) (Dicot) 129
Alternanthera (Amaranthaceae) (Dicot) 124
Alysicarpus (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 195
Alyxia (Apocynaceae) (Dicot) 129
Amaranthaceae (***Achyranthes***, ***Aerva***, ***Alternanthera***, ***Amaranthus***, ***Atriplex***, ***Bassia***, ***Celosia***, ***Charpentiera***, ***Chenopodiastrum***, ***Chenopodium***, ***Dysphania***, ***Enchylaena***, ***Gomphrena***, ***Salicornia***, ***Salsola***) (Dicot) 123
Amaranthus (Amaranthaceae) (Dicot) 124
Amaryllidaceae (***Crinum***, ***Hippeastrum***, ***Hymenocallis***, ***Zephyranthes***) (Monocot) ..63
Amauropelta (Thelypteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 58
Ambrosia (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 135
Ammannia (Lythraceae) (Dicot) 228
Ammi (Apiaceae) (Dicot) 128
Ammophila = ***Calamagrostis*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 90
Amsinckia (Boraginaceae) (Dicot) 157
Anacardiaceae (***Anacardium***, ***Mangifera***, ***Rhus***, ***Schinus***) (Dicot) 127
Anacardium (Anacardiaceae) (Dicot) 127
Anagallis = ***Lysimachia*** (Primulaceae) (Dicot) 262
Anatherum (Poaceae) (Monocot) 87
Andropogon see ***Anatherum***, ***Hyparrhenia*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 87
Aneilema (Commelinaceae) (Monocot) 72
Anemone (Ranunculaceae) (Dicot) 265
Anethum (Apiaceae) (Dicot) 128
Angiopteris (Marattiaceae) (Pteridophyte) .. 50
Angophora (Myrtaceae) (Dicot) 240
Annona (Annonaceae) (Dicot) 128
Annonaceae (***Annona***, ***Artabotrys***, ***Cananga***, ***Polyalthia***) (Dicot) 128
Anoectochilus (Orchidaceae) (Monocot) 84
Anredera (Basellaceae) (Dicot) 155
Anthemis (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 135
Anthephora (Poaceae) (Monocot) 87
Anthoxanthum (Poaceae) (Monocot) 87
Anthurium (Araceae) (Monocot) 63
Antiaris (Moraceae) (Dicot) 238
Antidesma (Phyllanthaceae; formerly in Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 252
Antigonon (Polygonaceae) (Dicot) 259
Antirrhinum see ***Misopates*** (Plantaginaceae) (Dicot) 257
Aphelandra (Acanthaceae) (Dicot) 120
Apiaceae (***Ammi***, ***Anethum***, ***Centella***, ***Coriandrum***, ***Cryptotaenia***, ***Cyclospermum***, ***Daucus***, ***Eryngium***, ***Foeniculum***, ***Petroselinum***, ***Peucedanum***, ***Sanicula***, ***Spermolepis***, ***Torilis***); see also Araliaceae (***Hydrocotyle***) (Dicot) 128
Apocynaceae (***Acokanthera***, ***Allamanda***, ***Alstonia***, ***Alyxia***, ***Asclepias***, ***Beaumontia***, ***Calotropis***, ***Carissa***, ***Cascabela***, ***Catharanthus***, ***Cryptostegia***, ***Cynanchum***, ***Dischidia***, ***Gomphocarpus***, ***Hoya***, ***Nerium***, ***Ochrosia***, ***Pteralyxia***, ***Rauvolfia***, ***Stapelia***, ***Tabernaemontana***, ***Vinca***) (Dicot) 129
Aptenia = ***Mesembryanthemum*** (Aizoaceae) (Dicot) 122
Aquifoliaceae (***Ilex***) (Dicot) 131
Arabidopsis (Brassicaceae) (Dicot) 158
Araceae (***Aglaonema***, ***Alocasia***, ***Anthurium***, ***Caladium***, ***Colocasia***, ***Dieffenbachia***, ***Epipremnum***, ***Lemna***, ***Monstera***, ***Philodendron***, ***Pistia***, ***Spirodela***, ***Syngonium***, ***Wolffia***, ***Xanthosoma***, ***Zantedeschia***) (Monocot) 63
Arachis (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 195
Arachniodes (Dryopteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 45
Araliaceae (***Cheirodendron***, ***Hedera***, ***Heptapleurum***, ***Hydrocotyle***, ***Plerandra***, ***Polyscias***, ***Tetrapanax***) (Dicot) 132
Araucaria (Araucariaceae) (Gymnosperm) ... 61
Araucariaceae (***Araucaria***) (Gymnosperm) ... 61
Archontophoenix (Arecaceae) (Monocot) 65
Arctium (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 135
Arctotheca (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 135
Ardisia (Primulaceae; formerly in Myrsinaceae) (Dicot) 262
Arecaceae (***Archontophoenix***, ***Arenga***, ***Caryota***, ***Coccothrinax***, ***Cocos***, ***Licuala***, ***Livistona***, ***Phoenix***, ***Pinanga***, ***Pritchardia***, ***Ptychosperma***, ***Roystonea***, ***Syagrus***, ***Washingtonia***) (Monocot) 65
Arenaria (Caryophyllaceae) (Dicot) 175
Arenga (Arecaceae) (Monocot) 65
Argemone (Papaveraceae) (Dicot) 250
× ***Argyrautia*** (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 135
Argyreia (Convolvulaceae) (Dicot) 180
Argyroxiphium (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 135
Aristea (Iridaceae) (Monocot) 82
Aristida (Poaceae) (Monocot) 88
Aristolochia (Aristolochiaceae) (Dicot) 134
Aristolochiaceae (***Aristolochia***) (Dicot) 134
Arrhenatherum (Poaceae) (Monocot) 88
Artabotrys (Annonaceae) (Dicot) 128
Artemisia (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 135
Arthraxon (Poaceae) (Monocot) 88
Arthrostema = ***Arthrostemma*** (Melastomataceae) (Dicot) 236
Arthrostemma (Melastomataceae) (Dicot) ..236
Artocarpus (Moraceae) (Dicot) 238
Arundina (Orchidaceae) (Monocot) 84
Arundo (Poaceae) (Monocot) 88
Asclepiadaceae (***Asclepias***, ***Calotropis***, ***Cryptostegia***, ***Cynanchum***, ***Dischidia***, ***Gomphocarpus***, ***Hoya***, ***Stapelia***) = Apocynaceae (Dicot) 129
Asclepias see also ***Gomphocarpus*** (Apocynaceae; formerly in Asclepiadaceae) (Dicot) 130

Asparagaceae (***Agave***, ***Asparagus***, ***Cordyline***, ***Dracaena***, ***Furcraea***, ***Yucca***) (Monocot) ... 68
Asparagus (Asparagaceae; formerly in Liliaceae) (Monocot) 68
Asphodelaceae (***Aloe***, ***Dianella***, ***Phormium***) (Monocot) 70
Aspleniaceae (***Asplenium***, ***Hymenasplenium***) (Pteridophyte) 39
Asplenium see also ***Hymenasplenium*** (Aspleniaceae) (Pteridophyte) 39
Astelia (Asteliaceae; formerly in Liliaceae) (Monocot) 70
Asteliaceae (***Astelia***) (Monocot) 70
Aster see ***Symphyotrichum*** (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 152
Asteraceae (***Acanthospermum***, ***Achillea***, ***Adenostemma***, ***Ageratina***, ***Ageratum***, ***Ambrosia***, ***Anthemis***, ***Arctium***, ***Arctotheca***, × ***Argyrautia***, ***Argyroxiphium***, ***Artemisia***, ***Baltimora***, ***Bellis***, ***Bidens***, ***Blainvillea***, ***Blumea***, ***Calendula***, ***Calyptocarpus***, ***Carduus***, ***Carthamus***, ***Centaurea***, ***Centratherum***, ***Chromolaena***, ***Cirsium***, ***Coreopsis***, ***Cosmos***, ***Cotula***, ***Crassocephalum***, ***Crepis***, ***Cyanthillium***, ***Delairea***, ***Dubautia***, ***Eclipta***, ***Elephantopus***, ***Emilia***, ***Encelia***, ***Erechtites***, ***Erigeron***, ***Euchiton***, ***Eupatorium***, ***Fitchia***, ***Flaveria***, ***Florestina***, ***Gaillardia***, ***Galinsoga***, ***Gamochaeta***, ***Gazania***, ***Gerbera***, ***Hedypnois***, ***Helianthus***, ***Helichrysum***, ***Helodeaster***, ***Hesperomannia***, ***Heterotheca***, ***Hypochaeris***, ***Kalimeris***, ***Lactuca***, ***Lapsana***, ***Leucanthemum***, ***Lipochaeta***, ***Logfia***, ***Madia***, ***Matricaria***, ***Montanoa***, ***Osteospermum***, ***Palafoxia***, ***Parthenium***, ***Pectis***, ***Perityle***, ***Petasites***, ***Picris***, ***Pluchea***, ***Porophyllum***, ***Pseudelephantopus***, ***Pseudognaphalium***, ***Pseudogynoxys***, ***Reichardia***, ***Remya***, ***Senecio***, ***Sigesbeckia***, ***Silybum***, ***Solidago***, ***Soliva***, ***Sonchus***, ***Sphagneticola***, ***Symphyotrichum***, ***Synedrella***, ***Tagetes***, ***Tanacetum***, ***Taraxacum***, ***Tarlmounia***, ***Tetramolopium***, ***Thymophylla***, ***Tithonia***, ***Tragopogon***, ***Tridax***, ***Verbesina***, ***Vernonanthura***, ***Wilkesia***, ***Xanthium***, ***Youngia***, ***Zinnia***) (Dicot) 134
Asystasia (Acanthaceae) (Dicot) 120
Athyriaceae (***Athyrium***, ***Deparia***, ***Diplazium***); see also Cystopteridaceae (***Cystopteris***) (Pteridophyte) 42
Athyrium (Athyriaceae) (Pteridophyte) 42
Atocion (Caryophyllaceae) (Dicot) 175
Atractocarpus (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 268
Atriplex (Amaranthaceae; formerly in Chenopodiaceae) (Dicot) 125
Avena (Poaceae) (Monocot) 88
Axonopus (Poaceae) (Monocot) 88
Azadirachta (Meliaceae) (Dicot) 237
Azolla (Salviniaceae; formerly in Azollaceae) (Pteridophyte) 57
Azollaceae (***Azolla***) = Salviniaceae (Pteridophyte) 57

B

Bacopa (Plantaginaceae; formerly in Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 257
Balsaminaceae (***Impatiens***) (Dicot) 155
Baltimora (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 136
Banksia (Proteaceae) (Dicot) 264
Barleria (Acanthaceae) (Dicot) 120
Basella (Basellaceae) (Dicot) 155
Basellaceae (***Anredera***, ***Basella***) (Dicot) 155
Bassia (Amaranthaceae; formerly in Chenopodiaceae) (Dicot) 126
Bastardia = ***Abutilon*** (Malvaceae) (Dicot) ... 229
Bataceae (***Batis***) (Dicot) 155
Batis (Bataceae) (Dicot) 155
Bauhinia see also ***Cheniella***, ***Lysiphyllum*** (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 195
Beaumontia (Apocynaceae) (Dicot) 130
Begonia (Begoniaceae) (Dicot) 155
Begoniaceae (***Begonia***, ***Hillebrandia***) (Dicot) 155
Bellis (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 136
Bergera (Rutaceae) (Dicot) 275
Betulaceae (***Alnus***) (Dicot) 156
Biancaea (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 195
Bidens (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 136
Bignoniaceae (***Catalpa***, ***Dolichandra***, ***Jacaranda***, ***Mansoa***, ***Markhamia***, ***Podranea***, ***Pyrostegia***, ***Radermachera***, ***Spathodea***, ***Tabebuia***, ***Tecoma***, ***Tecomaria***) (Dicot) .. 156
Bischofia (Phyllanthaceae; formerly in Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 252
Bixa (Bixaceae) (Dicot) 157
Bixaceae (***Bixa***) (Dicot) 157
Blainvillea (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 138
Blakella see also ***Corymbia***, ***Eucalyptus*** (Myrtaceae) (Dicot) 240
Blechnaceae (***Blechnopsis***, ***Blechnum***, ***Doodia***, ***Sadleria***) (Pteridophyte) 43
Blechnopsis (Blechnaceae) (Pteridophyte) ... 43
Blechnum see also ***Blechnopsis***, ***Doodia*** (Blechnaceae) (Pteridophyte) 43
Blechum = ***Ruellia*** (Acanthaceae) (Dicot) ... 121
Blumea (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 138
Blutaparon = ***Gomphrena*** (Amaranthaceae) (Dicot) 127
Bobea (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 268
Bocconia (Papaveraceae) (Dicot) 250
Boehmeria (Urticaceae) (Dicot) 290
Boerhavia (Nyctaginaceae) (Dicot) 245
Bolboschoenus (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) 73
Boltonia see ***Kalimeris*** (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 146
Bombacaceae (***Pachira***) = Malvaceae (Dicot) 229
Bonamia (Convolvulaceae) (Dicot) 180
Bonnaya (Linderniaceae; formerly in Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 226
Bontia (Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 284
Boraginaceae (***Amsinckia***, ***Bothriospermum***, ***Cynoglossum***, ***Lappula***, ***Myosotis***); see also Cordiaceae (***Cordia***), Ehretiaceae (***Ehretia***), Heliotropiaceae (***Euploca***, ***Heliotropium***), Namaceae (***Nama***) (Dicot) 157
Bothriochloa (Poaceae) (Monocot) 88
Bothriospermum (Boraginaceae) (Dicot) 157

Botrychiaceae (***Sceptridium***) = Ophioglossaceae (Pteridophyte) 51
Botrychium see ***Sceptridium*** (Ophioglossaceae) (Pteridophyte) 52
Bouteloua (Poaceae) (Monocot) 89
Brachiaria = ***Urochloa*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 115
Brassica see also ***Hirschfeldia***, ***Mutarda*** (Brassicaceae) (Dicot) 158
Brassicaceae (***Arabidopsis***, ***Brassica***, ***Capsella***, ***Cardamine***, ***Descurainia***, ***Diplotaxis***, ***Hirschfeldia***, ***Lepidium***, ***Lobularia***, ***Mutarda***, ***Nasturtium***, ***Raphanus***, ***Rapistrum***, ***Rorippa***, ***Sisymbrium***) (Dicot) 158
Brexia (Celastraceae; formerly in Grossulariaceae) (Dicot) 179
Breynia (Phyllanthaceae; formerly in Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 252
Brighamia (Campanulaceae) (Dicot) 162
Briza (Poaceae) (Monocot) 89
Bromeliaceae (***Aechmea***, ***Guzmania***, ***Neoregelia***, ***Tillandsia***, ***Werauhia***) (Monocot) 71
Bromus (Poaceae) (Monocot) 89
Broussaisia = ***Hydrangea*** (Hydrangeaceae) (Dicot) 218
Broussonetia (Moraceae) (Dicot) 238
Brugmansia (Solanaceae) (Dicot) 285
Bruguiera (Rhizophoraceae) (Dicot) 266
Bryophyllum = ***Kalanchoe*** (Crassulaceae) (Dicot) 184
Buchnera (Orobanchaceae; formerly in Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 249
Buddleja (Scrophulariaceae; formerly in Buddlejaceae) (Dicot) 284
Buddlejaceae (***Buddleja***) = Scrophulariaceae (Dicot) 284
Bulbostylis (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) 73
Bursera (Burseraceae) (Dicot) 160
Burseraceae (***Bursera***) (Dicot) 160

C

Cactaceae (***Acanthocereus***, ***Cereus***, ***Cylindropuntia***, ***Harrisia***, ***Opuntia***, ***Pereskia***, ***Schlumbergera***, ***Selenicereus***) (Dicot) 160
Caesalpinia see ***Biancaea***, ***Guilandina***, ***Mezoneuron***, ***Ticanto*** (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 195
Cajanus (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 195
Caladium (Araceae) (Monocot) 64
Calamagrostis (Poaceae) (Monocot) 90
Calanthe see ***Phaius*** (Orchidaceae) (Monocot) 85
Calathea see also ***Goeppertia*** (Marantaceae) (Monocot) 84
Calendula (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 138
Calliandra (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 195
Callicarpa (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 218
Callisia (Commelinaceae) (Monocot) 72
Callistopteris (Hymenophyllaceae) (Pteridophyte) 48
Callitris (Cupressaceae) (Gymnosperm) 61
Caloncoba (Achariaceae; formerly in Flacourtiaceae) (Dicot) 122
Calophyllaceae (***Calophyllum***) (Dicot) 162
Calophyllum (Calophyllaceae; formerly in Clusiaceae) (Dicot) 162
Calopogonium (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 195
Calotropis (Apocynaceae; formerly in Asclepiadaceae) (Dicot) 130
Calyptocarpus (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 138
Calystegia (Convolvulaceae) (Dicot) 180
Camellia (Theaceae) (Dicot) 289
Camonea (Convolvulaceae) (Dicot) 180
Campanulaceae (***Brighamia***, ***Clermontia***, ***Cyanea***, ***Delissea***, ***Hippobroma***, ***Lobelia***, ***Platycodon***, ***Trematolobelia***, ***Triodanis***, ***Wahlenbergia***) (Dicot) 162
Campyloneurum (Polypodiaceae) (Pteridophyte) 53
Cananga (Annonaceae) (Dicot) 128
Canavalia (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 195
Canna (Cannaceae) (Monocot) 72
Cannabaceae (***Cannabis***, ***Trema***) (Dicot) ... 174
Cannabis (Cannabaceae) (Dicot) 174
Cannaceae (***Canna***) (Monocot) 72
Canthium see ***Psydrax*** (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) . 274
Capillipedium (Poaceae) (Monocot) 91
Capparaceae (***Capparis***, ***Morisonia***); see also Cleomaceae (***Cleome***) (Dicot) 174
Capparidastrum = ***Morisonia*** (Capparaceae) (Dicot) 174
Capparis see also ***Morisonia*** (Capparaceae) (Dicot) 174
Caprifoliaceae (***Centranthus***, ***Lomelosia***, ***Lonicera***); see also Viburnaceae (***Sambucus***) (Dicot) 174
Capsella (Brassicaceae) (Dicot) 158
Capsicum (Solanaceae) (Dicot) 285
Cardamine (Brassicaceae) (Dicot) 158
Cardiospermum (Sapindaceae) (Dicot) 283
Carduus (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 138
Carex (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) 73
Carica (Caricaceae) (Dicot) 174
Caricaceae (***Carica***) (Dicot) 174
Carissa (Apocynaceae) (Dicot) 130
Carmona = ***Ehretia*** (Ehretiaceae) (Dicot) ... 187
Carthamus (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 138
Caryophyllaceae (***Arenaria***, ***Atocion***, ***Cerastium***, ***Dianthus***, ***Drymaria***, ***Gypsophila***, ***Petrorhagia***, ***Polycarpon***, ***Sagina***, ***Schiedea***, ***Scleranthus***, ***Silene***, ***Spergula***, ***Spergularia***, ***Stellaria***) (Dicot) 175
Caryota (Arecaceae) (Monocot) 65
Cascabela (Apocynaceae) (Dicot) 130
Cassia (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 196
Cassytha (Lauraceae) (Dicot) 226
Castilla (Moraceae) (Dicot) 238
Castilleja (Orobanchaceae; formerly in Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 249
Casuarina (Casuarinaceae) (Dicot) 178
Casuarinaceae (***Casuarina***) (Dicot) 178
Catalpa (Bignoniaceae) (Dicot) 156
Catha (Celastraceae) (Dicot) 179

Catharanthus (Apocynaceae) (Dicot) 130
Cathetus (Phyllanthaceae) (Dicot) 252
Causonis (Vitaceae) (Dicot) 295
Cayratia see ***Causonis*** (Vitaceae) (Dicot) ... 295
Cecropia (Urticaceae; formerly in Cecropiaceae) (Dicot) 290
Cecropiaceae (***Cecropia***) = Urticaceae (Dicot) 290
Cedrela (Meliaceae) (Dicot) 237
Celastraceae (***Brexia***, ***Catha***); see also Dipentodontaceae (***Perrottetia***) (Dicot) .. 179
Celosia (Amaranthaceae) (Dicot) 126
Cenchrus (Poaceae) (Monocot) 91
Centaurea (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 138
Centaurium see also ***Schenkia*** (Gentianaceae) (Dicot) 208
Centella (Apiaceae) (Dicot) 128
Centranthus (Caprifoliaceae; formerly in Valerianaceae) (Dicot) 174
Centratherum (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 139
Centrosema (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 196
Ceodes (Nyctaginaceae) (Dicot) 246
Cerastium (Caryophyllaceae) (Dicot) 175
Ceratophyllaceae (***Ceratophyllum***) (Dicot) . 179
Ceratophyllum (Ceratophyllaceae) (Dicot) . 179
Ceratopteris (Pteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) .. 56
Cereus (Cactaceae) (Dicot) 161
Cestrum (Solanaceae) (Dicot) 286
Chaetogastra (Melastomataceae) (Dicot) ...236
Chamaecrista (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 196
Chamaesyce = ***Euphorbia*** (Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 188
Charpentiera (Amaranthaceae) (Dicot) 126
Cheilanthes (Pteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 56
Cheilocostus = ***Hellenia*** (Costaceae) (Monocot) 73
Cheirodendron (Araliaceae) (Dicot) 132
Chelonanthus see ***Helia*** (Gentianaceae) (Dicot) 208
Cheniella (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 196
Chenopodiaceae (***Atriplex***, ***Bassia***, ***Chenopodium***, ***Chenopodiastrum***, ***Dysphania***, ***Enchylaena***, ***Salicornia***, ***Salsola***) = Amaranthaceae (Dicot) 123
Chenopodiastrum (Amaranthaceae) (Dicot).126
Chenopodium see also ***Chenopodiastrum***, ***Dysphania*** (Amaranthaceae; formerly in Chenopodiaceae) (Dicot) 126
Chloris see also ***Eustachys*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 93
Christella see also × ***Christelliopsis***, ***Menisciopsis*** (Thelypteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 58
× ***Christelliopsis*** (Thelypteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 59
Chromolaena (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 139
Chrysanthemum see ***Leucanthemum***, ***Tanacetum*** (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 146
Chrysobalanaceae (***Chrysobalanus***) (Dicot) .179
Chrysobalanus (Chrysobalanaceae) (Dicot) .179
Chrysodracon = ***Dracaena*** (Asparagaceae; formerly in Agavaceae) (Monocot) 69
Chrysophyllum (Sapotaceae) (Dicot) 284
Chrysopogon (Poaceae) (Monocot) 93
Cibotiaceae (***Cibotium***) (Pteridophyte) 43
Cibotium (Cibotiaceae; formerly in Dicksoniaceae) (Pteridophyte) 43
Cicca (Phyllanthaceae) (Dicot) 252
Cinchona (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 269
Cinnamomum (Lauraceae) (Dicot) 226
Cirsium (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 139
Cissus see also ***Rhoicissus*** (Vitaceae) (Dicot) 295
Citharexylum (Verbenaceae) (Dicot) 292
Cladium (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) 74
Cladocarpa = ***Sicyos*** (Cucurbitaceae) (Dicot) 185
Claoxylon (Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 188
Cleomaceae (***Cleome***) (Dicot) 179
Cleome (Cleomaceae; formerly in Capparaceae) (Dicot) 179
Clermontia (Campanulaceae) (Dicot) 162
Clerodendrum see also ***Rotheca***, ***Volkameria*** (Lamiaceae; formerly in Verbenaceae) (Dicot) 219
Clethra (Clethraceae) (Dicot) 179
Clethraceae (***Clethra***) (Dicot) 179
Clidemia = ***Miconia*** (Melastomataceae) (Dicot) 237
Clitoria (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 196
Clusia (Clusiaceae) (Dicot) 180
Clusiaceae (***Clusia***); see also Calophyllaceae (***Calophyllum***), Hypericaceae (***Hypericum***) (Dicot) 180
Coccinia (Cucurbitaceae) (Dicot) 185
Coccoloba (Polygonaceae) (Dicot) 259
Coccothrinax (Arecaceae) (Monocot) 66
Cocculus see ***Nephroia*** (Menispermaceae) (Dicot) 238
Cocos (Arecaceae) (Monocot) 66
Codiaeum (Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 188
Coffea (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 269
Coix (Poaceae) (Monocot) 93
Coleogeton = ***Stuckenia*** (Potamogetonaceae) (Monocot) 118
Coleus (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 219
Collomia (Polemoniaceae) (Dicot) 259
Colocasia (Araceae) (Monocot) 64
Colubrina (Rhamnaceae) (Dicot) 265
Combretaceae (***Combretum***, ***Conocarpus***, ***Terminalia***) (Dicot) 180
Combretum (Combretaceae) (Dicot) 180
Commelina (Commelinaceae) (Monocot) 72
Commelinaceae (***Aneilema***, ***Callisia***, ***Commelina***, ***Dichorisandra***, ***Gibasis***, ***Murdannia***, ***Palisota***, ***Tradescantia***) (Monocot) 72
Condea (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 219
Coniogramme (Pteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) . 56
Conocarpus (Combretaceae) (Dicot) 180
Convolvulaceae (***Argyreia***, ***Bonamia***, ***Calystegia***, ***Camonea***, ***Convolvulus***, ***Cressa***, ***Cuscuta***, ***Decalobanthus***, ***Dichondra***, ***Distimake***, ***Evolvulus***, ***Ipomoea***, ***Jacquemontia***, ***Poranopsis***, ***Stictocardia***) (Dicot) 180
Convolvulus (Convolvulaceae) (Dicot) 180
Conyza = ***Erigeron*** (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 143

Coprosma see also ***Nertera*** (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 269
Corchorus (Malvaceae; formerly in Tiliaceae) (Dicot) 230
Cordia (Cordiaceae; formerly in Boraginaceae) (Dicot) 183
Cordiaceae (***Cordia***) (Dicot) 183
Cordyline (Asparagaceae; formerly in Agavaceae) (Monocot) 69
Coreopsis (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 139
Coriandrum (Apiaceae) (Dicot) 128
Cornaceae (***Cornus***) (Dicot) 183
Cornus (Cornaceae) (Dicot) 183
Coronilla (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 196
Coronopus = ***Lepidium*** (Brassicaceae) (Dicot) 158
Cortaderia (Poaceae) (Monocot) 93
Corymbia see also ***Blakella*** (Myrtaceae) (Dicot) 240
Corynocarpaceae (***Corynocarpus***) (Dicot) ...183
Corynocarpus (Corynocarpaceae) (Dicot) ...183
Cosmos (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 139
Costaceae (***Costus***, ***Dimerocostus***, ***Hellenia***) (Monocot) 73
Costus see also ***Hellenia*** (Costaceae) (Monocot) 73
Cotoneaster (Rosaceae) (Dicot) 266
Cotula (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 139
Crassocephalum (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 139
Crassula (Crassulaceae) (Dicot) 183
Crassulaceae (***Crassula***, ***Kalanchoe***) (Dicot) 183
Crepidomanes (Hymenophyllaceae) (Pteridophyte) 48
Crepis (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 139
Cressa (Convolvulaceae) (Dicot) 180
Crinum (Amaryllidaceae) (Monocot) 63
Crocosmia (Iridaceae) (Monocot) 82
Crotalaria (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 196
Croton (Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 188
Cryptocarya (Lauraceae) (Dicot) 226
Cryptomeria (Cupressaceae; formerly in Taxodiaceae) (Gymnosperm) 61
Cryptostegia (Apocynaceae; formerly in Asclepiadaceae) (Dicot) 130
Cryptotaenia (Apiaceae) (Dicot) 128
Ctenitis (Dryopteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) ... 45
Ctenodon (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 197
Cucumis (Cucurbitaceae) (Dicot) 185
Cucurbitaceae (***Coccinia***, ***Cucumis***, ***Momordica***, ***Sicyos***) (Dicot) 185
Cupaniopsis (Sapindaceae) (Dicot) 283
Cuphea (Lythraceae) (Dicot) 228
Cupressaceae (***Callitris***, ***Cryptomeria***, ***Hesperocyparis***, ***Juniperus***) (Gymnosperm) 61
Cupressus see ***Hesperocyparis*** (Cupressaceae) (Gymnosperm) 61
Curculigo (Hypoxidaceae; formerly in Liliaceae) (Monocot) 82
Curcuma (Zingiberaceae) (Monocot) 119
Cuscuta (Convolvulaceae; formerly in Cuscutaceae) (Dicot) 181
Cuscutaceae (***Cuscuta***) = Convolvulaceae (Dicot) 180
Cyanea (Campanulaceae) (Dicot) 164
Cyanthillium (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 139
Cyathea see ***Sphaeropteris*** (Cyatheaceae) (Pteridophyte) 44
Cyatheaceae (***Sphaeropteris***) (Pteridophyte) 44
Cyclophyllum (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 270
Cyclosorus see also ***Christella***, × ***Christelliopsis***, ***Hoiokula***, ***Menisciopsis***, ***Reholttumia*** (Thelypteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 59
Cyclospermum (Apiaceae) (Dicot) 128
Cylindropuntia (Cactaceae) (Dicot) 161
Cymbalaria (Plantaginaceae; formerly in Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 257
Cymbidium (Orchidaceae) (Monocot) 84
Cymbopogon (Poaceae) (Monocot) 94
Cynanchum (Apocynaceae; formerly in Asclepiadaceae) (Dicot) 130
Cynodon (Poaceae) (Monocot) 94
Cynoglossum (Boraginaceae) (Dicot) 157
Cyperaceae (***Bolboschoenus***, ***Bulbostylis***, ***Carex***, ***Cladium***, ***Cyperus***, ***Eleocharis***, ***Fimbristylis***, ***Gahnia***, ***Machaerina***, ***Morelotia***, ***Oreobolus***, ***Rhynchospora***, ***Schoenoplectiella***, ***Schoenoplectus***, ***Schoenus***, ***Scleria***) (Monocot) 73
Cyperus (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) 74
Cyrtandra (Gesneriaceae) (Dicot) 210
Cyrtococcum (Poaceae) (Monocot) 94
Cyrtomium (Dryopteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 45
Cystopteridaceae (***Cystopteris***) (Pteridophyte) 44
Cystopteris (Cystopteridaceae; formerly in Athyriaceae) (Pteridophyte) 44
Cytisus (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 198

D

Dacrycarpus (Podocarpaceae) (Gymnosperm) 62
Dactylis (Poaceae) (Monocot) 94
Dactyloctenium (Poaceae) (Monocot) 94
Dalea (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 198
Danthonia see ***Rytidosperma*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 111
Datura (Solanaceae) (Dicot) 286
Daucus (Apiaceae) (Dicot) 129
Davallia (Davalliaceae) (Pteridophyte) 44
Davalliaceae (***Davallia***) (Pteridophyte) 44
Decalobanthus (Convolvulaceae) (Dicot) ... 181
Delairea (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 139
Delissea see also ***Cyanea*** (Campanulaceae) (Dicot) 170
Delonix (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 198
Dendrobium (Orchidaceae) (Monocot) 85
Dennstaedtiaceae (***Hypolepis***, ***Microlepia***, ***Pteridium***) (Pteridophyte) 44
Deparia (Athyriaceae) (Pteridophyte) 42
Derris (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 198
Deschampsia (Poaceae) (Monocot) 94
Descurainia (Brassicaceae) (Dicot) 158
Desmanthus (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 198

Desmodium see also ***Grona*** (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 198
Dianella (Asphodelaceae; formerly in Liliaceae) (Monocot) 70
Dianthera see ***Justicia*** (Acanthaceae) (Dicot) 120
Dianthus (Caryophyllaceae) (Dicot) 175
Dichanthelium (Poaceae) (Monocot) 95
Dichanthium (Poaceae) (Monocot) 95
Dichelachne = ***Pentapogon*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 110
Dichondra (Convolvulaceae) (Dicot) 181
Dichorisandra (Commelinaceae) (Monocot) . 72
Dicksonia (Dicksoniaceae) (Pteridophyte) 45
Dicksoniaceae (***Dicksonia***); see also Cibotiaceae (***Cibotium***) (Pteridophyte) 45
Dicliptera (Acanthaceae) (Dicot) 120
Dicranopteris (Gleicheniaceae) (Pteridophyte) 47
Dieffenbachia (Araceae) (Monocot) 64
Diellia = ***Asplenium*** (Aspleniaceae) (Pteridophyte) 39
Dietes (Iridaceae) (Monocot) 82
Digitalis (Plantaginaceae) (Dicot) 257
Digitaria (Poaceae) (Monocot) 95
Dillenia (Dilleniaceae) (Dicot) 186
Dilleniaceae (***Dillenia***) (Dicot) 186
Dimerocostus (Costaceae) (Monocot) 73
Dinebra (Poaceae) (Monocot) 97
Dioclea see ***Macropsychanthus*** (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 201
Diodia see ***Hexasepalum*** (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 270
Dioscorea (Dioscoreaceae) (Monocot) 81
Dioscoreaceae (***Dioscorea***, ***Tacca***) (Monocot) 81
Diospyros (Ebenaceae) (Dicot) 187
Dipentodontaceae (***Perrottetia***) (Dicot) 186
Diplachne (Poaceae) (Monocot) 97
Diplazium (Athyriaceae) (Pteridophyte) 42
Diplopterygium (Gleicheniaceae) (Pteridophyte) 47
Diplotaxis (Brassicaceae) (Dicot) 158
Dipsacaceae (***Lomelosia***) = Caprifoliaceae (Dicot) 174
Disakisperma (Poaceae) (Monocot) 97
Dischidia (Apocynaceae; formerly in Asclepiadaceae) (Dicot) 130
Dissochondrus (Poaceae) (Monocot) 97
Dissotis see ***Heterotis*** (Melastomataceae) (Dicot) 236
Distichlis (Poaceae) (Monocot) 98
Distimake (Convolvulaceae) (Dicot) 181
Dodonaea (Sapindaceae) (Dicot) 283
Dolichandra (Bignoniaceae) (Dicot) 156
Doodia (Blechnaceae) (Pteridophyte) 43
Dopatrium (Plantaginaceae; formerly in Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 257
Doryopteris (Pteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) ... 56
Dovyalis (Salicaceae; formerly in Flacourtiaceae) (Dicot) 280
Dracaena (Asparagaceae; formerly in Agavaceae) (Monocot) 69
Drosera (Droseraceae) (Dicot) 186
Droseraceae (***Drosera***) (Dicot) 186
Drymaria (Caryophyllaceae) (Dicot) 175
Drynaria (Polypodiaceae) (Pteridophyte) 53
Dryopteridaceae (***Arachniodes***, ***Ctenitis***, ***Cyrtomium***, ***Dryopteris***, ***Elaphoglossum***, ***Polystichum***); see also Tectariaceae (***Tectaria***) (Pteridophyte) 45
Dryopteris (Dryopteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 45
Drypetes see ***Xylosma*** (Salicaceae) (Dicot) . 281
Dubautia (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 139
Duranta (Verbenaceae) (Dicot) 292
Dysphania (Amaranthaceae; formerly in Chenopodiaceae) (Dicot) 127
Dyssodia see ***Thymophylla*** (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 154

E

Ebenaceae (***Diospyros***) (Dicot) 187
Echinochloa see also ***Eriochloa*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 98
Echinodorus (Alismataceae) (Monocot) 63
Eclipta (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 142
Egeria = ***Elodea*** (Hydrocharitaceae) (Monocot) 81
Ehretia (Ehretiaceae; formerly in Boraginaceae) (Dicot) 187
Ehretiaceae (***Ehretia***) (Dicot) 187
Ehrharta see also ***Microlaena*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 98
Eichhornia = ***Pontederia*** (Pontederiaceae) (Monocot) 117
Elaeagnaceae (***Elaeagnus***) (Dicot) 187
Elaeagnus (Elaeagnaceae) (Dicot) 187
Elaeocarpaceae (***Elaeocarpus***) (Dicot) 187
Elaeocarpus (Elaeocarpaceae) (Dicot) 187
Elaphoglossaceae (***Elaphoglossum***) = Dryopteridaceae (Pteridophyte) 45
Elaphoglossum (Dryopteridaceae; formerly in Elaphoglossaceae, Lomariopsidaceae) (Pteridophyte) 47
Eleocharis (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) 78
Elephantopus see also ***Pseudelephantopus*** (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 142
Eleusine (Poaceae) (Monocot) 98
Elodea (Hydrocharitaceae) (Monocot) 81
Elymus see also ***Dactylis***, ***Leymus*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 99
Embelia (Primulaceae; formerly in Myrsinaceae) (Dicot) 262
Emblica (Phyllanthaceae) (Dicot) 252
Emex = ***Rumex*** (Polygonaceae) (Dicot) 260
Emilia (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 142
Encelia (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 143
Enchylaena (Amaranthaceae; formerly in Chenopodiaceae) (Dicot) 127
Enneapogon (Poaceae) (Monocot) 99
Entada (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 198
Enterolobium (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 198
Entolasia (Poaceae) (Monocot) 99
Epacridaceae (***Leptecophylla***) = Ericaceae (Dicot) 187
Epidendrum (Orchidaceae) (Monocot) 85
Epilobium (Onagraceae) (Dicot) 248
Epipremnum (Araceae) (Monocot) 64

Eragrostis (Poaceae) (Monocot) 99
Erechtites (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 143
Eremochloa (Poaceae) (Monocot) 101
Erica (Ericaceae) (Dicot) 187
Ericaceae (***Erica***, ***Leptecophylla***, ***Vaccinium***) (Dicot) 187
Erigeron (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 143
Eriobotrya (Rosaceae) (Dicot) 266
Eriocaulaceae (***Eriocaulon***) (Monocot) 81
Eriocaulon (Eriocaulaceae) (Monocot) 81
Eriochloa (Poaceae) (Monocot) 101
Erodium (Geraniaceae) (Dicot) 209
Eryngium (Apiaceae) (Dicot) 129
Erythrina (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 198
Escallonia (Escalloniaceae; formerly in Grossulariaceae) (Dicot) 188
Escalloniaceae (***Escallonia***) (Dicot) 188
Eschscholzia (Papaveraceae) (Dicot) 250
Etlingera (Zingiberaceae) (Monocot) 119
Eucalyptus see also ***Blakella***, ***Corymbia*** (Myrtaceae) (Dicot) 240
Euchiton (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 144
Eugenia (Myrtaceae) (Dicot) 242
Eupatorium (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 144
Euphorbia (Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 188
Euphorbiaceae (***Aleurites***, ***Claoxylon***, ***Codiaeum***, ***Croton***, ***Euphorbia***, ***Homalanthus***, ***Jatropha***, ***Macaranga***, ***Mallotus***, ***Manihot***, ***Ricinus***, ***Vernicia***); see also Phyllanthaceae (***Antidesma***, ***Bischofia***, ***Breynia***, ***Flueggea***, ***Phyllanthus***) (Dicot) .188
Euploca (Heliotropiaceae; formerly in Boraginaceae) (Dicot) 217
Eurya (Pentaphylacaceae; formerly in Theaceae) (Dicot) 251
Eustachys (Poaceae) (Monocot) 101
Evolvulus (Convolvulaceae) (Dicot) 181
Exocarpos (Santalaceae) (Dicot) 281

F

Fabaceae (***Abrus***, ***Acacia***, ***Adenanthera***, ***Albizia***, ***Alysicarpus***, ***Arachis***, ***Bauhinia***, ***Biancaea***, ***Cajanus***, ***Calliandra***, ***Calopogonium***, ***Canavalia***, ***Cassia***, ***Centrosema***, ***Chamaecrista***, ***Cheniella***, ***Clitoria***, ***Coronilla***, ***Crotalaria***, ***Ctenodon***, ***Cytisus***, ***Dalea***, ***Delonix***, ***Derris***, ***Desmanthus***, ***Desmodium***, ***Entada***, ***Enterolobium***, ***Erythrina***, ***Falcataria***, ***Flemingia***, ***Gliricidia***, ***Glycine***, ***Grona***, ***Guilandina***, ***Haematoxylum***, ***Indigofera***, ***Inga***, ***Kanaloa***, ***Kummerowia***, ***Lablab***, ***Lathyrus***, ***Leptospron***, ***Lespedeza***, ***Leucaena***, ***Lotus***, ***Lupinus***, ***Lysiphyllum***, ***Macropsychanthus***, ***Macroptilium***, ***Macrotyloma***, ***Medicago***, ***Melilotus***, ***Mezoneuron***, ***Mimosa***, ***Mucuna***, ***Neltuma***, ***Neonotonia***, ***Neustanthus***, ***Pachyrhizus***, ***Paraserianthes***, ***Parkia***, ***Parkinsonia***, ***Peltophorum***, ***Piscidia***, ***Pithecellobium***, ***Platymiscium***, ***Pseudalbizzia***, ***Pterocarpus***, ***Pueraria***, ***Rhynchosia***, ***Samanea***, ***Senegalia***, ***Senna***, ***Sesbania***, ***Sigmoidotropis***, ***Sophora***, ***Spartium***, ***Strongylodon***, ***Stylosanthes***, ***Tamarindus***, ***Tephrosia***, ***Ticanto***, ***Trifolium***, ***Ulex***, ***Vachellia***, ***Vicia***, ***Vigna***, ***Zornia***) (Dicot) 193
Fagaceae (***Quercus***) (Dicot) 208
Falcataria (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 199
Fallopia (Polygonaceae) (Dicot) 259
Fatoua (Moraceae) (Dicot) 239
Festuca see also ***Lolium*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 102
Ficus (Moraceae) (Dicot) 239
Filago see ***Logfia*** (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 149
Filicium (Sapindaceae) (Dicot) 283
Fimbristylis (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) 78
Fitchia (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 144
Flacourtia (Salicaceae; formerly in Flacourtiaceae) (Dicot) 281
Flacourtiaceae (***Dovyalis***, ***Flacourtia***, ***Xylosma***) = Salicaceae; see also Achariaceae (***Caloncoba***) (Dicot) 280
Flaveria (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 144
Flemingia (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 199
Flindersia (Rutaceae) (Dicot) 275
Florestina (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 144
Flueggea (Phyllanthaceae; formerly in Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 252
Foeniculum (Apiaceae) (Dicot) 129
Fragaria (Rosaceae) (Dicot) 266
Frangula (Rhamnaceae) (Dicot) 265
Frankenia (Frankeniaceae) (Dicot) 208
Frankeniaceae (***Frankenia***) (Dicot) 208
Fraxinus (Oleaceae) (Dicot) 247
Freycinetia (Pandanaceae) (Monocot) 86
Fuchsia (Onagraceae) (Dicot) 248
Fumaria (Papaveraceae; formerly in Fumariaceae) (Dicot) 250
Fumariaceae (***Fumaria***) = Papaveraceae (Dicot) 250
Furcraea (Asparagaceae; formerly in Agavaceae) (Monocot) 70

G

Gahnia see also ***Morelotia*** (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) 79
Gaillardia (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 144
Galianthe (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 270
Galinsoga (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 144
Galium (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 270
Gamochaeta (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 144
Gardenia (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 270
Garnotia see also ***Pentapogon*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 102
Gastridium (Poaceae) (Monocot) 102
Gaudium (Myrtaceae) (Dicot) 242
Gazania (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 144
Geniostoma (Loganiaceae) (Dicot) 227
Gentianaceae (***Centaurium***, ***Helia***, ***Schenkia***) (Dicot) 208
Geraniaceae (***Erodium***, ***Geranium***, ***Pelargonium***) (Dicot) 209
Geranium (Geraniaceae) (Dicot) 209
Gerbera (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 145
Gesneriaceae (***Cyrtandra***) (Dicot) 210
Gibasis (Commelinaceae) (Monocot) 72
Gilia (Polemoniaceae) (Dicot) 259
Gladiolus (Iridaceae) (Monocot) 82

Gleicheniaceae (***Dicranopteris***, ***Diplopterygium***, ***Sticherus***) (Pteridophyte) 47
Gliricidia (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 199
Glyceria (Poaceae) (Monocot) 102
Glycine see also ***Neonotonia*** (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 199
Gnaphalium see ***Euchiton***, ***Gamochaeta***, ***Pseudognaphalium*** (Asteraceae) (Dicot) . 144
Goeppertia (Marantaceae) (Monocot) 84
Gomphocarpus (Apocynaceae; formerly in Asclepiadaceae) (Dicot) 130
Gomphrena (Amaranthaceae) (Dicot) 127
Gonocarpus (Haloragaceae) (Dicot) 217
Gonocormus = ***Crepidomanes*** (Hymenophyllaceae) (Pteridophyte) 48
Goodeniaceae (***Scaevola***) (Dicot) 216
Gossypium (Malvaceae) (Dicot) 230
Gouania (Rhamnaceae) (Dicot) 266
Grammitidaceae (***Adenophorus***, ***Oreogrammitis***) = Polypodiaceae (Pteridophyte) 52
Grammitis see ***Adenophorus***, ***Oreogrammitis*** (Polypodiaceae) (Pteridophyte) 52
Greeneochloa see ***Calamagrostis*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 90
Grevillea (Proteaceae) (Dicot) 264
Grewia (Malvaceae; formerly in Tiliaceae) (Dicot) 230
Grona (Fabaceae; see also ***Desmodium***) (Dicot) 199
Grossulariaceae (genera in Hawai‘i all transferred); see Celastraceae (***Brexia***), Escalloniaceae (***Escallonia***) (Dicot) 179
Guaiacum (Zygophyllaceae) (Dicot) 296
Guilandina (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 199
Gunnera (Gunneraceae) (Dicot) 217
Gunneraceae (***Gunnera***) (Dicot) 217
Guzmania (Bromeliaceae) (Monocot) 71
Gymnogynum = ***Selaginella*** (Selaginellaceae) (Pteridophyte) 58
Gynandropsis = ***Cleome*** (Cleomaceae) (Dicot) 179
Gynochthodes (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 270
Gypsophila (Caryophyllaceae) (Dicot) 175

H

Habenaria see also ***Polystachya*** (Orchidaceae) (Monocot) 85
Hackelochloa (Poaceae) (Monocot) 102
Haematoxylum (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 200
Halophila (Hydrocharitaceae) (Monocot) 81
Haloragaceae (***Gonocarpus***, ***Myriophyllum***) (Dicot) 217
Haplopteris (Pteridaceae; formerly in Vittariaceae) (Pteridophyte) 56
Haplostachys (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 219
Harrisia (Cactaceae) (Dicot) 161
Hebe = ***Veronica*** (Plantaginaceae; formerly in Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 258
Hedera (Araliaceae) (Dicot) 132
Hedychium (Zingiberaceae) (Monocot) 119
Hedyotis see ***Kadua***, ***Oldenlandia***, ***Oldenlandiopsis*** (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 270
Hedypnois (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 145
Helia (Gentianaceae) (Dicot) 208
Helianthus (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 145
Helichrysum (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 145
Heliconia (Heliconiaceae) (Monocot) 81
Heliconiaceae (***Heliconia***) (Monocot) 81
Heliocarpus (Malvaceae; formerly in Tiliaceae) (Dicot) 230
Heliotropiaceae (***Euploca***, ***Heliotropium***) (Dicot) 217
Heliotropium see also ***Euploca*** (Heliotropiaceae; formerly in Boraginaceae) (Dicot) 217
Hellenia (Costaceae) (Monocot) 73
Helodeaster (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 145
Hemarthria (Poaceae) (Monocot) 103
Hemigraphis see ***Strobilanthes*** (Acanthaceae) (Dicot) 121
Hemionitis see ***Cheilanthes*** (Pteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 56
Heptapleurum (Araliaceae) (Dicot) 132
Herissantia (Malvaceae) (Dicot) 230
Heritiera (Malvaceae; formerly in Sterculiaceae) (Dicot) 230
Hesperochloa = ***Festuca*** (Poaceae) 102
Hesperocnide see ***Urtica*** (Urticaceae) (Dicot) 292
Hesperocyparis (Cupressaceae) (Gymnosperm) 61
Hesperomannia (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 145
Heteranthera (Pontederiaceae) (Monocot) . 117
Heterocentron (Melastomataceae) (Dicot) . 236
Heteromeles = ***Photinia*** (Rosaceae) (Dicot) .267
Heteropogon (Poaceae) (Monocot) 103
Heteropterys (Malpighiaceae) (Dicot) 229
Heterotheca (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 145
Heterotis (Melastomataceae) (Dicot) 236
Hexasepalum (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 270
Hibiscadelphus (Malvaceae) (Dicot) 230
Hibiscus see also ***Sabdariffa***, ***Taliparitti*** (Malvaceae) (Dicot) 231
Hillebrandia (Begoniaceae) (Dicot) 156
Hippeastrum (Amaryllidaceae; formerly in Liliaceae) (Monocot) 63
Hippobroma (Campanulaceae) (Dicot) 171
Hiptage (Malpighiaceae) (Dicot) 229
Hirschfeldia (Brassicaceae) (Dicot) 158
Hoiokula (Thelypteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) .59
Holcus (Poaceae) (Monocot) 103
Homalanthus (Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 192
Homalocladium = ***Muehlenbeckia*** (Polygonaceae) (Dicot) 259
Hordeum (Poaceae) (Monocot) 103
Hoya (Apocynaceae; formerly in Asclepiadaceae) (Dicot) 131
Hunnemannia (Papaveraceae) (Dicot) 250
Huperzia see also ***Phlegmariurus*** (Lycopodiaceae) (Pteridophyte) 49
Hydrangea (Hydrangeaceae) (Dicot) 218
Hydrangeaceae (***Hydrangea***, ***Philadelphus***) (Dicot) 218
Hydrocharitaceae (***Elodea***, ***Halophila***, ***Najas***, ***Vallisneria***) (Monocot) 81

Hydrocotyle (Araliaceae; formerly in Apiaceae) (Dicot) 133
Hydrophyllaceae (genera in Hawai'i all transferred); see Namaceae (***Nama***) (Dicot) 245
Hylocereus = ***Selenicereus*** (Cactaceae) (Dicot) 161
Hymenasplenium (Aspleniaceae) (Pteridophyte) 42
Hymenocallis (Amaryllidaceae) (Monocot) ... 63
Hymenophyllaceae (***Callistopteris***, ***Crepidomanes***, ***Hymenophyllum***, ***Vandenboschia***) (Pteridophyte) 48
Hymenophyllum (Hymenophyllaceae) (Pteridophyte) 48
Hyparrhenia (Poaceae) (Monocot) 103
Hypericaceae (***Hypericum***) (Dicot) 218
Hypericum (Hypericaceae; formerly in Clusiaceae) (Dicot) 218
Hypertelis see ***Spergularia*** (Caryophyllaceae) (Dicot) 178
Hypochaeris (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 145
Hypoestes (Acanthaceae) (Dicot) 120
Hypolepis (Dennstaedtiaceae) (Pteridophyte) 44
Hypopterygiopsis = ***Selaginella*** (Selaginellaceae) (Pteridophyte) 58
Hypoxidaceae (***Curculigo***) (Dicot) 82
Hyptis see also ***Condea***, ***Mesosphaerum*** (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 220

I

Ilex (Aquifoliaceae) (Dicot) 131
Impatiens (Balsaminaceae) (Dicot) 155
Imperata (Poaceae) (Monocot) 103
Indigofera (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 200
Inga (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 200
Ipomoea (Convolvulaceae) (Dicot) 181
Iridaceae (***Aristea***, ***Crocosmia***, ***Dietes***, ***Gladiolus***, ***Neomarica***, ***Sisyrinchium***, ***Trimezia***, ***Watsonia***) (Monocot) 82
Isachne (Poaceae) (Monocot) 103
Ischaemum (Poaceae) (Monocot) 103
Isodendrion (Violaceae) (Dicot) 293
Isoetaceae (***Isoetes***) (Pteridophyte) 48
Isoetes (Isoetaceae) (Pteridophyte) 48
Ixophorus (Poaceae) (Monocot) 104

J

Jacaranda (Bignoniaceae) (Dicot) 156
Jacquemontia (Convolvulaceae) (Dicot) 183
Janochloa (Poaceae) (Monocot) 104
Jasminum (Oleaceae) (Dicot) 247
Jatropha (Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 192
Joinvillea (Joinvilleaceae) (Monocot) 83
Joinvilleaceae (***Joinvillea***) (Monocot) 83
Juncaceae (***Juncus***, ***Luzula***) (Monocot) 83
Juncus (Juncaceae) (Monocot) 83
Juniperus (Cupressaceae) (Gymnosperm) 61
Justicia (Acanthaceae) (Dicot) 120

K

Kadua (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 270
Kalanchoe (Crassulaceae) (Dicot) 184
Kalimeris (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 146
Kanaloa (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 200
Keysseria see ***Helodeaster*** (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 145
Khaya (Meliaceae) (Dicot) 237
Kickxia (Plantaginaceae) (Dicot) 257
Kirganelia = ***Phyllanthus*** (Phyllanthaceae) (Dicot) 253
Koeleria (Poaceae) (Monocot) 104
Koelreuteria (Sapindaceae) (Dicot) 283
Kokia (Malvaceae) (Dicot) 232
Korthalsella (Santalaceae; formerly in Viscaceae) (Dicot) 281
Kummerowia (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 200
Kyllinga = ***Cyperus*** (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) . 74

L

Lablab (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 200
Labordia = ***Geniostoma*** (Loganiaceae) (Dicot) 227
Lactuca (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 146
Lagenifera see ***Helodeaster*** (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 145
Lamarckia (Poaceae) (Monocot) 104
Lamiaceae (***Callicarpa***, ***Clerodendrum***, ***Coleus***, ***Condea***, ***Haplostachys***, ***Hyptis***, ***Lamium***, ***Leonotis***, ***Leonurus***, ***Lepechinia***, ***Marrubium***, ***Mentha***, ***Mesosphaerum***, ***Ocimum***, ***Origanum***, ***Perilla***, ***Phyllostegia***, ***Plectranthus***, ***Premna***, ***Prunella***, ***Rotheca***, ***Salvia***, ***Stachys***, ***Stenogyne***, ***Vitex***, ***Volkameria***) (Dicot) 218
Lamium (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 220
Lampranthus (Aizoaceae) (Dicot) 122
Landoltia = ***Spirodela*** (Araceae; formerly in Lemnaceae) (Monocot) 65
Lantana (Verbenaceae) (Dicot) 292
Laportea (Urticaceae) (Dicot) 290
Lappula (Boraginaceae) (Dicot) 157
Lapsana (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 146
Lathyrus (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 200
Lauraceae (***Cassytha***, ***Cinnamomum***, ***Cryptocarya***, ***Neolitsea***, ***Persea***) (Dicot) 226
Leea (Vitaceae; formerly in Leeaceae) (Dicot) 295
Leeaceae (***Leea***) = Vitaceae (Dicot) 295
Lellingeria see ***Stenogrammitis*** (Polypodiaceae) (Pteridophyte) 54
Lemna (Araceae; formerly in Lemnaceae) (Monocot) 64
Lemnaceae (***Lemna***, ***Spirodela***, ***Wolffia***) = Araceae (Monocot) 63
Lentibulariaceae (***Utricularia***) (Dicot) 226
Leonotis (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 220
Leonurus (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 220
Lepechinia (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 220
Lepidium (Brassicaceae) (Dicot) 158
Lepisorus (Polypodiaceae) (Pteridophyte) 53
Leptecophylla (Ericaceae; formerly in Epacridaceae) (Dicot) 187
Leptochloa see also ***Dinebra***, ***Diplachne***, ***Disakisperma***, ***Eragrostis*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 104

Leptospermum see also ***Gaudium*** (Myrtaceae) (Dicot) 242
Leptospron (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 201
Lepturus (Poaceae) (Monocot) 105
Lespedeza see also ***Kummerowia*** (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 201
Leucaena (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 201
Leucanthemum (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 146
Leucophyllum (Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) ...284
Leymus (Poaceae) (Monocot) 105
Licuala (Arecaceae) (Monocot) 66
Ligustrum (Oleaceae) (Dicot) 247
Liliaceae (genera in Hawai‘i all transferred); see Amaryllidaceae (***Hippeastrum***, ***Zephyranthes***), Asparagaceae (***Asparagus***}, Asphodelaceae (***Dianella***), Asteliaceae (***Astelia***), Hypoxidaceae (***Curculigo***) (Monocot) 63
Limnocharis (Alismataceae) (Monocot) 63
Limnorchis = ***Platanthera*** (Orchidaceae) (Monocot) 86
Linaceae (***Linum***) (Dicot) 72
Linaria see also ***Nuttallanthus*** (Plantaginaceae; formerly in Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 257
Lindernia see also ***Bonnaya***, ***Torenia*** (Linderniaceae; formerly in Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 226
Linderniaceae (***Bonnaya***, ***Lindernia***, ***Micranthemum***, ***Torenia***) (Dicot) 226
Lindsaea see also × ***Lindsaeosoria*** (Lindsaeaceae) (Pteridophyte) 48
Lindsaeaceae (***Lindsaea***, × ***Lindsaeosoria***, ***Odontosoria***) (Pteridophyte) 48
× ***Lindsaeosoria*** (Lindsaeaceae) (Pteridophyte) 49
Linum (Linaceae) (Dicot) 226
Liparis (Orchidaceae) (Monocot) 85
Lipochaeta (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 146
Liriodendron (Magnoliaceae) (Dicot) 229
Livistona (Arecaceae) (Monocot) 66
Lobelia (Campanulaceae) (Dicot) 172
Lobularia (Brassicaceae) (Dicot) 159
Loganiaceae (***Geniostoma***); see also Tetrachondraceae (***Polypremum***) (Dicot) . 227
Logfia (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 149
Lolium (Poaceae) (Monocot) 105
Lomariopsidaceae (genera in Hawai‘i all transferred); see Dryopteridaceae (***Elaphoglossum***), Nephrolepidaceae (***Nephrolepis***) (Pteridophyte) 45
Lomelosia (Caprifoliaceae; formerly in Dipsacaceae) (Dicot) 174
Lonicera (Caprifoliaceae) (Dicot) 174
Lophospermum (Plantaginaceae; formerly in Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 257
Lophostemon (Myrtaceae) (Dicot) 243
Lotus (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 201
Ludwigia (Onagraceae) (Dicot) 248
Lupinus (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 201
Luzula (Juncaceae) (Monocot) 84
Lycium (Solanaceae) (Dicot) 286
Lycopersicon = ***Solanum*** (Solanaceae) (Dicot) 287
Lycopodiaceae (***Huperzia***, ***Lycopodium***, ***Palhinhaea***, ***Phlegmariurus***) (Pteridophyte) 49
Lycopodiella see ***Palhinhaea*** (Lycopodiaceae) (Pteridophyte) 49
Lycopodium (Lycopodiaceae) (Pteridophyte). 49
Lygodiaceae (***Lygodium***) (Pteridophyte) 50
Lygodium (Lygodiaceae; formerly in Schizaeaceae) (Pteridophyte) 50
Lysimachia (Primulaceae) (Dicot) 262
Lysiphyllum (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 201
Lythraceae (***Ammannia***, ***Cuphea***, ***Lythrum***) (Dicot) 228
Lythrum (Lythraceae) (Dicot) 229

M

Macadamia (Proteaceae) (Dicot) 264
Macaranga (Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 193
Macfadyena = ***Dolichandra*** (Bignoniaceae) (Dicot) 156
Machaerina (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) 79
Maclura (Moraceae) (Dicot) 239
Macropsychanthus (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 201
Macroptilium (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 202
Macrothelypteris (Thelypteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 59
Macrotyloma (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 202
Madia (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 149
Magnolia (Magnoliaceae) (Dicot) 229
Magnoliaceae (***Liriodendron***, ***Magnolia***) (Dicot) 229
Majidea (Sapindaceae) (Dicot) 283
Malachra (Malvaceae) (Dicot) 232
Mallotus (Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 193
Malpighiaceae (***Heteropterys***, ***Hiptage***) (Dicot) 229
Malva (Malvaceae) (Dicot) 232
Malvaceae (***Abelmoschus***, ***Abutilon***, ***Corchorus***, ***Gossypium***, ***Grewia***, ***Heliocarpus***, ***Herissantia***, ***Heritiera***, ***Hibiscadelphus***, ***Hibiscus***, ***Kokia***, ***Malachra***, ***Malva***, ***Malvastrum***, ***Malvaviscus***, ***Melochia***, ***Modiola***, ***Pachira***, ***Sabdariffa***, ***Sida***, ***Sidastrum***, ***Sterculia***, ***Taliparitì***, ***Thespesia***, ***Trichospermum***, ***Triumfetta***, ***Urena***, ***Waltheria***) (Dicot) 229
Malvastrum (Malvaceae) (Dicot) 232
Malvaviscus (Malvaceae) (Dicot) 233
Mangifera (Anacardiaceae) (Dicot) 127
Manihot (Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 193
Mansoa (Bignoniaceae) (Dicot) 156
Marantaceae (***Calathea***, ***Goeppertia***, ***Pleiostachya***, ***Stromanthe***, ***Thalia***) (Monocot) 84
Marattia (Marattiaceae) (Pteridophyte) 50
Marattiaceae (***Angiopteris***, ***Marattia***) (Pteridophyte) 50
Marcgraviaceae (***Norantea***) (Dicot) 236
Mariscus = ***Cyperus*** (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) .74
Markhamia (Bignoniaceae) (Dicot) 156
Marrubium (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 220
Marsilea (Marsileaceae) (Pteridophyte) 50
Marsileaceae (***Marsilea***) (Pteridophyte) 50
Martyniaceae (***Proboscidea***) (Dicot) 236

Matourea (Plantaginaceae; formerly in Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 257
Matricaria (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 149
Maurandella (Plantaginaceae) (Dicot) 257
Maurandya see ***Maurandella*** (Plantaginaceae) (Dicot) 257
Mazaceae (***Mazus***) (Dicot) 236
Mazus (Mazaceae; formerly in Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 236
Mecodium = ***Hymenophyllum*** (Hymenophyllaceae) (Pteridophyte) 48
Medicago (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 202
Medinilla (Melastomataceae) (Dicot) 236
Megaskepasma (Acanthaceae) (Dicot) 120
Megathyrsus = ***Urochloa*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 115
Melaleuca (Myrtaceae) (Dicot) 243
Melanthera see ***Lipochaeta*** (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 146
Melastoma (Melastomataceae) (Dicot) 237
Melastomataceae (***Arthrostemma***, ***Chaetogastra***, ***Heterocentron***, ***Heterotis***, ***Medinilla***, ***Melastoma***, ***Miconia***, ***Microlicia***, ***Oxyspora***, ***Pleroma***, ***Pterolepis***) (Dicot) . 236
Melia (Meliaceae) (Dicot) 237
Meliaceae (***Azadirachta***, ***Cedrela***, ***Khaya***, ***Melia***, ***Sandoricum***, ***Swietenia***, ***Toona***) (Dicot) 71
Melicope (Rutaceae) (Dicot) 275
Melilotus (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 202
Melinis (Poaceae) (Monocot) 105
Melochia (Malvaceae; formerly in Sterculiaceae) (Dicot) 233
Menisciopsis (Thelypteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 59
Menispermaceae (***Nephroia***, ***Stephania***) (Dicot) 238
Mentha (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 220
Menyanthaceae (***Nymphoides***) (Dicot) 238
Merremia see ***Camonea***, ***Decalobanthus***, ***Distimake*** (Convolvulaceae) (Dicot) 180
Mesembryanthemum (Aizoaceae) (Dicot) ...122
Mesosphaerum (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 221
Metrosideros (Myrtaceae) (Dicot) 243
Mezoneuron (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 202
Michelia = ***Magnolia*** (Magnoliaceae) (Dicot) 229
Miconia (Melastomataceae) (Dicot) 237
Micranthemum (Linderniaceae) (Dicot) 226
Microlaena (Poaceae) (Monocot) 106
Microlepia (Dennstaedtiaceae) (Pteridophyte) 45
Microlicia (Melastomataceae) (Dicot) 237
Microschizaea (Schizaeaceae) (Pteridophyte) 57
Microsorum (Polypodiaceae) (Pteridophyte) . 53
Mimosa (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 202
Mimusops (Sapotaceae) (Dicot) 284
Mirabilis (Nyctaginaceae) (Dicot) 246
Miscanthus (Poaceae) (Monocot) 106
Misopates (Plantaginaceae) (Dicot) 257
Mitracarpus (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 273
Modiola (Malvaceae) (Dicot) 233
Moeroris (Phyllanthaceae) (Dicot) 253
Molineria = ***Curculigo*** (Hypoxidaceae; formerly in Liliaceae) (Monocot) 82
Molluginaceae (***Mollugo***) (Dicot) 238
Mollugo (Molluginaceae) (Dicot) 238
Momordica (Cucurbitaceae) (Dicot) 185
Monochoria = ***Pontederia*** (Pontederiaceae) (Monocot) 117
Monstera (Araceae) (Monocot) 64
Montanoa (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 149
Moorochloa (Poaceae) (Monocot) 106
Moraceae (***Antiaris***, ***Artocarpus***, ***Broussonetia***, ***Castilla***, ***Fatoua***, ***Ficus***, ***Maclura***, ***Morus***, ***Paratrophis***) (Dicot) 238
Morella (Myricaceae) (Dicot) 240
Morelotia (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) 79
Morinda see also ***Gynochthodes*** (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 273
Moringa (Moringaceae) (Dicot) 239
Moringaceae (***Moringa***) (Dicot) 239
Morisonia (Capparaceae) (Dicot) 174
Morus (Moraceae) (Dicot) 239
Mucuna (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 203
Muehlenbeckia (Polygonaceae) (Dicot) 259
Muhlenbergia (Poaceae) (Monocot) 106
Munroidendron = ***Polyscias*** (Araliaceae) (Dicot) 133
Muntingia (Muntingiaceae) (Dicot) 240
Muntingiaceae (***Muntingia***) (Dicot) 240
Murdannia (Commelinaceae) (Monocot) 72
Murraya see also ***Bergera*** (Rutaceae) (Dicot) 280
Musa (Musaceae) (Monocot) 84
Musaceae (***Musa***) (Monocot) 84
Mutarda (Brassicaceae) (Dicot) 159
Myoporaceae (***Myoporum***) = Scrophulariaceae (Dicot) 284
Myoporum (Scrophulariaceae; formerly in Myoporaceae) (Dicot) 285
Myosotis (Boraginaceae) (Dicot) 157
Myrciaria (Myrtaceae) (Dicot) 244
Myrica see ***Morella*** (Myricaceae) (Dicot) 240
Myricaceae (***Morella***) (Dicot) 240
Myriophyllum (Haloragaceae) (Dicot) 217
Myrsinaceae (***Ardisia***, ***Embelia***, ***Myrsine***) = Primulaceae (Dicot) 262
Myrsine (Primulaceae; formerly in Myrsinaceae) (Dicot) 263
Myrtaceae (***Angophora***, ***Blakella***, ***Corymbia***, ***Eucalyptus***, ***Eugenia***, ***Gaudium***, ***Leptospermum***, ***Lophostemon***, ***Melaleuca***, ***Metrosideros***, ***Myrciaria***, ***Pimenta***, ***Psidium***, ***Rhodomyrtus***, ***Syncarpia***, ***Syzygium***) (Dicot) 240

N

Nageia see ***Afrocarpus*** (Podocarpaceae) (Gymnosperm) 62
Najadaceae (***Najas***) = Hydrocharitaceae (Monocot) 81
Najas (Hydrocharitaceae; formerly in Najadaceae) (Monocot) 82
Nama (Namaceae; formerly in Boraginaceae, Hydrophyllaceae) (Dicot) 245
Namaceae (***Nama***) (Dicot) 245
Nassella (Poaceae) (Monocot) 106

Nasturtium see also ***Rorippa*** (Brassicaceae) (Dicot) 160
Neltuma (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 203
Neolitsea (Lauraceae) (Dicot) 226
Neomarica (Iridaceae) (Monocot) 82
Neonotonia (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 203
Neoregelia (Bromeliaceae) (Monocot) 71
Neowimmeria = ***Lobelia*** (Campanulaceae) (Dicot) 172
Nephroia (Menispermaceae) (Dicot) 238
Nephrolepidaceae (***Nephrolepis***) (Pteridophyte) 51
Nephrolepis (Nephrolepidaceae; formerly in Lomariopsidaceae) (Pteridophyte) 51
Neraudia (Urticaceae) (Dicot) 290
Nerium (Apocynaceae) (Dicot) 131
Nertera (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 273
Nesoluma = ***Sideroxylon*** (Sapotaceae) (Dicot) 284
Nestegis = ***Notelaea*** (Oleaceae) (Dicot) 248
Neustanthus (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 203
Nicandra (Solanaceae) (Dicot) 286
Nicoteba = ***Justicia*** (Acanthaceae) (Dicot) ..120
Nicotiana (Solanaceae) (Dicot) 286
Norantea (Markgraviaceae) (Dicot) 236
Noronhia (Oleaceae) (Dicot) 247
Notelaea (Oleaceae) (Dicot) 248
Nothocestrum (Solanaceae) (Dicot) 286
Nothoperanema = ***Dryopteris*** (Dryopteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 45
Nototrichium = ***Achyranthes*** (Amaranthaceae) (Dicot) 123
Nuttallanthus (Plantaginaceae; formerly in Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 257
Nyctaginaceae (***Boerhavia***, ***Ceodes***, ***Mirabilis***, ***Pisonia***, ***Rockia***) (Dicot) 245
Nymphaea (Nymphaeaceae) (Dicot) 246
Nymphaeaceae (***Nymphaea***) (Dicot) 246
Nymphoides (Menyanthaceae) (Dicot) 238

O

Ochna (Ochnaceae) (Dicot) 247
Ochnaceae (***Ochna***, ***Sauvagesia***) (Dicot) 247
Ochrosia (Apocynaceae) (Dicot) 131
Ocimum (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 221
Odontonema (Acanthaceae) (Dicot) 121
Odontosoria (Lindsaeaceae) (Pteridophyte) . 49
Oenothera (Onagraceae) (Dicot) 249
Oldenlandia (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 273
Oldenlandiopsis (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 273
Olea (Oleaceae) (Dicot) 248
Oleaceae (***Fraxinus***, ***Jasminum***, ***Ligustrum***, ***Noronhia***, ***Notelaea***, ***Olea***) (Dicot) 247
Oloptum (Poaceae) (Monocot) 106
Omalanthus = ***Homalanthus*** (Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 192
Onagraceae (***Epilobium***, ***Fuchsia***, ***Ludwigia***, ***Oenothera***) (Dicot) 248
Oncoba see ***Caloncoba*** (Achariaceae) (Dicot) 122
Ophioderma (Ophioglossaceae) (Pteridophyte) 51
Ophioglossaceae (***Ophioderma***, ***Ophioglossum***, ***Sceptridium***) (Pteridophyte) 51
Ophioglossum see also ***Ophioderma*** (Ophioglossaceae) (Pteridophyte) 52
Oplismenus (Poaceae) (Monocot) 106
Opuntia (Cactaceae) (Dicot) 161
Orchidaceae (***Anoectochilus***, ***Arundina***, ***Cymbidium***, ***Dendrobium***, ***Epidendrum***, ***Habenaria***, ***Liparis***, ***Phaius***, ***Platanthera***, ***Polystachya***, ***Spathoglottis***, ***Vanda***, ***Vanilla***, ***Zeuxine***, ***Zygopetalum***) (Monocot) 84
Oreobolus (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) 79
Oreogrammitis (Polypodiaceae; formerly in Grammitidaceae) (Pteridophyte) 54
Origanum (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 221
Orobanchaceae (***Buchnera***, ***Castilleja***, ***Parentucellia***) (Dicot) 249
Orthocarpus see ***Castilleja*** (Orobanchaceae; formerly in Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 249
Oryza (Poaceae) (Monocot) 106
Oryzopsis see ***Oloptum*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 106
Osteomeles (Rosaceae) (Dicot) 267
Osteospermum (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 149
Otacanthus = ***Matourea*** (Plantaginaceae; formerly in Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 257
Oxalidaceae (***Oxalis***) (Dicot) 249
Oxalis (Oxalidaceae) (Dicot) 249
Oxyspora (Melastomataceae) (Dicot) 237

P

Pachira (Malvaceae) (Dicot) 233
Pachyrhizus (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 203
Paederia (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 273
Palafoxia (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 149
Palhinhaea (Lycopodiaceae) (Pteridophyte).. 49
Palisota (Commelinaceae) (Monocot) 72
Pandanaceae (***Freycinetia***, ***Pandanus***) (Monocot) 86
Pandanus (Pandanaceae) (Monocot) 86
Panicum see also ***Dichanthelium***, ***Isachne***, ***Janochloa***, ***Stolonochloa***, ***Urochloa*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 107
Papaveraceae (***Argemone***, ***Bocconia***, ***Eschscholzia***, ***Fumaria***, ***Hunnemannia***) (Dicot) 250
Pappophorum (Poaceae) (Monocot) 108
Paraderris = ***Derris*** (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 198
Paraserianthes see also ***Falcataria*** (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 203
Paratrophis (Moraceae) (Dicot) 239
Parentucellia (Orobanchaceae; formerly in Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 249
Parkia (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 203
Parkinsonia (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 204
Parthenium (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 149
Paspalidium = ***Setaria*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 112
Paspalum (Poaceae) (Monocot) 108
Passiflora (Passifloraceae) (Dicot) 250
Passifloraceae (***Passiflora***, ***Turnera***) (Dicot) 250
Paullinia (Sapindaceae) (Dicot) 283
Paulownia (Paulowniaceae; formerly in Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 251
Paulowniaceae (***Paulownia***) (Dicot) 251

Pectis (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 149
Pedaliaceae (***Sesamum***) (Dicot) 251
Pedilanthus = ***Euphorbia*** (Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 188
Pelargonium (Geraniaceae) (Dicot) 210
Pelea = ***Melicope*** (Rutaceae) (Dicot) 275
Pellaea (Pteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 56
Peltophorum (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 204
Peniocereus see ***Acanthocereus*** (Cactaceae) (Dicot) 160
Pennisetum = ***Cenchrus*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 91
Pentaphylacaceae (***Eurya***) (Dicot) 251
Pentapogon (Poaceae) (Monocot) 110
Pentas (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 273
Peperomia (Piperaceae) (Dicot) 253
Pereskia (Cactaceae) (Dicot) 161
Perilla (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 221
Peristylus see ***Platanthera*** (Orchidaceae) (Monocot) 86
Perityle (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 149
Perrottetia (Dipentodontaceae; formerly in Celastraceae) (Dicot) 186
Persea (Lauraceae) (Dicot) 226
Persicaria (Polygonaceae) (Dicot) 260
Petasites (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 149
Petiveriaceae (***Rivina***) (Dicot) 252
Petrorhagia (Caryophyllaceae) (Dicot) 175
Petroselinum (Apiaceae) (Dicot) 129
Peucedanum (Apiaceae) (Dicot) 129
Phaius (Orchidaceae) (Monocot) 85
Phalaris (Poaceae) (Monocot) 110
Phenax (Urticaceae) (Dicot) 291
Philadelphus (Hydrangeaceae) (Dicot) 218
Philodendron (Araceae) (Monocot) 64
Phlebodium (Polypodiaceae) (Pteridophyte) . 54
Phlegmariurus (Lycopodiaceae) (Pteridophyte) 50
Phleum (Poaceae) (Monocot) 110
Phoenix (Arecaceae) (Monocot) 66
Phormium (Asphodelaceae; formerly in Agavaceae) (Monocot) 70
Photinia (Rosaceae) (Dicot) 267
Phragmites (Poaceae) (Monocot) 110
Phrymaceae (genera in Hawai‘i all transferred); see Mazaceae (***Mazus***) (Dicot) 236
Phyla (Verbenaceae) (Dicot) 292
Phyllanthaceae (***Antidesma***, ***Bischofia***, ***Breynia***, ***Cathetus***, ***Cicca***, ***Emblica***, ***Flueggea***, ***Moeroris***, ***Phyllanthus***) (Dicot) 252
Phyllanthus see also ***Cathetus***, ***Cicca***, ***Emblica***, ***Moeroris*** (Phyllanthaceae; formerly in Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 253
Phyllostachys (Poaceae) (Monocot) 110
Phyllostegia (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 221
Phymatosorus see ***Microsorum*** (Polypodiaceae) (Pteridophyte) 53
Physalis (Solanaceae) (Dicot) 287
Phytolacca (Phytolaccaceae) (Dicot) 253
Phytolaccaceae (***Phytolacca***); see also Petiveriaceae (***Rivina***) (Dicot) 253
Picris (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 149
Pilea (Urticaceae) (Dicot) 291
Pimenta (Myrtaceae) (Dicot) 244
Pinaceae (***Pinus***) (Gymnosperm) 61
Pinanga (Arecaceae) (Monocot) 66
Pinus (Pinaceae) (Gymnosperm) 61
Piper (Piperaceae) (Dicot) 255
Piperaceae (***Peperomia***, ***Piper***) (Dicot) 253
Piptatherum see ***Oloptum*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 106
Pipturus (Urticaceae) (Dicot) 291
Piscidia (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 204
Pisonia see also ***Ceodes***, ***Rockia*** (Nyctaginaceae) (Dicot) 246
Pistia (Araceae) (Monocot) 65
Pithecellobium (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 204
Pittosporaceae (***Pittosporum***) (Dicot) 255
Pittosporum (Pittosporaceae) (Dicot) 255
Pityrogramma (Pteridaceae) (Pteridophyte). 56
Planchonella (Sapotaceae) (Dicot) 284
Plantaginaceae (***Bacopa***, ***Cymbalaria***, ***Digitalis***, ***Dopatrium***, ***Kickxia***, ***Linaria***, ***Lophospermum***, ***Matourea***, ***Maurandella***, ***Misopates***, ***Nuttallanthus***, ***Plantago***, ***Veronica***) (Dicot) 257
Plantago (Plantaginaceae) (Dicot) 257
Platanthera (Orchidaceae) (Monocot) 86
Platycerium (Polypodiaceae) (Pteridophyte). 54
Platycodon (Campanulaceae) (Dicot) 173
Platydesma = ***Melicope*** (Rutaceae) (Dicot) . 275
Platymiscium (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 204
Plectranthus see also ***Coleus*** (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 223
Pleiostachya (Marantaceae) (Monocot) 84
Pleomele = ***Dracaena*** (Asparagaceae; formerly in Agavaceae) (Monocot) 69
Plerandra (Araliaceae) (Dicot) 133
Pleroma (Melastomataceae) (Dicot) 237
Pluchea (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 149
Plumbaginaceae (***Plumbago***) (Dicot) 259
Plumbago (Plumbaginaceae) (Dicot) 259
Pneumatopteris see ***Hoiokula***, ***Reholttumia*** (Thelypteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 59
Poa (Poaceae) (Monocot) 111
Poaceae (***Agrostis***, ***Aira***, ***Alopecurus***, ***Anatherum***, ***Anthephora***, ***Anthoxanthum***, ***Aristida***, ***Arrhenatherum***, ***Arthraxon***, ***Arundo***, ***Avena***, ***Axonopus***, ***Bothriochloa***, ***Bouteloua***, ***Briza***, ***Bromus***, ***Calamagrostis***, ***Capillipedium***, ***Cenchrus***, ***Chloris***, ***Chrysopogon***, ***Coix***, ***Cortaderia***, ***Cymbopogon***, ***Cynodon***, ***Cyrtococcum***, ***Dactylis***, ***Dactyloctenium***, ***Deschampsia***, ***Dichanthelium***, ***Dichanthium***, ***Digitaria***, ***Dinebra***, ***Diplachne***, ***Disakisperma***, ***Dissochondrus***, ***Distichlis***, ***Echinochloa***, ***Ehrharta***, ***Eleusine***, ***Elymus***, ***Enneapogon***, ***Entolasia***, ***Eragrostis***, ***Eremochloa***, ***Eriochloa***, ***Eustachys***, ***Festuca***, ***Garnotia***, ***Gastridium***, ***Glyceria***, ***Hackelochloa***, ***Hemarthria***, ***Heteropogon***, ***Holcus***, ***Hordeum***, ***Hyparrhenia***, ***Imperata***, ***Isachne***, ***Ischaemum***, ***Ixophorus***, ***Janochloa***, ***Koeleria***, ***Lachnagrostis***, ***Lamarckia***, ***Leptochloa***, ***Lepturus***, ***Leymus***, ***Lolium***, ***Melinis***, ***Microlaena***, ***Miscanthus***,

Moorochloa, ***Muhlenbergia***, ***Nassella***, ***Oloptum***, ***Oplismenus***, ***Oryza***, ***Panicum***, ***Pappophorum***, ***Paspalum***, ***Pentapogon***, ***Phalaris***, ***Phleum***, ***Phragmites***, ***Phyllostachys***, ***Poa***, ***Polypogon***, ***Rytidosperma***, ***Saccharum***, ***Sacciolepis***, ***Schizachyrium***, ***Schizostachyum***, ***Setaria***, ***Sorghum***, ***Sphenopholis***, ***Sporobolus***, ***Stenotaphrum***, ***Stolonochloa***, ***Themeda***, ***Thysanolaena***, ***Tragus***, ***Triraphis***, ***Trisetum***, ***Triticum***, ***Urochloa***, ***Zizania***, ***Zoysia***) (Monocot) 86
Podocarpaceae (***Afrocarpus***, ***Dacrycarpus***, ***Podocarpus***) (Gymnosperm) 62
Podocarpus (Podocarpaceae) (Gymnosperm). 62
Podranea (Bignoniaceae) (Dicot) 156
Polemoniaceae (***Collomia***, ***Gilia***) (Dicot) 259
Polyalthia (Annonaceae) (Dicot) 128
Polycarpon (Caryophyllaceae) (Dicot) 175
Polygala see also ***Senega*** (Polygalaceae) (Dicot) 259
Polygalaceae (***Polygala***, ***Senega***) (Dicot) 259
Polygonaceae (***Antigonon***, ***Coccoloba***, ***Fallopia***, ***Muehlenbeckia***, ***Persicaria***, ***Polygonum***, ***Rumex***, ***Triplaris***) (Dicot) ... 259
Polygonum see also ***Fallopia***, ***Persicaria*** (Polygonaceae) (Dicot) 260
Polypodiaceae (***Adenophorus***, ***Campyloneurum***, ***Drynaria***, ***Lepisorus***, ***Microsorum***, ***Oreogrammitis***, ***Phlebodium***, ***Platycerium***, ***Polypodium***, ***Pyrrosia***, ***Stenogrammitis***) (Pteridophyte) 52
Polypodium (Polypodiaceae) (Pteridophyte) . 54
Polypogon see also ***Lachnagrostis*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 111
Polypremum (Tetrachondraceae; formerly in Loganiaceae) (Dicot) 289
Polyscias (Araliaceae) (Dicot) 133
Polystachya (Orchidaceae) (Monocot) 86
Polystichum (Dryopteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 47
Pontederia (Pontederiaceae) (Monocot) 117
Pontederiaceae (***Heteranthera***, ***Pontederia***) (Monocot) 117
Poranopsis (Convolvulaceae) (Dicot) 183
Porophyllum (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 150
Portulaca (Portulacaceae) (Dicot) 261
Portulacaceae (***Portulaca***); see also Talinaceae (***Talinum***) (Dicot) 261
Potamogeton see also ***Stuckenia*** (Potamogetonaceae) (Monocot) 118
Potamogetonaceae (***Potamogeton***, ***Stuckenia***) (Monocot) 118
Pouteria see ***Planchonella*** (Sapotaceae) (Dicot) 284
Premna (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 223
Primulaceae (***Ardisia***, ***Embelia***, ***Lysimachia***, ***Myrsine***) (Dicot) 262
Pritchardia (Arecaceae) (Monocot) 66
Priva (Verbenaceae) (Dicot) 292
Proboscidea (Martyniaceae) (Dicot) 236
Procris (Urticaceae) (Dicot) 291
Prosopis see ***Neltuma*** (Fabaceae) (Dicot) ... 203
Proteaceae (***Banksia***, ***Grevillea***, ***Macadamia***, ***Stenocarpus***) (Dicot) 264
Prunella (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 223
Prunus (Rosaceae) (Dicot) 267
Pseudalbizzia (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 204
Pseudelephantopus (Asteraceae) (Dicot) ... 150
Pseuderanthemum (Acanthaceae) (Dicot) .. 121
Pseudognaphalium (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 150
Pseudogynoxys (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 150
Pseudophegopteris (Thelypteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 60
Psidium (Myrtaceae) (Dicot) 244
Psilotaceae (***Psilotum***) (Pteridophyte) 55
Psilotum (Psilotaceae) (Pteridophyte) 55
Psychotria (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 273
Psydrax (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 274
Pteralyxia (Apocynaceae) (Dicot) 131
Pteridaceae (***Actiniopteris***, ***Adiantum***, ***Ceratopteris***, ***Cheilanthes***, ***Coniogramme***, ***Doryopteris***, ***Haplopteris***, ***Pellaea***, ***Pityrogramma***, ***Pteris***) (Pteridophyte) 44
Pteridium (Dennstaedtiaceae) (Pteridophyte) 45
Pteris (Pteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 57
Pterocarpus (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 204
Pterolepis (Melastomataceae) (Dicot) 237
Ptychosperma (Arecaceae) (Monocot) 68
Pueraria see also ***Neustanthus*** (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 204
Pycreus = ***Cyperus*** (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) .. 74
Pyracantha (Rosaceae) (Dicot) 267
Pyrostegia (Bignoniaceae) (Dicot) 156
Pyrrosia (Polypodiaceae) (Pteridophyte) 54

Q

Quercus (Fagaceae) (Dicot) 208
Quisqualis = ***Combretum*** (Combretaceae) (Dicot) 180

R

Radermachera (Bignoniaceae) (Dicot) 156
Railliardia = ***Dubautia*** (Asteraceae) (Dicot). 139
× *Railliautia* = ***Dubautia*** (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 139
Randia see ***Atractocarpus*** (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 268
Ranunculaceae (***Anemone***, ***Ranunculus***) (Dicot) 265
Ranunculus (Ranunculaceae) (Dicot) 265
Raphanus (Brassicaceae) (Dicot) 160
Rapistrum (Brassicaceae) (Dicot) 160
Rauvolfia (Apocynaceae) (Dicot) 131
Reholttumia (Thelypteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 60
Reichardia (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 150
Remya (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 151
Reynoldsia = ***Polyscias*** (Araliaceae) (Dicot). 133
Rhamnaceae (***Alphitonia***, ***Colubrina***, ***Frangula***, ***Gouania***, ***Ziziphus***) (Dicot) 265
Rhamnus see ***Frangula*** (Rhamnaceae) (Dicot) 265
Rhamphospermum = ***Mutarda*** (Brassicaceae) (Dicot) 159

Rhaphiolepis see ***Eriobotrya*** (Rosaceae) (Dicot) 266
Rhizophora (Rhizophoraceae) (Dicot) 266
Rhizophoraceae (***Bruguiera***, ***Rhizophora***) (Dicot) 266
Rhodomyrtus (Myrtaceae) (Dicot) 245
Rhoicissus (Vitaceae) (Dicot) 295
Rhus (Anacardiaceae) (Dicot) 128
Rhynchelytrum = ***Melinis*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 105
Rhynchosia (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 204
Rhynchospora (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) 79
Richardia (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 274
Ricinus (Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 193
Rivina (Petiveriaceae; formerly in Phytolaccaceae) (Dicot) 252
Rockia (Nyctaginaceae) (Dicot) 246
Rollandia = ***Cyanea*** (Campanulaceae) (Dicot) 164
Rorippa see also ***Nasturtium*** (Brassicaceae) (Dicot) 160
Rosa (Rosaceae) (Dicot) 267
Rosaceae (***Acaena***, ***Cotoneaster***, ***Eriobotrya***, ***Fragaria***, ***Osteomeles***, ***Photinia***, ***Prunus***, ***Pyracantha***, ***Rosa***, ***Rubus***) (Dicot) 266
Rotheca (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 223
Roystonea (Arecaceae) (Monocot) 68
Rubiaceae (***Atractocarpus***, ***Bobea***, ***Cinchona***, ***Coffea***, ***Coprosma***, ***Cyclophyllum***, ***Galianthe***, ***Galium***, ***Gardenia***, ***Gynochthodes***, ***Hexasepalum***, ***Kadua***, ***Mitracarpus***, ***Morinda***, ***Nertera***, ***Oldenlandia***, ***Oldenlandiopsis***, ***Paederia***, ***Pentas***, ***Psychotria***, ***Psydrax***, ***Richardia***, ***Serissa***, ***Sherardia***, ***Spermacoce***) (Dicot) 268
Rubus (Rosaceae) (Dicot) 268
Ruellia (Acanthaceae) (Dicot) 121
Rumex (Polygonaceae) (Dicot) 260
Ruppia (Ruppiaceae) (Monocot) 118
Ruppiaceae (***Ruppia***) (Monocot) 118
Ruta (Rutaceae) (Dicot) 280
Rutaceae (***Bergera***, ***Flindersia***, ***Melicope***, ***Murraya***, ***Ruta***, ***Triphasia***, ***Zanthoxylum***) (Dicot) 275
Rytidosperma (Poaceae) (Monocot) 111

S

Sabdariffa (Malvaceae) (Dicot) 233
Saccharum (Poaceae) (Monocot) 112
Sacciolepis (Poaceae) (Monocot) 112
Sadleria (Blechnaceae) (Pteridophyte) 43
Sagina (Caryophyllaceae) (Dicot) 175
Sagittaria (Alismataceae) (Monocot) 63
Salicaceae (***Dovyalis***, ***Flacourtia***, ***Xylosma***) (Dicot) 280
Salicornia (Amaranthaceae; formerly in Chenopodiaceae) (Dicot) 127
Salsola (Amaranthaceae; formerly in Chenopodiaceae) (Dicot) 127
Salvia (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 223
Salvinia (Salviniaceae) (Pteridophyte) 57
Salviniaceae (***Azolla***, ***Salvinia***) (Pteridophyte) 57
Samanea (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 204
Sambucus (Viburnaceae; formerly in Adoxaceae, Caprifoliaceae) (Dicot) 293
Sanchezia (Acanthaceae) (Dicot) 121
Sandoricum (Meliaceae) (Dicot) 238
Sanicula (Apiaceae) (Dicot) 129
Sansevieria = ***Dracaena*** (Asparagaceae) (Monocot) 69
Santalaceae (***Exocarpos***, ***Korthalsella***, ***Santalum***) (Dicot) 281
Santalum (Santalaceae) (Dicot) 282
Sapindaceae (***Alectryon***, ***Allophylus***, ***Cardiospermum***, ***Cupaniopsis***, ***Dodonaea***, ***Filicium***, ***Koelreuteria***, ***Majidea***, ***Paullinia***, ***Sapindus***) (Dicot) 282
Sapindus (Sapindaceae) (Dicot) 283
Sapotaceae (***Chrysophyllum***, ***Mimusops***, ***Planchonella***, ***Sideroxylon***) (Dicot) 284
Sarx = ***Sicyos*** (Cucurbitaceae) (Dicot) 185
Sauropus = ***Breynia*** (Phyllanthaceae) (Dicot) 252
Sauvagesia (Ochnaceae) (Dicot) 247
Scabiosa see ***Lomelosia*** (Caprifoliaceae; formerly in Dipsacaceae) (Dicot) 174
Scaevola (Goodeniaceae) (Dicot) 216
Sceptridium (Ophioglossaceae; formerly in Botrychiaceae) (Pteridophyte) 52
Schedonnardus = ***Muhlenbergia*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 106
Schedonorus = ***Lolium*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) .105
Schefflera see ***Heptapleurum***, ***Plerandra*** (Araliaceae) (Dicot) 132
Schenkia (Gentianaceae) (Dicot) 208
Schiedea (Caryophyllaceae) (Dicot) 175
Schinus (Anacardiaceae) (Dicot) 128
Schizachyrium see also ***Anatherum*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 112
Schizaea = ***Microschizaea*** (Schizaeaceae) (Pteridophyte) 57
Schizaeaceae (***Microschizaea***); see also Lygodiaceae (***Lygodium***) (Pteridophyte) 57
Schizostachyum (Poaceae) (Monocot) 112
Schlumbergera (Cactaceae) (Dicot) 161
Schoenoplectiella (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) .. 80
Schoenoplectus see also ***Schoenoplectiella*** (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) 80
Schoenus (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) 81
Scleranthus (Caryophyllaceae) (Dicot) 178
Scleria (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) 81
Scrophulariaceae (***Bontia***, ***Buddleja***, ***Leucophyllum***, ***Myoporum***, ***Verbascum***); see also Linderniaceae (***Bonnaya***, ***Lindernia***, ***Torenia***), Orobanchaceae (***Buchnera***, ***Castilleja***, ***Parentucellia***), Mazaceae (***Mazus***), Paulowniaceae (***Paulownia***), Plantaginaceae (***Bacopa***, ***Cymbalaria***, ***Digitalis***, ***Dopatrium***, ***Linaria***, ***Lophospermum***, ***Matourea***, ***Maurandella***, ***Misopates***, ***Nuttallanthus***, ***Veronica***) (Dicot) 284
Sechium = ***Sicyos*** (Cucurbitaceae) (Dicot) ...185
Selaginella (Selaginellaceae) (Pteridophyte). 58
Selaginellaceae (***Selaginella***) (Pteridophyte). 58

Selaginoides = ***Selaginella*** (Selaginellaceae) (Pteridophyte) 58
Selenicereus (Cactaceae) (Dicot) 161
Senecio see also ***Delairea***, ***Pseudogynoxys*** (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 151
Senega (Polygalaceae) (Dicot) 259
Senegalia (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 204
Senna (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 204
Serissa (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 274
Sesamum (Pedaliaceae) (Dicot) 251
Sesbania (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 205
Sesuvium (Aizoaceae) (Dicot) 122
Setaria (Poaceae) (Monocot) 112
Sherardia see also ***Galium*** (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 274
Sicyocarya = ***Sicyos*** (Cucurbitaceae) (Dicot).185
Sicyos (Cucurbitaceae) (Dicot) 185
Sida (Malvaceae) (Dicot) 233
Sidastrum (Malvaceae) (Dicot) 234
Sideroxylon (Sapotaceae) (Dicot) 284
Sigesbeckia (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 151
Sigmoidotropis (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 205
Silene see also ***Atocion*** (Caryophyllaceae) (Dicot) 178
Silybum (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 151
Simaroubaceae (***Ailanthus***) (Dicot) 285
Sinapis see ***Mutarda*** (Brassicaceae) (Dicot) .159
Sisymbrium (Brassicaceae) (Dicot) 160
Sisyrinchium (Iridaceae) (Monocot) 82
Smilacaceae (***Smilax***) (Monocot) 118
Smilax (Smilacaceae) (Monocot) 118
Solanaceae (***Brugmansia***, ***Capsicum***, ***Cestrum***, ***Datura***, ***Lycium***, ***Nicandra***, ***Nicotiana***, ***Nothocestrum***, ***Physalis***, ***Solandra***, ***Solanum***, ***Streptosolen***) (Dicot) 285
Solandra (Solanaceae) (Dicot) 287
Solanum (Solanaceae) (Dicot) 287
Solenostemon = ***Coleus*** (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 219
Solidago (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 151
Soliva (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 151
Sonchus (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 151
Sophora (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 206
Sorghum (Poaceae) (Monocot) 113
Spartium (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 206
Spathodea (Bignoniaceae) (Dicot) 157
Spathoglottis (Orchidaceae) (Monocot) 86
Spergula (Caryophyllaceae) (Dicot) 178
Spergularia (Caryophyllaceae) (Dicot) 178
Spermacoce (Rubiaceae) (Dicot) 274
Spermolepis (Apiaceae) (Dicot) 129
Sphaerocionium = ***Hymenophyllum*** (Hymenophyllaceae) (Pteridophyte) 48
Sphaeropteris (Cyatheaceae) (Pteridophyte) 44
Sphagneticola (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 151
Sphenomeris see ***Odontosoria*** (Lindsaeaceae) (Pteridophyte) 49
Sphenopholis (Poaceae) (Monocot) 113
Spirodela (Araceae; formerly in Lemnaceae) (Monocot) 65
Sporobolus (Poaceae) (Monocot) 113
Stachys see also ***Lamium*** (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 224
Stachytarpheta (Verbenaceae) (Dicot) 293
Stapelia (Apocynaceae; formerly in Asclepiadaceae) (Dicot) 131
Stellaria (Caryophyllaceae) (Dicot) 178
Stemmadenia = ***Tabernaemontana*** (Apocynaceae) (Dicot) 131
Stenocarpus (Proteaceae) (Dicot) 265
Stenogrammitis (Polypodiaceae) (Pteridophyte) 54
Stenogyne see also ***Phyllostegia*** (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 224
Stenotaphrum (Poaceae) (Monocot) 115
Stephania (Menispermaceae) (Dicot) 238
Sterculia (Malvaceae; formerly in Sterculiaceae) (Dicot) 234
Sterculiaceae (***Heritiera***, ***Melochia***, ***Sterculia***, ***Waltheria***) = Malvaceae (Dicot) 229
Sticherus (Gleicheniaceae) (Pteridophyte) ...47
Stictocardia (Convolvulaceae) (Dicot) 183
Stipa see ***Nassella*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 106
Stolonochloa (Poaceae) (Monocot) 115
Streblus see ***Paratrophis*** (Moraceae) (Dicot) 239
Streptosolen (Solanaceae) (Dicot) 289
Strobilanthes (Acanthaceae) (Dicot) 121
Stromanthe (Marantaceae) (Monocot) 84
Strongylodon (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 206
Stuckenia (Potamogetonaceae) (Monocot) ..118
Stylosanthes (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 206
Styphelia see ***Leptecophylla*** (Ericaceae) (Dicot) 187
Swietenia (Meliaceae) (Dicot) 238
Syagrus (Arecaceae) (Monocot) 68
Symphyotrichum (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 152
Synadenium = ***Euphorbia*** (Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 188
Syncarpia (Myrtaceae) (Dicot) 245
Synedrella (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 152
Syngonium (Araceae) (Monocot) 65
Syzygium (Myrtaceae) (Dicot) 245

T

Tabebuia (Bignoniaceae) (Dicot) 157
Tabernaemontana (Apocynaceae) (Dicot) ..131
Tacca (Dioscoreaceae) (Monocot) 81
Taccaceae (***Tacca***) = Dioscoreaceae (Monocot) 81
Tagetes (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 152
Talinaceae (***Talinum***) (Dicot) 289
Talinum (Talinaceae; formerly in Portulacaceae) (Dicot) 289
Taliparitі see also ***Hibiscus*** (Malvaceae) (Dicot) 234
Tamaricaceae (***Tamarix***) (Dicot) 289
Tamarindus (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 206
Tamarix (Tamaricaceae) (Dicot) 289
Tanacetum (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 152
Taraxacum (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 152
Tarenaya = ***Cleome*** (Cleomaceae) (Dicot) ... 179
Tarlmounia (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 152
Taxodiaceae (***Cryptomeria***) = Cupressaceae (Gymnosperm) 61
Tecoma see also ***Tecomaria*** (Bignoniaceae) (Dicot) 157

Tecomaria (Bignoniaceae) (Dicot) 157
Tectaria (Tectariaceae; formerly in Dryopteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 58
Tectariaceae (***Tectaria***) (Pteridophyte) 58
Tephrosia (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 206
Terminalia (Combretaceae) (Dicot) 180
Tetrachondraceae (***Polypremum***) (Dicot) ... 289
Tetragonia (Aizoaceae) (Dicot) 123
Tetramolopium (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 152
Tetrapanax (Araliaceae) (Dicot) 134
Tetraplasandra = ***Polyscias*** (Araliaceae) (Dicot) 133
Tetrastigma (Vitaceae) (Dicot) 295
Tetrazygia = ***Miconia*** (Melastomataceae) (Dicot) 237
Thalia (Marantaceae) (Monocot) 84
Theaceae (***Camellia***); see also Pentaphylacaceae (***Eurya***) (Dicot) 44
Thelypteridaceae (***Amauropelta***, ***Christella***, × ***Christelliopsis***, ***Cyclosorus***, ***Hoiokula***, ***Macrothelypteris***, ***Menisciopsis***, ***Pseudophegopteris***, ***Reholttumia***) (Pteridophyte) 58
Thelypteris see ***Amauropelta***, × ***Christelliopsis*** (Thelypteridaceae) (Pteridophyte) 58
Themeda (Poaceae) (Monocot) 115
Thespesia (Malvaceae) (Dicot) 235
Thevetia see ***Cascabela*** (Apocynaceae) (Dicot) 130
Thunbergia (Acanthaceae) (Dicot) 122
Thymelaeaceae (***Wikstroemia***) (Dicot) 289
Thymophylla (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 154
Thysanolaena (Poaceae) (Monocot) 115
Tibouchina see ***Chaetogastra***, ***Pleroma*** (Melastomataceae) (Dicot) 236
Ticanto (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 206
Tiliaceae (***Corchorus***, ***Grewia***, ***Heliocarpus***, ***Trichospermum***, ***Triumfetta***) = Malvaceae (Dicot) 229
Tillandsia (Bromeliaceae) (Monocot) 71
Tithonia (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 154
Toona (Meliaceae) (Dicot) 238
Torenia (Linderniaceae; formerly in Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 227
Torilis (Apiaceae) (Dicot) 129
Torulinium = ***Cyperus*** (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) 74
Touchardia (Urticaceae) (Dicot) 292
Tournefortia see ***Heliotropium*** (Heliotropiaceae) (Dicot) 217
Tradescantia see also ***Gibasis*** (Commelinaceae) (Monocot) 72
Tragopogon (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 154
Tragus (Poaceae) (Monocot) 115
Trema (Cannabaceae; formerly in Ulmaceae) (Dicot) 174
Trematolobelia (Campanulaceae) (Dicot)...173
Trembleya = ***Microlicia*** (Melastomataceae) (Dicot) 237
Trianthema (Aizoaceae) (Dicot) 123
Tribulus (Zygophyllaceae) (Dicot) 296
Trichospermum (Malvaceae; formerly in Tiliaceae) (Dicot) 235
Tridax (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 154
Trifolium (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 206
Trimezia (Iridaceae) (Monocot) 83
Triodanis (Campanulaceae) (Dicot) 173
Triphasia (Rutaceae) (Dicot) 280
Triplaris (Polygonaceae) (Dicot) 261
Triraphis (Poaceae) (Monocot) 115
Trisetum see also ***Koeleria*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 115
Triticum (Poaceae) (Monocot) 115
Triumfetta (Malvaceae; formerly in Tiliaceae) (Dicot) 235
Tropaeolaceae (***Tropaeolum***) (Dicot) 290
Tropaeolum (Tropaeolaceae) (Dicot) 290
Turnera (Passifloraceae; formerly in Turneraceae) (Dicot) 251
Turneraceae (***Turnera***) = Passifloraceae (Dicot) 250
Typha (Typhaceae) (Monocot) 118
Typhaceae (***Typha***) (Monocot) 118

U

Ulex (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 207
Ulmaceae (genera in Hawai‘i all transferred); see Cannabaceae (***Trema***) (Dicot) 174
Uncinia = ***Carex*** (Cyperaceae) (Monocot) 73
Urena (Malvaceae) (Dicot) 235
Urera see also ***Touchardia*** (Urticaceae) (Dicot) 292
Urochloa (Poaceae) (Monocot) 115
Urtica (Urticaceae) (Dicot) 292
Urticaceae (***Boehmeria***, ***Cecropia***, ***Laportea***, ***Neraudia***, ***Phenax***, ***Pilea***, ***Pipturus***, ***Procris***, ***Touchardia***, ***Urera***, ***Urtica***) (Dicot) 290
Utricularia (Lentibulariaceae) (Dicot) 226

V

Vaccaria = ***Gypsophila*** (Caryophyllaceae) (Dicot) 175
Vaccinium (Ericaceae) (Dicot) 187
Vachellia (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 207
Valerianaceae (***Centranthus***) = Caprifoliaceae (Dicot) 174
Vallisneria (Hydrocharitaceae) (Monocot) ... 82
Vanda (Orchidaceae) (Monocot) 86
Vandenboschia see also ***Crepidomanes*** (Hymenophyllaceae) (Pteridophyte) 48
Vanilla (Orchidaceae) (Monocot) 86
Verbascum (Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 285
Verbena (Verbenaceae) (Dicot) 293
Verbenaceae (***Aloysia***, ***Citharexylum***, ***Duranta***, ***Lantana***, ***Phyla***, ***Priva***, ***Stachytarpheta***, ***Verbena***); see also Lamiaceae (***Clerodendrum***, ***Vitex***) (Dicot) 292
Verbesina (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 154
Vernicia (Euphorbiaceae) (Dicot) 193
Vernonanthura (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 154
Vernonia see ***Cyanthillium***, ***Tarlmounia*** (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 139
Veronica (Plantaginaceae; formerly in Scrophulariaceae) (Dicot) 258
Viburnaceae (***Sambucus***) (Dicot) 293

Vicia (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 207
Vigna see also ***Leptospron***, ***Sigmoidotropis*** (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 207
Vinca (Apocynaceae) (Dicot) 131
Viola (Violaceae) (Dicot) 294
Violaceae (***Isodendrion***, ***Viola***) (Dicot) 293
Viscaceae (***Korthalsella***) = Santalaceae (Dicot) 281
Vitaceae (***Causonis***, ***Cissus***, ***Leea***, ***Rhoicissus***, ***Tetrastigma***, ***Vitis***) (Dicot) 295
Vitex (Lamiaceae; formerly in Verbenaceae) (Dicot) 225
Vitis (Vitaceae) (Dicot) 295
Vittariaceae (***Haplopteris***) = Pteridaceae (Pteridophyte) 44
Volkameria (Lamiaceae) (Dicot) 225
Vulpia = ***Festuca*** (Poaceae) (Monocot) 102

W

Wahlenbergia (Campanulaceae) (Dicot) 173
Waltheria (Malvaceae; formerly in Sterculiaceae) (Dicot) 235
Washingtonia (Arecaceae) (Monocot) 68
Watsonia (Iridaceae) (Monocot) 83
Wedelia see ***Sphagneticola*** (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 151
Werauhia (Bromeliaceae) (Monocot) 71
Wikstroemia (Thymelaeaceae) (Dicot) 289
Wilkesia (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 154
Wolffia (Araceae; formerly in Lemnaceae) (Monocot) 65
Wollastonia see ***Lipochaeta*** (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 146
Woodsiaceae (genera in Hawai‘i all transferred); see Athyriaceae (***Athyrium***, ***Deparia***, ***Diplazium***) (Pteridophyte) 42

X

Xanthium (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 154
Xanthorrhoeaceae (***Aloe***, ***Dianella***, ***Phormium***) = Asphodelaceae (Monocot) 70
Xanthosoma (Araceae) (Monocot) 65
Xylosma (Salicaceae; formerly in Flacourtiaceae) (Dicot) 281
Xyridaceae (***Xyris***) (Monocot) 118
Xyris (Xyridaceae) (Monocot) 118

Y

Youngia (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 154
Yucca (Asparagaceae) (Monocot) 70

Z

Zantedeschia (Araceae) (Monocot) 65
Zanthoxylum (Rutaceae) (Dicot) 280
Zephyranthes (Amaryllidaceae; formerly in Liliaceae) (Monocot) 63
Zeuxine (Orchidaceae) (Monocot) 86
Zingiber (Zingiberaceae) (Monocot) 119
Zingiberaceae (***Alpinia***, ***Curcuma***, ***Etlingera***, ***Hedychium***, ***Zingiber***) (Monocot) 119
Zinnia (Asteraceae) (Dicot) 154
Zizania (Poaceae) (Monocot) 117
Ziziphus (Rhamnaceae) (Dicot) 266
Zornia (Fabaceae) (Dicot) 208
Zoysia (Poaceae) (Monocot) 117
Zygopetalum (Orchidaceae) (Monocot) 86
Zygophyllaceae (***Guaiacum***, ***Tribulus***) (Dicot) 296